













HOLY BIBLE,

CONTAINING THE

OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS:

TRANSLATED OUT OF

THE ORIGINAL TONGUES,

AND WITH THE

FORMER TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED.

STEREOTYPED

FOR THE AMERICAN BIBLE SOCIETY

BY D. & G. BRUCE.

Printed by D. Fanshaw, No. 20 Sloat-lane, NEW-YORK.

1819.

BS 185

[20th Edition.]

¶ The Names and Order of all the Books of the Old and New Testaments, with the Number of their Chapters.

¶ The Books of the OLD TESTAMENT.

Genesis hath Chapters	50	II. Chronicles hath Chap. 36	Daniel hath Chapters
Exodus	40	Ezra 10	Hosea
Leviticus	27	Nehemiah 13	Joel
Numbers	36	Esther 10	Amos
Deuteronomy	31	Job 42	Obadiah
Joshua	24	Psalms 150	Jonah
Judges	21	Proverbs 31	Micah
Ruth	4	Ecclesiastes 12	Nahum
I. Samuel	31	The Song of Solomon 8	Habakkuk
II. Samuel	24	Isaiah 66	Zephaniah
I. Kings	22	Jeremiah 52	Haggai
II. Kings	25	Lamentations 5	Zechariah -
1. Chronicles	29	Ezekiel 48	Malachi

I The Books of the NEW TESTAMENT.

	Ephesians hath Chapters			-
Mark 16	Philippians	4	The Epistle of James	
Luke 24	Colossians	4	I. Peter	
John 21	I. Thessalonians -	5	II. Peter	
The Acts of the Apostles 28	II. Thessalonians -	3	1. John	18
The Epistle to the Romans 16	I. Timothy	6	II. John	
	II. Timothy	4	III. John	
	Titus			
			Revelation	2

THE FIRST BOOK OF MOSES.

CALLED

GENESIS.

CHAP. I.

void; and darkness was upon the face of the the face of the waters.

3 ¶ And God said, Let there be light: and

there was light.

4 And God saw the light, that it was good; and God divided the light from the darkness.

5 And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening

and the morning were the first day.

6 ¶ And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it

divide the waters from the waters.

7 And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and the firmament: and it was so.

8 And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the

second day

9 ¶ And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one was so.

10 And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good.

11 And God said, Let the earth bring forth tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself,

the third day.

14 I And God said, Let there be lights in to you it shall be for meat. the firmament of the heaven, to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:

15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven, to give light upon the it was so.

earth: and it was so.

greater light to rule the day, and the lesser the evening and the morning were the sixth light to rule the night : he made the stars also. day. 17 And God set them in the firmament of

the heaven, to give light upon the earth, 18 And to rule over the day and over the

mght, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good.

the fourth day.

20 ¶ And God said, Let the waters bring N the beginning God created the heaven forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life, and fowl that may fly above the 2 And the earth was without form, and earth in the open firmament of heaven.

21 And God created great whales, and evdeep: and the Spirit of God moved upon ery living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind : and God saw that it was good,

> 22 And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

23 And the evening and the morning were

the fifth day.

24 ¶ And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

25 And God made the beast of the earth every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

26 ¶ And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness; and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, place, and let the dry land appear: and it and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So God created man in his own image: in the image of God created he him; male

and female created he them.

28 And God blessed them, and God said grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit- unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it; and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over 12 And the earth brought forth grass, and the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

29 T And God said, Behold, I have given after his kind: and God saw that it was good. you every herb bearing seed, which is upon 13 And the evening and the morning were the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed ;

30 And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and

31 And God saw every thing that he had 16 And God made two great lights; the made, and, behold, it was very good. And

CHAP. II.

THUS the heavens and the earth were I finished, and all the host of them.

2 And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on 19 And the evening and the morning were the seventh day from all his work which he

3 And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it; because that in it he had rest-taken from man, made he a woman, and ed from all his work which God created brought her unto the man. and made

4 These are the generations of the hea-my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall vens and of the earth when they were crea-be called Woman, because she was tak/ ted, in the day that the LORD God made the out of man.

earth and the heavens,

was in the earth, and every herb of the field wife; and they shall be one flesh. before it grew: for the LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and there and his wife, and were not ashamed. was not a man to till the ground.

6 But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.

7 And the LORD God formed man of the God had made. And he said unto the wodust of the ground, and breathed into his man, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat nostrils the breath of life; and man became of every tree of the garden? a living soul.

8 ¶ And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the

man whom he had formed.

the sight, and good for food: the tree of life lest ye die. also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

10 ¶ And a river went out of Eden to wa-

ed, and became into four heads.

11 The name of the first is Pison: that is evil it which compasseth the whole land of Ha-

vilah, where there is gold;
12 And the gold of that land is good. there

is bdellium and the onyx-stone.

13 And the name of the second river is Gihon: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia.

14 And the name of the third river is Hiddekel: that is it which goeth toward the east they sewed fig-leaves together, and made of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates.

15 1 And the LORD God took the man, dress it, and to keep it

man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:

17 But of the tree of the knowledge of and said unto him, Where art thou? and and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for 10 And he said, I heard thy voice in the good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt

13 T And the LORD God said, It is not

good that the man should be alone; I will make him a help meet for him.

19 And out of the ground the Lord God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air, and brought them unto Adam, to see what he would call them: and the tree, and I did eat. whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof.

and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast and I did eat. of the field: but for Adam there was not

found a help meet for him.

sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and | beast of the field: upon thy belly shalt thou he took one of his ribs, and closed up the go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy desh instead thereof.

22 And the rib, which the Lord God had

23 And Adam said, This is now bone of

24 Therefore shall a man leave his father 5 And every plant of the field before it and his mother, and shall cleave unto his

25 And they were both naked, the man

CHAP. III.

NOW the serpent was more subtile than any beast of the field which the Lord

2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the

garden:

3 But of the fruit of the tree which is in 9 And out of the ground made the LORD the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye God to grow every tree that is pleasant to shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it,

4 And the serpent said unto the woman,

Ye shall not surely die :

5 For God doth know, that in the day ye ter the garden; and from thence it was part-leat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and

> 6 T And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was plea sant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat; and gave also unto her hus-band with her, and he did eat.

> 7 And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were naked; and

themselves aprons.

8 And they heard the voice of the LORD and put him into the garden of Eden, to God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves 16 And the LORD God commanded the from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden.
9 ¶ And the LORD God called unto Adam

garden, and I was afraid, because I was naked; and I hid myself.

11 And he said, Who told thee that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou should-

est not eat

12 And the man said, The woman, whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of

13 And the LORD God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast done? And 20 And Adam gave names to all cattle, the woman said, The serpent beguiled me,

14 1 And the Lord God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art 21 7 And the LORD God caused a deep cursed above all cattle, and above every

15 And I will put enmity between theel and the woman, and between thy seed and is Abel thy brother? And he said, I know her seed: it shall bruise thy head, and thou not: Am I my brother's keeper? shalt bruise his heel.

16 ¶ Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception: in from the ground: sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and

thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.

17 And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of the earth. it, cursed is the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy nishment is greater than I can bear.

19 In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for eth me shall slay me. out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.

20 And Adam called his wife's name Eve; because she was the mother of all living.

21 T Unto Adam also, and to his wife, did the LORD God make coats of skins, and

clothed them.

22 ¶ And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever;

23 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground

from whence he was taken.

24 So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden Cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, o keep the way of the tree of life. CHAP. IV

A ND Adam knew Eve his wife; and she cattle. conceived, and bare Cain, and said, 21

have gotten a man from the Lorp. 2 And she again bare his brother Abel. and Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain

vas a tiller of the ground. 3 And in process of time it came to pass, at Cain brought of the fruit of the ground

n offering unto the LORD.

4 And Abel, he also brought of the firstngs of his flock, and of the fat thereof. and the Lord had respect unto Abel, and to man to my hurt: is offering:

5 But unto Cain, and to his offering, he truly Lamech seventy and seven-fold. ad not respect. And Cain was very wroth,

nd his countenance fell.

ou wroth? and why is thy countenance seed instead of Abel, whom Cain slew.

26 And to Seth, to him also there was

the door. And unto thee shall be his de- the LORD. e, and thou shalt rule over him.

s brother, and slew him.

9 And the LORD said unto Cain, Where

10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me

11 And now art thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy

brother's blood from thy hand.

12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength: a fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in

13 And Cain said unto the Lond, My pu-

14 Behold, thou hast driven me out this 18 Thorns also and thistles shall it bring day from the face of the earth; and from forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fu-the field: shall come to pass, that every one that find-

15 And the LORD said unto him, Therefore whosoever slaveth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him seven-fold. And the LORD set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him

should kill him.

16 And Cain went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden.

17 ¶ And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare Enoch: and he builded a city, and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch. 18 And unto Enoch was born frad: and

Irad begat Melujael: and Mehujael begat Methusael: and Methusael begat Lamech. 19 ¶ And Lamech took unto him two

wives: the name of the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah.

20 And Adah bare Jabal : he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and of such as have

21 And his brother's name was Jubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ.

22 And Zillah, she also bare Tubal-cain, an instructor of every artificer in brass and iron; and the sister of Tubal-cain was Naamah.

23 And Lamech said unto his wives, Adah and Zillah, Hear my voice; ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for I have slain a man to my wounding, and a young

24 If Cain shall be avenged seven-fold,

25 ¶ And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name Seth. 6 And the Lord said unto Cain, Why art For God, said she, hath appointed me another

7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not be ac- born a son; and he called his name Enos: epted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth then began men to call upon the name of

CHAP. V.

8 ¶ And Cain talked with Abel his bro-er: and it came to pass, when they were T Adam. In the day that God created the field, that Cain rose up against Abel man, in the likeness of God made he him;

2 Male and female created he them, and

in the day when they were created.

3 9 And Adam lived a hundred and thirty years, and begat a son in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name Seth.

4 And the days of Adam, after he had begotten Seth, were eight hundred years; and he begat sons and daughters.

died. 6 9 And Set's lived a hundred and five

years, and begat Enos 7 And Seth lived, after he begat Enos, eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and

daughters 8 And all the days of Seth were nine hun-

dred and twelve years: and he died. 9 And Enos lived ninety years, and begat

10 And Enos lived, after he begat Cainan, flesh: yet his days shall be a hundred and eight hundred and fateen years, and begat twenty years.

hundred and five years: and he died.

begat Mahalaleel.

13 And Cainan lived, after he begat Maha- of renown. laleel, eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And all the days of Cainan were nine imagination of the thoughts of his heart was

hundred and ten years: and he died.

15 And Mahalaleel lived sixty and five

years, and begat Jared.

16 And Mahalaleel lived, after he begat at his heart. Jared, eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

eight hundred ninety and five years: and

he died.

18 I And Jared lived a hundred sixty and

two years, and he begat Enoch.

13 And Jared lived, after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

21 % And Enoch lived sixty and five years,

and begat Methuselah. 22 And ilnoch walked with God, after he

begat Methuselah, three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters. 23 And all the days of Enoch were three

hundred sixty and five years.

reas not; for God took him.

25 1 And Methuseiah lived a hundred eighty and seven years, and begat Lamech.

26 And Methuselah lived, after he begat Lamech, seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters.

nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

and two years, and begat a son;

This same shall comfort us concerning our shalt thou make it.

blessed them, and called their name Adam, work and toil of our hands, because of the ground which the LORD hath cursed.

30 And Lamech lived after he begat Noah. five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters.

31 And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and

he died.

5 And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: and he old: and Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

CHAP. VI.

ND it came to pass, when men began A to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them, 2 That the sons of God saw the daughters

of men that they were fair; and they took

them wives of all which they chose.

3 And the LORD said. My Spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is

sons and daughters.

4 There were giants in the earth in those
11 And all the days of Enos were nine days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, 12 ¶ And Cainan lived seventy years, and and they bare children to them: the same became mighty men which were of old, men

> 5 % And Gon saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every

only evil continually. 6 And it repented the Lord that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him

7 And the Lorp said. I will destroy man, whom I have created, from the face of the 17 And all the days of Mahalaleel were earth; both man and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air: for it repenteth me that I have made them.

8 But Noah found grace in the cyes of the

LORD.

9 1 These are the generations of Noah: Noah was a just man and perfect in his generations, and Noah walked with God.

10 And Noah begat three sons, Shem,

Ham. and Japheth.

11 The earth also was corrupt before God and the earth was filled with violence.

12 And God looked upon the earth, and behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

13 And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth 21 And Enoch walked with God, and he is filled with violence through them: and behold, I will destroy them with the earth.

14 7 Make thee an ark of gopher-wood rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shall pitch it within and without with pitch.

15 And this is the fashion which thou shal make it of: The length of the ark shall be 27 And all the days of Methuselah were three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty

16 A window shalt theu make to the ark 28 ¶ And Lamech lived a hundred eighty and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side 29 And he called his name Noah, saying, thereof: with lower, second, and third stories

of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under 15 And they went in unto Noah into the heaven; and every thing that is in the earth ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein is the shall die.

18 But with thee will I establish my covethou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy

sons' wives with thee.

two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and female.

after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind; two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep them alive.

is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22 Thus did Noah; according to all that

God commanded him, so did he.

CHAP. VII.

ND the LORD said unto Noah, Come creepeth upon the earth, and every man: I thou, and all thy house, into the ark: for thee have I seen righteous before me in life, of all that was in the dry land, died. this generation.

thee by sevens, the male and his female; and ground, both man, and cattle, and the creep-

and his female.

male and the female; to keep seed alive were with him in the ark.

upon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seven days, and I will cause it to earth a hundred and fifty days. rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will I destroy from off the face of the earth.

the LORD commanded him.

6 And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth. windows of heaven, were stopped, and the

7 \ And Noah went in, and his sons, and rain from heaven was restrained; his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.

not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing abated.

that creepeth upon the earth,

into the ark, the male and the female, as upon the mountains of Ararat. God had commanded Noah.

the waters of the flood were upon the earth.

11 In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the foundays, that Noah opened the window of the tains of the great deep broken up, and the ark which he had made: windows of heaven were opened. 7 And he sent forth a

days and forty a glits.

13 In the sel same day entered Noah, and Shem, and I am, and Japheth, the sons see if the waters were abated from off the of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three face of the ground: wives of his sons with them, into the ark:

17 And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood; after his kind, and every fowl after his kind,

breath of life. 16 And they that went in, went in male

nant: and thou shalt come into the ark, and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the Lord shut him in.

17 And the flood was forty days upon 19 And of every living thing of all flesh, the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lifted up above the earth.

18 And the waters prevailed, and were 20 Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills that 21 And take thou unto thee of all food that were under the whole heaven were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters

prevail; and the mountains were covered.
21 ¶ And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that

22 All in whose nostrils was the breath of

23 And every living substance was des-2 Of every clean beast thou shalt take to troyed which was upon the face of the of beasts that are not clean by two, the male ing things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth; and 3 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the Noah only remained alive, and they that

24 ¶ And the waters prevailed upon the

CHAP. VIII

A ND God remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that was with him in the ark: and God made a wind 5 And Noah did according unto all that to pass over the earth, and the waters assuaged;

2 The fountains also of the deep, and the

3 And the waters returned from off the earth continually; and after the end of the 8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are hundred and fifty days the waters were

4 ¶ And the ark rested in the seventh 9 There went in two and two unto Noah month, on the seventeenth day of the month,

5 And the waters decreased continually 10 \ And it came to pass, after seven days, that until the tenth month; in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, at the end of forty

7 And he sent forth a raven, which went 12 And the r un was upon the earth forty forth to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.

8 Also he sent forth a dove from him, to

9 But the dove found no rest for the sole 14 They, and every beast after his kind, of her foot, and she returned unto him into and all the cattle after their kind, and every the ark; for the waters were on the face of reeping thing that creepeth upon the earth the whole earth. Then he put forth his hand,

and took her, and pulled her in unto him | hand of every man's brother will I require nto the ark.

10 And he stayed vet other seven days, and again he sent forth the dove out of the

11 And the dove came in to him in the evening, and, lo, in her mouth was an olive leaf pluckt off. So Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

12 And he stayed yet other seven days, and sent forth the dove, which returned not

again unto him any more.

13 \ And it came to pass, in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried un from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, belight, the face of the ground was dry.

14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the

earth dried.

15 1 And God spake unto Noah, saying, 16 Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.

17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.

13 And Noah went forth, and his sons,

and his wife, and his sons' wives with him: 19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their kinds, went forth out of the ark

20 And Noah builded an altar unto the flesh. LORD, and took of every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt-offerings

on the altar.

and the Lord said in his heart, I will not the earth. evil from his youth: neither will I again blished between me and all flesh that is smite any more every thing living, as I upon the earth. Lave done.

and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night, shall not cease. CHAP. IX.

A ND God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and mul-

tiply, and replenish the earth.

you, shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that fishes of the sea; into your hand are they brethren without. delivered.

given you all things:

4 But flesh with the life thereof, which is and they saw not their father's nakedness.

the blood thereof, shall ve not eat.

5 And surely your blood of your lives will knew what his younger son had done unto I require: at the hand of every beast will I him. require it, and at the hand of man; at the 25 And he said, Cursed be Canaan;

the life of man. 6 Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man

shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man.

7 And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply: bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8 1 And God spake unto Noah, and to his

sons with him, saying, 9 And I, behold, I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you;

10 And with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth.

11 And I will establish my covenant with you: neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the

12 And God said. This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that is with your for perpetual generations:

13 I do set my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between

me and the earth.

14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

15 And I will remember my covenant which is between me and you, and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all

16 And the bow shall be in the cloud: and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant between God and 21 And the Lord smelled a sweet savour; every hving creature of all flesh that is upon

again curse the ground any more for man's 17 And God said unto Noah, This is the sake; for the imagination of man's heart is token of the covenant, which I have esta-

18 ¶ And the sons of Noah, that went forth 22 While the earth remaineth, seed-time of the ark, were Shem, and Ham, and Japheth: and Ham is the father of Canaan.

19 These are the three sons of Noah: and of them was the whole earth overspread.

20 ¶ And Noah began to be a husband. man, and he planted a vineyard:

21 And he drank of the wine, and was 2 And the fear of you, and the dread of drunken; and he was uncovered within his

22 And Ham the father of Canaan, saw moveth upon the earth, and upon all the the nakedness of his father, and told his two

23 And Shem and Japheth took a garment, 3 Every moving thing that liveth shall be and laid it upon both their shoulders, and meat for you; even as the green herb have went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father: and their faces were backward.

24 And Noah awoke from his wine, and

servant of servants shall he be unto his children of Eber, the brother of Japheth the brethren. 6 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God

of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant. 27 God shall enlarge Japheth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem, and Canaan Hul, and Gether, and Mash shall be his servant.

28 ¶ And Noah lived after the flood three begat Eber.

25 And unto Eber were born two sons:

hundred and fifty years: and he died. CHAP. X. JOW these are the generations of the

pheth: and unto them were sons born after the flood 2 ¶ The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Ma-

Riphath, and Togarmah. 4 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and

Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.

5 By these were the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their na-

6 ¶ And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Miz- in the earth after the flood.

raim, and Phut, and Canaan.

7 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabtecha: and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.

8 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to land of Shinar; and they dwelt there.

be a mighty one in the earth.

LORD: wherefore it is said, Even as Nim-ly. And they had brick for stone, and slime rod the mighty hunter before the LORD.

10 And the beginning of his kingdom was

in the land of Shinar.

11 Out of that land went forth Asshur, and builded Nineveh, and the city Rehoboth, and Calah,

12 And Resen between Nineveh and Ca-

lah: the same is a great city.

13 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,

whom came Philistim,) and Caphtorim.

15 ¶ And Canaan begat Sidon his first-

born, and Heth.

the Girgasite, 17 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and

the Sinite,

13 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad.

19 And the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as thou comest to Gerar, unto Gaza: as thou goest unto Sodom, and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zeboim, even unto Lasha.

20 These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their coun-

tries, and in their nations.

21 ¶ Unto Shem also, the father of all the and daughters.

elder, even to him were children born. 22 The children of Shem; Elam, and As-

shur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram. 23 And the children of Aram; Uz, and

24 And Arphaxad begat Salah; and Salah

hundred and fifty years.

25 And unto Eber were born two sons:

29 And all the days of Noah were nine the name of one was Peleg; for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name was Joktan.

26 And Joktan begat Almodad, and She-

sons of Noah; Shem, Ham, and Ja-leph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,

27 And Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah, 28 And Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

29 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab:

gog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and all these were the sons of Joktan.
Meshech, and Tiras. 30 And their dwelling was from Mesha, 3 And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and as thou goest unto Sephar, a mount of the

31 These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands,

after their nations.

32 These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and by these were the nations divided

CHAP. XI.

ND the whole earth was of one language, and of one speech.

2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found a plain in the

3 And they said one to another, Go to, 9 He was a mighty hunter before the let us make brick, and burn them thorough-

had they for mortar. 4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, city, and a tower, whose top may reach unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the

whole earth. 5 And the Lord came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of

men builded.

6 And the Lord said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and 14 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (out of this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.

7 Go to, let us go down, and there con-16 And the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and found their language, that they may not

understand one another's speech.

8 So the Lord scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and

they left off to build the city.

9 Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the Lord did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the Lord scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 These are the generations of Shem: Shem was a hundred years old, and begat

Arphaxad two years after the flood.

Il And Shem lived, after he begat Arphaxad, five hundred years, and begat some

years, and begat Salah.

13 And Arphaxad lived, after he begat Salah, four hundred and three years, and spoken unto him; and Lot went with him; begat sons and daughters.

14 And Salah lived thirty years, and begat when he departed out of Haran.

Eher.

sons and daughters.

16 And Eber lived four and thirty years, to go into the land of Canaan; and into the

and begat Peleg.

17 And Eber lived, after he begat Peleg, sons and daughters.

18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and be-land.

gat Reu.

two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And Reu lived two and thirty years,

and begat Serug.

21 And Reu lived, after he begat Serug, and daughters.

22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat the LORD.

Nallor.

23 And Serug lived, after he begat Naher, two hundred years and begat sons and daughters.

years, and begat Terah.

a hundred and nineteen years, and begat Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou sons and daughters.

25 And Terah lived seventy years, and

beg at Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

Terah: Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and but they will save thee alive. Haran; and Haran begat Lot.

rah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the and my soul shall live because of thee.

Chaldees.

2. And Abram and Nahor took them wives. the name of Abram's wife was Sarai; and tians beheld the woman, that she was very the name of Nahor's wife Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah.

30 But Sarai was barren; she had no child. 31 And Terah took Abram his son, and house. Lot the son of Haran his son's son, and Sarai of the Chaldees, to go into the land of and she-asses, and camels. Canaan: and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there.

32 And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years: and Terah died in

Haran.

CHAP. XII.

TOW the Lorp had said unto Abram, Get wife? thee out of thy country, and from thy a land that I will shew thee:

And I will make of thee a great nation, thy way. and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing

3 And I will bless them that bless thee, his wife, and all that he had

12 And Arphaxad lived five and thirty and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.

> 4 9 So Abram departed, as the Lord had and Abram was seventy and five years old

5 And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot 15 And Salah lived, after he begat Eber, his brother's son, and all their substance that

four hundred and three years, and begat they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in Haran; and they went forth

land of Canaan they came.

6 ¶ And Abram passed through the land four hundred and thirty years, and begat unto the place of Sichem, unto the plain of Moreh. And the Canaanite was then in the

7 And the LORD appeared unto Abram, 19 And Peleg lived, after he begat Reu, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto the LORD,

who appeared unto him.

8 And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Beth-el, and pitched his tent, having Beth-el on the west, and Hai two hundred and seven years, and begat sons on the east; and there be builded an altar unto the Long, and called upon the name of

9 And Abram journeyed, going on still to-

ward the south.

10 \ And there was a famine in the land: and Abram went down into Egypt to sojourn 24 And Nahor lived nine and twenty there; for the famine was grievous in the land.

11 And it came to pass, when he was come 25 And Nahor lived, after he begat Terah, near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto art a fair woman to look upon:

12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall 27 \ Now these are the generations of say, This is his wife; and they will kill me,

13 Say, I pray thee, thou art my sister: 28 And Haran died before his father Te-that it may be well with me for thy sake;

> 14 I And it came to pass, that, when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyp-

> 15 The princes also of Pharaoh saw her, and commended her before Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into Pharach's

16 And he entreated Abram well for her his daughter-in-law, his son Abram's wife; sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and heand they went forth with them from Ur asses, and men-servants, and maid-servants,

> 17 And the LORD plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues, because of Sarai,

Abram's wife.

18 And Pharaoli called Abram, and said, What is this that thou hast done unto me; why didst thou not tell me that she was thy

19 Why saidst thou, She is my sister? so kindred, and from thy father's house, unto I might have taken her to me to wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take her, and go

20 And Pharaoh commanded his men concerning him: and they sent him away, and CHAP. XIII.

ND Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, into the south.

2 And Abram was very rich in cattle, in

silver, and in gold.

3 And he went on his journeys from the south even to Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and Hai;

4 Unto the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Abram

called on the name of the LORD.

5 And Lot also, which went with Abram,

had flocks, and herds, and tents.

6 And the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

7 ¶ And there was a strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle and the herdmen of Lot's cattle. And the Canaanite and the

Perizzite dwelt then in the land.

8 And Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen;

for we be brethren.

9 Is not the whole land before thee? Separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: if thou and with Tidal king of nations, and Amra-wilt take the left hand, then I will go to the phel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of wilt take the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if thou depart to the right hand, then I will go to the left.

10 \ And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the LORD destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, even as the garden

of the LORD, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto Zoar. 11 Then Lot chose him all the plain of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the and departed. other.

12 Abram dwelt in the land of Canaan; and Lot dwelt in the cities of the plain, and

pitched his tent toward Sodom.

13 But the men of Sodom were wicked, and sinners before the Lord, exceedingly.

14 % And the LORD said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him. Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art, northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:

15 For all the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever.

16 And I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered.

17 Arise, walk through the land, in the length of it, and in the breadth of it: for I

will give it unto thee.

18 Then Abram removed his tent, and came and dwelt in the plain of Mamre, which is in Hebron, and built there an altar unto brought forth bread and wine; and he was the LORD.

CHAP. XIV.

A raphel, king of Shinar, Arioch king of heaven and earth:

Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and Ti

dal king of nations;

2 That these made war with Bera king of Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, which is

3 All these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, which is the salt sea.

4 Twelve years they served Chedorlaomer,

and in the thirteenth year they rebelled 5 And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that were with him, and smote the Rephaims in Ashteroth Karnaim, and the Zuzims in Ham, and the Emims in Shaveh Kiriathaim,

6 And the Horites in their mount Seir, un-

to El-paran, which is by the wilderness. 7 And they returned and came to Enmishpat, which is Kadesh, and smote all the country of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites

that dwelt in Hazezon-tamar

8 And there went out the king of Sodom. and the king of Gemerrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, (the same is Zoar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Siddim;

9 With Chedorlaomer the king of Elam,

Ellasar; four kings with five.

10 And the vale of Siddim was full of slime-pits; and the kings of Sedom and Gomorrah fled, and fell there; and they that remained fled to the mountain.

11 And they took all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and

went their way.

12 And they took Lot, Abram's brother's son. (who dwelt in Sodom.) and his goods,

13 And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew; for he dwell in the plain of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner: and these were confederate with Abram.

14 T And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he armed his trained servants born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued them unto Dan.

15 And he divided himself against them, be and his servants, by night, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which is on the left hand of Damascus.

16 And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 I And the king of Sodom went out to meet him. (after his return from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer, and of the kings that were with him,) at the valley of Shaveh, which is the king's dale.

18 And Melchizedek king of Salem

the priest of the most high God.

19 And he blessed him, and said, Blessed ND it came to pass, in the days of Am- be Abram of the most high God, possessor of 20 And blessed be the most high God, which I

And he gave him tithes of all.

goods to thyself.

22 And Abram said to the king of Sodom, passed between those pieces. I have lifted up my hand unto the LORD, and earth.

to a shoe-latchet, and that I will not take any thing that is thine, lest thou shouldest say,

I have made Abram rich:

24 Save only that which the young men and the Rephaims, have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites. let them take their portion

CHAP. XV.

FTER these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram in a vision, Egyptian, whose name was Hagar.

ng, Fear not, Abram: I wn thy shield.

2 And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, saying, Fear not, Abram : I am thy shield, and thy exceeding great reward.

thou give me, seeing I go childless, and the that I may obtain children by her.

hast given no seed: and, lo, one born in my ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave

house is mine heir.

4 ¶ And, behold, the word of the Lord came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that shall come forth cut of thine own bowels shall be thine heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and stars, if thou be able to number them. he said unto him. So shall thy seed be.

6 1 And he believed in the LORD; and he

counted it to him for righteousness

that brought thee out of Ur of the Chaldees, to give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he said, Lord God, whereby shall

I know that I shall inherit it:

9 And he said unto him, Take me a heifer the fountain in the way to Shur. of three years old, and a she-goat of three a turtle-dove, and a young pigeon.

10 And he took unto him all these, and mistress Sarai. divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another; but the birds Return to thy mistress, and submit thyself

divided he not

11 And when the fowls came down upon the carcuses Abram drove them away.

12 f and when the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, le, a horror of great darkness fell upon him.

13 And he said unto Abram. Know of a surety that thy seed shall be a stranger in a because the Lord hath heard thy affliction. land that is not theirs, and shall serve them : and they shall afflict them four hundred will be against every man, and every man's

14 And also that nation, whom they shall presence of all his brethren. serve, will I judge; and afterward shall they

come out with great substance.

15 And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age.

16 But in the fourth generation they shall hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand, come hither again: for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full.

21 ¶ And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the persons, and take the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and a burning lamp that

18 In that same day the LORD made a cothe most high God, the possessor of heaven venant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt 23 That I will not take from a thread even unto the great river, the river Euphrates:

19 The Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and

the Kadmonites,

20 And the Hittites, and the Perizzites, 21 And the Amorites, and the Canaanites,

CHAP. XVI.

JOW Sarai, Abram's wife, bare him no children: and she had a handmaid, an

the LORD hath restrained me from bearing . 2 And Abram said, Lord Gop, what wilt I pray thee, go in unto my maid; it may be steward of my house is this Eliezer of Da- Abram hearkened to the voice of Sarai,

3 And Sarai, Abram's wife, took Hagar her 3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou maid, the Egyptian, after Abram had dwell her to her husband Abram to be his wife

4 ¶ And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived; and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was despised in her

eyes.

5 And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the be upon thee: I have given my maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: the Lord judge between me and thee,

6 But Abramsaid unto Sarai, Behold, thy 7 I And he said unto him, I am the LORD maid is in thy hand; do to her as it pleaseth And when Sarai dealt hardly with her,

she fled from her face.

7 ¶ And the angel of the Lord found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by

8 And he said, Hagar, Sarai's maid, years old, and a ram of three years old, and whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my

9 And the angel of the Lord said unto her,

under her hands.

10 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude.

11 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name Ishmael;

12 And he will be a wild man; his hand hand against him: and he shall dwell in the

13 And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him

that seeth me?

14 Wherefore the well was called Beer-plaughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child Bered

15 ¶ And Hagar bare Abram a son: and Abram called his son's name, which Hagar bare, Ishmael.

16 And Abram was fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.

CHAP. XVII.

ND when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the Lorp appeared to Abram, and with his seed after him. and said unto him, I am the Almighty God: walk before me, and be thou perfect.

2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceed-

3 And Abram fell on his face: and God

talked with him, saying,

4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be a father of many

5 ¶ Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham: for a father of many nations have I made thee.

6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful,

shall come out of thee.

7 And I will establish my covenant between me and thee, and thy seed after thee, and nine when he was circumcised in the in their generations, for an everlasting cove-flesh of his foreskin. nant; to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee.

8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy his foreskin. seed after thee, the land wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an ever-cumcised, and Ishmael his son; lasting possession; and I will be their God.

shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and stranger, were circumcised with him. thy seed after thee, in their generations.

10 This is my covenant, which ye shall after thee; Every man-child among you shall tent-door in the heat of the day; be circumcised.

covenant betwixt me and you.

12 And he that is eight days old shall be ground, circumcised among you, every man-child in your generations; he that is born in the favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.

that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised; and my covenant shall be in

your flesh for an everlasting covenant. And the uncircumcised man-child, whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his said. people; he hath broken my covenant.

15 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, As for

Sarai, but Sarah shall her name be.

16 And I will bless her, and give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall be a mother of nations; kings of people shall be of her.

17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, and calf which he had dressed, and set it before

lahai-roi: behold, it is between Kadesh and be born unto him that is a hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years

13 And Abraham said unto God, O that

Ishmael might live before thee!

19 And God said, Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant,

20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly: twelve princes shall he beget; and

21 But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, whom Sarah shall bear unto thee at

this set time in the next year.

I will make him a great nation.

22 And he left off talking with him, and

God went up from Abraham.

23 And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house, and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin and I will make nations of thee, and kings in the self-same day, as God had said unto him.

24 And Abraham was ninety years old

25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old when he was circumcised in the flesh of

26 In the self-same day was Abraham cir-

27 And all the men of his house, born in 9 1 And God said unto Abraham, Thou the house, and bought with money of the

CHAP. XVIII.

ND the LORD appeared unto him in the keep, between me and you, and thy seed A plains of Mamre: and he sat in the

2 And he lifted up his eyes, and looked. 11 And ve shall circumcise the flesh of and, lo, three men stood by him: and, when your foreskin; and it shall be a token of the he saw them, he ran to meet them from the tent-door, and bowed himself toward the

3 And said, My Lord, if now I have found

thee, from thy servant:

4 Let a little water, I pray you, be fetch-13 He that is born in thy house, and he ed, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree

> 5 And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and comfort ye your hearts; after that ye shall pass on: for therefore are ye come to your And they said, So do, as thou hast servant.

6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, Make ready quickly Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name three measures of fine meal, knead it, and make cakes upon the hearth.

7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetched a calf tender and good, and gave it

unto a young man; and he hasted to dress it. 8 And he took butter, and milk, and the them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat.

thy wife? And he said, Behold, in the tent. there forty and five, I will not destroy it.

10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life; said, Peradventure there shall be forty found and, lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a son. there. And Sarah heard it in the tent-door, which forty's sake. was behind him.

Sarah after the manner of women.

12 Therefore Sarah laughed within herself, there. saying, After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my lord being old also?

Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall And he said, I will not destroy it for twenty's I of a surety bear a child, which am old?

14 Is any thing too hard for the LORD? At the time appointed I will return unto angry, and I will speak yet but this once: thee, according to the time of life, and Peradventure ten shall be found there. And Sarah shall have a son.

15 Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not: for she was afraid. And he said, Nay;

but thou didst laugh.

16 And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them, to bring them on the way

17 I And the LORD said. Shall I hide from

Abraham that thing which I do;

18 Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and lum :

19 For I know him, that he will command his children, and his household after him and they shall keep the way of the LORD, to the street all night. do justice and judgment; that the LORD may spoken of him.

20 And the Lord said, Because the cry of bake unleavened bread, and they did eat. Sodem and Gomorrah is great, and because

their sin is very grievous,

they have done altogether according to the people from every quarter. cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not. I will know.

thence, and went toward Sodem: but Abra- that we may know them.

liam stood vet before the Lorn.

23 \ And Abraham drew near, and said, them, and shut the door after him, Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked

24 Peradventure there be fifty righteous

that are therein

manner, to slay the righteous with the wick-under the shadow of my roof. ed; and that the righteous should be as the

spare all the place for their sakes.

27 And Abraham answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the LORD, which am but dust and ashes: to the door.

28 Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the 9 % And they said unto him, Where is Sarah city for lack of five? And he said, If I find

> 29 And he spake unto him yet again, and And he said, I will not do it for

30 And he said unto him, Oh, let not the 11 Now Abraham and Sarah were old and LORD be angry, and I will speak: Peradwell stricken in age; and it ceased to be with venture there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do it, if I find thirty

31 And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: Perad-13 And the LORD said unto Abraham. venture there shall be twenty found there.

32 And he said, Oh, let not the LORD be he said, I will not destroy it for ten's sake.

33 And the Lord went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Abraham: and

Abraham returned unto his place. CHAP. XIX. AND there came two angels to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and Lot, seeing them, rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face

toward the ground:

2 And he said, Behold now, my lords, turn tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, Nay; but we will abide in

3 And he pressed upon them greatly; and bring upon Abraham that which he hath they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and did

4 ¶ But, before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed 21 I will go down now, and see whether the house round, both old and young, all the

5 And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to 22 And the men turned their faces from thee this night? bring them out unto us.

6 And Lot went out at the door unto

7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.

8 Behold now, I have two daughters within the city: wilt thou also destroy and which have not known man; let me, I pray not spare the place for the fifty righteous you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these 25 That be far from thee to do after this men do nothing; for therefore came they

9 And they said, Stand back. And they wicked, that be far from thee: Shall not said again, This one fellow came in to so-the Judge of all the earth do right? 26 And the LORD said, If I find in Sodom will we deal worse with thee than with them. fifty righteous within the city, then I will And they pressed sore upon the man, even Lot, and came near to break the door.

11 And they smote the men that were at, the door of the house with blindness, both stroyed the cities of the plain, that God resmall and great; so that they wearied them- membered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the selves to find the door.

12 \ And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou the cities in the which Lot dwelt. here any besides? son-in-law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughin the city, bring them out of this place:

13 For we will destroy this place, because and he dwelt in a cave, he, and his two the cry of them is waxen great before the daughters. face of the LORD; and the LORD hath sent

us to destroy it.

sons-in-law, which married his daughters, and said, Up, get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons-in-law.

15 ¶ And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take here; lest thou be consumed in the iniquity

of the city.

16 And, while he lingered, the men laid his wife; and upon the hand of his two daughters; the LORD being merciful unto

him without the city.

17 And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, that night also: and the younger arose, and Escape for thy life; look not behind thee, lay with him; and he perceived not when neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to she lay down, nor when she arose. the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

13 And Lot said unto them, Oh! not so, with child by their father.

grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me as And the younger, she also bare a son, in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the and called his name Ben-ammi: the same is mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die.

20 Behold now, this city is near to flee this day. unto, and it is a little one: Oh! let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul

shall live.

cepted thee concerning this thing also, that in Gerar. I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither: therefore the name of the city was called Zoar.

23 The sun was risen upon the earth when

Lot entered into Zoar.

24 ¶ Then the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gemorrah brimstone and fire from he Lord out of heaven.

25 And he overthrew those cities, and all he plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

26 \ But his wife looked back from behind

im, and she became a pillar of salt.

27 ¶ And Abraham gat up early in the norning to the place where he stood before he LURD.

28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gonorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, und beheld, and, lo, the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace.

29 And it came to pass, when God demidst of the overthrow, when he overthrew

30 ¶ And Lot went up out of Zoar, and ters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar:

31 T And the first-born said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not 14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth:

32 Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may

preserve seed of our father.

33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the first-born went thy wife, and thy two daughters, which are in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of the arst-born said unto the younger, Behold, I lay vesternight with my father : let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou him: and they brought him forth, and set in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

35 And they made their father drink wine

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot

37 And the first-born bare a son, and called 19 Behold now, thy servant hath found his name Moab: the same is the father of the Moabites unto this day.

the father of the children of Ammon unto

CHAP. XX.

A ND Abraham journeyed from thence toward the south country, and dwelled 21 And he said unto him, See, I have ac- between Kadesh and Shur, and sojourned

2 And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She is my sister: and Abimelech king of Ge-

rar sent and took Sarah.

3 But God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou are but a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken; for she is a man's wife.

4 But Abimelech had not come near her: and he said, Lord, wilt thou slay also a

righteous nation?

5 Said he not unto me, She is my sister? and she, even she herself said, He is my bro-In the integrity of my heart, and innocency of my hands, have I done this.

6 And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also withheld thee from sinning against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

7 Now therefore restore the man his wife: for he is a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore

her not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that are thine.

8 Therefore Abimelech rose early in the ham, mocking. morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men Cast out this bond-woman and her son; for were sore afraid.

9 1 Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto him. What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offended thee, that thou hast Abraham's sight because of his son. brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not be grievous in thy sight because of the not to be done.

thing?

11 And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely the fear of God is not in this place; will I make a nation, because he is thy seed. and they will slay me for my wife's sake.

the daughter of my father, but not the daugh- water, and gave it unto Hagar, (putting it

me to wander from my father's house, that the wilderness of Beer-sheba. I said unto her, This is thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place tle, and she cast the child under one of the whither we shall come, say of me, He is my shrubs.

15 And Abimelech said, Behold, my land is before thee: dwell where it pleaseth thee.

16 And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand pieces of silver: behold, he is to thee a covering of the eyes, unto all that are with thee, and with all other. Thus she was reproved.

17 T So Abraham prayed unto God: and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maid-servants; and they bare children.

the wombs of the house of Abimelech because of Sarah, Abraham's wife.

CHAP. XXI.

ND the Lord visited Sarah as he had A said, and the LORD did unto Sarah as ran: and his mother took him a wife out of he had spoken.

2 For Sarah conceived, and bare Abra-

which God had spoken to him.

3 And Abraham called the name of his son is with thee in all that thou doest. that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, Isaac.

4 And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac, being eight days old, as God had command-

ed him.

5 And Abraham was a hundred years old when his son Isaac was born unto him.

6 ¶ And Sarah said, God hath made me to laugh, so that all that hear will laugh with me.

Abraham, that Sarah should have given children suck? for I haveborne hima son in his hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell

8 And the child grew, and was weaned: and Abraham made a great feast the same and gave them unto Abimelech; and both day that Isaac was weaned.

9 ¶ And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian, which she had borne unto Abra-

10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, the son of this bond-woman shall not be heir with my son, even with Isaac

11 And the thing was very grievous in

12 And God said unto Abraham, Let it lad, and because of thy bond-woman; in all 10 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, that Sarah hath said unto thee, hearken unto What sawest thou, that thou hast done this her voice; for in Isaac shall thy seed be called.

13 And also of the son of the bond-woman

d they will slay me for my wife's sake. 14 And Abraham rose up early in the 12 And yet indeed she is my sister: she is morning, and took bread and a bottle of ter of my mother; and she became my wife. on her shoulder,) and the child, and sent her 13 And it came to pass, when God caused away; and she departed, and wandered in

15 \ And the water was spent in the bot-

16 And she went, and sat her down over 14 ¶ And Abimelech took sheep, and oxen, against him a good way off, as it were a bowand men-servants, and women-servants, and shot; for she said, Let me not see the death gave them unto Abraham, and restored him of the child. And she sat over against him, Sarah his wife.

17 And God heard the voice of the lad: and the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? fear not; for God hath heard the

voice of the lad where he is.

18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thy hand; for I will make him a great nation.

19 And God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water: and she went and filled the 18 For the LORD had fast closed up all bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

20 And God was with the lad; and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderness, and be-

came an archer.

21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Pathe land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And it came to pass at that time, that ham a son in his old age, at the set time of Abimelech, and Phichol the chief captain of his host, spake unto Abraham, saying, God

23 Now therefore swear unto me here by God, that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son: but according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.

24 And Abraham said, I will swear.

25 And Abraham reproved Abunelech because of a well of water, which Abimelech's 7 And she said, Who would have said unto servants had violently taken away.

26 And Abimelech said, I wot not who me, neither yet heard I of it, but to-day.

27 And Abraham took sheep and oxen, of them made a covenant.

28 And Abraham set seven ewe-lambs of

the flock by themselves.

29 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What mean these seven ewe-lambs, which thou hast set by themselves?

30 And he said, For these seven ewe-lambs shall thou take of my hand, that they may be a witness unto me that I have digged this well.

31 Wherefore he called that place Beer-sheba; because there they sware both of them.

32 Thus they made a covenant at Beersheba: then Abimelech rose up, and Phichol the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines.

33 ¶ And Abraham planted a grove in Beer-sheba, and called there on the name of

the LORD, the everlasting God. 34 And Abraham sojourned in the Phili-

stines' land many days. CHAP. XXII.

ND it came to pass after these things, A that God did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham. And he said, Behold, here I am.

2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt-offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

3 ¶ And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his and Kemuel the father of Aram, son, and clave the wood for the burnt-offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of and Jidlaph, and Bethuel. which God had told him.

4 Then on the third day Abraham lifted

up his eyes, and saw the place afar off.

5 And Ahraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass, and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you.
6 And Abraham took the wood of the

burnt-offering, and laid it upon Isaac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife: and they went both of them together.

7 And Isaac spake unto Abraham his fa-ther, and said, My father. And he said, Here And he said, Behold the fire am I, my son. and the wood; but where is the lamb for a burnt-offering?

8 And Abraham said, My son, God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt-offering:

so they went both of them together.

9 And they came to the place which God nad told him of: and Abraham built an aitar there, and laid the wood in order; and bound Isaac his son, and laid him on the aitar upon the wood.

10 And Abraham stretched forth his hand,

and took the knife to slay his son.

11 \ And the angel of the Lord called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham,

Abraham, And he said. Here am I.

12 And he said, Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only for me to Ephron the son of Zohar, son, from me.

13 And Abraham lifted up his eves, and looked, and, behold, behind him a ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt-offering in the stead of his son.

14 And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovah-jireh: as it is said to this day, In the mount of the Lord it shall be seen.

15 ¶ And the angel of the LORD called unto Abraham out of heaven the second time,

16 And said, By myself have I sworn. saith the LORD; for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son;

17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea-shore; and thy seed shall pos-

sess the gate of his enemies:

18 And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obey-

ed my voice.

19 So Abraham returned unto his young men; and they rose up, and went together to Beer-sheba: and Abraham dwelt at Beer-

20 F And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Abraham, saving, Behold, Milcah, she hath also bornechildren unto thy brother Nahor;

21 Huz his first-born, and Buz his brother.

22 And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash.

23 And Bethuel begat Rebekah: these eight Milcah did bare to Nahor, Abraham's brother.

24 And his concubine, whose name was Reumah, she bare also Tebah, and Gaham, and Thahash, and Maachah

CHAP. XXIII.

ND Sarah was a hundred and seven and twenty years old: these were the years of the life of Sarah.

2 And Sarah died in Kirjath-arba: the same is Hebron in the land of Canaan : and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to

weep for her.

3 ¶ And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of Heth, saying,

4 I am a stranger and a sojourner with you: give me a possession of a burying-place with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.

5 And the children of Heth answered

Abraham, saying unto him, 6 Hear us, my lord: thou art a mighty prince among us; in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead : none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.

7 And Abraham stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the

children of Heth.

8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my for now I know that thou fearest God, seeing dead out of my sight, hear me, and entreat

9 That he may give me the cave of

end of his field: for as much money as it is thou that thou bring not my son thither again, worth he shall give it me, for a possession of 7 The Lord God of heaven, which took

a burying-place among you.

of Heth. And Ephron the Hittite answered me, and that sware unto me, saying, Unto Abraham in the andience of the children of thy seed will I give this land; he shall send Heth, even of all that went in at the gate of his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a his city, saying,

11 Nav. my lord, hear me : the field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it follow thee, then thou shalt be clear from this thee; in the presence of the sons of my mine oa h. only bring no my son thither again. people give I it thee : bury thy dead.

12 And Abraham bowed down himself thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to

before the people of the land.

13 And he spake unto Ephron, in the auif thou wilt give it, I pray thee, hear me: of me, and I will bury my dead there.

14 And Ephron answered Abraham, say-

ing unto him,

15 My lord, hearken unto me: the land is worth four hundred shekels of silver: what is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore

thy dead

16 And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron; and Abraham weighed to Ephron the silver which he had named in the audience of the sons of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver,

current money with the merchant.
17 And the field of Ephron, which was in Machpelah, which was before Mamre, the field, and the cave which was therein, and

18 Unto Abraham for a possession, in the presence of the children of Heth, before all

that went in at the gate of his city.

19 ¶ And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah, before Mamre: the same is Hebron in the wife of Nahor, Abraham's brother, with the land of Canaan.

20 And the field, and the cave that is therein, were made sure unto Abraham, for a possession of a burying-place, by the sons of

Heth.

CHAP. XXIV

ND Abraham was old, and well stricken said. Let me. I pray thee, drink a little wa-A in age: and the LORD had blessed Abraham in all things.

of his house, that ruled over all that he had,

LORD, the God of heaven, and the God of camels also, until they have done drinking. the earth, that thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell:

4 But thou shalt go unto my country, and

son Isaac.

5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land : must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest?

Machpelah, which he hath, which is in the | 6 And Abraham said unto him, Beware

me from my father's house, and from the 10 And Ephron dwelt among the children land of my kindred, and which spake unto wife unto my son from thence.

8 And if the woman will not be willing to

9 And the servant put his hand under the

him concerning that matter.

10 9 And the servant took ten camels, of dience of the people of the land, saying, But the camels of his master, and departed; (for all the goods of his master were in his I will give thee money for the field; take it hand;) and he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto the city of Nahor.

11. And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water, at the time of the evening, even the time that wo-

men go out to draw water.

12 And he said, O LORD God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham.

13 Behold, I stand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the

city come out to draw water:

14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall all the trees that were in the field, that were say, Drink; and I will give thy camels in all the borders round about, were made drink also : let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and thereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethuel, son of Milcah,

her pitcher upon her shoulder.

16 And the damsel was very fair to look upon, a virgin; neither had any man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up.

17 And the servant ran to meet her, and

ter of thy pitcher.

18 And she said, Drink, my lord: and 2 And Abraham said unto his eldest servant she hasted, and let down her pitcher upon

her hand, and gave him drink.

Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh; 19 And when she had done giving him 3 And I will make thee swear by the drink, she said, I will draw water for thy

20 And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw water, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man, wondering at her, held to my kindred, and take a wife unto my his peace, to wit whether the LORD had

made his journey prosperous, or not.

22 ¶ And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden ear-ring of half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten shekels weight of gold,

23 And said. Whose daughter art thou ? if now thou do prosper my way which I go tell me. I pray thee. Is there room in thy father's house for us to lodge in?

bare unto Nahor.

25 She said, moreover, unto him. We room to lodge in.

23 And the man bowed down his head, appointed out for my master's son.

and worshipped the Lord

to the house of my master's brethren.

23 And the dameel can and told them of

her mother's house these things.

his name was Laban; and Laban ran out drank, and she made the came is drink also.

unto the man, unto the well.

ear-ring, and branelets upon his sister's ter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Milcah gands, and when he heard the words of Rebekalt his sister, saying, Thus spake the man her face, and the bracelets upon her hands, unto me; thus he came unto the man; and, 45 And I bowed down my head, and worbeacks, he stood by the camels at the well.

the Long; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for brother's daughter unto his son.

the camels.

32 And the man came into the house : and provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet that were with Lim

eat: but he said. I will not eat, until I have good.

will mine errand. And he said, Speak on. 34 7 And he said, I am Abraham's servant.

35 And the Lord hath blessed my master greatly, and he is become great; and he hath gold, and men-servants, and maid-servants, ped the Lord, bowing himself to the earth, and camels, and asses.

to him bath he given all that he hath.

57 And my master made me swear, saythe daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell:

3: But thou shalt go unto my father's

uat. my son.

39 And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

fore whom I wait, will send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way: and thou shalt and inquire at her mouth take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house.

41 Then shalt thou be clear from this mine oath. when thou comest to my kindred; and

from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and 60 And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto

43 Behold, I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that when the vir-24 And she said unto him. I am the daugh- gin cometh forth to draw water, and I say ter of Bethuel the son of Milcan, which she to her, Give me. I pray thee, a little water

of thy pitcher to drink;

44 And she say to me, Both drink thou, have both straw and provender enough, and and I will also draw for thy camels : let the same be the woman whom the Lord hath

45 And before I had done speaking in 27 And he said. Blessed be the LORD God my heart, behold. Rebekah came forth of my master Abraham, who hath not left with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she destitute my master of his mercy and his went down unto the well and drew water; truth: I being in the way, the Load led me and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee.

46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said. Drink 2) And Relekali had a brother, and and I will give thy camels drick also: so I

47 And I asked her, and said, Whose 30 And it came to pass, when he saw the daughter art thou? And she said. The daughbare unto him : and I put the ear-ring upon

shipped the Lorn, and blessed the Lorn 31 And Le said. Come in the a classed of God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way, to take my master's

49 And now, if ye will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, and he ungirded his camels, and gave straw tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

50 Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said. The thing proceedeth from the 33 And there was set ment before him to LORD; we cannot speak unto thee bad or

51 Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the LORD hath spoken.

52 And it came to pass, that, when Abragiven him flocks, and herds, and silver, and ham's servant heard their words, he worship-

53 And the servant brought forth jewels of 36 And Sarah. my master's wife, bare a silver, and lewels of gold, and raiment, and son to my master when she was old; and ungaye them to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother precious things.

54 And they did eat and drink, he and the ing. Thru shalt not take a wife to my son of men that were with him, and tarried all night: and they rose up in the morning; and he said. Send me away unto my master. 55 And her brother and her mother said,

house, and to my kindred, and take a wife Let the damsel abide with us a few days, at

the least ten; after that she shall go.

56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the Lord hath prospered my way; 40 And be said unto me, The Lond, he send me away, that I may go to my master,

57 And they said, We will call the damsel,

50 And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And

she said, I will go. 59 And they sent away Rebekah their sisif they give not thee one, thou shalt be clear ter, and her nurse, and Abraham's servant,

and his men.

said, O Lord God of my master Abraham, her, Thou art our sister; be thou the mother

of thousands of millions, and let thy seed possess the gate of those which hate them.

61 ¶ And Rebekah arose, and her dam- Kedemah. sels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man; and the servant took Rebe-these are their names, by their towns, and by kah, and went his way.

62 \ And Isaac came from the way of the their nations. well Lahai-roi: for he dwelt in the south

country.

63 And Isaac went out to meditate in the field at the even-tide; and he lifted up his and was gathered unto his people. eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels were

when she saw Isaac, she lighted off the camel.

65 For she had said unto the servant, What man is this that walketh in the field Isaac, Abraham son: Abraham begat Isaac. to meet us? And the servant had said, It is covered herself.

66 And the servant told Isaac all things Laban the Syrian.

that he had done.

Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she be- was entreated of him, and Rebekah his wife came his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac conceived. was comforted after his mother's death.

CHAP. XXV.

her name was Keturah.

Shuah.

3 And Jokshan begat Sheba and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim, and Letushim, and Leummim.

4 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoch, and Abidah, and El-

5 1 And Abraham gave all that he had Esau.

unto Isaac.

which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, his name was called Jacob: and Isaac was and sent them away from Isaac his son (while threescore years old when she bare them. he yet lived) eastward, unto the east country.

Abraham's life which he lived, a hundred cob was a plain man, dwelling in tents.

threescore and fifteen years.

died in a good old age, an old man, and full

of years; and was gathered to his people.

9 And his sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of thee, with that same red pottage; for I am Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which faint: therefore was his name called Edom. is before Mamre;

10 The field which Abraham purchased birthright. of the sons of Heth: there was Abraham

buried, and Sarah his wife.

11 ¶ And it came to pass after the death right do to me? of Abraham, that God blessed his son Isaac: and Isaac dwelt by the well Lahai-roi.

12 \ Now these are the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, whom Hagar the

13 And these are the names of the sons of despised his birthright. Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: The first-born of Islumuel, Ne-bajoth; and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam, A sides the first famine that was in the

14 And Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa. 15 Hadar, and Tema, Jeiur, Naphish, and

16 These are the sons of Ishmael, and their castles; twelve princes according to

17 And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, a hundred and thirty and seven years: and he gave up the ghost, and died,

18 And they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur, that is before Egypt, as thou goest to-64 And Rebekah lifted up her eyes; and ward Assyria: and he died in the presence of all his brethren.

19 ¶ And these are the generations of

20 And Isaac was forty years old when he my master: therefore she took a vail, and took Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padan-aram, the sister to

21 ¶ And Isaac entreated the Lord for his 67 And Isaac brought her into his mother wife, because she was barren: and the LORD

22 And the children struggled together within her: and she said, If it be so, why am I THEN again Abraham took a wife, and thus? and she went to inquire of the Lord.

23 And the LORD said unto her, Two na-2 And she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, tions are in thy womb, and two manner of peoand Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and ple shall be separated from thy bowels: and the me people shall be stronger than the other people; and the elder shall serve the younger.

24 7 And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her

womb.

25 And the first came out red, all over like daah. All these were the children of Keturah. a hairy garment; and they called his name

26 And after that came his brother out, 6 But unto the sons of the concubines, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and

27 ¶ And the boys grew: and Esau was a 7 ¶ And these are the days of the years of cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Ja-

28 And Isaac loved Esau, because he did 8 Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and eat of his venison; but Rebekah loved Jacob.

29 ¶ And Jacob sod pottage: and Esau came from the field, and he was faint.

30 And Esausaid to Jacob, Feed me, I pray

31 And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy

32 And Esau said, Behold, I am at the point to die; and what profit shall this birth-

33 And Jacob said, Swear to me this day: and he sware unto him: and he sold his

birthright unto Jacob.

34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pot-Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto tage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, Abraham.

Thus Esau

CHAP. XXVI.

days of Abraham. And Isaac went unto Abimelech king of the Philistines unto Gerar. 2 ¶ And the Lord appeared unto him, of it Sitnah.

and said, Go not down into Egypt; dwell in the land which I shall tell thee of.

unto thy seed, I will give all these countries; room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the and I will perform the oath which I sware land. unto Abraham thy father:

4 And I will make thy seed to multiply as sheba. the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries: and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed;

5 Because that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, for my servant Abraham's sake. my statutes, and my laws.

6 ¶ And Isaac dwelt in Gerar.

7 And the men of the place asked him of his tent there: and there Isaac's servants dighis wife; and he said, She is my sister: for he feared to say, She is my wife; lest, said he, the men of the place should kill me for Rebekah; because she was fair to look upon.

8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Abimelech king of come ye to me, seeing ye hate me, and have the Philistines looked out at a window, and sent me away from you? saw, and, behold, Isaac was sporting with

Rebekah his wife.

Behold, of a surety she is thy wife; and how twixt us and thee, and let us make a cove-saidst thou, She is my sister? And Isaac said nant with thee; unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.

10 And Abimelech said, What is this thou have not touched thee, and as we have done hast done unto us? one of the people might unto thee nothing but good, and have sent lightly have lien with thy wife, and thou shouldest have brought guiltiness upon us.

11 And Abimelech charged all his people, saying, He that toucheth this man, or his did eat and drink.

wife, shall surely be put to death.

and the Lord blessed him.

13 And the man waxed great, and went for-

possession of herds, and great store of ser-junto him, We have found water

vants: and the Philistines envied him. 15 For all the wells which his father's servants had digged in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri filled them with earth.

16 And Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go from Elon the Hittite; ; for thou art much mightier than we.

17 And Isaac departed thence, and pitch- and to Rebekah. ed his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt

18 ¶ And Isaac digged again the wells of stopped them after the death of Abraham: to him, Behold, here am I. and he called their names after the names by which his father had called them.

19 And Isaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of springing water.

20 And the herdmen of Gerar did strive

with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water is Esek; because they strove with him.

21 And they digged another well, and strove for that also: and he called the name

22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove 3 Sojeurn in this land; and I will be with not: and he called the name of it Rehoboth; thee, and will bless thee: for unto thee, and and he said, For now the Lord hath made

23 ¶ And he went up from thence to Beer-

24 And the LORD appeared unto him the same night, and said, I am the God of Abraham thy father: fear not, for I am with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed,

25 And he builded an altar there, and called upon the name of the Lord, and pitched

ged a well.

26 ¶ Then Abimelech went to him, from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his friends, and Phichol the chief captain of his army.

27 And Isaac said unto them, Wherefore

28 And they said, We saw certainly that the LORD was with thee: and we said, Let 9 And Abimelech called Isaac, and said, there be now an oath betwixt us, even be-

29 That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we

30 And he made them a feast, and they

31 And they rose up betimes in the morn-12 Then Isnac sowed in that land, and ing, and sware one to another: and Isaac received in the same year a hundred-fold; sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.

32 And it came to pass the same day, that ward, and grew, until he became very great: Isaac's servants came and told him concern-14 For he had possession of flocks, and ing the well which they had digged, and said

33 And he called it Shebah: therefore the

name of the city is Beer-sheba unto this day. 34 ¶ And Esau was forty years old when the Hittite, and Bashemath the daughter of

35 Which were a grief of mind unto Isaac

CHAP. XXVII.

ND it came to pass, that when Isaac was A old, and his eyes were dim, so that he water which they had digged in the days of could not see, he called Esau his eldest son, Abraham his father; for the Philistines had and said unto him, My son. And he said un-

2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I

know not the day of my death.

3 Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and take me some venison;

4 And make me savoury meat, such as f ours: and he called the name of the well love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul may bless thee before I die.

5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake him, and he did eat; and he brought him to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field wine, and he drank.

to hunt for venison, and to bring it. 6 ¶ And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her

son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying,

7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the LORD, before my death.

8 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice, according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will' make them savoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth.

10 And thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, and that he may bless thee

before his death.

11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Esau my brother is a hairy man,

and I am a smooth man;

12 My father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring a curse upon me, and not a and brought it unto his father; and said unto blessing.

13 And his mother said unto him, Upon me be thy curse, my son; only obey my voice,

and go fetch me them.

14 And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother; and his mother made savoury meat, such as his father loved.

15 And Rebekah took goodly raiment of her eldest son Esau, which were with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son.

16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth

of his neck:

17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob.

18 ¶ And he came unto his father, and said, My father. And he said, Here am I;

who art thou, my son? 19 And Jacob said unto his father, I am Esau thy first-born; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me.

20 And Isaac said unto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the Lord thy God

brought it to me.

21 And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Esau or not.

22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.

23 And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's

hands. So he blessed him.

24 And he said, Art thou my very son

Esau? And he said, I am.

25 And he said, Bring it near to me, and may bless thee. And he brought it near to will I slay my brother Jacob.

26 And his father Isaac said unto him,

Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, the smell of my son is as the smell of a field which the LORD hath blessed:

28 Therefore God give thee of the dew of heaven, and the fatness of the earth, and plenty of corn and wine:

29 Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee: be lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: cursed be every one that curseth thee, and blessed be he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his bro-

ther came in from his hunting.

31 And he also had made savoury meat. his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me.
32 And Isaac his father said unto him,

Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son,

thy first-born, Esau.

33 And Isaac trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where is he that hath taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, and he shall be blessed.

34 And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me,

even me also. O my father!

35 And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing.

36 And he said, Is not he rightly named Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: he took away my birthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my bless-And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?

37 And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and with corn and wine have I sustained him: and what shall I do now unto thee, my son?

38 And Esau said unto his father. Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, even me also, O my father! And Esau lifted up

his voice, and wept.

39 And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, thy dwelling shall be the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above;

40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt sorve thy brother: and it shall come to pass, when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck.

11 ¶ And Esau hated Jacob, because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, The days I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul of mourning for my father are at hand; then

42 ¶ And these words of Esau her elder thy father, and the God of Isaac: the land son were told to Rebekah. And she sent and whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and called Jacob her younger son. and said unto to thy seed. him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth comfort himself, purposing to kill

43 Now therefore, my son, ohey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother, to shall all the families of the earth be blessed.

Haran:

44 And tarry with him a few days, until

thy brother's fury turn away :

45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him: then I will send and fetch thee from thence. Why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?

46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Heth: if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these which are of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

CHAP. XXVIII.

ND Isaac called Jacob, and blessed him. and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan.

2 Arise, go to Padan-aram, to the house of Bethuel thy mother's father, and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Laban

thy mother's brother.

3 And God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou

mayest be a multitude of people;

4 And give thee the blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit the land wherein thou art a stranger, which God gave unto Abraham.

5 And Isaac sent away Jacob: and he went to Padan-aram unto Laban, son of Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Jacob's

and Esau's mother.

6 T When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to Padan-aram, to take him a wife from thence; and that, as he blessed him, he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan;

7 And that Jacob obeyed his father and his

mother, and was gone to Padan-aram; 8 And Esau seeing that the daughters of

Canaan pleased not Isaac his father; 9 Then went Esau unto Ishmael, and took unto the wives which he had, Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael, Abraham's son, the sis-

ter of Nebajoth, to be his wife.

and went toward Haran.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set: and he took of the stones of that! place, and put them for his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep

And he dreamed, and behold, a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven; and behold the angels of God as-

cending and descending on it.

and said, I am the LORD God of Abraham kept them.

14 And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth; and thou shalt spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee, and in thy seed,

15 And, behold, I am with thee, and will keep thee in all places whither thou goest, and will bring thee again into this land; for I will not leave thee, until I have done that

which I have spoken to thee of.

16 ¶ And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is in this place, and I knew it not

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dread ful is this place! this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven.

18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillows, and set it up for a pillar, and pourled oil upon the top of it.

19 And he called the name of that place Beth-el: but the name of that city was called

Luz at the first.

20 ¶ And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on,

21 So that I come again to my father's house

in peace; then shall the LORD be my God: 22 And this stone, which I have set for a pillar, shall be God's house: and of all that thou shalt give me, I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

CHAP. XXIX.

THEN Jacob went on his journey, and came into the land of the people of the east.

2 And he looked, and behold, a well in the field, and, lo, there were three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone was upon the well's mouth.

3 And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in his place,

4 And Jacob said unto them, My brethren, whence be ye? And they said, Of Haran

5 And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor? And they said, We know him.

6 And he said unto them, Is he well? And 10 ¶ And Jacob went out from Beer-sheba, they said, He is well; and, behold, Rachel

his daughter cometh with the sheep.

7 And he said, Lo, it is yet high day, neither is it time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go and feed them.

8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and till they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we

water the sheep.

9 \ And while he yet spake with them, 13 And, behold, the Lord stood above it, Rachel came with her father's sheep; for she

Rachel, the daughter of Laban his mother's was barren. brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's

flock of Laban his mother's brother. 11 And Jacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up me

his voice, and wept.

: and she ran and told her father.

his house. And he told Laban all these things.

And he abode with left bearing. my bone and my flesh.

him the space of a month.

wages be?

16 And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder was Leah, and the name of

the younger was Rachel.

17 Leah was tender-eyed, but Rachel was womb:

beautiful and well favoured.

18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and said, I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter.

19 And Laban said, It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to

another man: abide with me.

20 And Jacob served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her

21 T And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I

may go in unto her.

men of the place, and made a feast.

23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her.

24 And Laban gave unto his daughter Leah, Zilpah his maid for a handmaid

25 And it came to pass, that, in the morning, behold, it was Leah: and he said to Laban. What is this thou hast done unto me did not I serve with thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me

in our country, to give the younger before his name Asher.

the first-born.

27 Fulfil her week, and we will give thee this also, for the service which thou shalt serve

with me yet seven other years.

28 And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week; and he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife also.

29 And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter. Billiah his handmaid to be her maid.

30 And he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than Leah, and served with him yet seven other years.

31 And when the LORD saw that Leah and said, Thou must come in unto me; for

10 And it came to pass, when Jacob saw was hated, he opened her womb: but Rachel

32 And Leah conceived, and bare a son: brother; that Jacob went near, and rolled the and she called his name Reuben: for she said, stone from the well's mouth, and watered the Surely the LORD hath looked upon my affliction; now therefore my husband will love

33 And she conceived again, and bare a 12 And Jacob told Rachel that he was her son; and said, Because the Lorp bath heard father's brother, and that he was Rebekah's that I was hated, he hath therefore given me this son also; and she called his name Simeon.

13 And it came to pass, when Laban 34 And she conceived again, and bare a son; heard the tidings of Jacob his sister's son, and said, Now this time will my husband be that he ran to meet him, and embraced joined unto me, because I have bornehim three him, and kissed him, and brought him to sons: therefore was his name called Levi.

35 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, Now will I praise the LORD: 14 And Laban said to him. Surelythou art therefore she called his name Judah, and

CHAP. XXX.

15 ¶ And Laban said unto Jacob, Because A ND when Rachel saw that she bare Jacob thou art my brother, shouldest thou therefore A no children, Rachel envied her sister; serve me for nought? tell me, what shall thy and said unto Jacob, Give me children, or else I die.

2 And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, Am I in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the

3 And she said, Behold my maid Bilhah, go in unto her; and she shall bear upon my knees, that I may also have children by her.

4 And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife; and Jacob went in unto her.

5 ¶ And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob

6 And Rachel said, God hath judged me. and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name Dan. 7 And Bilhah, Rachel's maid, conceived

again, and bare Jacob a second son.

8 And Rachel said, With great wrestlings

22 And Laban gathered together all the have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name Naphtali.

9 ¶ When Leah saw that she had left bearing, she took Zilpah her maid, and gave her

Jacob to wife.

10 And Zilpah, Leah's maid, bare Jacob a son.

11 And Leah said, A troop cometh: and she called his name Gad.

12 And Zilpah, Leah's maid, bare Jacob a second son

13 And Leah said, Happy am I, for the 26 And Laban said, It must not be so done daughters will call me blessed; and she called

> 14 ¶ And Reuben went, in the days of wheat-harvest, and found mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes.

15 And she said unto her, Is it a small matter that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to-night for thy son's mandrakes.

16 And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him,

drakes. And he lav with her that night.

17 ¶ And God hearkened unto Leah, and

18 And Leah said. God hath given me my and pilled white streaks in them, and made hire, because I have given my maiden to my the white appear which was in the rods. husband: and she called his name Issachar.

Jacob the sixth son

with a good dowry, new will my husband drink. dwell with me, because I have borne him six sons: and she called his name Zebulun.

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, speckled and spotted.

and called her nar Dinan.

hearkened to her, and opened her womb.

23 And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away my reproach.

24 And she called his name Joseph; and said, The Lord shall add to me another son.

ban. Send me away, that I may go unto rods. mine own place, and to my country.

for whom I have served thee, and let me and the stronger Jacob's. go; for thou knowest my service which I have done thee

27 And Laban said unto him, I pray thee, men-servants, and camels, and asses. if I have found favour in thine eyes, tarry: for I have learned by experience that the LORD hath blessed me for thy sake.

and I will give it.

29 And he said unto him. Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle Laban, and, behold, it was not toward him was with me

30 For it was little which thou hadst before I came, and it is now increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee since kindred; and I will be with thee my coming: and now, when shall I provide for mine own house also?

31 And he said, What shall I give thee :

will again feed and keep thy flock.

32 I will pass through all thy flock to-day. removing from thence all the speckled and have served your father. spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among mong the goats; and of such shall be my fered him not to hurt me. hire

not speckled and spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be of your father, and given them to me. counted stolen with me.

might be according to thy word.

that were ring-streaked and spotted, and all ring-streaked, speckled, and grizzled. the she-goats that were speckled and spotted, and every one that had some white in it, and a dream, saving, Jacob: And I said, Here all the brown among the sheep, and gave am I. them into the hand of his sons.

surely I have hired thee with my son's man-thimself and Jacob and Jacob fed the rest of Laban's flocks

37 ¶ And Jacob took nim rods of green she conceived, and bare Jacob the fifth son. poplar, and of the hazel and chesnut tree,

38 And he set the rods which he had pilled 19 And Leah conceived again, and bare before the flocks in the gutters in the watercob the sixth son. before the flocks in the gutters in the watering-troughs, when the flocks came to drink, 20 And Leah said, God hath endowed me that they should conceive when they came to

> 39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle ring-streaked,

40 And Jacob did separate the lambs, and 22 9 And God remembered Rachel, and God set the faces of the ficeks toward the ringstreaked, and all the brown in the flock of Laban; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Laban's cattle.

41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid 25 \ And it came to pass, when Rachel the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the had borne Joseph, that Jacob said unto La gutters, that they might conceive among the

But when the cattle were feeble, he put 26 Give me my wives and my children, them not in so the feebler were Laban's,

43 And the man increased exceedingly, and had much cattle, and maid-servants, and

CHAP XXXI.

AND he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that 28 And he said. Appoint me thy wages, was our father's; and of that which was our father's hath he gotten all this glory.

2 And Jacob beheld the countenance of

as before.

3 I And the Lord said unto Jacob, Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy

4 And Jacob sent and called Rachel and

Leah to the field unto his flock,

5 And said unto them, I see your father's And Jacob said. Thou shalt not give me any countenance, that it is not toward me as be-If then wilt do this thing for me, I fore: but the God of my father hath been with me.

6 And ye know, that with all my power I

7 And your father hath deceived me, and the sheep, and the spotted and speckled a-changed my wages ten times: but God suf-

8 If he said thus, The speckled shall be thy 33 So shall my righteousness answer for wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: me in time to come, when it shall come for and if he said thus, The ring-streaked shall be my hire before thy face every one that is thy hire; then bare all the cattle ring-streaked.

9 Thus God hath taken away the cattle

10 And it came to pass, at the time that 34 And Laban said, Behold, I would it the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the 35 And he removed that day the he-goats rams which leaped upon the cattle were

Il And the angel of God spake unto me in

12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes and 36 And he set three days' journey betwixt see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle

I have seen all that Laban deeth unto thee. | daughters from me.

thy kindred

14 And Rachel and Leah answered and heritance for us in our father's house?

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? went he out of Leah's tent, and entered into for he hath sold us, and hath quite devoured Rachel's tent also our money.

children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do.

17 ¶ Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons

and his wives upon camels :

18 And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in Padan-aram, for to go to Isaac his father in the ban, What is my trespass? what is my sin, land of 'anaan

19 And Laban went to shear his sheep:

20 And Jacob stole away unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that both. he fled.

rose up, and passed over the river, and set his cast their young, and the rams of thy flock face toward the mount Gilead.

22 ¶ And it was told Laban, on the third

day, that Jacob was fled

23 And he took his brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days journey; and day, or stolen by night. they overtook him in the mount Gilead.

24 And God came to Laban the Syrian in a dream by night, and said unto him, Take heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad.

25 ¶ Then Laban evertook Jacob. Now Jacob bad pitched his tent in the mount and Laban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gilead.

ters, as captives taken with the sword?

27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly. and steal away from me, and didst not tell Jacob, These daughters are my daughters, me, that I might have sent thee away with and these children are my children, and these mirth, and with songs, with tabret, and with cattle are my cattle, and all that thou seest is

sons and my daughters? thou hast now done they have borne?

foolishly in so doing

hurt : but the God of your father spake unto witness between me and thee. me yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad. for a pillar.
30 And now, though thou wouldest needs 46 And Ja

be gone, because thou sore longedstafter thy er stones; and they took stones, and made a father's house, yet wherefore hast thou stolen heap; and they did eat there upon the heap.

my gods?

31 ¶ And Jacob answered and said to Labut Jacob called it Galeed. ban, Because I was afraid: for I said, Per- 48 And Laban said, This heap is a wit

are ring-streaked, speckled, and grizzled: for adventure thou wouldest take by force thy

13 I am the God of Beth-el, where thou 32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, anointedst the pillar, and where thou yow-let him not live: before our brethren, discern edst a vow unto me : now arise, get thee out thou what is thine with me, and take it to from this land, and return unto the land of thee. For Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them.

33 And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and said unto him, Is there yet any portion or in-|into Leah's tent, and into the two maid-servants' tents; but he found them not.

34 Now Rachel had taken the images, 16 For all the riches which God hath ta- and put them in the camel's furniture, and ken from our father, that is ours, and our sat upon them. And Laban searched all the tent, but found them not.

> 35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I cannot rise up before thee; for the custom of women is upon me. And he searched, but found not the images.

> 36 T And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and said to Lathat thou hast so hotly pursued after me?

37 Whereas thou hast searched all my stuff, and Rachel had stolen the images that were what hast thou found of all thy householdstuff? set it here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us

38 This twenty years have I been with 21 So he fled with all that he had: and he thee; thy ewes and thy she-goats have not have I not eaten.

39 That which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee, I have the loss of it : of my hand didst thou require it, whether stolen by

4) Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus have I been twenty years in thy house: I served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle; and thou hast changed my wages ten times 12 Except the God of my father, the God

of Abraham, and the Fear of Isaac, had 23 And Laban said to Jacob, What hast been with me, surely thou hadst sent me thou done, that thou hast stolen away unaway now empty. God hath seen mine afflication, and the labour of my hands, and rebusing the sent me thou hadst sent me thou done, that thou hast stolen away my daughtion, and the labour of my hands, and rebusing the sent me thou hadst sent me away now empty.

ked thee yesternight.

43 ¶ And Laban answered and said unto mine: and what can I do this day unto these 28 And hast not suffered me to kiss my my daughters, or unto their children which

14 Now therefore come thou, let us make 29 It is in the power of my hand to do you a covenant, I and thou; and let it be for a

45 And Jacob took a stone, and set it up

46 And Jacob said unto his brethren, Gath-

47 And Laban called it Jegar-sahadatha;

ness between me and thee this day. fore was the name of it called Galeed:

49 And Miznah: for he said. The LORD absent one from another.

50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if tude thou shalt take other wives besides my daughters, no man is with us; see, God is witness and took of that which came to his hand a

betwixt me and thee.

51 And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold this pillar, which I have goats two hundred ewes and twenty rams, cast betwixt me and thee;

be witness, that I will not pass over this heap and ten foals. to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm,

Nahor, the God of their father, judge be-And Jacob sware by the Fear of

his father Isaac

54 Then Jacob offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread. and they did eat bread, and tarried all night these before thee?

in the mount.

55 And early in the morning, Laban rese up, and kissed his sons and his daughters. and blessed them : and Laban departed, and returned unto his place.
('HAP, XXXII.

ND Jacob went on his way, and the angels of God met him

And when Jacob saw them, he said.

of that place Mahanaim. 3 ¶ And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother, unto the land of

Seir, the country of Edom.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye speak unto my lord Esau; Thy servant Jacob saith thus. I have sojourned with Laban, and stayed there until now ;

5 And I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and men-servants, and women-servarts: and I have sent to tell my lord, that I may find

grace in thy sight.

6 ¶ And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau.

tressed: and he divided the people that was with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the breaketh. camels, into two bands;

8 And said, If Esau come to the one company and smite it, then the other company

which is left shall escape.

9 7 And Jacob said, O God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, the LORL which saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee :

mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant : for with my staff I passed over this Jordan, and now I Peniel: for I have seen God face to face,

am become two bands.

11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand

There- I fear him, lest he will come and smite me. and the mother with the children.

12 And thou saidst, I will surely do thee watch between me and thee, when we are good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multi

13 ¶ And he lodged there that same night. present for Esau his brother:

14 Two hundred she goats and twenty he-

15 Thirty milch-camels with their colts. 5? This heap be witness, and this pillar forty kine and ten bulls, twenty she-asses

16 And he delivered them into the hand of his servants, every drove by themselves; and 53 The God of Abraham, and the God of said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove.

> 17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose art thou? and whither goest thou? and whose are

13 Then thou shalt say, They be thy servant Jacob's; it is a present sent unto my lord Esau : and, behold, also he is behind us.

19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saving, On this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when we find him.

20 And say ve moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he said, I will This is God's host: and he called the name appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face:

peradventure he will accept of me.

21 So went the present over before him; and himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two women-servants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford Jab-

23 And he took them, and sent them over

the brook, and sent over that he had.

24 ¶ And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day.

25 And when he saw that he prevailed not and also be cometh to meet thee, and four against him, he touched the hollow of his hundred men with him.

7 Then Jacob was greatly afraid, and disout of joint, as he wrestied with him.

26 And he said, Let me go, for the day And he said, I will not let thee

go, except thou bless me.

27 And he said unto him, What is thy

name? And he said, Jacob.

28 And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed.

29 And Jacob asked him, and said. Tell me, I pray thee thy name. And he said, Where-10 I am not worthy of the least of all the fore is it that thou dost ask after my name?

And he blessed him there. 30 And Jacob called the name of the place

and my life is preserved. 31 T And as he passed over Penuel the sun

of my brother, from the hand of Esau , for rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh,

of the sinew which shrank, which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the sinew that shrank.

CHAP XXXIII.

ND Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold. Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Leah. and unto Rachel, and unto the two handmaids.

2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children the daughters of the land. after, and Rachel and Joseph hindermost

bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.

braced him, and fell on his neck, and kissed sel, and spake kindly unto the damsel.

him: and they wept.

5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women, and the children, and said, Who are those with thee? And he said, The children which God hath graciously given thy servant.

6 Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed them-

7 And Leah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves; and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves.

3 And he said. What meanest thou by all this drove which I met? And he said, These are to find grace in the sight of my lord

9 And Esau said. I have enough my brother; keep that thou hast unto thyself.

10 And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand; for therefore ! have seen thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me.

brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have enough.

And he urged him, and he took it.

12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee.

13 And he said unto him. My lord knoweth that the children are tender, and the and I will give according as ye shall say unflocks and herds with young are with me; and if men should overdrive them one day, all the flock will die.

14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant; and I will lead on softly, according as the cattle that gooth before me.

come unto my lord unto Seir.

15 And Esan said, Let me now leave with thee some of the folk that are with me. he said, What needeth it? let me find grace in the sight of my lord.

16 So Esau returned that day on his way

unto Seir.

17 T And Jacob journeyed to Succoth, and built him a house, and made booths for his eattle: therefore the name of the place is called Succoth.

32 Therefore the children of Israel eat not, of Shechem, which is in the land of Canaan, when he came from Padan-aram, and pitch ed his tent before the city.

19 And he bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of Hamor, Shechem's father, for a hundred pieces of money.

20 And he erected there an altar, and call-

ed it El-elohe-Israel.

CHAP. XXXIV.

ND Dinah the daughter of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob, went out to see

2 And when Shechem the son of Hamor 3 And he passed over before them, and the Hivite, prince of the country, saw her, he took her, and lay with her, and defiled her.

3 And his soul clave unto Dinah, the 4 And Esau ran to meet him, and em-daughter of Jacob; and he loved the dam-

4 I And Shechem spake unto his father Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife.

5 And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter: (now his sons were with his cattle in the field;) and Jacob held his peace until they were come.

6 And Hamor the father of Shechem went

out unto Jacob to commune with him.

And the sons of Jacob came out of the field when they heard it: and the men were grieved, and they were very wroth, because he had wrought folly in Israel, in lying with Jacob's daughter; which thing ought not to be done

8 And Har communed with them, saying. The soul of my son Shechem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him

to wife.

And make ye marriages with us, and give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with us: and the 11 Take, I pray thee, my blessing that is land shall be before you; dwell and trade ye therein, and get you possessions therein.

11 And Sheehem said unto her father, and unto her brethren, Let me find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give.

12 Ask me never so much dowry and gift, to me : but give me the damsel to wife

13 ¶ And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Hamor his father deceitfully, and Because he had defiled Dinah their

14 And they said unto them, We cannot and the children be able to endure, until I do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised: for that were a reproach un-

15 But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we be, that every male of

you be circumcised;

16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us; and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our

18 I And Jacob came to Shalem, a city daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hamor, and gods which were in their hand, and all their Shechem, Hamor's son.

the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's Shechem. daughter; and he was more honourable than all the house of his father.

came unto the gate of their city, and com- the sons of Jacob. muned with the men of their city, saying,

therefore let them dwell in the land, and and all the people that were with him. trade therein; for the land, behold, it is large to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.

22 Only herein will the men consent unto every male among us be circumcised, as an oak and the name of it was called Allon

they are circumcised.

23 Shall not their cattle, and their substance, and every beast of theirs, be ours? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.

gate of his city; and every male was circum- and he called his name Israel. cised, all that went out of the gate of his city.

when they were sore, that two of the sons of and a company of nations, shall be of thee, Jacob, Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brethren, and kings shall come out of thy loins: took each man his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew all the males.

his son with the edge of the sword; and took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went out.

27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain. and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister.

28 They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which was in the city, and that which was in the field.

29 And all their wealth, and all their little

spoiled even all that was in the house

30 ¶ And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, Ye have troubled me, to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, the Canaanites and the Perizzites; and I Fear not; thou shalt have this son also. being few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house.

31 And they said. Should he deal with our

sister as with a harlot?
CHAP. XXXV. ND God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up there an altar unto God, that appeared unto day thee when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother.

Then Jacob said unto his household,

clean, and change your garments :

3 And let us arise, and go up to Beth-el; and I will make there an altar unto God, first-born, and Simeon, and Levi, and Juwho answered me in the day of my distress, dah, and Issachar, and Zebulun. and was with me in the way which I went.

4 And they gave unto Jacob all the strange jamin

ear-rings which were in their ears; and Ja-19 And the young man deferred not to do cob hid them under the oak which was by

5 And they journeyed: and the terror of God was upon the cities that were round 20 ¶ And Hamor and Shechem his son about them, and they did not pursue after

6 ¶ So Jacob came to Luz, which is in 21 These men are peaceable with us, the land of Canaan, (that is, Beth-el,) he,

7 And he built there an altar, and called enough for them : let us take their daughters the place El-beth-el; because there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother

8 ¶ But Deborah, Rebekah's nurse, died, us for to dwell with us, to be one people, if and she was buried beneath Beth el under

backuth

9 ¶ And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of Padan-aram, and blessed him.

10 And God said unto him, Thy name is 24 And unto Hamor, and unto Shechem Jacob: thy name shall not be called any his son, hearkened all that went out of the more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name;

11 And God said unto him, I am God Al-25 \ And it came to pass on the third day, mighty; be fruitful and multiply: a nation,

12 And the land which I gave Abraham and Isaac, to thee will I give it, and to thy

26 And they slew Hamor and Shechem seed after thee will I give the land.

13 And God went up from him in the

place where he talked with him.

14 % And Jacob set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, even a pillar of stone; and he poured a drink-offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

13 And Jacob called the name of the place

where God spake with him, Beth-el.

16 ¶ And they journeyed from Beth-el ones, and their wives took they captive, and and there was but a little way to come to Ephrath: and Rachel travailed, and she had hard labour

17 And it came to pass, when she was in

18 And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died,) that she called his name Ben-oni: but his father called him Benjamin.

19 And Rachel died, and was buried in the way to Ephrath, which is Beth-lehem.

30 And Jacob set a pillar upon her grave: A to Beth-el, and dwell there; and make that is the pillar of Rachel's grave unto this

21 And Israel journeyed, and spread his

tent beyond the tower of Edar. 22 ¶ And it came to pass, when Israel and to all that were with him, Put away the dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and lav strange gods that are among you, and be with Bilhah his father's concubine: and Israel heard it. Now the sons of Jacob were twelve.

23 The sons of Leah; Reuben, Jacob's

24 The sons of Rachel; Joseph and Ben

maid: Dan and Naphtali.

26 And the sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid: Gad and Asher. of Jacob, which were born to him in Padanaram

27 And Jacob came unto Isaac his fa- the sons of Bashemath, Esau's wife. ther unto Manne, unto the city of Arbah, (which is Hebron.) where Abraham and Esau's wife; duke Jeush, duke Jaalam, duke Isaac sojourned.

28 ¶ And the days of Isaac were a hun-

dred and fourscore years.

25 And Isaac gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his people, being old and full of days; and his sons Esau and Jacob buried him

CHAP, XXXVI.

TOW these are the generations of Esau, These are the dukes of the Horites, the chil-

who is Edom.

2 Esau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan; Adah the daughter of Elon the Hit- and Heman : and Lotan's sister was Timna. tite, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite;

3 And Bashemath, Ishmael's daughter, and Onam.

sister of Nebajoth.

4 And Adah bare to Esau, Eliphaz; and

Bashemath bare Reuel .

5 And Aholibamah bare Jeush, and Jaa- he fed the asses of Libeon his father. lam, and Korah These are the sons of Esan. which were born unto him in the land of Canaan.

6 ¶ And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts. and all his substance which he had got in the land of Canaan, and went into the country from the face of his brother Jacob.

7 For their tiches were more than that and Aran. they might dwell together; and the land wherein they were strangers could not bear

them because of their cattle.

8 Thus dwelt Esau in mount Seir: Esau is Edom.

9 ¶ And these are the generations of Esau, the father of the Edomites, in mount Seir.

10 These are the names of Esau's sons; Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau; Reuel the son of Bashemath the wife of Esau.

11 And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, Zenho, and Gatam, and Kenaz.

12 And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz, Esau's son; and she bare to Eliphaz, Amalek: these were the sons of Adah, Esau's wife

hath, and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah: these were the sons of Bashemath, Esau's name of his city was Avith.

wife.

14 And these were the sons of Aholibamah, rekah reigned in his stead. the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon. Esau's wife; and she bare to Esau, both by the river reigned in his stead. Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah,

15 These were dukes of the sons of son of Achbor reigned in his stead.

Zepho, duke Kenaz,

These are the dukes that came of tred, the daughter of Mezahab. Anialek.

25 And the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's hand- Eliphaz, in the land of Edom: these were the sons of Adah.

17 And these are the son's of Reuel. Esau's These are the sons son: duke Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Sham mah, duke Mizzah. These are the dukes that came of Reuel in the land of Edom: these are

> 18 And these are the sons of Aholibamah. Korah: these were the dukes that came of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah, Esau's wife.

19 These are the son's of Esau, (who is

Edom,) and these are their dukes.

20 These are the sons of Seir the Horite. who inhabited the land; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah,

21 And Dishen, and Ezer, and Dishan.

dren of Seir in the land of Edom.

22 And the children of Lotan were Hori.

23 And the children of Shobal were these; Alvan, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shepho.

24 And these are the children of Zibeon: both Ajah, and Anah: this was that Anah that found the mules in the wilderness, as

25 And the children of Anah were these; Dishon, and Aholibamah the daughter of

Anah.

26 And these are the children of Dishon: Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Che-

27 The children of Ezer are these: Bilhan, and Laavan, and Akan

28 The children of Dishan are these: Uz. 23 These are the dukes that came of the

Horites; duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah, 30 Duke Dishon, duke Ener, duke Dishan.

These are the dukes that came of Hori,

among their dukes in the land of Seir.

31 ¶ And these are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned

any king over the children of Israel. 32 And Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom and the name of his city was Dinhabah.

33 And Bela died; and Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead.

34 And Jobab died; and Husham of the land of Temani reigned in his stead.

35 And Husham died; and Hadad the 13 And these are the sons of Reuel; Na- son of Bedad, (who smote Midian in the field of Moab,) reigned in his stead: and the

36 And Hadad died; and Samlah of Mas-

37 And Samlah died: and Saul of Reho-

38 And Saul died; and Baal-hanan the

Esau; the sons of Eliphaz, the first-born son 39 And Baal-hanan the son of Achbor of Esau; duke Teman duke Omar, duke died; and Hadar reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pau; and his wife's 16 Duke Korah, duke Gatam, and duke name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Ma-

49 And these are the names of the dukes hold, he was wandering in the field: and the that came of Esau, according to their fami-man asked him, saying, What seekest thou? lies, after their places, by their names; duke Timpah, duke Alvah, duke Jetheth,

41 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke

42 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mib- Dothan.

43 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These be the dukes of Edom. according to their habi-tations in the land of their possession: he is spired against him to slay him. Esau, the father of the Edomites.

CHAP. XXXVII.

ND Jacob dwelt in the land wherein his

seph, being seventeen years old was feeding dreams. the flock with his brethren; and the lad was with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons ered him out of their hands; and said, Let of Zilpah, his father's wives: and Joseph us not kill him. brought unto his father their evil report

children, because he was the son of his old the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; age: and he made uim a coat of many colours. I that he might rid him out of their hands, to

4 And when his brethren saw that their deliver him to his father again. father loved him more than all his brethren. they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

5 1 And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told it his brethren: and they hated him

6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you. this dream which I have dreamed .

my sheaf.

8 And his brethren said unto him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him conceal his blood? yet the more for his dreams, and for his words.

and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I for he is our brother, and our flesh: and his have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, brethren were content. the sun, and the moon, and the eleven stars,

made obeisance to me.

said unto him, What is this dream that thou they brought Joseph into Egypt. hast dreamed 2 Shall I, and thy mother, and thy brethren, indeed come to bow down our-land, behold, Joseph was not in the pit: and selves to thee to the earth .

11 And his brethren envied him; but his father observed the saying

12 ¶ And his brethren went to feed their I go?

father's flock in Shechem.

thy brethren feed the flock in Shechem? Come, and I will send thee unto them. And ne said to him. Here am I.

see whether it be well with thy brethren, and be thy son's coat or no. well with the flocks; and bring me word

Hebron, and he came to Shechem. 15 And a certain man found him, and, be- 34 And Jacob rent his clothes, and put

16 And he said. I seek my brethren: teil me, I pray thee, where they feed their flocks.

17 And the man said, They are departed hence: for I heard them say, Let us go to And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in Dothan.

18 ¶ And when they saw him afar off, even

19 And they said one to another, Behold.

this dreamer cometh.

20 Come now therefore, and let us slav father was a stranger, in the land of him and cast him into some pit, and we will say. Some evil beast hath devoured him: These are the generations of Jacob. Jo- and we shall see what will become of his

21 And Reuben heard it, and he deliv-

22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no 3 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his blood, but cast him into this pit that is in

23 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stripped Joseph out of his coat, his coat of manu

colours, that was on him;

24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit: and the pit was empty, there was no

water in it.

25 And they sat down to eat bread: and 7 For, behold we were binding sheaves they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and al-behold, a company of Ishm elites came from so stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves Gilead, with their came's bearing spicery, stood round about, and made obeisance to and balm and myrrh, going to carry it down to Egypt.

26 And Judah said unto his brethren, What profit is it if we slay our brother, and

27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ish-9 1 And he dreamed yet another dream, maelites, and let not our hand be upon him;

28 Then there passed by Midianites, merchant-men; and they drew and lifted up 10 And he told it to his father, and to his Joseph out of the pit, and sold Joseph to the brethren; and his father rebuked him, and Ishmaelites for twenty nieces of silver: and

29 ¶ And Reuben returned unto the pit;

he rent his clothes.

30 And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child is not; and I, whither shall

31 And they took Joseph's coat, and kill-13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not ed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood:

32 And they sent the coat of many colours, and they brought it to their father; and said, 14 And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, This have we found: know now whether it

33 And he knew it, and said, It is my son's again. So he sent him out of the vale of coat: an evil beast hath devoured him: Joseph is without doubt rent in pieces.

sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his

son many days.

35 And all his sons, and all his daughters, rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted: and he said, For I will go down into the grave unto my son mourning. Thus bracelets, and thy staff that is in thy hand: his father wept for him

36 And the Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh's, and

captain of the guard.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

ND it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and turned in to a certain Adullamite, whose name was Hirah.

2 And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain (anaanite, whose name was Shuah; and he took her, and went in unto her.

3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and no harlot in this place.

he called his name Er

son; and she called his name Onan.

5 And she yet again conceived, and bare was at Chezib when she bare him.

6 I And Judah took a wife for Er his first-

born, whose name was Tamar.

7 And Er, Judah's first-born, was wicked in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD slew him

8 And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto and let her be burnt. thy brother's wife, and marry her, and raise

up seed to thy brother.

be his: and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother.

10 And the thing which he did displeased the LORD: wherefore he slew him also

11 Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter-in-law, Remain a widow at thy father's house till Shelah my son be grown: (for he said, Lest peradventure he die also, as his brethren did.) in her father's house.

of Shuah, Judah's wife, died; and Judah was comforted, and went up unto his sheep- hand, that, behold, his brother came out; and

the Adullamite.

13 And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold, thy father-in-law goeth up to Timnath to

shear his sheep

14 And she put her widow's garments off from her, and covered her with a vail, and wrapped herself, and sat in an open place, which is by the way to Timnath: for she saw that Shelah was grown, and she was not giv- tain of the guard, an Egyptian, bought him en unto him to wife.

15 When Judah saw her, he thought her to be a harlot; because she had covered her face.

16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in house of his master the Egyptian. anto thee; (for he knew not that she was his thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto he did to prosper in his hand. ing?

17 And he said, I will send thee a kid from the flock. And she said, Wilt thou give me a pledge till thou send it?

18 And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? and she said, Thy signet, and thy and he gave it her, and came in unto her. and she conceived by him.

19 And she arose, and went away, and laid by her vail from her, and put on the gar-

ments of her widowhood

20 And Judah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receive his pledge from the woman's hand; but he found her not.

21 Then he asked the men of that place, saying, Where is the harlot that was openly by the way-side? And they said, There was

22 And he returned to Judah, and said, I 4 And she conceived again, and bare a cannot find her; and also the men of the place said, that there was no harlot in this place.

23 And Judah said, Let her take it to her. a son; and called his name Shelah: and he lest we be shamed: behold, I sent this kid,

and thou hast not found her.

24 ¶ And it came to pass, about three months after, that it was told Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter-in-law bath played the harlot; and also, behold she is with child by whoredom. And Judah said, Bring her forth,

25 When she was brought forth, she sent to her father-in-law, saying, By the man 9 And Onan knew that the seed should not whose these are, am ! with child: and she said, Discern, I pray thee. whose are these,

the signet, and bracelets, and staff. 26 And Judah acknowledged them, and

said. She hath been more righteous than 1; because that I gave her not to Shelah my son: and he knew her again no more.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins were in her

womb.

28 And it came to pass, when she travail-And I amar went and dwelt ed, that the one put out his hand; and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a 12 ¶ And in process of time, the daughter scarlet thread, saying, This came out first.

29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his shearers to Timnath, he and his friend Hirah she said, How hast thou broken forth? this breach be upon thee: therefore his name was called Pharez.

> 30 And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand;

and his name was called Zarah.

CHAP. XXXIX.

ND Joseph was brought down to Egypt; A and Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh, capof the hands of the Ishmaelites, which had brought him down thither.

2 And the LORD was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the

3 And his master saw that the LORD was Thughter-in-law.) And she said, What wilt with him, and that the Lord made all that

4 And Joseph found grace in his sight, and

he served him: and he made him overseer to Joseph's hand all the prisoners that were over his house, and all that he had he put in the prison; and whatsoever they did there,

into his hand.

5 And it came to pass, from the time that he had made him overseer in his house, and any thing that was under his hand; because over all that he had, that the LORD blessed the LORD was with him, and that which he the Egyptian's house for Joseph's sake; and did, the Lord made it to prosper. the blessing of the LORD was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field.

hand; and he knew not aught he had, save his baker had offended their lord the king of the bread which he did eat : and Joseph was Egypt.

a goodly person, and well-favoured.

7 1 And it came to pass after these things his officers, against the chief of the butlers, that his master's wife cast her eves upon Jo- and against the chief of the bakers.

seph; and she said, Lie with me.

ter's wife, Behold, my master wotteth not what is with me in the house, and he hath committed all that he hath to my hand:

9 There is none greater in this house than they continued a season in ward.

1; neither hath he kept back any thing from 5 1 And they dreamed a dreamed a against God?

10 And it came to pass, as she spake to Jo- of Egypt, which were bound in the prison. seph day by day, that he hearkened not unto

her, to he by her, or to be with her.

11 And it came to pass about this time, that Joseph went into the house to do his business; and there was none of the men of the house there within.

12 And she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me : and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out.

13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was you.

fled forth,

14 That she called unto the men of her Joseph, and said unto him, In my dream, house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he behold, a vine was before me; hath brought in a Hebrew unto us to mock us; he came in unto me to lie with me, and and it was as though it budded, and her I cried with a loud voice:

15 And it came to pass, when he heard that brought forth ripe grapes : I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left

out.

16 And she laid up his garment by her un-raoh's hand.

til his lord came home.

these words, saying, The Hebrew servant, three days. which thou hast brought unto us, came in tuito me to mock me:

me, and fled out.

19 And it came to pass, when his master servant to me; that his wrath was kindled.

20 And Joseph's master took him, and put the prison.

21 1 But the Lord was with Joseph, and shewed him mercy, and gave him favour in terpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, the sight of the keeper of the prison.

22 And the keeper of the prison committed three white baskets on my head.

he was the doer of it 23 The keeper of the prison looked not to

CHAP. XL.

ND it came to pass after these things, 6 And he left all that he had in Joseph's A that the butler of the king of Egypt and

And Pharaoh was wroth against two of

3 And he put them in ward in the house 8 But he refused; and said unto his mas- of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Joseph was bound.

> 4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he served them; and

5 ¶ And they dreamed a dream both of me, but thee, because thou art his wife: how them, each man his dream in one night, each then can I do this great wickedness, and sin man according to the interpretation of his dream; the butler and the baker of the king

> 6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and, be-

hold, they were sad.

7 And he asked Pharaoh's officers that were with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, Wherefore look ye so sadly to-day

8 And they said unto him, We have dreamed a dream, and there is no interpreter of it. And Joseph said unto them, Do not interpre tations belong to God? tell me them, I pray

9 And the chief butler told his dream to

10 And in the vine were three branches , blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof

11 And Pharaob's cup was in my hand; his garment with me, and fled, and got him and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pheraoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pha-

12 And Joseph said unto him. This is the 17 And she spake unto him according to interpretation of it: The three branches are

13 Yet within three days shall Pharaoh life up thy head, and restore thee unto thy 18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my place: and thou shalt deliver Pharach's cup voice and cried, that he left his garment with into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler.

14 But think on me when it shall be well heard the words of his wife, which she spake with thee, and shew kindness, I pray thee, unto him, saying, After this manner did thy unto me; and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house :

15 For indeed I was stolen away out of the him into the prison, a place where the king's land of the Hebrews; and here also have I prisoners were bound, and he was there in done nothing that they should put me into the dangeon.

16 When the chief baker saw that the in-I also was in my dream, and, behold, I had

17 And in the uppermost basket there was and they brought him hastily out of the dun of all manner of bake-meats for Pharaoh; geon: and he shaved himself, and changed his and the birds did eat them out of the basket raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh. upon my head.

kets are three days.

19 Let within three days shall Pharaoh lift pret it. up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy It is not in me: God shall give Pharaoh an fiesh from off thee.

20 \ And it came to pass the third day, a feast unto all his servants; and he lifted up river the head of the chief butler and of the chief baker among his servants.

21 And he restored the chief butler unto ed; and they fed in a meadow. his butlership again; and he gave the cup

into Pharaoh's hand:

seph had interpreted to them.

23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but forgat him.

CHAP, XLL

behold, he stood by the river.

2 And, behold, there came up out of the

; and they fed in a meadow.

after them out of the river, ill-favoured and after them : lean-fleshed; and stood by the other kine upon the brink of the river.

4 And the ill-favoured and lean-fleshed kine did eat up the seven well-favoured and

So Pharaoh awoke. fat kine.

5 And he slept, and dreamed the second Pharaoh what he is about to do. time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, rank and good.

6 And, behold, seven thin ears, and blast-dream is one. ed with the east wind, sprung up after them.

ven rank and full ears. And Pharaoh awoke, the seven empty ears blasted with the east

and, behold, it was a dream.

8 And it came to pass in the morning, that 28 This is the thing which I have spoken his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called unto Pharaoh: What God is about to do he for all the magicians of Egypt, and all the sheweth unto Pharach. wise men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dream; but there was none that could in-plenty throughout all the land of Egypt: terpret them unto Pharach.

oh, saying, I doremember my faults this day:

10 Pharaoh was wroth with his servants. and put me in ward in the captain of the guard's house, both me and the chief baker:

11 And we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he: we dreamed each man according

to the interpretation of his dream.

man, a Hebrew, servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he interpreted to us our dreams: to each man according to man discreet and wise, and set him over the his dream he did interpret.

13 And it came to pass, as he interpreted to us, so it was; me he restored unto mine office, point officers over the land, and take up the

and him he hanged.

14 Then Pharaoh sent and called Joseph, plenteous years.

15 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have 18 And Joseph answered and said, This dreamed a dream, and there is none that can is the interpretation thereof: The three bas-interpret it; and I have heard say of thee. that thou canst understand a dream to inter-

16 And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying,

answer of peace.

17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, In my which was Pharaoh's birth-day, that he made dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the

> 18 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fat-fleshed and well-favour-

19 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor, and very ill-favoured, and 22 But he hanged the chief baker, as Jo-lean-fleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Egypt for badness:

20 And the lean and the ill-favoured kine

did eat up the first seven fat kine.

21 And when they had eaten them up, it ND it came to pass at the end of two could not be known that they had eaten A full years, that Pharaoh dreamed; and, them; but they were still ill-favoured, as at the beginning. So I awoke.

22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seriver seven well-favoured kine and fat-flesh-lyen ears came up in one stalk, full and good:

23 And, behold, seven ears, withered, thin, 3 And, behold, seven other kine came up and blasted with the east wind, sprung up

> 24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears. And I told this unto the magicians: but there was none that could declare it to me.

> 25 T And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh is one: God hath shewed

26 The seven good kine are seven years; and the seven good ears are seven years: the

27 And the seven thin and ill-favoured kine 7 And the seven thin ears devoured the se-that came up after them are seven years; and wind shall be seven years of famine.

29 Behold, there come seven years of great

30 And there shall arise after them seven I Then spake the chief butler unto Phara- years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt: and the famine shall consume the land:

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following;

for it shall be very grievous.

And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh twice; it is because the thing 12 And there was there with us a young is established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.

33 Now therefore let Pharaoh look out a

land of Egypt.

34 Let Pharaoh do this, and let him apfifth part of the land of Egypt in the seven

good years that come, and lay up corn under Egypt there was bread. the hand of Pharaoh; and let them keep food in the cities

the land against the seven years of famine, unto Joseph; what he saith to you, do, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land perish not through the famine.

Pharaoh, and in the eves of all his servants. 38 ¶ And Pharaoh said unto his servants, Can we find such a one as this is, a man in Joseph for to buy corn, because that the fawhom the Spirit of God is?

39 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, there is none so discreet and wise as thou art:

40 Thou shalt be over my house, and ac- do ye look one upon another? cording unto thy word shall all my people be than thou

have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

42 And Pharaoh took off his ring from his to buy corn in Egypt. hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and put a gold chain about his neck:

43 And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, Bow the knee: and he made him ruler

over all the land of Egypt.

44 And Pharach said unto Joseph, lam Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt.

45 And Pharaoh called Joseph's name Zaphnath-paaneah; and he gave him to wife Asenath, the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of On. And Joseph went out over all the land them, and spake roughly unto them; and

gypt.) And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all

the land of Egypt.

47 And in the seven plenteous years the

earth brought forth by handfuls.

48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field, which was round about every city, laid he up in the same.

49 And Joseph gathered corn as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left number-

ing: for it was without number.

before the years of famine came; which Ase- Canaan; and, behold the youngest is this math, the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of day with our father, and one is not. On, bare unto him.

51 And Joseph called the name of the firstborn Manasseh: For God, said he, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's

52 And the name of the second called he fruitful in the land of my affliction.

that was in the land of Egypt were ended.

54 And the seven years of dearth began to
gome, according as Joseph had said: and the three days

35 And let them gather all the food of those dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of

55 And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to Pharaoh for breads 36 And that food shall be for store to and Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, Go

56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth. And Joseph opened all the store-37 And the thing was good in the eyes of houses, and sold unto the Egyptians; and the

famine waxed sore in the land of Egypt.

57 And all countries came into Egypt to mine was so sore in all lands.

CHAP. XLII.

NOW when Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt, Jacob said unto his sons, Why

And he said, Behold, I have heard that ruled: only in the throne will I be greater there is corn in Egypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may 41 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, I live, and not die.
3 ¶ And Joseph's ten brethren went down

4 But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob arrayed him in vestures of fine linen, and sent not with his brethren: for he said, Lest peradventure mischief befall him.

> 5 And the sons of Israel came to buy corn among those that came: for the famine was

in the land of Canaan.

& And Joseph was the governor over the land, and he it was that sold to all the people of the land : and Joseph's brethren came, and bowed down themselves before him, with their faces to the earth.

And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto of Egypt.

46 ¶ (And Joseph was thirty years old they said, From the land of Canaan to buy

8 And Joseph knew his brethren, but they

knew not him

And Joseph remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

10 And they said unto him. Nay, my lord;

but to buy food are thy servants come.

1! We are all one man's sons: we are true men; thy servants are no spies.

12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

g: for it was without number.

13 And they said, Thy servants are twelve by And unto Joseph were born two sons brethren, the sons of one man in the land of

14 And Joseph said unto them, That is it that I spake unto you, saying. Ye are spies. 15 Hereby ye shall be proved: By the life

of Pharaob, ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your Ephraim: For God hath caused me to be brother, and ye shall be kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether there be 53 ¶ And the seven years of plenteousness any truth in you: or else, by the life of Pharach, surely ye are spies.

17 And he put them all together into ward

13 And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live: for I fear God.

thren be bound in the house of your prison: go bring him to thee again. ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses:

shall not die. And they did so.

21 ¶ And they said one to another, We are my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave. verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he bewe saw the anguish of his soul, when he be-sought us, and we would not hear; therefore A ND the famine was sore in the land. is this distress come upon us.

Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin Go again, buy us a little food. against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore, behold, also his blood is required.

23 And they knew not that Joseph under-shall not see my face, except your brother be stood them; for he spake unto them by an with you.

interpreter.

24 And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and returned to them again; and communed with them, and took from them Simeon, and bound him before their eyes

25 ¶ Then Joseph commanded to fill their sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way; and thus did he unto them.

26 And they laded their asses with the

corn, and departed thence.

give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his brother? and we told him according to the

is restored; and, lo, it is even in my sack: and their heart failed them, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What is this Send the lad with me, and we will arise and that God hath done unto us !

29 ¶ And they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of Canaan, and told him

all that befell unto them, saying,

spake roughly to us, and took us for spies of me bear the blame for ever: the country.

31 And we said unto him, We are true we had returned this second time.

men; we are no spies.

32 We be twelve brethren, sons of our father: one is not, and the youngest is this day with our father in the land of Canaan.

said unto us, Hereby shall I know that ye monds: are true men: leave one of your brethren here with me, and take food for the famine of your and the money that was brought again in the households, and be gone:

34 And bring your youngest brother unto hand; peradventure it was an oversight:
e; then shall I know that ye are no spies, 13 Take also your brother, and arise, go me; then shall I know that ye are no spies, but that ye are true men : so will I deliver you again unto the man : your brother, and ye shall traffick in the land.

35 And it came to pass, as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, every man's bundle of money was in his sack : and when both they and their father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid.

36 And Jacob their father said unto them, Me have ye bereaved of my children: Joseph Egypt, and stood before Joseph. i not, and Simcon is not, and ye will take Benjamin away. All these things are against them, he said to the ruler of his house, Bring

37 And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to 19 If we be true men, let one of your bre-thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will

38 And he said, My son shall not go down 20 But bring your youngest brother unto with you; for his brother is dead, and he is me; so shall your words be verified, and ye left alone: if mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ye bring down

CHAP. XLIII

eaten up the corn which they had brought 22 And Reuben answered them, saying, out of Egypt, their father said unto them,

> 3 And Judah spake unto him, saying, The man did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye

4. If thou wilt send our brother with us, we

will go down and buy thee food :

5 But if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with

6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ve so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had

vet a brother?

7 And they said, The man asked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, 27 And as one of them opened his sack, to Is your father yet alive? have ye another money; for, behold, it was in his sack's mouth, tenor of these words. Could we certainly 23 And he said unto his brethren, My money know that he would say, Bring your brother down :

8 And Judah said unto Israel his father, go; that we may live and not die, both we,

and thou, and also our little ones.

9 I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: if I bring him not 30 The man, who is the lord of the land, unto thee, and set him before thec, then let

10 For except we had lingered, surely now

11 And their father Israel said unto them. If it must be so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land in your vessels, and carry down the man a present, a little balm, and 33 And the man, the lord of the country, a little honey, spices and myrrh, nuts and al-

> 12 And take double money in your hand; mouth of your sacks, carry it again in your

14 And God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Benjamin. If I be bereaved of my children, I am bereaved.

15 \ And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down to

16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin with These men home, and slay, and make rea-

dy: for these men shall dine with me at noon.

18 And the men were afraid, because they they drauk, and were merry with him. were brought into Joseph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in, that he may seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bond-men, and our asses.

19 ¶ And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with

him at the door of the house.

20 And said, O sir, we came indeed down

at the first time to buy food.

21 And it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight; and we have brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food : we cannot tell who

put our money in our sacks.

23 And he said, Peace be to you, fear not; your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: I had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto my lord these words? God forbid that thy them.

24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave them water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender.

25 And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon: for they heard

that they should eat bread there.

26 T And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and bowed themselves unto your words; he with whom it is found e him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of their welfare,

whom ye spake? is he yet alive?

28 And they answered, Thy servant our father is in good health, he is yet alive: and they bowed down their heads, and made found in Benjamin's sack.

29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his every man his ass, and returned to the city. other Benjamin, his mother's son, and said, 14 ¶ And Judah and his brethren came to brother Benjamin, his mother's son, and said, Is this your younger brother, of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gra-they fell before him on the ground, cious unto thee, my son.

30 And Joseph made haste; for his bowels is this that ye have done? wot ye not that did yearn upon his brother: and he sought such a man as I can certainly divine? where to weep : and he entered into his chain-

ber, and wept there.

31 And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on bread.

32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians which did eat with him by themselves : pecause the Egyptians might not eat bread found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, with the Hebrews; for that is an abomina- get you up in peace unto your father. tion unto the Egyptians.

velled one at another.

34 And he took and sent messes unto them 17 And the man did as Joseph bade; and from before him: but Benjamin's mess was the man brought the men into Joseph's house, five times so much as any of theirs.

CHAP. XLÍV.

AND he commanded the steward of his house, saying, Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth.

2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn-money. And he did according to the word

that Joseph had spoken.

3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4 And when they were gone out of the city. and not yet far off, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Where-fore have ye rewarded evil for good?

5 Is not this it in which my lord drinketh. and whereby indeed he divineth? Ye have

done evil in so doing.

6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he spake

unto them these same words.
7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith servants should do according to this thing.

8 Behold, the money which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold :

9 With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, both let him die, and we also will be

my lord's bond-men.

10 And he said, Now also let it be according shall be my servant; and ye shall be blameless.

11 Then they speedily took down every and said, Is your father well, the old man of man his sack to the ground, and opened every

man his sack.

12 And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left at the youngest; and the cup was

13 Then they rent their clothes, and laded

Joseph's house; (for he was yet there;) and

15 And Joseph said unto them, What deed

16 And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold, we are my lord's servants. both we, and he also with whom the cup is found.

17 And he said, God forbid that I should do so: but the man in whose hand the cup is

18 Then Judah came near unto him, 33 And they sat before him, the first-born and said, O my lord, let thy servant, I pray according to his birthright, and the youngest thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and let according to his youth: and the men mar- not thine anger burn against thy servant; for thou art even as Pharach.

19 My lord asked his servants, saying,

Have ye a father, or a brother?

20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and a child of his old age, a little one: and his brother is dead, and he in the land: and yet there are five years, in alone is left of his mother, and his father lov- the which there shall neither be earing nor eth him.

21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes

upon him.

22 And we said unto my lord. The lad canfather. his futher would die.

23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more

unto thy servant my father, we told him the unto me, tarry not : words of my lord.

us a little food.

our youngest brother be with us, then will thou hast. we go down: for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother be with us.

Ye know that my wife bare me two sons:

23 And the one went out from me, and I said, Surely he is torn in pieces; and I saw him not since :

29 And if ve take this also from me, and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my

grav hairs with sorrow to the grave

30 Now therefore, when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad be not with us ; (seeing that his life is bound up in the lad's

31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad is not with us, that he will die: and land wept upon them: and after that his brethy servants shall bring down the gray hairs thren taiked with him. of thy servant our father with sorrow to the

32 For thy servant became surety for the are come. lad unto my father, saying, If I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to my father for ever.

33 Now therefore, I pray thee, let thy servant abide instead of the lad a bond-man to

my lord, and let the lad go up with his brethren. 34 For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad be not with me? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall come on my father. CHAP. XLV.

THEN Joseph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him while Jogeph made himself known unto his brethren.

and the house of Pharaoh heard.

3 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I am provision for the way. Joseph: doth my father yet live? And his troubled at his presence.

4 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come changes of raiment near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I am Joseph your brother, whom manner; ten asses laden with the good Je sold into Egypt.

5 Now therefore be not grieved nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: for God did send me before you to preserve life.

6 For these two years hath the famine been harvest.

7 And God sent me before you, to preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your

lives by a great deliverance.

8 So now, it was not you that sent me hinot leave his father; for if he should leave his ther, but God: and he hath made me a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Egypt.

9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God 21 And it came to pass, when we came up hath made me lord of all Egypt; come down

10 And thou shalt dwell in the land of Go-25 And our father said, Go again, and buy shen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou. and thy children, and thy children's children. 26 And we said, We cannot go down: if and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that

11 And there will I nourish thee, (for yet there are five years of famine,) lest thou, and 27 And thy servant my father said unto us, thy household, and all that thou hast, come

to poverty.

12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eves of my brother Benjamin, that it is my

mouth that speaketh unto you.

13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glo. ry in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen: and ye shall haste and bring down my father hither.

14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept

upon his neck.

15 Moreover, he kissed all his brethren,

16 ¶ And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren And it pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants.

17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan;

18 And take your father, and your house-

holds, and come unto me: and I will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat the fat of the land.

19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye: Take you waggons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come.

20 Also regard not your stuff: for the good of all the land of Egypt is yours.

21 1 And the children of Israel did so: and 2 And he wept aloud: and the Egyptians Joseph gave them waggons, according to the d the house of Pharaoh heard.

22 To all of them he gave each man bretbren could not answer him: for they were changes of raiment; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred pieces of silver, and five

23 And to his father he sent after this things of Egypt, and ten she-asses laden with corn and bread and meat for his father

24 So he sent his brethren away, and they and Areli.
17 % And the sons of Asher; Jimnah, and departed: and he said unto them, See that ve fall not cut by the way.

25 ¶ And they went up out of Egypt, and sister. came into the land of Canaan unto Jacob Malchiel,

their father,

alive, and he is governor over all the land of she bare unto Jacob, even sixteen souls. Egypt. And Jacob's heart fainted, for he

believed them not

27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the waggons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their of On, bare unto him. father revived

my son is yet alive: I will go and see him Naaman, Ehi, and Rosh, Muppim, and

before I die.

CHAP. XLVI.

he had, and came to Beer-sheba, and of-teen. fered sacrifices unto the God of his father Isaac.

of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob! And he said. Here am I.

father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for seven. I will there make of thee a great nation.

I will also surely bring thee up again: and sides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes

5 And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba: the waggons which Pharaoh had sent to carav him

goods which they had gotten in the land of they came into the land of Goshen. Canaan, and came into Egypt, Jacob, and

all his seed with him

his seed, brought he with him into Egypt.

8 And these are the names of the chiland his sons: Reuben, Jacob's first-born.

9 And the sons of Reuben; Hanoch, and

Pallu, and Hezron, and Carmi

11 f And the sons of Levi; Gershon, Ko-me:

liath, and Merari.

and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And and all that they have. the sons of Pharez were Hezron and Hamul.

Phuvah, and Job, and Shimron.

14 \ And the sons of Zebulun; Sered, and

Elon, and Jahleel

his daughters were thirty and three.

16 ¶ And the sons of Gad; Ziphion, and Haggi, Shuni, and Ezbon, Eri, and Aredi,

Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, and Serah their And the sons of Beriah; Heber, and

18 These are the sons of Zilpah, whom La-26 And told him, saying, Joseph is yet ban gave to Leah his daughter; and these

19 The sons of Rachel, Jacob's wife; Jo-

seph, and Benjamin.

20 And unto Joseph, in the land of Egypt, were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Asenath, the daughter of Poti-pherah priest

21 ¶ And the sons of Benjamin were Be-28 And Israel said, It is enough: Joseph lah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and

Huppim, and Ard.

2. These are the sons of Rachel, which ND Israel took his journey with all that were born to Jacob: all the souls were four-

23 ¶ And the sons of Dan; Hushim.

24 \ And the sons of Naphtali ; Jahzeel, 2 And God spake unto Israel in the visions and Guni, and Jezer, and Shillem.

25 These are the sons of Bilhah, which Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter; and she 3 And he said, I am God, the God of thy bare these unto Jacob: all the souls were

26 All the souls that came with Jacob in-4 I will go down with thee into Egypt; and to Egypt, which came out of his loins, be-

threescore and six.

27 And the sons of Joseph, which were and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their fa-born him in Egypt, were two souls: all the ther, and their little ones, and their wives, in souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, were threescore and ten.

28 ¶ And he sent Judah before him unto 6 And they took their cattle, and their Joseph, to direct his face unto Goshen; and

29 And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen, 7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his and presented himself unto him; and he fell daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while.

30 And Israel said unto Joseph, Now let dren of Israel which came into Egypt, Jacob me die, since I have seen thy face, because

thou art vet alive.

And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, I will go up, 10 And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and and shew Pharaoh, and say unto him, Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, My brethren and my father's house, which and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman. were in the land of Canaan, are come unto

32 And the men are shepherds, for their 129 And the sons of Judah: Er, and Onan, trade bath been to feed cattle; and they and Shelah, and Pharez, and Zarah: but Er have brought their flocks, and their herds,

33 And it shall come to pass, when Pha-13 I And the sons of Issachar; Tola, and raoh shall call you, and shall say, What is

your occupation?

34 That ye shall say, Thy servants' trade bath been about cattle from our youth even These be the sons of Leah, which she until now, both we and also our fathers; that bare unto Jacob in Padan-aram, with his ye may dwell in the land of Goshen: for daughter Dinah: all the souls of his sons and every shepherd is an abomination unto the Egyptians.

CHAP. XLVII.

and their flocks, and their herds, and all that that year. they have, are come out of the land of Camaan; and, behold, they are in the land of unto him the second year, and said unto Goshen

five men, and presented them unto Pharaoh.

What is your occupation? And they said and our lands unto Pharaoh, Thy servants are shepherds,

both we, and also our fathers.

to sojourn in the land are we come; for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks; for that we may live, and not die, that the land the famine is sore in the land of Canaan: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwell in the land of Goshen.

5 And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saving,

thee:

6 The land of Egypt is before thee: in the best of the land make thy father and bre-to cities from one end of the borders of Egypt thren to dwell; in the land of Goshen let even to the other end thereof. them dwell: and if thou knowest any men of activity among them, then make them not: for the priests had a portion assigned rulers over my cattle.

7 And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh: and Jacob sold not their lands.

blessed Pharaoh.

8 And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, How old

art thou

9 And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, The days you, and ye shall sow the land. of the years of my pilgrimage are a hundred and thirty years: few and evil have the crease, that ye shall give the fifth part unto days of the years of my life been, and have Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, not attained unto the days of the years of for seed of the field, and for your food, and the life of my fathers, in the days of their for them of your households, and for food pilgrimage

10 And Jacob blessed Pharaoh, and went

out from before Pharaoh.

brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in land of Egypt unto this day, that Pharach the land of Rameses, as Pharaoh had com-should have the fifth part; except the land manded.

12 And Joseph nourished his father, and raoh's his brethren, and all his father's household. with bread, according to their families.

land: for the famine was very sore, so that exceedingly the land of Egypt, and all the land of Canaan, fainted by reason of the famine.

14 And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they Pharaoh's house.

Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt: Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for why should we die in thy pre-shalt carry me out of Egypt, and bury me in sence? for the money faileth.

16 And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and as thou hast said. I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread in ex- upon the bed's head.

change for herses, and for the flocks, and for THEN Joseph came and told Pharaoh, the cattle of the herds, and for the asses; and and said, My father, and my brethren, he fed them with bread for all their cattle, for

18 When that year was ended, they came him, We will not hide it from my lord, 2 And he took some of his brethren, even how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle: there is not aught 3 And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies

19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eves, both we and our land? buy us and our 4 They said, moreover, unto Pharaoh, For land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh; and give us seed,

be not desolate.

20 And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine Thy father and thy brethren are come unto prevailed over them: so the land became Pharaoh's.

21 And as for the people, he removed them

22 Only the land of the priests bought he them of Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them; wherefore they

23 ¶ Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day, and your land, for Pharaoh: lo, here is seed for

24 And it shall come to pass, in the infor your little ones.

25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: let us find grace in the sight of my 11 1 And Joseph placed his father and his lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants.

26 And Joseph made it a law over the of the priests only, which became not Pha-

27 \ And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the country of Goshen; and they had pos-13 And there was no bread in all the sessions therein, and grew, and multiplied

28 And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: so the whole age of Jacob was a hundred forty and seven years

29 And the time drew nigh that Israel must die: and he called his son Joseph, and said bought: and Joseph brought the money into unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, put, I pray thee, thy hand under my 15 And when money failed in the land of thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me;

30 But I will lie with my fathers; and thou their burying-place. And he said, I will do

31 And he said, Swear unto me. And he 17 And they brought their cattle unto sware unto him. And Israel bowed himself,

CHAP. XLVIII.

A ND it came to pass after these things, to Manasseh's head.

18 And Joseph se is sick : and he took with him his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim.

2 And one told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee. And Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.

3 \ And Jacob said unto Joseph. God Al-

of Canaan, and blessed me,

4 And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and will give this land to thy seed after thee, for an everlasting possession.

5 And now, thy two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt, before I came unto thee into Egypt, are mine: as Reuben and Simeon,

they shall be mine.

6 And thy issue, which thou begettest after them, shall be thine, and shall be called after the name of their brethren in their in-

dan, Rachel died by me in the land of Canaan in the way, when yet there was but a 2 Gather yourselves together and hear, ye little way to come unto Ephrath: and I busons of Jacob; and hearken unto Israel your little way to come unto Ephrath; the father.

3 ¶ Reuben, thou art my first-born, my

8 ¶ And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and

said, Who are these

9 And Joseph said unto his father, They of power: are my sons whom God hath given me in this place. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I will bless them.

10 (Now the eyes of Israel were dim for age, so that he could not see.) And he brought them near unto him; and he kissed

them, and embraced them.

thought to see thy face; and, lo, God hath shewed me also thy seed.

12 And Joseph brought them out from be-

his face to the earth

13 And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in right hand, and brought them near unto him.

14 And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid it upon Ephraim's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Manasseh's head, guiding his hands wittingly; for Manasseh was the first-born.

15 ¶ And he blessed Joseph, and said, God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which fed me all my life

long unto this day.

evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers blood of grapes: Abraham and Isaac; and let them grow into a muhitude in the midst of the earth.

it displeased him : and he held up his father's and his border shall be unto Zidon.

hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head un-

18 And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this is the first-born; put

thy right hand upon his head.

19 And his father refused, and said, I know it, my son, I know it he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great; but truly his younger brother shall be greater than mighty appeared unto me at Luz in the land he, and his seed shall become a multitude of nations.

20 And he blessed them that day, saying, In thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim, and as Manasseh. And ho

set Ephraim before Manasseh.

21 And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, 1 die; but God shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers.

22 Moreover, I have given to thee one portion above thy bretteren, which I took out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

CHAP XLIX.

ND Jacob called unto his sons, and said, ritance.

7 And as for me, when I came from Patell you that which shall befall you in the last

days.

2 Gather yourselves together and hear, ye

might, and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency

4 Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel: because thou wentest up to thy father's bed then defiledst thou it: he went up to my couch.

I Simeon and Levi are brethren; instruments of cruelty are in their habitations.

6 O my soul, come not thou into their secret; unto their assembly, mine honour, be 11 And Israel said unto Joseph, I had not not thou united : for in their anger they slew a man, and in their self-will they digged down a wall.

7 Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce: tween his knees, and he bowed himself with and their wrath, for it was cruel: I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel.

8 ¶ Judah, thou art he whom thy brethren his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and shall praise; thy hand shall be in the neck of Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's thine enemies: thy father's children shall bow down before thee.

> 9 Judah is a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up : he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?

10 The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be:

11 Binding his foal unto the vine, and his 16 The Angel which redeemed me from all ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the

12 His eyes shall be red with wine, and

his teeth white with milk.

17 And when Joseph saw that his father laid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, the sea; and he shall be for a haven of ships.

between two burdens:

15 And he saw that rest was good, and the land that it was pleasant; and bowed his for so are fulfilled the days of those which shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto are embalmed: and the Egyptians mourned tribute.

16 I Dan shall judge his people, as one of

the tribes of Israel.

adder in the path, that biteth the horse-heels. so that his rider shall fall backward.

18 I have waited for thy salvation, O Lord.

he shall overcome at the last.

and he shall yield royal dainties.

21 ¶ Naphtali is a hind let loose: he giv- come again.

eth goodly words.

25 I Joseph is a fruitful bough, even a father, according as he made thee swear. fruitful bough by a well, whose branches run over the wall.

23 The archers have sorely grieved him,

and shot at him, and hated him:

24 But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the brethreu, and his father's house: only their hands of the mighty God of Jacob: (from little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, thence is the Shepherd, the Stone of Israel:) they left in the land of Goshen.

25 Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee; and by the Almighty, who riots and horsemen; and it was a very great shall bless thee with blessings of heaven company above, blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts and of the womb:

vailed above the blessings of my progenitors lamentation : and he made a mourning for unto the utmost bound of the everlasting his father seven days. hills: they shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren.

27 \ Benjamin shall ravin as a wolf: in

night he shall divide the spoil.

28 ¶ All these are the twelve tribes of Israel: and this is it that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I am to be gathered unto my people : bury me with my fathers in the cave that is

in the field of Ephron the Hittite

pelah, which is before Mamre, in the land him to bury his father, after he had buried of Canaan, which Abraham bought with his father the field of Ephron the Hittite, for a possession of a burying-place.

his wife; there they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife; and there I buried Leah.

32 The purchase of the field, and of the cave that is therein, was from the children of seph, saying, Thy father did command be-

Heth.

33 And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his I pray thee now, the trespass of thy bre-Let into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, thren, and their sin; for they did unto thee and was gathered unto his people.

CHAP. I

and wept upon him, and kissed him. 2 And Joseph commanded his servants the

14 Issachar is a strong ass couching down physicians to embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Israel

3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; for him threescore and ten days.

4 ¶ And when the days of his mourning were past, Joseph spake unto the house of 17 Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an Pharaoh, saying. If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears

of Pharaoh, saying,

5 My father made me swear, saying, Lo. 19 \ Gad, a troop shall overcome him; but I die: in my grave which I have digged for me in the land of Canaan, there shalt thou 20 ¶ Out of Asher his bread shall be fat, bury me. Now therefore let me go up, 1 pray thee, and bury my father, and I will

6 And Pharaoh said, Go up, and bury thy

7 ¶ And Joseph went up to bury his father; and with him went up all the servants of Pharaoh, the eiders of his house, and all the

elders of the land of Egypt, 3 And all the house of Joseph, and his

9 And there went up with him both cha-

10 And they came to the threshing-floor of Atad, which is beyond Jordan; and there 26 The blessings of thy father have pre-they mourped with a great and very sore

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This is a grievous mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the the morning he shall devour the prey, and at name of it was called Abel-mizraim, which is beyond Jordan.

12 And his sons did unto him according as

he commanded them:

13 For his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham bought with the field, for a possession of a buryingplace, of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.

14 ¶ And Joseph returned into Egypt, he, 30 In the cave that is in the field of Mach- and his brethren, and all that went up with

15 ¶ And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, Joseph 31 There they buried Abraham and Sarah will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him.

16 And they sent a messenger unto Jo-

fore he died, saying,

17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants of the God of thy ND Joseph fell upon his father's face, father. And Joseph wept when they spake unto him

18 And his brethren also went and fell

down before his face; and they said, Behold, the third generation: the children also of we be thy servants.

19 And Joseph said unto them, Fear not; up upon Joseph's knees.

for am I in the place of God?

me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to bring you out of this land unto the land pass, as it is this day, to save much people which he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and alive.

21 Now therefore fear ve not: I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake kindly unto them.

22 ¶ And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he and hence. his father's house: and Joseph lived a hundred and ten years.

ten years old: and they embalmed him, and 23 And Joseph saw Ephraim's children of the was put in a coffin in Egypt.

24 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I 20 But as for you, ye thought evil against die; and God will surely visit you, and to Jacob.

Machir, the son of Manasseh, were brought

25 And Joseph took an eath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit

you, and ye shall carry up my bones from 26 ¶ So Joseph died, being a hundred and

¶ The Second Book of Moses, called EXODUS.

CHAP. I.

Israel, which came into Egypt; every mar. and his household came with Jacob.

2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, 3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin,

4 Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher. 5 And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls: for Joseph

was in Egypt already.

and all that generation.

And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

8 ¶ Now there arose up a new king over

Egypt, which knew not Joseph.

And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Israel are more and

mightier than we.

16 Come on, let us deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and so get them up out of the land.

Il Therefore they did set over them taskmasters to afflict them with their burdens. And they built for Pharaoh treasure-cities,

Pithom and Raamses

12 But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew. And they were grieved because of the children of Israel.

13 And the Egyptians made the children

of Israel to serve with rigour.

14 And they made their lives bitter with hard bondage, in mertar, and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field: all their service, wherein they made them serve, was child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she with rigour,

15 \ And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives; (of which the name of

other Puah ;)

16 And he said, When ye do the office of child for thee? a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see them upon the stools, if it be a son, then ye shall kill him; but if it be a daughter, then she mother. shall live.

17 But the midwives feared God, and did OW these are the names of the children of not as the king of Egypt commanded them, Israel, which came into Egypt; every but saved the men children slive. but saved the men-children alive.

18 And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men-

children alive?

19 And the midwives said unto Pharaoh. Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women; for they are lively, and are 6 And Joseph died, and all his brethren, delivered ere the midwives come in anto them.

20 Therefore God-dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed

very mighty.

21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that he made them houses. 22 And Pharach charged all his people saying, Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive. CHAP. II.

A ND there went a man of the house of Levi and took to wife a daughter of Levi.

2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and when she saw him that he was a goodly child, she hid him three months.

3 And when she could not longer hide him. she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid it in the flags by the river's brink.

4 And his sister stood afar off, to wit what

would be done to him.

5 ¶ And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash herself at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side: and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

6 And when she had opened it, she saw the had compassion on him, and said, This is one

of the Hebrews' children.

7 Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughthe one was Shiphrah, and the name of the ter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the

> 8 And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's

9 And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her,

Take this child away, and nurse it for me, burned with fire, and the bush was not conand I will give thee thy wages. And the sumed. woman took the child, and nursed it.

him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became burnt her son. And she called his name Moses : and

when Moses was grown, that he went out And he said, Here am I. unto his brethren, and looked on their bur-Hebrew, one of his brethren.

12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was no man, he father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac,

behold, two men of the Hebrewsstrove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, the affliction of my people which are in E-Wherefore smitest theu thy fellow?

14 And he said, Who made thee a prince their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows: and a judge over us? Intendest thou to kill feared, and said, Surely this thing is known.

15 Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slav Moses. But Moses fled from of Midian: and he sat down by a well

16 ¶ Now the priest of Midian had seven daughters : and they came and drew water and filled the troughs to water their father's have also seen the oppression wherewith the

flock.

17 And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Moses stood up and helped them, thee unto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring and watered their flock.

18 And when they came to Reuel their Egypt father, he said, How is it that ye are come so

soon to-day :

19 And they said, An Egyptian delivered us should bring forth the children of Israel out out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew water enough for us, and watered the flock.

man? call him, that he may eat bread.

21 And Moses was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Moses, Zipporah his

a stranger in a strange land.

23 \ And it came to pass in process of unto them: time, that the king of Egypt died: and the children of Israel sighed by reason of the bondage, and they cried; and their cry came say unto the children of Israel, 1 AM hath up unto God, by reason of the bondage.

24 And God heard their groaning, and God remembered his covenant with Abra-

ham, with Isaac, and with Jacob.

25 And God looked upon the children of Israel, and God had respect unto them.

CHAP. III.

NOW Moses kept the flock of Jethro his rial unto all generations father-in-law, the priest of Midian; and he led the flock to the back side of the de- gether, and say unto them, The Lord God sert, and came to the mountain of God, even of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Ito Horeb.

to him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a which is done to you in Egypt: bush; and he looked, and, behold, the bush | 17 And I have said, I will bring you up

3 And Moses said, I will now turn aside 10 And the child grew, and she brought and see this great sight, why the bush is not

4 And when the LORD saw that he turned she said, Because I drew him out of the water, aside to see, God called unto him out of the

11 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses.

5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: put

dens: and he spied an Egyptian smiting a off thy shoes from off thy feet; for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground. 6 Moreover he said, I am the God of thy

slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his 13 And when he went out the second day, face; for he was afraid to look upon God.

7 ¶ And the Lord said, I have surely seen gypt, and have heard their cry by reason of

8 And 1 am come down to deliver them out me, as thou killeds the Egyptian? And Moses of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey: unto the place of the Canaanites, and the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Frivites, and the Jebusites.

9 Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me . and I

Egyptians oppress them.

10 Come now therefore, and I will send forth my people the children of Israel out of

II I And Moses said unto God, Who am I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I

of Egypt

12 And he said, Certainly I will be with 20 And he said unto his daughters, And thee; and this shall be a token unto thee that where is he? why is it that ye have left the I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain.

13 And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and 22 And she bare him a son, and he called shall say unto them, The God of your fathers his name Gershom; for he said, I have been hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? what shall I say

14 And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou

sent me unto you.

15 ¶ And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my memo-

16 Go, and gather the elders of Israel tosaac, and of Jacob, appeared unto me, say. 2 And the angel of the Lord appeared unling. I have surely visited you, and seen that

of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant:
Amorites and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, but I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue. and the Jebusites, anto a land flowing with

milk and honey.

and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of have not I the LORD. Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ve shall say unto him, The Lord God of the Hebrews mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say, hath met with us and now let us go, we bederness, that we may sacrifice to the Lord send. our God.

will do in the midst thereof: and after that he he will be glad in his heart. will let you go.

pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty:
22 But every weman shall borrow of her

bouse, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment; and ve shall put them upon your him instead of God. sons, and upon your daughters: and ye shall spoil the Egyptians.

CHAP, IV.

ND Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee.

2 And the LORD said unto him, What is that in thy hand? And he said, A rod.

he cast it on the ground, and it became a scrpent: and Moses fled from before it.

forth thy hand, and take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand and caught it, and it of God in his hand.

became a rod in his hand:

5 That they may believe that the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, appeared unto thee.

6 ¶ And the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thy hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom; and when he took it out, behold, his hand was

leprous as snow.

7 And he said, Put thy hand into thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his thy first-born bosom again; and plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, it was turned again as his inn, that the LORD met him, and sought to other flesh

8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice

voice of the latter sign.

9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also those two signs, neither heark-bloody husband thou art, because of the ciren unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the cumcision. water of the river, and pour it upon the dry of the river, shall become blood upon the dry and met him in the mount of God, and kisslund.

10 ¶ And Moses said unto the Lord, O my

out of the affliction of Egypt, unto the land Lord, I am not elequent, neither veretofore.

11 And the LORD said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the 18 And they shall hearken to thy voice: dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind?

12 Now therefore go, and I will be with thy

13 And he said, O my Lord, send, I pray seech three, three days' journey into the wil- thee, by the hand of him whom thou will

14 And the anger of the LORD was kind-19 ¶ And I am sure that the king of Egypt led against Moses, and he said, Is not Aaron will not let you go, no, not by a mighty hand. the Levite thy brother? I know that he can 20 And I will stretch out my hand, and speak well. And also, behold, he cometh smite Egypt with all my wonders which I forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee,

15 And thou shalt speak unto him, and put 21 And I will give this people favour in the words in his mouth; and I will be with thy sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach

you what ve shall do.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman unto the neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her people and he shall be, even he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and thou shalt be to

17 And thou shalt take this rod in thy

hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.

18 ¶ And Moses went and returned to Jethro his father-in-taw, and said unto him, Let me go. I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which are in Egypt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to Moses, Go in peace.

19 And the LORD said unto Moses in Mi-3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And dian, Go, return into Egypt: for all the men

are dead which sought thy life

26 And Moses took his wife and his sons, 4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Put and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt. And Moses took the rod

21 1 And the Lord said unto Moses, When thou goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those wonders before Pharaoh which I the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath have put in thine hand; but I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go.

22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the Lord, Israel is my son, even my

first-born.

23 And I say unto thee, Let my son go. that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay thy son, even

24 \ And it came to pass by the way in the

kill him. 25 Then Zipporah took a sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and cast it at of the first sign, that they will believe the his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband art thou to me.

26 So he let him go: then she said, A

27 ¶ And the Lord said to Aaron, Go into land: and the water, which thou takest out the wilderness to meet Moses. And he went, ed him.

28 And Moses told Aaron all the words of

he Loan who had sent him, and all the signs Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy serwhich he had commanded him.

29 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went and gathered together all the elders of the children vants, and they say to us, Make brick; and, of Israel.

30 And Aaron spake all the words which is in thine own people. the Lord had spoken unto Moses, and did

the signs in the sight of the people.

31 And the people believed: and when to the LORD. they heard that the LORD had visited the children of Israel, and that he had looked shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deupon their affliction, then they bowed their liver the tale of bricks. heads and worshipped.

CHAP. V.

and told Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD your bricks of your daily task, God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may hold a feast unto me in the wilderness.

2 And Pharaoh said, Who is the Lord, that Pharaoh I should obey his voice to let Israelgo? I know not the LORD, neither will I let Israel go.

three days' journey into the desert, and sacri- to put a sword in their hand to slay us, fice unto the LORD our God, lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword.

Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, let the hast sent me people from their works? get you unto your

burdens.

the land now are many, and ye make them at all. rest from their burdens.

6 ¶ And Pharaon commanded the same THEN the Lord said unto Moses, Now the taskmasters of the people, and their shall thou see what I will do to Pharaon: day the taskmasters of the people, and their officers, saving

to make prick, as heretofore: let them go out of his land.

and gather straw for themselves. 8 And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them: ye shall not diminish aught thereof: for they Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us Almighty; but by my name JEHOVAH go and sacrifice to our God.

9 Let there more work be laid upon the

them not regard vain words.

10 \ And the taskmasters of the people were strangers. went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Pharaoh, I the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians will not give you straw

11 Go ye, get you straw where ye can find my covenant. it: yet not aught of your work shall be di-

minished.

throughout all the land of Egypt, to gather stubble instead of straw.

13 And the taskmasters hasted them, saying, Fulfil your works, your daily tasks, as

when there was straw.

which Pharaoh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, and demanded, Where-the Egyptians. fore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and to-day, as concerning the which I did swear to give it heretofore:

rael came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying, 9 And Moses spake so unto the children

vants: 16 There is no straw given unto thy ser-

behold, thy servants are beaten; but the fault

17 But he said, Ye are idle, ye are idle: therefore ye say, Let us go, and do sacrifice

18 Go therefore now and work: for there

19 And the officers of the children of Israel did see that they were in evil case, after it ND afterward Moses and Aaron went in, was said, Ye shall not minish aught from

> 20 T And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from

21 And they said unto them, The LORD look upon you, and judge; because ye have 3 And they said, The God of the Hebrews made our savour to be abhorred in the eyes hath met with us; let us go, we pray thee, of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his servants,

22 % And Moses returned unto the Lord, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou so evil-4 And the king of Egypt said unto them, entreated this people? why is it that thou

23 For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this peo-5 And Pharaoh said, Behold, the people of ple : neither hast thou delivered thy people

CHAP. VI.

for with a strong hand shall be let them go. 7 Ye shall no more give the people straw and with a strong hand shall he drive them

2 And Gad spake unto Moses, and said

unto him, I am the LORD:

3 And I appeared unto Abraham, unto was I not known to them.

4 And I have also established my covenant men, that they may labour therein; and let with them, to give them the land of Canaan, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they

5 And I have also heard the groaning of keep in bondage; and I have remembered

6 Wherefore, say unto the children of Israel, I am the LORD, and I will bring you 12 So the people were scattered abroad out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and I will redeem you with a stretched-out arm, and with great judgments.

7 And I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God; and ye shall

14 And the officers of the children of Israel, know that I am the Lord your God, which bringeth you out from under the burdens of

8 And I will bring you in unto the land, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob; and I will 1.5 Then the efficers of the children of Is-give it you for a heritage: I am the Lord.

for anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

10 And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying,

Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land.

12 And Moses spake before the Lord, say-shall Pharaoh hearken unto me? ing. Behold, the children of Israel have not hearkened unto me; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, who am of uncircumcised lips?

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt

14 These be the heads of their fathers' houses: The sons of Reuben, the first-born of Israel: Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi: these be the families of Reuben.

Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, man: these are the families of Simeon.

16 ¶ And these are the names of the sons Levi, according to their generations; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari. And the upon Lgypt, and bring out the children of years of the life of Levi were a hundred Israel from among them. thirty and seven years

17 The sons of Gershon; Libni, and Shi-commanded them, so did they

mi, according to their families.

18 And the sons of Kohath; Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel. And the years of the life of Kohath were a hundred thirty and three years.

19 And the sons of Merari; Mahali, and Mushi: these are the families of Levi, ac-

cording to their generations.

20 And Amram took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses. And the years of the life of Amram were a hundred and thirty and seven years.

21 ¶ And the sons of Izhar; Korah, and it became a serpent. Nepheg, and Zichri.

Elzaphan, and Zithri.

23 And Aaron took him Elisheba, daughter of Amminadab, sister of Naashon, to wife; and she bare him Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

24 And the sons of Korah; Assir, and Elkanah, and Abiasaph: these are the families

the Korhites.

25 And Eleazar, Aaron's son, took him one of the daughters of Putiel to wife; and she rach's heart is hardened, he refuseth to let bare him Phinehas: these are the heads of the people go. the fathers of the Levites, according to their

whom the Lord said, Bring out the children he come; and the rod which was turned to of Israel from the land of Egypt, according a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand.

to their armies.

Aaron.

28 ¶ And it came to pass, on the day when

of Israel; but they hearkened not unto Moses the Lord spake unto Moses in the land of

Egypt,
29 That the LORD spake unto Moses, sayying, ing, I am the Lord : speak thou unto Pha-11 Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of raoh king of Egypt all that I say unto thee.

30 And Moses said before the LORD, Behold, I am of uncircumcised lips, and how

CHAP. VII.

ND the LORD said unto Moses, See, 1 A ND the Lord said and Pharaoh; and have made thee a god to Pharaoh; and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet. 2 Thou shalt speak all that I command thee; and Aaron thy brother shall speak

unto Pharaoh, that he send the children of Israel out of his land: 3 And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply my signs and my wonders in the

land of Egypt.

4 But Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you. 15 \ And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish wo-children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt, by great judgments.

5 And the Egyptians shall know that I am the LORD, when I stretch forth my hand

6 And Moses and Aaron did as the LORD

7 And Moses was fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Pharach.

8 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses and

unto Aaron, saying,

9 When Pharaoh shall speak unto you, saying, Shew a miracle for you: then thou shall say unto Aaron. Take thy red, and cast it before Pharaoh, and it shall become a serpent.

10 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did so as the Long had commanded: and Aaron cast down his rod before Pharaoh, and before his servants, and

11 Then Pharaoh also called the wise men 22 And the sons of Uzziel; Mishael, and and the sorcerers: now the magicians of Egypt, they also did in like manner with

their enchantments.

12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod

swallowed up their rods.

13 And he hardened Pharaoh's heart, that he héarkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

14 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Pha-

15 Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and 26 These are that Aaron and Moses, to thou shalt stand by the river's brink against

16 And thou shalt say unto him, The Lord 27 These are they which spake to Pharaoh God of the Hebrews hath sent me unto thee, king of Egypt, to bring out the children of saying, Let my people go, that they may Israel from Egypt: these are that Moses and serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou wouldest not hear.

17 Thus saith the LORD, In this thou shall

know that I am the Lord: behold, I will my people; and I will let the people go, that smite with the rod that is in my hand they may do sacrifice unto the LORD. upon the waters which are in the river, and they shall be turned to blood.

die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyp-stroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, that tians shall loathe to drink of the water of the they may remain in the river only?

19 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron. Take the rod, and stretch out thine hand upon the error Egypt, upon our God. their streams, upon their rivers, and upon that there may be blood throughout all the the river only. land of Egypt, both in vessels of wood, and in vessels of stone.

LORD commanded: and he lifted up the rod, against Pharaoli. and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of

in the river were turned to blood.

21 And the fish that was in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians could was blood throughout all the land of Egypt.

22 And the magicians of Egypt did so with as the Lorp had said.

23 And Pharaoh turned and went into his house, neither did he set his heart to this also.

about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.

25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

CHAP. VIII.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, Go unto Pharaoh and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

And if thou refuse to let them go, behold,

I will smite all thy borders with frogs:

3 And the river shall bring forth frogs abandantly, which shall go up and come into thy thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy kneading-troughs:

thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy

5 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch forth thy hand with up upon the land of Egypt.

6 And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and the frogs came up,

and covered the land of Egypt.

7 And the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the

land of Egypt. may take away the frogs from me and from rupted by reason of the swarm of flies.

9 And Moses said unto Pharaoh, Glory over me: when shall I entreat for thee, and 13 And the fish that is in the river, shall for thy servants, and for thy people, to de-

10 And he said, To-morrow. And he said, Be it according to thy word; that thou mayest know that there is none like unto the LORD

11 And the frogs shall depart from thee, their ponds, and upon all their pools of and from thy houses, and from thy servants, water, that they may become blood; and and from thy people; they shall remain in

12 And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh: and Moses cried unto the Lord 20 And Moses and Aaron did so, as the because of the frogs which he had brought

13 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the his servants; and all the waters that were houses out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together upon

heaps; and the land stank.

15 But when Pharaoh saw that there was not drink of the water of the river: and there respite, he hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the Lord had said.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Say their enchantments; and Pharach's heart was unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; the dust of the land, that it may become lice

throughout all the land of Egypt.

17 And they did so: for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust 24 And all the Egyptians digged round of the earth, and it became lice in man and in beast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

18 And the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not: so there were lice upon man and

upon beast

19 Then the magicians said unto Pharach, This is the finger of God: and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he hearkened not

unto them; as the Lord had said.

20 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, (lo, he cometh forth to the water,) house, and into thy bed-chamber, and upon and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Let my people go, that they may serve me:

21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send swarms of flies upon thee, 4 And the frogs shall come up, both on and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses; and the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of swarms of flies, and

also the ground whereon they are

22 And I will sever in that day the land of thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come swarms of flies shall be there; to the end thou mayest know that I am the LORD in the

midst of the earth.

23 And I will put a division between my people and thy people: to-morrow shall this

sign be.

24 And the LORD did so: and there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of 8 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Pharaoh, and into his servants' houses, and Aaron, and said, Entreat the LORD, that he into all the land of Egypt: the land was cor-

25 9 And Pharach called for Moses and for 1 11 And the magicians could not stand before Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God Moses because of the boil; for the boil was up-

in the land

26 And Moses said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice the abomination of the Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto them; Egyptians to the LORD our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us?

27 We will go three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our

God, as he shall command us.

28 And Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very

far away: entreat for me.

29 And Moses said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will entreat the LORD that the swarms of flies may depart from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people, tomorrow: but let not Pharaoh deal deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD.

30 And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and

entreated the LORD.

31 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms of flies from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people: there remained not one.

CHAP. IX

unto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus saith the Lord God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me

For if thou refuse to let them go, and

wilt hold them still,

3 Behold, the hand of the Lord is upon thy cattle which is in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep; there shall the LORD left his servants and his cattle in be a very grievous murrain.

4 And the Lord shall sever between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt: and there shall nothing die of all that is the chil-

dren's of Israel

5 And the Lord appointed a set time, saving, To-morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land

6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and all the cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel died not one.

7 And Pharaoh sent, and behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. he did not let the people go.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses and un-

the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh.

9 And it shall become small dust in all the field. land of Egypt, and shall be a boil breaking orth with blains upon man, and upon beast, children of Israel were, was there no hail

broughout all the land of Egypt.

tood before Pharaoh, and Moses sprinkled it sinned this time: the LORD is righteous, and uptoward heaven; and it became a boil break- I and my people are wicked ug forth with blains upon man and upon beast. 28 Entreat the Lord (for it is enough)

on the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians.

12 And the LORD hardened the heart of

as the LORD had spoken unto Moses.

13 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me:

14 For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; that thou mayest know that there is none like me in all the

15 For now I will stretch out my hand. that I may smite thee and thy people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth

16 And in very deed for this cause have I raised thee up, for to shew in thee my power; and that my name may be declared through-

out all the earth.

17 As yet exaltest thou thyself against my

people, that thou wilt not let them go :

18 Behold, to-morrow about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such 32 And Pharaoh hardened his heart at this as hath not been in Egypt since the founda-

time also, neither would be let the people go. tion thereof even until now.

19 Send therefore now, and gather thy HEN the LORD said unto Moses, Go in cattle, and all that thou hast in the field : for upon every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die.

20 He that feared the word of the Lord among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses;

21 And he that regarded not the word of

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be hail in all the land of Egypt,

upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt, 23 And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and the LORD sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the

ground; and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Egypt.

24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and none like it in all the land of Egypt since it

became a nation.

25 And the hail smote throughout all the to Aaron, Take to you handfuls of ashes of land of Egypt all that was in the field, both the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward man and beast; and the hail smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the

26 Only in the land of Goshen, where the

27 9 And Pharaoh sent, and called for Mo 10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and ses and Aaron, and said unto them, I have

that there be no more mighty thunderings; and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall young and with our old, with our sons and

stay no longer.

29 And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will spread abroad feast unto the LORD. my hands unto the LORD; and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more so with you, as I will let you go, and your hail; that thou mayest know how that the earth is the LORD's

30 But as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God.

31 And the flax and the barley was smitten; for the barley was in the ear, and the flax was bolled.

32 But the wheat and the rve were not

smitten; for they were not grown up.

33 And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and spread abroad his hands unto the Lord; and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the

34 And when Pharaoh saw that the rain. and the hail, and the thunders, were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart,

he and his servants.

35 And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, neither would be let the children of Israel go; as the Lord had spoken by Moses.

CHAP. X.

unto Pharach; for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might show these my signs before him:

And that thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, what things I have wrought in Egypt, and my signs which have done among them; that ye may know

how that i am the Lord.

3 And Moses and Aaron came in unto Pharaoh, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refuse to humble thyself before me? Let my people go, that they may serve me.

4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go. behold, to-morrow will I bring the locusts!

into thy coast:

5 And they shall cover the face of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the heart, so that he would not let the children of earth: and they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you groweth for you out of the field

6 And they shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians; which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out

from Pharaoh.

7 1 And Pharaoh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be a snare unto us? Let the men go, that they may serve the Let the men go, that they have that little ones also go with you.

25 And Moses said. Thou must give us also and the said of the said. Egypt is destroyed?

And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Pharaoh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the LORD your God: but who are

they that shall go?

9 And Moses said, We will go with our with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go: for we must hold a

10 And he said unto them, Let the Lorp be little ones: look to it; for evil is before you.

11 Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve the LORD; for that ye did desire. And they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence. 12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thy hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and eat every herb of the land, even all that the hail hath left

13 And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the Long brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all that night; and when it was morning, the

east wind brought the locusts.

14 And the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts of Egypt: very grievous were they; before them there were no such locusts as they, nei-

ther after them shall be such.

15 For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land, and all ND the LORD said unto Moses, Go in the fruit of the trees which the hail had left : and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt.

15 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you,

17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and entreat the Lord your God, that he may take away from me this death only.

18 And he went out from Pharach, and

entreated the Lord.

19 And the Lord turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them into the Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Egypt.

20 But the LORD hardened Pharach's

Israel go.

21 1 And the LORD said unto Moses, from the hail, and shall eat every tree which Stretch out thy hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, even darkness which may be felt.

22 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a thick darkness in all the land of Egypt three days.

23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: but all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings.

24 ¶ And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and said. Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your

so sacrifices and burnt-offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God.

26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not a hoof be left behind: for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; | lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto and we know not with what we must serve the Lord, until we come thither.

27 1 But the Lord hardened Pharach's heart, and he would not let them go

28 And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me take heed to thyself, see my face no more: for in that day thou seest my face thou shalt die.

29 And Moses said. Thou hast spoken well;

I will see thy face again no more.

CHAP. XI

ND the LORD said unto Moses, Yet will I bring one plague more upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go hence : when he shall let you go. he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether.

Speak now in the ears of the people, with bitter herbs they shall eat it. and let every man borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, jewels

of silver, and jewels of gold.

3 And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover, the

and in the sight of the people.

4 \(\text{And Moses said, Thus saith the Lord.} \) About midnight will I go out into the midst in haste; it is the LORD's passover.

of Egypt

5 And all the first-born in the land of Egypt shall die. from the first-born of Pharaoh that born in the land of Egypt, both man and sitteth upon his throne, even unto the first-beust; and against all the gods of Egypt I sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maid-servant that is behind the mill; and all the first-born of beasts.

6 And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more

7 But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast; that ye may know how that the memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD doth put a difference between the

Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves a great anger.

9 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses. Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of

Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: and the Lord hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go out of his land. CHAP. XII.

2 This month shall be unto you the begin-

ning of months: it shall be the first month of

the year to you.

3 \(\) Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this month lamb for a house.

his house take it, according to the number of the souls: every man, according to his eating, shall make your count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year; ye shall take it out

from the sheep, or from the goats.

6 And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side-posts, and on the upper door-post, of the houses, wherein they

shall eat it.

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night. roast with fire, and unleavened bread; and

9 Fat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his

legs, and with the purtenance thereof. 10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain

until the morning; and that which remainers man Moses was very great in the land of of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire. Egypt. in the sight of Pharaoh's servants.

loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand : and ye shall eat it

12 For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstwill execute judgment : I am the Lord

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the liouses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a LORD throughout your generations: ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever,

15 ¶ Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the leaven out of your houses: for whoseever people that follow thee: and after that I will eateth leavened bread, from the first day un-And he went out from Pharaoh in til the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel.

> 16 And in the first day there shall be a holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be a holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may

be done of you.

17 And ve shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this self-same day have I brought your armies out of the land of AND the LORD spake unto Moses and Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

13 In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth

day of the month at even.

19 Seven days shall there be no leaven they shall take to them every man a lamb, found in your houses: for whosoever eateth according to the house of their fathers, a that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel. 4 And if the household be too little for the whether he be a stranger, or born in the land

habitations shall ve eat unleavened bread.

21 T Then Moses called for all the elders dren. of Israel, and said unto them. Draw out, and take you a lamb, according to your families, with them; and flocks and herds, even very

and kill the passover.

22 And ve shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the bason, and the dough which they brought forth out of strike the lintel and the two side-posts with Egypt, for it was not leavened; because the blood that is in the bason; and none of they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not you shall go out at the door of his house un- tarry, neither had they prepared for themtil the morning.

23 For the Lord will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was four hunapon the lintel, and on the two side-posts, the dred and thirty years. LORD will pass over the door, and will not

houses to smite you.

ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.

shall keep this service.

26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye Aaron, This is the ordinance of the passover:

by this service?

27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the Lord's passover, who passed over the for money, when thou hast circumcised him. houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, then shall he eat thereof. when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head, and worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away, and did as the Lord had commanded Moses

and Aaron, so did they.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, that at midnight the LORD smote all the first-born in the land of Egypt, from the first-born of thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, Pharaoh that sat on his throne, unto the first-let all his males be circumcised, and then let born of the captive that was in the dungeon, him come near and keep it; and he shall be and all the first-born of cattle.

30 And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, cumcised person shall eat thereof. and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was a great cry in Egypt: for there was born, and unto the stranger that sojourneth not a house where there was not one dead.

31 ¶ And he called for Moses and Aaron forth from among my people, both ye and the children of Israel; and go, serve the LORD, as ye have said.

32 Also take your flocks and your herds, as out of the land of Egypt by their armies.

ye have said, and be gone: and bless me also. 33 And the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the and in haste; for they said, We be all dead men.

34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their kneading-troughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders.

35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and they borrowed of the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment.

36 And the Lorin gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent unto them such things as they required : and they spoiled the Egyptians.

20 Ve shall eat nothing leavened: in all your from Rameses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, besides chil-

38 And a mixed multitude went up also

much cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of selves any victual

40 ¶ Now the sojourning of the children of

41 And it came to pass, at the end of the suffer the destroyer to come in unto your four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all the hosts of 24 And ye shall observe this thing for an the LORD went out from the land of Egypt.

42 It is a night to be much observed un-25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be to the LORD for bringing them out from the come to the land which the LORD will give land of Egypt; this is that night of the LORD you, according as he hath promised, that ye to be observed of all the children of Israel in

their generations.
43 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses and

there shall no stranger eat thereof;

44 But every man's servant that is bought

45 A foreigner, and a hired servant shall

not eat thereof.

46 In one house shall it be eaten; thou shall not carry forth aught of the flesh abroad out of the house; neither shall ve break a bone thereof

47 All the congregation of Israel shall keep it. 43 And when a stranger shall sojourn with as one that is born in the land: for no uncir-

49 One law shall be to him that is home-

among you.
50 Thus did all the children of Israel: as by night, and said, Rise up, and get you the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

> 51 And it came to pass the self-same day, that the LORD did bring the children of Israel

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saving, 2 Sanctify unto me all the first-born,

whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beasts it is mine.

3 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this place: there shall no leavened bread be eaten.

4 This day came ye out, in the mouth Abib. 5 And it shall be, when the Lorn shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites. 37 % And the children of Israel journeyed and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he sware succeth, and encamped in Etham, in the unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing edge of the wilderness.

21 And the Lord went before them by

to the LORD.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, from days: and there shall no leavened bread be before the people. seen with thee; neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the they turn and encamp before Pi-hahiroth, be-

9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the LORD's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the Lord brought thee out of Egypt.

10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordi-

nance in his season from year to year.

11 ¶ And it shall be, when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee,

12 That thou shalt set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast;

the males shall be the LORD's

13 And every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the first-born of man among thy chil-

dren shalt thou redeem.

14 And it shall be, when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him, By strength of hand the Lord brought us out from Egypt,

from the house of bondage:

would hardly let us go, that the LORD slew roth, before Baal-zephon. all the first-born in the land of Egypt. both the first-born of man, and the first-born of children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all behold, the Egyptians marched after them that openeth the matrix, being males; but and they were sore afraid: and the children all the first-born of my children I redeem.

16 And it shall be for a token upon thy

pent when they see war, and they return to that we should die in the wilderness.

the way of the wilderness of the Red sea:

with him; for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit hence with you.

20 \ And they took their journey from 16 But lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out

this service in this month.

6 Seven days shall thou eat unleavened way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give bread, and in the seventh day shall ke a feast them light; to go by day and night.

22 He took not away the pillar of the cloud

CHAP. XIV.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that LORD did unto me when I came forth out of tween Migdol and the sea, over against Baalzephon: before it shall ye encamp by the sea.

3 For Pharaoh will sav of the children of Israel, They are entangled in the land, the

wilderness hath shut them in.

4 And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I will be honoured upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; that the Egyptians may know that I

am the LORD. And they did so.

5 ¶ And it was told the king of Egypt that the people fled; and the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, Why have we done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us?

6 And he made ready his chariot, and took

his people with him.

7 And he took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains

over every one of them.

8 And the LORD hardened the hears of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: and the children of Israel went out with a high hand.

9 But the Egyptians pursued after them, (all the horses and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army,) and overtook 15 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh them encamping by the sea, beside Pi-hahi

10 ¶ And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the

11 And they said unto Moses, Because band, and for frontlets between thune eyes:
for by strength of hand the Lord brought us
forth out of Egypt.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Pharaoh
had let the people go, that God led them

12 Is not this the word that we did tell

not through the way of the land of the thee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we Philistines, although that was near; for may serve the Egyptians? for it had been God said, Lest peradventure the people re- better for us to serve the Egyptians, than

13 \ And Moses said unto the people, Fear 18 But God led the people about, through ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the LORD, which he will shew to you to-day: and the children of Israel went up harnessed for the Egyptians whom ye have seen toout of the land of Egypt.

19 And Moses took the bones of Joseph

14 The Lord shall fight for you, and ye

shall hold your peace.

15 And the LORD said unto Moses, Whereyou: and ye shall carry up my bones away fore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward:

the children of Israel shall go on dry ground Lord, and his servant Moses.

through the midst of the sea.

17. And I, behold, I will harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider his horsemen.

13 And the Egyptians shall know that I am

his horsemen.

19 ¶ And the angel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed, and is his name. went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them.

20 And it came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and it sank into the bottom as a stone. was a cloud and darkness to them, but it gave

not near the other all the night.

21 ¶ And Moses stretched out his hand night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided.

22 And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were a wall unto them on their

right hand, and on their left.

3 ¶ And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, even all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and sword, my hand shall destroy them. his horsemen

24 And it came to pass, that in the morning-watch the LORD looked unto the host of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and

Egyptians,
25 And took off their chariot-wheels, that they drave them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel for the LORD fighteth for them against the

Egyptians. guided the 26¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Stretch habitation. out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen.

27 And Moses stretched forth his hand over when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it: and the Lord overthrew ants of Canaan shall melt away. the Egyptians in the midst of the sea.

the chariots, and the horsemen, and all the still as a stone; till thy people pass over, O host of Pharaoh that came into the sea after LORD, till the people pass over, which thou

nand, and on their left.

30 Thus the LORD saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians; and Israel

the Lord did upon the Egyptians; and the of the sea upon them; but the children of Is-

thy hand over the sea, and divide it; and people feared the Lorp, and believed the

CHAP. XV

THEN sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the Lord, and spake, and I will get me honour upon Pharaoh, and saying, I will sing unto the LORD, for he hath hath he thrown into the sea.

2 The LORD is my strength and song, and the Lorn, when I have gotten me honour he is become my salvation: he is my God, upon Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and upon and I will prepare him a habitation; my

father's God, and I will exalt him.

3 The Lord is a man of war: The Lord

4 Pharaoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea: his chosen captains also are drowned in the Red sea.

5 The depths have covered them: they

6 Thy right hand, O LORD, is become glolight by night to these: so that the one came rious in power: thy right hand, O Lord, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

7 And in the greatness of thine excellency over the sea; and the Lord caused the sea thou hast overthrown them that rose up to go back by a strong east wind all that against thee : thou sentest forth thy wrath, which consumed them as stubble.

> 8 And with the blast of thy postrus the waters were gathered together, the floods stood upright as a heap, and the depths were con-

gealed in the heart of the sea.

9 The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the spoil; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my

10 Thou didst blow with thy wind, the sea covered them; they sank as lead in the

mighty waters.

Il Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among of the cloud, and troubled the host of the the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders?
12 Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the

earth swallowed them

13 Thou in thy mercy hast led forth the people which thou hast redeemed: thou hast guided them in thy strength unto thy holy

14 The people shall hear, and be afraid: sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of

Palestina.

15 Then the dukes of Edom shall be amathe sea, and the sea returned to his strength zed; the mighty men of Moab, trembling shall take hold upon them; all the inhabit-

16 Fear and dread shall fall upon them. And the waters returned, and covered by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as

them: there remained not so much as one of hast purchased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and plant 29 But the children of Israel walked upon them in the mountain of thine inheritance, dry land in the midst of the sea; and the wa- in the place, O LORD, which thou hast made ters were a wall unto them on their right for thee to dwell in; in the sanctuary, O LORD, which thy hands have established.

18 The LORD shall reign for ever and ever. 19 For the horse of Pharaoh went in with saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea-shore, his chariots and with his horsemen into the

31 And Israel saw that great work which sea, and the Lord brought again the waters

of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand brels and with dances.

to the LORD, for he hath triumphed glorious- are we? your murmurings are not against us, ly; the horse and his rider bath he thrown but against the LORD.

into the sea.

Red sea; and they went out into the wilder- rael, Come near before the LORD: for he ness of Shur: and they went three days in hath heard your murmurings. the wilderness, and found no water.

24 And the people murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink?

25 And he cried unto the Lorp; and the Lord shewed him a tree, which when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he proved them,

26 And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God. and wilt do quails came up, and covered the camp; and in that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes; I will put none of these diseases upon up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the Lord that healeth thee.

27 ¶ And they came to Elim, where were twelve wells of water, and threescore and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by

the waters.

CHAP. XVI

of Israel came unto the wilderness of Sin, departing out of the land of Egypt.

2 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and

Aaron in the wilderness.

hand of the LORD in the land of Egypt, thered every man according to his eating. when we sat by the flesh-pots, and when we did eat bread to the full! for ye have brought till the morning. us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

4 Then said the LORD unto Moses, Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may prove them, every man according to his eating: and when whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare that which they bring in; and it shall be twice as much as

they gather daily.

6 And Moses and Aaron said unto all the rom the land of Egypt:

he glory of the LORD; for that he heareth lay up for you, to be kept until the morning for murmurings against the LORD; and 24 And they laid it up till the morning, as

rael went on dry land in the midst of the sea. what are we, that ye muunur against us :
20 ¶ And Miriam the prophetess, the sister 8 And Moses said, This shall be, when the 20 % And Miriam the prophetess, the sister 8 And Moses said, This shall be, when the Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand and LORD shall give you in the evening flesh to all the women went out after her with tim- eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the LORD heareth your murmurings 21 And Miriam answered them. Sing ye which ye murmur against him: and what

9 T And Moses spake unto Aaron, Say un-22 \ So Moses brought Israel from the to all the congregation of the children of Is-

10 And it came to pass, as Aaron spake 23 ¶ And when they came to Marah, they unto the whole congregation of the children could not drink of the waters of Marah, for of Israel, that they looked toward the wilthey were bitter; therefore the name of it derness, and, behold, the glory of the LORD was called Marah.

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses,

saying,
12 I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel; speak unto them, saying, At even ye shall eat flesh, and in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye shall know that I am the LORD your God.

13 And it came to pass, that at even the the morning the dew lay round about the host,

14 And when the dew that lay was gone there lay a small round thing, as small as the

hoar-frost, on the ground.

15 And when the children of Israel saw it. they said one to another, It is manna: for they wist not what it was. And Moses said unto them, This is the bread which the LORD

hath given you to eat.

A ND they took their journey from Elim; 16 ¶ This is the thing which the LORD and all the congregation of the children hath commanded, Gather of it every man 16 This is the thing which the LORD according to his eating; an omer for every which is between Elim and Sinai, on the man, according to the number of your perfifteenth day of the second month after their sons; take ye every man for them which are in his tents.

17 And the children of Israel did so, and

gathered, some more, some less.

18 And when they did mete it with an omer. 3 And the children of Israel said unto he that gathered much had nothing over, and them, Would to God we had died by the he that gathered little had no lack: they ga-

19 And Moses said, Let no man leave of it

20 Notwithstanding, they hearkened not unto Moses; but some of them left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank : and Moses was wroth with them.

21 And they gathered it every morning;

the sun waxed hot, it melted.

22 ¶ And it came to pass, that on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for one man: and all the rulers of the

congregation came and told Moses.

23 And he said unto them. This is that which children of Israel, At even, then ye shall the LORD hath said, To-morrow is the rest of know that the Lord hath brought you out the holy sabbath unto the Lord: bake that which ye will bake to-day, and seethe that ye 7 And in the morning, then ye shall see will seethe; and that which remainethover,

Moses bade; and it did not stink, neither upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite was there any worm therein.

to-day is a sabbath unto the LORD : to-day did so in the sight of the elders of Israel. ye shall not find it in the field.

seventh day, which is the sabbath, in it there of the children of Israel, and because they

shall be none

27 % And it came to pass, that there went among us, or not?

1 seme of the people on the seventh day 8 % Then came Amalek, and tought with out some of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they found none.

28 And the LORD said unto Moses, How

29 See, for that the LORD hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the every man in his place; let no man go out and Hur, went up to the top of the hill. of his place on the seventh day.

30 So the people rested on the seventh day.

thereof Manna: and it was like corianderseed, white; and the taste of it was like wa-

fers made with honey.

32 ¶ And Moses said, This is the thing which the LORD commandeth, Fill an omer of it, to be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt,

33 And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for

your generations.

34 As the LORD commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up before the Testimony, to be name of it JEHOVAH-nissi

35 And the children of Israel did eat manna forty years, until they came to a land inhabited: they did eat manna until they came unto the borders of the land of Canaan.

36 Now an omer is the tenth part of an

ephah.

CHAP. XVII.

AND all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin. after their journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD, and pitched in Rephidim: and there was no water for the people to drink

2 Wherefore the people did chide with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why

the LORD ?

3 And the people thirsted there for water : and the people murmured against Moses, and said, Wherefore is this that thou hast brought us up out of Egypt to kill us, and our children, and our cattle, with thirst?

4 And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, What shall I do unto this people! they be

almost ready to stone me.

5 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go on hefore the people, and take with thee of the el- and they asked each other of their welfare : ders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith thou and they came into the tent. smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go.

6 Behold, I will stand before thee there the Lord had done unto Pharaoh, and to the

the rock, and there shall come water out of 25 And Moses said, Eat that to-day; for it, that the people may drink. And Moses

7 And he called the name of the place 26 Six days ye shall gather it; but on the Massah, and Meribah, because of the chiding tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD

Israel in Rephidim.

9 And Moses said unto Joshua. Choose us long refuse ye to keep my commandments out men, and go out, fight with Amalek; and my laws? with the rod of God in my hand.

10 So Joshua did as Moses had said to him. sixth day the bread of two days: abide ye and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron,

11 And it came to pass, when Moses held up his hand, that Israel prevailed; and when 31 And the house of Israel called the name he let down his hand, Amalek prevailed

12 But Moses' hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun.

13 And Joshua discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword.

14 % And the LORD said unto Moses, Write this for a memorial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua; for I will utterly put out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven

15 And Moses built an altar, and called the

16 For he said, Because the LORD hath sworn that the LORD will have war with Amalek from generation to generation. CHAP. XVIII.

WHEN Jethro, the priest of Midian, Mo-ses' father-in-law, heard of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, and that the LORD had brought Israel out of

Egypt, 2 Then Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, took Zipporah, Moses wife, after he had sent her

hack,

3 And her two sons; of which the name of the one was Gershom; for he said, I have

been an alien in a strange land :

4 And the name of the other was Eliezer; for the God of my father, said he, was my chide ye with me? wherefore do ye tempt help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh.

5 And Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the wilderness, where he encamped at the

mount of God :

6 And he said unto Moses, I thy fatherin-law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy

wife, and her two sons with her.
7 ¶ And Moses went out to meet his fatherin-law, and did obersance, and kissed him;

8 And Moses told his father-in-law all that

Exyptians, for Israel's sake, and all the tra-rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, ruvail that had come upon them by the way, lers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

and how the LORD delivered them.

ness which the LORD had done to Israel. Moses, but every small matter they judged whom he had delivered out of the hand of the themselves. Egyptians.

10 And Jethro said. Blessed be the Lord, part; and he went his way into his own land who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharach: who hath delivered the people from

under the hand of the Egyptians.

11 Now I know that the Loap is greater derness of Sinai than all gods: for in the thing wherein they dealt proudly he was above them.

a burnt-offering and sacrifices for God : and rael encamped before the mount. Aaron came, and all the elders of Israel, to eat bread with Moses' father-in-law herore God.

13 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow. that Moses sat to judge the people : and the people stood by Moses from the morning un-

to the evening.

14 And when Moses' father-in-law saw all that he did to the people. he said. What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why rittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even :

15 And Moses said unto his father-in-law, Because the people come unto me to inquire

of God.

16 When they have a matter they come unto me. and I judge between one and another; and I do make them know the statutes of God, and his laws.

17 And Moses' rather-in-law said unto him, manded him

The thing that thou doest is not good

and this people that is with thee: for this will do. And Moses returned the words of thing is too heavy for thee; thou art not able the people unto the LORD. to perform it thyself alone.

thee counsel, and God shall be with thee: Be thou for the people to God-ward, that thou

mayest bring the causes unto God : 20 And thou shalt teach them ordinances

and laws, and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walk, and the work that they must do.

21 Moreover, thou shalt provide out of all the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

22 And let them udge the people at all seasons: and it shall be, that every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be easier for thyself, and they shall bear the burden with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God come up to the mount, command thee so, then thou shalt be able

24 So Moses hearkened to the voice of his father-in-law, and did all that he had said.

25 And Moses chose able men out of all Istael, and made them heads over the people, in the morning, that there were thunders

26 And they judged the people at all sea-9 ¶ And Jethro rejoiced for all the good- sous: the hard causes they brought unto

27 And Moses let his father-in-law de-

CHAP. XIX.

IN the third month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day came they into the wil-

2 For they were departed from Rephidim and were come to the desert of Sinai, and 12 And Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, took had pitched in the wilderness; and there Is-

3 T And Moses went up unto God, and the Lord called unto him out of the mountain, saving. Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel;

4 Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and how I bare you on eagles' wings,

and brought you unto myself

5 Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ve shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all pecple: for all the earth is mine.

6 And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and a holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the chil-

dren of Israel.

7 And Moses came, and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the Lorg com-

8 And all the people answered together, 13 Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou and said, All that the LORD hath spoken we

9 And the Lord said unto Moses, Lo, I 19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give come unto thee in a thick cloud, that the people may hear when I speak with thee. and believe thee for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the LORD

10 T And the LORD said unto Moses. Go un to the people, and sanctify them to-day and to-morrow, and let them wash their clothes,

11 And be ready against the third day : for the third day the LORD will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Sinai.

12 And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, that we go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: whosoever toucheth

the mount shall be surely put to death:
13 There shall not a hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whether it be beast or man, it shall not live : when the trumpet soundeth long, they shall

147 And Moses went down from the mount to endure, and all this people shall also go to unto the people, and sanctified the people; their place in peace.

15 And he said unto the people. Be ready against the third day: come not at your wives

16 And it came to pass on the third day,

and lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that was in rested the seventh day; wherefore the LORD the camp trembled.

17. And Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God; and they

stood at the nether part of the mount.

18 And mount Sinai was altogether on a smoke, because the Lord descended upon it in fire; and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly.

spake, and God answered him by a voice

20 And the LORD came down upon mount Sinai, on the top of the mount: and the that is thy neighbour's. LORD called Moses up to the top of the 18 ¶ And all the peo mount; and Moses went up.

down, charge the people, lest they break when the people saw it, they removed, and through unto the LORD to gaze, and many stood afar off.

of them perish.

near to the Lord, sanctify themselves, lest speak with us, lest we die,

the Lorn break forth upon them.

people cannot come up to mount Sinai: for thou chargedst us. saying, Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it.

24 And the LORD said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron with thee; but let not the priests and thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye the people break through, to come up unto have seen that I have talked with you from the LORD, lest he break forth upon them.

25 So Moses went down unto the people,

and spake unto them. CHAP. XX.

A ND God spake all these words, saying, of the house of bondage.

3 Thou shalt have no other gods before me. 4 Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that

is in heaven above, or that is in the earth be- for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast neath, or that is in the water under the earth : 5 Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them,

nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discoa jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;

6 And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my command-

ments

7 Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain. for the Loap will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain

holy.

thy work:

10 But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shall not do any work, thou nor thy son, nor thy daugh-love my master, my wife, and my children; ter, thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, I will not go out free: nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates

11 For in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and blessed the sabbath-day, and hallowed it.

12 ¶ Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

13 Thou shalt not kill.

14 Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15 Thou shalt not steal.

16 Thou shalt not bear false witness against

thy neighbour.

19 And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, Moses house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his man-servant, nor his maid-servant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing

18 ¶ And all the people saw the thunder ings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the 21 And the LORD said urto Moses, Go trumpet, and the mountain smoking; and,

19 And they said unto Moses, Speak thou 22 And let the priests also, which come with us, and we will hear but let not God

20 And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: 23 And Moses said unto the LORD, The for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not.

21 And the people stood afar off: and Moses drew near unto the thick darkness where

God was.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Thus heaven.

23 Ye shall not make with me gods of silver. neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold.

24 ¶ An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt-A 2 I am the LORD thy God, which have offerings, and thy peace-offerings, thy sheep, brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out and thine oxen. In all places where I record my name I will come unto thee, and I will bless thee.

25 And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone:

polluted it.

26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto vered thereon.

CHAP. XXI.

NOW these are the judgments which thou shalt set before them.

2 If thou buy a Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve; and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing.

3 If he came in by himself, he shall go out by himself, if he were married, then his

3 Remember the sabbath-day, to keep it wife shall go out with him.

4 If his master have given him a wife, and . 9 Six days shalt thou labour, and do all she have borne him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go cut by himself.

5 And if the servant shall plainly say, I

6 Then his master shall bring him unto the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door-post: and his master stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but shall bore his ear through with an awl; and the owner of the ox shall be quit.

he shall serve him for ever.

a maid-servant, she shall not go out as the tified to his owner, and he hath not kept men-servants do.

betrothed her to himself, then shall be let owner also shall be put to death. her be redeemed : to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, seeing he then he shall give for the ransom of his life hath dealt deceitfully with her.

9 And if he have betrothed her unto his

of daughters.

10 If he take him another wife; her food, he not diminish.

11 And if he do not these three unto her, be stoned. then shall she go out free without money.

die, shall be surely put to death.

13 And if a man lie not in wait, but God deliver him into his hand; then I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

14 But if a man come presumptuously upmay die.

15 And he that smiteth his father or his

mother shall be surely put to death.

16 ¶ And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.

17 \ And he that curseth his father or his

mother shall surely be put to death ..

18 ¶ And if men strive together, and one for an ox, and four sheep for a sheep. smite another with a stone, or with his fist,

and he die not, but keepeth his bed; 19 If he rise again, and walk abroad upon his staff, then shall he that smote him be quit : shall cause him to be thoroughly healed.

20 ¶ And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his

hand; he shall be surely punished.

21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for he is

his money. 22 ¶ If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart from her, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall pay as the

judges determine. 23 And if any mischief follow, then thou

shalt give life for life,

24 Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for

hand, foot for foot,

stripe for stripe.

26 ¶ And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake.

27 And if he smite out his man-servant's neighbour's goods. tooth, or his maid-servant's tooth; he shall

29 But if the ox were wont to push with 7 ¶ And if a man sell his daughter to be his horn in time past, and it hath been teshim in, but that he hath killed a man or a 8 If she please not her master, who hath woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his

30 If there be laid on him a sum of money,

31 Whether he have gored a son, or have son, he shall deal with her after the manner gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him

32 If the ox shall push a man-servant, or her raiment, and her duty of marriage, shall maid-servant; he shall give unto their master thirty shekels of silver, and the ox shall

33 ¶ And if a man shall open a pit, or if a 12 \ He that smiteth a man, so that he man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an

ox or an ass fall therein;

34 The owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money unto the owner of

them; and the dead beast shall be his.

35 ¶ And if one man's ox hurt another's, on his neighbour, to slay him with guile; that he die; then they shall sell the live or thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he and divide the money of it; and the dead

ox also they shall divide.

36 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner bath not kept him in : he shall surely pay ox for ox, and the dead shall be his own.

CHAP, XXII.

IF a man shall steal an ox or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it, he shall restore five oxen

2 If a thief be found breaking up, and be smitten that he die, there shall no blood he

shed for him.

3 If the sun be risen upon him, there shall only he shall pay for the loss of his time, and be blood shed for him; for he should make full restitution: if he have nothing, then he shall be sold for his theft.

> If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he

shall restore double.

5 I If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

6 I If fire break out and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed therewith; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen 25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, out of the man's house; if the thief be found, let him pay double.

8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the judges, to see whether he have put his hand unto his

9 For all manner of trespass, whether it let him go free for his tooth's sake.

28 If an ox gore a man or a woman, for any manner of lost thing, which another that they die; then the ox shall be surely challengeth to be his; the cause of both par-

ties shall come before the judges; and whom neither shall ye eat any flesh that is torn of the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs. unto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away,

no man seeing it :

11 Then shall an oath of the Lord be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner of it shall accept thereof, and he shall not make it good.

12 And if it be stolen from him, he shall

make restitution unto the owner thereof.

13 If it be torn in pieces, then let him bring it for witness, and he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 \ And if a man borrow aught of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof being not with it; he shall surely make it good.

15 But if the owner thereof be with it, ne shall not make it good: if it be a hired

thing, it came for his hire.

16 ¶ And if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her; he shall

surely endow her to be his wife. 17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money according to

the dowry of virgins.

19 Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live. 19 ¶ Whosoever lieth with a beast shall

surely be put to death.

20 I He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be utterly de-

stroyed.
21 ¶ Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him : for ye were strangers in

the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ Ye shall not afflict any widow, or

fatherless child.

23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they cry at all unto me, I will surely hear their cry:

24 And my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless

25 ¶ If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as a usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury.

26 If thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto

him by that the sun goeth down:

27 For that is his covering only; it is his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear: for I am gracious.

28 Thou shalt not revile the gods, nor

curse the ruler of thy people.

29 1 Thou shalt not delay to offer the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors: the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.

and with thy sheep; seven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt Zive it me.

CHÁP. XXIII.

THOU shalt not raise a false report: put not thy hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness.

2 Thou shalt not follow a multitude to

do evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause to decline after many to wrest judgment:

3 Neither shalt thou countenance a poor man in his cause. 4 ¶ If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his

ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it

back to him again. 5 If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him; thou shalt surely help with him.

6 Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of

thy poor in his cause.

7 Keep thee far from a false matter; and the innocent and righteons slay thou not: for I will not justify the wicked.

8 ¶ And thou shalt take no gift : for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth the

words of the righteou.

9 ¶ Also thou shalt not oppress a stranger. for ye know the heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

10 And six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof:

11 But the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy oliveyard.

12 ¶ Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest; that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid and the stranger may be refreshed.

13 \ And in all things that I have said unto you be circumspect: and make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 Three times thou shalt keep a feast

unto me in the year.

15 Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month Abib; for in it thou camest out from Egypt: and none shall appear before me empty:

16 And the feast of harvest, the first-fruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in thy field; and the feast of ingathering, which is in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field.

17 Three times in the year all thy males

shall appear before the Lord God. 18 Thou shalt not offer the blood of mysacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the

fat of my sacrifice remain until the morning. 19 The first of the first-fruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD 30 Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

20 ¶ Behold, I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee 31 I And ye shall be holy men unto me : into the place which I have prepared.

21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, provoke him not; for he will not pardon put it in basons; and half of the blood he your transgressions: for my name is in him. sprinkled on the altar.

22 But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then I will be an and read in the audience of the people: and enemy unto thine enemies, and an adversary

unto thine adversaries.

23 For mine Angel shall go before thee. and bring thee in unto the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites. and the Hivites, and the Jebusites; and 1 will cut them off.

24 Thou shalt not bow down to their gods, and Abihu and seventy of the elders of Israel; nor serve them, nor do after their works but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and

quite break down their images.

25 And ve shall serve the LORD your God, and he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst

26 There shall nothing cast their young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of

thy days I will fulfil.

27 I will send my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come; and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee.

20 And I will send homets before thee, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from before thee.

29 I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolute, and the beast of the field multiply come unto them. against thee.

30 By little and little I will drive them and a cloud covered the mount. out from before thee, until thou be increas-

ed, and inherit the land.

sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and Moses out of the midst of the cloud. from the desert unto the river : for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your liver the inhabitants of the land into your was like devouring fire on the top of the hand; and thou shalt drive them out before mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.

them, nor with their gods.

33 They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they nights. make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a snare unto thee. CHAP. XXIV.

ND he said unto Moses, Come up unto Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel: shall take my offering.

3 And this is the offering which ye shall and worship ye afar off.

2 And Moses alone shall come near the

Long; but they shall not come nigh, neither

shall the people go up with him.

3 ¶ And Moses came, and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, All the words which the LORD hath said, will we do.

4 And Moses wrote all the words of the Lord, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the hill, and twelve pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel.

rificed peace-offerings of oxen unto the Lond. shall ye make it.

6 And Moses took half of the blood, and

And he took the book of the covenant, they said. All that the Lord hath said will we do, and be obedient.

8 And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said. Behold the blood of the covenant, which the LORD hath made with you concerning all these words.

Then went up Moses and Aaron, Nadab

10 And they saw the God of Israel: and there was under his feet as it were a paved work of a sapphire-stone, and as it were the body of heaven in his clearness.

11 And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand: also they saw

God, and did eat and drink:

12 P And the LORD said unto Moses, Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that thou mayest teach them.

13 And Moses rose up, and his minister Joshua; and Moses went up into the mount

of God.

14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aaron and Hur are with you: if any man have any matters to do, let him

15 1 And Moses went up into the mount,

16 And the glory of the Lord ahode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six 31 And I will set thy bounds from the Red days: and the seventh day he called unto

17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD

18 And Moses went into the midst of the 32 Thou shalt make no covenant with cloud, and gat him up into the mount; and Moses was in the mount forty days and forty

CHAP. XXV.

A ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring me an offering: of every man A the Lord, thou, and Aaron, Nadab and that giveth it willingly with his heart ye

take of them; gold, and silver, and brass,

4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair,

5 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers'

skins, and shittim-wood,

6 Oil for the light, spices for anointing oil, and for sweet incense, 7 Onyx-stones, and stones to be set in the

ephod, and in the breast-plate.

8 And let them make me a sanctuary, that I may dwell among them.

9 According to all that I shew thee, after 5 And he sent young men of the children of the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pat-Irrael, which offered burnt-offerings, and sac- tern of all the instruments thereof, even so

wood: two cubits and a half shall be the gold shalt thou make them. length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the bread before me always, height thereof.

about.

12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four corners thereit, and two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make stave of shittim-

wood, and overlay them with gold

14 And thou shalt put the staves into the may be borne with them.

15 The staves shall be in the rings of the

ark: they shall not be taken from it. 16 And thou shalt put into the ark the knops and their flowers.

testimony which I shall give thee.

breadth thereof. 18 And thou shalt make two cherubins of

in the two ends of the mercy-seat.

19 And make one cherub on the one end, of the mercy-seat shall ye make the cheru- of, that they may give light over against it. bims on the two ends thereof.

20 And the cherubins shall stretch forth dishes thereof, shall be of pure gold. their wings on high, covering the mercy-seat with their wings, and their faces shall look it, with all these vessels. one to another; toward the mercy-seat shall the faces of the cherubims be.

21 And thou shalt put the mercy-seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put

the testimony that I shall give thee.

will commune with thee from above the mer- with cherubins of cunning work shalt thou cy-seat, from between the two cherubims make them. which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in command- and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one ment unto the children of Israel.

23 ¶ Thou shalt also make a table of shit-curtains shall have one measure. tim-wood: two cubits shall be the length a cubit and a haif the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold,

25 And thou shalt make unto it a border of a hand-breadth round about, and thou curtain, in the coupling of the second. shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

of gold, and put the rings in the four corners ling of the second, that the loops may take

that are on the four feet thereof

27 Over against the border shall the rings he for places of the staves to bear the table.

28 And thou shalt make the staves of shit-taches; and it shall be one tabernacle. tim-wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make the dishes there- eleven curtains shalt thou make. of, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, 8 The length of one curtain shall be thirty

10 And they shall make an ark of shittim- and bowls thereof, to cover withal: of pure

30 And thou shalt set upon the table shew-

31 ¶ And thou shalt make a candlestick of II And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, pure gold; of beaten work shall the candlewithin and without shalt thou overlay it; and stick be made; his shaft, and his branches, shalt make upon it a crown of gold round his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same

32 And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick of; and two rings shall be in the one side of out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side:

33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, with a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark branch, with a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick,

34 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their

35 And there shall be a knop under two 17 \ And thou shalt make a mercy-seat of branches of the same, and a knop under two pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the branches of the same, and a know under two length thereof, and a cubit and a half the branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick. 36 Their knops and their branches shall

gold : of beaten work shalt thou make them, be of the same; all of it shall be one beaten

work of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps and the other cherub on the other end; even thereof; and they shall light the lamps there-

38 And the tongs thereof, and the snuff-

39 Of a talent of pure gold shall he make

40 And look that thou make them after their pattern, which was shewed thee in the mount. CHAP, XXVI.

MOREOVER, thou shalt make the taber-nacle with ten curtains of fine twined 22 And there I will meet with thee, and I linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet:

2 The length of one curtain shall be eight curtain four cubits: and every one of the

3 The five curtains shall be coupled togethereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and ther one to another; and other five curtains

shall he coupled one to another.

4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon and make thereto a crown of gold round the edge of the one curtain, from the sel-about. thou make in the uttermost edge of another

5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in 26 And thou shalt make for it four rings the edge of the curtain that is in the couphold one of another.

6 And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the

7 I And thou shalt make curtains of goats' hair, to be a covering upon the tabernacle:

cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains shall be all gold, and make their rings of gold for places of one measure.

9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the fore- according to the fashion thereof which was

front of the tabernacle.

10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the curtain which coupleth the second.

And the remnant that remaineth of the of silver. curtains of the tent, the half-curtain that remaineth shall hang over the back-side of the tabernacle.

13 And a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side, of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle on this side, and on that side, to cover it.

14 ¶ And thou shalt make a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a cov-

ering above of badgers' skins.

15. T And thou shalt make boards for the tabernacle of shittim-wood, standing up.

16 Ten cubits snall be the length of a board, and a cubit and a half shall be the

breadth of one board. 17 Two tenous shall there be in one board, set in order one against another: thus shalt

thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle. 18 And thou shalt make the boards for the them. tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side

southward. 19 And thou shalt make forty sockets of silder one board for his two tenens, and two height thereof shall be three cubits.

sockets under another board for his two tenons.

21 And their forty sockets of silver: two with brass sockets under one board, and two sockets 3 And tunder another board.

22 And for the sides of the tabernacle west-

ward thou shalt make six boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

24 And they shall be coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring: thus the two corners.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets: two sockets under one board, and two sockets

under another board.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make bars of shittim- and the staves shall be upon the two sides of wood; five for the boards of the one side of the altar, to bear it.

side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the they make it. boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the two sides westward.

boards shail reach from end to end.

29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.

30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle

shewed thee in the mount.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make a vail of blue, and edge of the one curtain that is outmost in the purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the of cunning work: with cherubims shall it be

11 And thou shalt make fifty taches of 32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars brass, and put the taches into the loops, and of shittim-wood overlaid with gold: their couple the tent together, that it may be one. hooks shall be of gold, upon the four sockets

33 ¶ And thou shalt hang up the vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within the vail the ark of the testimony: and the vail shall divide unto you between the holy place and the most holy.

34 And thou shalt put the mercy-seat upon the ark of the testimony in the most holy place,

35 And thou shalt set the table without the vail, and the candlestick over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

36 ¶ And thou shalt make a hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with

needle-work.

And thou shalt make for the hanging five pillars of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, and their hooks shall be of gold and thou shalt east five sockets of brass for

CHAP. XXVII.

A ND thou shalt make an altar of shittimver under the twenty boards: two sockets un- broad: the alter shall be four-square; and the

And thou shalt make the horns of it up-20 And for the second side of the tabernacle, on the four corners thereof; his horns shall on the north side, there shall be twenty boards, be of the same: and thou shalt overlay it

3 And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, and his basons, and his flesh-hooks, and his fire-pans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass.

4 And thou shalt make for it a grate of net-work of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brazen rings in the four cor-

ners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it under the compass shall it be for them both; they shall be for of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the altar.

6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar. staves of shittim-wood, and overlay them with brass

7 And the staves shall be put into the rings,

8 Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: 27 And five bars for the boards of the other as it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall

9 1 And thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward there 28 And the middle bar in the midst of the shall be hangings for the court of fine twined llinen of a hundred cubits long, for one side.

twenty sockets. shall be of brass: the hooks of twined linen, with cunning work the pillars and their fillets shall be of silver.

11 And likewise for the north side in length. there shall be hangings of a hundred cubits so it shall be joined together. long, and his twenty pillars, and their twenty sockets of brass: the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 1 And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten

side eastward shull be fifty cubits

14 The hangings of one side of the gate shall be fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their other six names of the rest on the other stone, sockets three.

15 And on the other side shall be hangings.

sockets three

16 ¶ And for the gate of the court shall be a hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, and be set in ouches of gold. purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needle-work; and their pillars shall be four, and their sockets four.

17 All the pillars round about the court shall be filleted with silver: their hooks shall

be of silver, and their sockets of brass.

18 I The length of the court shall be a bundred cubits, and the breadth fifty every of wreathen work shalt thou make them, and where, and the height five cubits of fine fasten the wreathen chains to the ouches twined linen, and their sockets of brass.

the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, work of the ephod thou shalt make it : of and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass.

20 ¶ And thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring thee pure oil-olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamp to a span shall be the length thereof, and a span

burn always.

21 In the tabernacle of the congregation without the vail, which is before the testi-even four rows of stones; the first row shall mony, Aaron and his sons shall order it from be a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle : this evening to morning before the LORD. It shall shall be the first row be a statute for ever unto their generations on the behalf of the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXVIII.

ND take thou unto thee Aaron thy bro-A ther, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, even Aaron, enclosings. Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's sons

2 ¶ And thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, for glory and for

beauty.

3 And thou shalt speak unto all that are wise-hearted, whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office

4 And these are the garments which they shall make; a breastplate, and an ephod, and a robe, and a broidered coat, a mitre, and a chains of gold in the two rings which are on girdle: and they shall make holy garments the ends of the breastplate. 25 And the other two may minister unto me in the priest's office.

6 1 And they shall make the ephod of gold,

10 And the twenty pillars thereof, and their of blue, and of purple. of scarlet, and fine

7 It shall have the two shoulder-pieces

thereof joined at the two edges thereof; and

8 And the curious girdle of the ephod, which is upon it, shall be of the same, according to the work thereof; even of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 And thou shalt take two onvx-stones. 13 And the breadth of the court on the east and grave on them the names of the children

of Israel:

10 Six of their names on one stone, and the according to their birth.

11 With the work of an engraver in stone, fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their like the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children of Israel: thou shalt make them to

12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod, for stones of memorial unto the children of Israel. And Aaron shall bear their names before the LORD, upon his two shoulders, for a memorial.

13 And thou shalt make ouches of gold ; 14 And two chains of pure gold at the ends :

15 ¶ And thou shalt make the breastplate 19 All the vessels of the tabernacle, in all of judgment with cunning work; after the gold, of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, thou shalt make it.

16 Four-square it shall be, being doubled;

shall be the breadth thereof.

17 And thou shalt set in it settings of stones,

13 And the second row shall be an emerald,

a sapphire, and a diamond.

19 And the third row a ligure, an agete,

and an amethyst.

20 And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be set in gold in their

21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a sig net; every one with his name shall they be

according to the twelve tribes.

22 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends of wreathen work of pure gold.

23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.

24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen

25 And the other two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt fasten in the two 5 And they shall take gold, and blue, and ouches, and put them on the shoulder-pieces purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

26 And thou shalt make two rings of gold

the breastplate, in the border thereof, which breeches to cover their nakedness: from the

is in the side of the ephod inward.

27 And two other rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the fore-part thereof. over against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it may be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod

29 And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto

Lord continuanty.

30 \ And thou shalt put in the breastplate shalt thou make them. of judgment the Urim and the Thummim : and they shall be upon Aaron's heart when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the LORD continually.

31 And thou shalt make the robe of the

ephod all of blue.

32 And there shall be a hole in the top; of it, in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of a habergeon, that it be not rent.

33 \ And beneath, upon the hem of it, thou shalt make pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the hem thereof; and bells of gold between them round coats upon them.

about :

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the

hem of the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon Aaron to minister: and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy place before the LORD, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

36 And thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre: upon the fore-front of the mitre it shall be.

38 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, that Aaron may bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be accepted before the LORD.

39 And thou shalt embroider the coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre of fine linen, and thou shalt make the girdle of

needle-work.

40 ¶ And for Aaron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, for

glory and for beauty.

41 And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him; and shalt anoint them, and consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in put them unto his pieces, and unto his head. the priest's office.

and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of 42 And thou shalt make them linen loins even unto the thighs they shall reach.

43 And they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near unto the altar to minister in the holy place: that they bear not iniquity, and It shall be a statute for ever unto him, and his seed after him.

CHAP. XXIX.

ND this is the thing that thou shalt do A unto them, to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office : Take one young bullock, and two rams without blemish,

2 And unleavened bread, and cakes un the holy place, for a memorial before the leavened tempered with oil, and wafers un leavened anointed with oil; of wheaten flour

3 And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the

bullock and the two rams.

4 And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shalt wash them with water.

5 And thou shalt take the garments, and put upon Aaron the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with the curious girdle of the ephod:

6 And thou shalt put the mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown upon the mitre.

7 Then shalt thou take the anointing oil, and pour it upon his head, and anoint him.

8 And thou shalt bring his sons, and put

9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles, (Aaron and his sons,) and put the bonnets on them; and the priest's office shall be theirs for a perpetual statute: and thou shalt consecrate Aaron and his sons.

10 And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation; and Aaron and hissons shall put their hands upon the head of the bullock.

11 And thou shalt kill the bullock before the LORD, by the door of the tabernacle of

the congregation.

12 And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put it upon the horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside the bottom of the altar.

13 And thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul that is above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and burn them upon the altar.

14 But the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire without the camp: it is a sin-offering.

15 Thou shalt also take one ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle it round

about upon the altar.

17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and 18 And thou shalt burn the whole ram

upon the altar; it is a burnt-offering unto 33 And they shall eat those things wherethe Lorp: it is a sweet savour, an offering with the atonement was made to consecrate made by fire unto the LORD.

19 And thou shalt take the other ram; and eat thereof, because they are holy, aron and his sons shall put their hands up-Aaron and his sons shall put their hands up-

on the head of the ram.

20 Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take ing, then thou shalt burn the remainder with of his blood, and put it upon the tip of the fire: it shall not be eaten, because it is holv. right ear of Aaron, and upon the tip of the 35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron and right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of to his sons according to all things which I their right hand, and upon the great toe of have commanded thee; seven days shall thou their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon consecrate them. the altar round about

upon the altar, and of the ancinting oil, and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou hast sprinkle it upon Aaron, and upon his gar-made an atonement for it, and thou shalt ments, and upon his sons, and upon the gar-ments of his sons with him: and he shall be 37 Seven days thou shalt make an atonehallowed, and his garments, and his sons, ment for the after, and sanctify it; and it

and his sons' garments with him.

22 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat toucheth the altar shall be holy and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the fer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, day by day continually.

and the right shoulder; for it is a ram of consecration :

23 And one loaf of bread, and one cake of at even: oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of

Aaron, and in the hands of his sons, and shalt of wine for a drink-offering. wave them for a wave-offering before the

burnt-offering, for a sweet savour before the LORD: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD: an offering made by fire unto the 42 This shall be a continual purnt-offering LORD.

ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave it for the LORD; where I will meet you, to speak a wave-offering before the LORD: and it there unto thee.

shall be thy part.

the wave-offering, and the shoulder of the fied by my glory. heave-offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, congregation and the aitar; I will sanctify even of that which is for Aaron, and of that also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to which is for his sons.

28 And it shall be Aaron's and his sons' by a statute for ever from the children of Is-rael: for it is heave-offering: and it shall 46 And they shall know that I am the LORD be a heave-offering from the children of Is-rael of the sacrifice of their peace-offerings, their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among even their heave-offering unto the Lord

29 ¶ And the holy garments of Aaron shall be his sons' after him, to be anointed therein,

and to be consecrated in them.

30 And that son that is priest in his stead make it. shall put them on seven days, when he comto minister in the holy place.

31 And thou shalt take the ram of the of; the horns thereof shall be of the same. consecration, and seethe his flesh in the holy

flesh of the ram, and the bread that is in the make unto it a crown of gold round about. basket, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 66

and to sanctify them; but a stranger shall not

tions, or of the bread, remain unto the morn-

36 And thou shalt offer every day a bul-21 And thou shalt take of the blood that is lock for a sin-offering for atonement: and

shall be an altar most holy, whatsoever

.58 ¶ Now this is that which thou shalt of-

morning, and the other lamb thou shalt offer

10 And with the one lamb a tenth-deal of the unleavened bread that is before the LORD. Hour mingled with the fourth part of a hin 24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of of beaten oil; and the fourth part of a him

41 And the other lamb thou shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the 25 And thou shalt receive them of their meat-offering of the morning, and according hands, and burn them upon the altar for a to the drink-offering thereof, for a sweet sa-

ord. throughout your generations, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before

43 And there I will meet with the children 27 And thou shalt sanctify the breast of of Israel, and the tabernacle shall be sancti-

41 And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the me in the priest's office.

45 ¶ And I will dwell among the children

CHAP. XXX. A ND thou shalt make an altar to burn in-cense upon; of shittim-wood shalt thou

A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a eth into the tabernacle of the congregation cubit the breadth thereof, (four-square shall it be,) and two cubits shall be the height there-

3 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the top thereof, and the sides thereof round 32 And Aaron and his sons shall eat the about, and the horns thereof: and thou shalt

> 4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two cor

ners thereof; upon the two sides of it shall tute for ever to them, even to him and to his theu make it; and they shall be for places seed throughout their generations. for the staves to bear it withal.

5 And thou shalt make the staves of shit-ses, saying,

tim-wood, and overlay them with gold

I will meet with thee. .

7 And Aaron shall burn thereon sweet in-

lamps, he shall burn incense upon it. 8 And when Aaron lighteth the lamps at

even, he shall burn incense upon it; a perpetual incense before the Lord, throughout your generations.

9 Ye shall offer no strange incense there-

on. nor burnt-sacrifice nor meat-offering neither shall ve pour drink-offering thereon

10 And Aaron shall make an atonement blood of the sin-offering of atonements : once in the year shall he make atonement upon it, throughout your generations; it is most his vessels, and the laver and his foot. holy unto the LORD.

saying, 12 When thou takest the sum of the childeen of Israel, after their number, then shall they give every man a ransom for his soul unto the LORD, when thou numberest them : that there be no plague among them, when thou numberest them.

13 This they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered, half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary (a shekel is twenty gerahs:) a half shekel

shall be the offering of the LORD.

14 Every one that passeth among them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering unto the LORD.

when they give an offering unto the LORD, weight

to make an atonement for your souls.

16 And thou shalt take the atonement confection after the art of the apothecary, money of the children of Israel, and shalt tempered together, pure and holv. appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses,

saving.

18 Thou shalt also make a laver of brass, and his foot also of brass, to wash withal : be unto thee hely for the LORD. and thou shalt put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from shalt put water therein :

19 For Aaron and his sons shall wash their

hands and their feet thereat.

that they die not; or when they come near Judah: to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the LORD:

21 So they shall wash their hands and their in knowledge, and in all manner of work feet, that they die not: and it shall be a sta- manship,

Moreover, the Lord spake unto Mo-

23 Take thou also unto thee principal 6 And thou shalt put it before the vail that spices, of pure myrrh five hundred shekels, is by the ark of the testimony, before the and of sweet cinnamon half so much, even mercy-seat that is over the testimony, where two hundred and fifty shekels. and of sweet calamus two hundred and fifty shekels,

24 And of cassia five hundred shekels, after cense every morning: when he dresseth the the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil-olive

25 And thou shalt make it an oil of holv ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the apothecary: it shall be a holy ancinting oil

26 And thou shalt anoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ark

of the testimony,

27 And the table and all his vessels, and upon the horns of it once in a year with the the candlestick and his vessels, and the altar of incense,

28 And the altar of burnt-offering with all

29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that they Il ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, may be most holy: whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.

30 And thou shalt anoint Aaron and his sons, and consecrate them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

31 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying. This shall be a holy anoint ing oil unto me throughout your generations.

32 Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured; neither shall ye make any other like it, after the composition of it: it is holy, and it shall be holv unto you.

33 Whosoever compoundeth any like it, or whosoever putteth anu of it upon a stranger,

shall even be cut off from his people.

34 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Take unto thee sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, 15 The rich shall not give more, and the and galbanum; these sweet spices, with pure poor shall not give less, than half a shekel, frankingense: of each shall there be a like

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a

36 And theu shalt beat some of it very small, the congregation: that it may be a memorial and put of it before the testimony in the taberunto the children of Israel before the LORD, nacle of the congregation, where I will meet to make an atonement for your souls.

with thee: it shall be unto you most holy.

37 And as for the perfume which thou shalt make, ye shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall

38 Whosoever shall make like unto that, his people.

CHAP. XXXI.

and their feet thereat.

ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
See, I have called by name Bezaleei congregation. they shall wash with water, the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of

3 And I have filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and ir understanding, and

gold, and in silver, and in brass,

5 And in cutting of stones to set them, and

6 And I, behold, I have given with him be thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up Aholiab the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of out of the land of Egypt. Dan; and in the hearts of all that are wise-

7 The tabernacle of the congregation, and that is thereupon, and all the furniture of the

tabernacle,

8 And the table and his furniture, and the pure candlestick with all his furniture, and the altar of incense,

9 And the altar of burnt-offering with all his furniture, and the laver and his foot,

10 And the clothes of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office,

11 And the anointing oil, and sweet incense for the holy place: according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

12 T And the LORD spake unto Moses, say-

3 Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know thee a great nation.

11 ¶ And Moses besought the Lorphis God,

14 Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death; for forth out of the land of Egypt, with great whoseever deeth any work therein, that soul power, and with a mighty hand? shall be cut off from among his people

15 Six days may work be done; but in the seventh is the sabbath of rest, holy to the LORD: whosoever doeth any work in the sabbath-day, he shall surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath

covenant.

17 It is a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the to your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever. seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

CHAP. XXXII.

ND when the people saw that Moses de-A layed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto and the writing was the writing of God, Aaron, and said unto him, Up, make us gods, which shall go before us: for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

golden ear-rings which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daugh- noise of them that sing do I hear.

ters, and bring them unto me.

4 To devise cunning works, to work in ear-rings which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aaron.

4 And he received them at their hand, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had of workmanship.

5 And when Aaron saw it, he built an altar hearted I have put wisdom, that they may before it; and Aaron made proclamation, make all that I have commanded thee;

6 And they rose up early on the morrow, the ark of the testimony, and the mercy-seat and offered burnt-offerings, and brought peace-offerings: and the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.

7 T And the Lord said unto Moses, Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have

corrupted themselves :

8 They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereun-to, and said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses. I have seen this people; and, behold, it is a stiff-

necked people

10 Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them and I will make of

and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought

12 Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn

from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this

evil against thy people. 13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, throughout their generations, for a perpetual thy servants, to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven; and all this land that I have spoken of will I give un-

> 14 And the Lord repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.

> 15 ¶ And Moses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony were in his hand: the tables were written on both their sides; on the one side

> and on the other were they written. 16 And the tables were the work of God,

graven upon the tables.

17 And when Joshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses,

There is a noise of war in the camp.

18 And he said. It is not the voice of them 2 And Aaron said unto them, Break off the that shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that cry for being overcome; but the

19 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as he 3 And all the people brake off the golden came nigh unto the camp, that he saw the

calf, and the dancing. and Moses' anger Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his Unto thy seed will I give it:

hands, and brake them beneath the mount. 2 And I will send an Angel before thee; 20 And he took the calf which they had and I will drive out the Canaanite, the Amormade, and burnt it in the fire, and ground it ite. and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, the to powder, and strewed it upon the water, Hivite, and the Jebusite; and made the children of Israel drink of it.

this people unto thee, that thou hast brought for thou art a stiff-necked people; lest I con-

so great a sin upon them

22 And Aaron said. Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: thou knowest the people, tidings, they mourned; and no man did put

that they are set on mischief.

23 For they said unto me. Make us gods which shall go before us: for as for this Mo-

any gold, let them break it off. So they

let him come unto me. And all the sons of which was without the camp.

Levi gathered themselves together unto him. 27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the Lond God of Israel. Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to door, and looked after Moses, until he was gate throughout the camp, and slay every gone into the tabernacle. man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

29 For Moses had said, Consecrate yourupon his son, and upon his brother; that he his tent-door. may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

30 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, Ye have sin-ned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the Loro; peradventure I shall make an atonement for your sin.

31 And Moses returned unto the Lord, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin,

and have made them gods of gold !

32 Yet now, if thou wilt, forgive their sin; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written.

33 And the Lord said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot

out of my book.

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have spoken unto thee. Behold, mine Angel shall go before thee: nevertheless, in the day when I visit, I will visit their sin upon them.

35 And the LORD plagued the people, because they made the calf which Aaron made.

CHAP. XXXIII.

ND the Lorn said unto Moses, Depart, and go up hence, thou and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land which I sware unto do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for

3 Unto a land flowing with milk and ho-21 And Moses said unto Aaron, What did ney: for I will not go up in the midst of thee,

sume thee in the way. 4 ¶ And when the people heard these evil

on him his ornaments. 5 For the LORD had said unto Moses, Sav unto the children of Israel, Ye are a stiffses, the man that brought us up out of the necked people; I will come up into the midst land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of thee in a moment, and consume thee therefore now put off thy ornaments from 24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath thee, that I may know what to do unto thee.

6 And the children of Israel stripped them gave it me: then I cast it into the fire, and selves of their ornaments, by the mount Horeb there came out this calf.

7 And Moses took the tabernacle, and

7 And Moses took the tabernacle, and 25 ¶ And when Moses saw that the people pitched it without the camp, afar off from the were naked. (for Aaron had made them nacamp, and called it the Tabernacle of the ked unto their shame among their enemies.) Congregation. And it came to pass, that 26 Then Moses stood in the gate of the every one which sought the LORD, went out camp, and said, Who is on the LORD's side? unto the tabernacle of the congregation,

> 8 And it came to pass, when Moses went out unto the tabernacle, that all the people rose up, and stood every man at his tent-

9 ¶ And it came to pass, as Moses entered into the tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacle, and the LORD talked with Moses.

10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the tabernacle-door: and all the selves to-day to the Lord, even every man people rose up and worshipped, every man in

> Il And the LORD spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp; but his servant Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle.

> 12 1 And Moses said unto the LORD, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people; and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me: yet thou hast said, I know thee by name, and thou hast also found

grace in my sight.

13 Now therefore, I pray thee, if I have found grace in thy sight, shew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight; and consider that this nation is thy people.

14 And he said, My presence shall go with

thee, and I will give thee rest.

15 And he said unto him, If thy presence go not with me, carry us not up hence.

16 For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? Is it not in that thou goest with us? so shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the

people that are upon the face of the earth.

17 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, I will

thou hast found grace in my sight, and I thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and know thee by name.

18 ¶ And he said, I beseech thee, shew me vite, and the Jebusite.

ness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in name of the Lord before thee; and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

20 And he said, Thou canst not see my

21 And the LORD said, Behold, there is a jealous God : place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock:

22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory while I pass by

23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts; but my face thy sons, and their daughters go a whoring shall not be seen.

CHAP. XXXIV.

ND the LORD said unto Moses, Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first; and I will write upon these tables the thou brakest.

2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and present thyself there to me in the top of the

3 And no man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds

feed before that mount.

4 \ And he bewed two tables of stope, like unto the first: and Moses rose up early in the morning and went up unto mount Sinai, as seventh day thou shalt rest: in earing-time the Lord had commanded him, and took in and in harvest thou shalt rest. his hand the two tables of stone

5 And the LORD descended in the cloud,

and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the LORD.

6 And the LORD passed by before him, and children appear before the LORD, The LORD God, God of Israel. merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and

abundant in goodness and truth,

iniquity, and transgression, and sin, and that go up to appear before the LORD thy God will by no means clear the guilty; visiting thrice in the year, the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the sacrifice with leaven; neither shall the sacrithird and to the fourth generation.

8 And Moses made haste, and bowed his the morning. head toward the earth, and worshipped.

thee, go among us. (for it is a stiff-necked mother's milk people.) and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for thine inheritance.

10 % And he said, Behold, I make a cove-these words I have made a covenant with nant; before all thy people I will do marvels, thee and with Israel. such as have not been done in all the earth. 23 And he was there with the LORD forty nor in any nation; and all the people among days and forty nights; he did neither eat which thou art shall see the work of the bread, nor drink water. And He wrote upon LORD: for it is a terrible thing that I will do the tables the words of the covenant, the ten with thee

11 Observe thou that which I command thee this day; behold, I drive out before down from mount Sinai with the two tables

the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hi-

12 Take heed to thyself, lest thou make thy glory.

12 Take heed to thyself, lest thou make
19 And he said, I will make all my good- a covenant with the inhabitants of the land the midst of thee

13 But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves.

14 For thou shalt worship no other god . face: for there shall no man see me and live. for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a

15 Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring passeth by, that I will put thee in a cleft of after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their the rock, and will cover thee with my hand gods, and one call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice;

16 And thou take of their daughters unto after their gods, and make thy sons go a

whoring after their gods.

17 Thou shalt make thee no molten gods. 18 The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unwords that were in the first tables, which leavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the month Abib: for in the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt.

19 All that openeth the matrix is mine; and every firstling among thy cattle, whe-

ther ox or sheep, that is mule.

20 But the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou redeem him not, then shalt thou break his neck. first-born of thy sons thou shalt redeem; and none shall appear before me empty.

21 \ Six days thou shalt work; but on the

22 1 And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the first-fruits of wheat-harvest, and

24 For I will cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders: neither shail 7 Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving any man desire thy land, when thou shalt

> 25 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my fice of the feast of the passover be left unto

26 The first of the first-fruits of thy land 9 And he said, If now I have found grace thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD in thy sight, O LORD, let my Lord, I pray thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his

> 27 And the LORD said unto Moses, Write thou these words: for after the tenor of

commandments

29 % And it came to pass, when Moses came

of testimony in Moses' hand, (when he came and the hanging for the door at the entering down from the mount,) that Moses wist not in of the tabernacle; that the skin of his face shone while He talked with him.

Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face shone: and they were afraid to come nigh him.

31 And Moses called unto them; and Aaron door of the court; and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Moses talked with them.

32 And afterward all the children of Israel came nigh: and he gave them in commandment all that the Lord had spoken with him in mount Sinai.

33 And till Moses had done speaking with

them, he put a vail on his face.

34 But when Moses went in before the LORD, to speak with him, he took the vail 21 And they came, every one whose heart off, until he came out. And he came out, and stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit spake unto the children of Israel that which he was commanded

of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face shone: the holy garments. and Moses put the vail upon his face again,

antil he went in to speak with Him. CHAP. XXXV.

of the children of Israel together, and said unto them, These are the words which unto the LORD. the Lord hath commanded, that ye should do them.

2 Six days shall work be done; but on the seventh day there shall be to you a holy day, a sabbath of rest to the LORD : whoso-

ever doeth work therein shall be put to death. 3 Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your

habitations upon the sabbath-day

4 ¶ And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the LORD commanded, saving,

5 Take ye from among you an offering unto the LORD: whosoever is of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD; gold, and silver, and brass,

6 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and

fine linen, and goats' hair, 7 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers'

skins, and shittim-wood,

anointing oil, and for the sweet incense,

9 And onyx-stones, and stones to be set for

the ephod, and for the breastplate.

10 And every wise-hearted among you shall come, and make all that the LORD hath commanded;

11 The tabernacle, his tent, and his covering, his taches, and his boards, his bars, his

13 The table, and his staves, and all his manship

vessels, and the shew-bread;

14 The candlestick also for the light, and in gold, and in silver, and in brass, his furniture, and his lamps, with the oil for

15 And the incense-altar, and his staves, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, 34 And he hath put in his heart that he

16 The altar of burnt-offering, with his

with him.

30 And when Aaron and all the children of the laver and his foot; 17 The hangings of the court, his pillars,

and their sockets, and the hanging for the

18 The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their cords ;

19 The clothes of service, to do service in the holy place; the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

20 ¶ And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from the presence of

made willing, and they brought the LORD's offering to the work of the tabernacle of the 35 And the children of Israel saw the face congregation, and for all his service, and for

22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing-hearted, and brought bracelets, and ear-rings, and rings, ND Moses gathered all the congregation and tablets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered, offered an offering of gold

23 And every man with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins, brought them.

24 Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass, brought the LORD's offering: and every man with whom was found shittimwood for any work of the service, brought it.

25 And all the women that were wise-hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, both of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine linen.

26 And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom, spun goats' hair.

27 And the rulers brought onyx-stones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the

breastplate; 28 And spice, and oil for the light, and for

the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense. 29 The children of Israel brought a will-8 And oil for the light, and spices for ing offering unto the LORD, every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring, for all manner of work which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Moses.

> 30 ¶ And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the LORD hath called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of

the tribe of Judah:

pillars, and his sockets;

12 The ark, and the staves thereof, with of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and the vail of the covering; in knowledge, and in all manner of work-

32 And to devise curious works, to work

33 And in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work.

Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan.

35 Them hath he filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the selves, and six curtains by themselves engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in most edge of the curtain in the coupling, and scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do any work, and of those tain which coupleth the second that devise cunning work

CHAP, XXXVI.

THEN wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise-hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom and understanding to badgers' skins above that. know how to work all manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all cle of shittim-wood, standing up. that the LORD had commanded.

2 And Moses called Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise-hearted man, in whose heart half. the LORD had put wisdom, even every one

work to do it.

3 And they received of Moses all the offering which the children of Israel had brought twenty boards for the south side, southward for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it withal. anto him free-offerings every morning

all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made;

5 And they spake unto Moses, saying, The twenty boards, people bring much more than enough for the service of the work which the LORD commanded to make.

6 And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying. Let neither man nor wo man make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing.

7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for

all the work to make it, and too much. 8 ¶ And every wise-hearted man, among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle, made ten curtains of fine twined linen, every board two sockets.
and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with che31 ¶ And he made bars of shittim-wood:

rubims of cunning work made he them. 9 The length of one curtain was twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain

four cubits: the curtains were all of one size. 10 And he coupled the five curtains one unto another; and the other five curtains he

coupled one unto another.

11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain, from the selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the uttermost side of another curtain, in the coupling of the second

12 Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which was in the coupling of the second: the loops held one curtain to another.

coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches: so it became one tabernacle.

14 ¶ And he made curtains of goats' hair for the tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them.

15 The length of one curtain was thirty cu-

may teach, both he and Aholiab the son of bits, and four cubits was the breadth of one curtain: the eleven curtains were of one size.

16 And he coupled five curtains by them-

17 And he made fifty loops upon the utter fifty loops made he upon the edge of the cur-

18 And he made fifty taches of brass to cou-

ple the tent together, that it might be one. 19 And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of

20 ¶ And he made boards for the taberna

The length of a board was ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a

22 One board had two tenons, equally diswhose heart stirred him up to come unto the tant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle

24 And forty sockets of silver he made un And they brought yet der the twenty boards: two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sock-4 ¶ And all the wise men, that wrought lets under another board for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, which is toward the north corner, he made

26 And their forty sockets of silver: two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

27 And for the sides of the tabernacle west-

ward he made six boards.

28 And two boards made he for the cor ners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

29 And they were coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

30 And there were eight boards; and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, under

tive for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward.

33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 ¶ And he made a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen : with cherubins made he it of cunning work.

36 And he made thereunto four pillars of 13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and shittim-wood, and overlaid them with gold their hooks were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver.

S7 Wand he made a hanging for the tabernacle-door of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, of needle-work;

38 And the five pillars of it with their

brooks : and he overlaid their chapiters and er branch, a knop and a flower: so throughtheir fillets with gold : but their five sockets out the six branches going out of the candlewere of brass stick.

CHAP. XXXVII.

ND Bezaleel made the ark of shittim-made like almonds, his knops and his flowers: wood: two cubits and a half was the height of it.

And he overlaid it with pure gold with-jout of it. in and without, and made a crown of gold to

it round about.

3 And he cast for it four rings of gold, to pure gold. be set by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings snuffers, and his snuff-dishes, of pure gold. upon the other side of it.

4 And he made staves of shittim-wood, all the vessels thereof.

and overlaid them with gold.

the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

6 ¶ And he made the mercy-seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half was the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two cherubims of gold, about, and the horns of it: also he made unbeaten out of one piece made he them, on to it a crown of gold round about.

the two ends of the mercy-seat;

another cherub on the other end on that side : of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places out of the mercy-seat made he the cherubims for the staves to bear it withal. on the two ends thereof.

9 And the cherubims spread out their wings wood, and overlaid them with gold on high, and covered with their wings over other; even to the mercy-seat-ward were the ing to the work of the apothecary.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

10 ¶ And he made the table of shittimwood: two cubits was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit length thereof, and five cubits the breadth and a half the height thereof.

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and bits the height thereof. made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a border of a hand-breadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round

13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that vessels thereof made he of brass.

were in the four feet thereof.

14 Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table.

15 And he made the staves of shittim-wood, and overlaid their with gold, to bear the table.

16 And he made the vessels which were upon the table, his dishes, and his spoons, and his bowls, and his covers to cover with-

gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, foot of it of brass, of the looking-glasses of the

thereof; three branches of the candlestick out

of the one side thereof, and three branches of side southward, the hangings of the court the candlestick out of the other side thereof: were of fine twined linen, a hundred cubits:

19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a kmop and a flower; busen sockets twenty; the hooks of the piland three bowls made like almonds in anoth-lars and their fillets were of silver.

20 And in the candlestick were four bowls

21 And a knop under two branches of the ength of it, and a cubit and a half the same, and a knop under two branches of the preadth of it, and a cubit and a half the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going

> 22 Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it was one beaten work of

23 And he made his seven lamps, and his

24 Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and

25 ¶ And he made the incense-altar of 5 And he put the staves into the rings by shittim-wood: the length of it was a cubif, e sides of the ark, to bear the ark. square,) and two cubits was the height of it; the horns thereof were of the same.

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round

27 And he made two rings of gold for it 8 One cherub on the end on this side, and under the crown thereof, by the two corners

28 And he made the staves of shittim-

29 ¶ And he made the holy anointing oil, the mercy-seat, with their faces one to an- and the pure incense of sweet spices, accord-

AND he made the altar of burnt-offering of shittim-wood: five cubits was the thereof, (it was four-square,) and three cu-

2 And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same : and he overlaid it with brass,

3 And he made all the vessels of the altar. the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, and the flesh-hooks, and the fire-pans: all the

4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of net-work under the compass thereof, be-

neath unto the midst of it.

5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves.

6 And he made the staves of shittim-wood, and overlaid them with brass.

7 And he put the staves into the rings on al, of pure gold.

the sides of the altar, to bear it we made the made the candlestick of pure made the altar hollow with boards. the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he

8 ¶ And he made the laver of brass, and the

his knops, and his flowers, were of the same: women assembling, which assembled at the 18 And six branches going out of the sides door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

9 ¶ And he made the court : on the south

and their sockets of brass twenty the hooks the pillars, and overlaid their chapiters, and of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 And for the west side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets venty talents, and two thousand and four ten: the hooks of the pillars and their fillets hundred shekels.

of silver

their sockets three.

on this hand and that hand, were hangings all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of fifteen cubits, their pillars three, and their of the court round about sockets three.

13 All the hangings of the court round

about were of fine twined linen.

17 And the sockets for the pillars were of lets of silver; and the overlaying of their chapiters of silver: and all the pillars of the court were filleted with silver.

18 And the hanging for the gate of the court was needle-work, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; and twenty cubits was the length, and the height let, and in the fine linen, with cunning work. in the breadth was five cubits, answerable to

the hangings of the court.

19 And their pillars were four, and their coupled together. sockets of brass four; their hooks of silver. their fillets of silver.

of the court round about, were of brass.

21 1 This is the sum of the tabernacle, even of the tabernacle of testimony, as it was closed in ouches of gold, graven as signets counted, according to the commandment of Moses, for the service of the Levites, by the hand of Ithamar, son to Aaron the priest. 7 And

22 And Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made all that the

LORD commanded Moses.

23 And with him was Aholiab, son of Ahiramach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine twined linen.

work, in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

25 And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation was a hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shekels, after the she-

kel of the sanctuary

26 A bekall for every man, that is, half a and a jasper: they were enclosed in ouches of shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for six hundred thousand, and three thousand, and five bundred and fifty men.

27 And of the hundred talents of silver were cording to the twelve tribes. rast the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the vail; a hundred sockets of the chains at the ends, of wreathen work of pure hundred talents, a talent for a socket.

21 And for the north side the hangings were 28 And of the thousand seven hundred hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, seventy and five shekels he made hooks for filleted them.

29 And the brass of the offering was se-

30 And therewith he made the sockets to 13 And for the east side east ward fifty cubits. the door of the tabernacle of the congrega-14 The hangings of the one side of the gate tion, and the brasen altar, and the brasen were fifteen cubits, their pillars three, and grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar,

31 And the sockets of the court round 15 And for the other side of the court-gate, about, and the sockets of the court-gate, and

CHAP. XXXIX.

AND of the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made clothes of service, to do service in the holy place, and made the holy brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fil-garments for Aaron; as the LORD commanded Moses.

2 And he made the ephod of gold, blue, and

purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut it into wires, to work it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scar-

4 They made shoulder-pieces for it, to couple it together: by the two edges was it

5 And the curious girdle of his ephod, that and the overlaying of their chapiters and was upon it, was of the same, according to the work thereof, of gold, blue, and purple, 20 And all the pins of the tabernacle, and and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the

LORD commanded Moses.

6 ¶ And they wrought onyx-stones enare graven, with the names of the children

7 And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, that they should be stones for a memorial to the children of Israel; as the Lorp

commanded Moses.

8 ¶ And he made the breastplate of cunning work, like the work of the ephod; of a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine 9 It was four-square; they made the breast-

24 All the gold that was occupied for the plate double: a span was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, being doubled.

> 10 And they set in it four rows of stones; the first row was a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: this was the first row.

> 11 And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

12 And the third row, a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

13 And the fourth row, a bervl, an onyx,

gold in their enclosings,

14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet, every one with his name, ac-

15 And they made upon the breastplate

gold.

16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings, and put the two rings in the two ends of the breastplate.

17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the

breastplate.

13 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulder-pieces of the ephodbefore it.

19 And they made two rings of gold, and put them on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it, which was on the side!

of the ephod inward.

20 And they made two other golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the fore-part of it, over against the other coupling thereof, above the

curious girdle of the ephod.

21 And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 ¶ And he made the robe of the ephod

of woven work, all of blue.

robe, as the hole of a habergeon, with a band round about the hole, that it should not rend.

24 And they made upon the hems of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and

scarlet, and twined linen.

25 And they made bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the poinegranates, upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates:

26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the hem of the robe to minister in; as the LORD command-

ed Moses.

27 \ And they made coats of fine linen, of woven work, for Aaron, and for his sons;

28 And a mitre of fine linen, and goodly bonnets of fine linen, and linen breaches of fine twined linen;

blue, and purple, and scarlet, of needle- the tent of the congregation. work; as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 ? And they made the plate of the holy tent of the congregation and the altar, and crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like to the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten it on high upon the mitre; as the

Lord commanded Moses.

32 ¶ Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished; and the children of Israel did according to all that the Lorn commanded Moses, so did they.

33 ¶ And they brought the tabernacle un-holy. to Moses, the tent; and all his furniture, his taches, his boards, his bars, and his pillars, foot, and sanctify it.

and his sockets;

red, and the covering of badgers' skins, and the vail of the covering;

35 The ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the mercy-seat;

36 The table, and all the vessels thereof,

and the shew-bread;

37 The pure candlestick, with the lamps thereof, even with the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for light;

38 And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging

for the tabernacle-door;

39 The brasen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels; the laver and his oot:

40 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the court-gate, his cords, and his pins, and all ne vessels of the service of the tabernacle,

for the tent of the congregation;

41 The clothes of service to do service in the holy place; and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and his sons garments, to minister in the priest's office.

42 According to all that the LORD com-manded Moses, so the children of Israel

made all the work

43 And Moses did look upon all the work. 23 And there was a hole in the midst of the and, behold, they had done it, as the LORD had commanded, even so had they done it and Moses blessed them.

CHAP. XL.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saving, 2 On the first day of the first month shalt thou set up the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation ;

3 And thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the vail.

4 And thou shalt bring in the table, and set in order the things that are to be set in order upon it; and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and light the lamps thereof.

5 And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the hanging of the door to the taber-

6 And thou shalt set the altar of the burnt-29 And a girdle of fine twined linen, and offering before the door of the tabernacle of

7 And thou shalt set the laver between the

shalt put water therein.

8 And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the hanging at the court-

gate.

9 ¶ And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle, and all that is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the ves-

sels thereof: and it shall be holy,

10 And thou shalt amoint the altar of the burnt-offering, and all his vessels, and sanctify the altar: and it shall be an altar most

II And thou shalt anoint the laver and his

12 ¶ And thou shalt bring Aaron and his 34 And the covering of rams' skins dyed sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put upon Aaron the

holy garments, and anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the tent of the congregation before the vail, priest's office.

14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe as the LORD commanded Moses.

them with coats:

15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office : for their anoining shall surely be an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations,

16 Thus did Moses; according to all that

the LORD commanded him, so did he

17 ¶ And it came to pass, in the first month, in the second year, on the first day of the month, that the tabernacle was reared up.

18 And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and rear-

ed up his pillars.

19 And he spread abroad the tent over the manded Moses tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the Lord commanded

20 ¶ And he took and put the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark,

and put the mercy-seat above upon the ark, 21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and set up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 I And he put the table in the tent of filled the tabernacle. the congregation, upon the side of the taber-

nacle northward, without the vail

23 And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD; as the LORD had commanded Moses

Moses. 24 ¶ And he put the candlestick in the tent was taken up. of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.

25 And he lighted the lamps before the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.

26 ¶ And he put the golden altar in the

27 And he burnt sweet incense thereon;

28 ¶ And he set up the hanging at the door of the tabernacle.

29 And he put the altar of burnt-offering by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and offered upon it the burntoffering, and the meat-offering; as the Lord

commanded Moses. 30 ¶ And he set the laver between the tent

of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash withal.

31 And Moses, and Aaron, and his sons, washed their hands and their feet thereat.

32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; as the Lord com-

33 And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court-gate: so Moses finished

the work

34 Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled

the tabernacle.

35 And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the Lord

36 And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel

went onward in all their journeys:

37 But if the cloud were not taken up,

38 For the cloud of the Lord was upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

¶ The Third Book of Moses, called LEVITICUS.

CHAP. I. A ND the Lord called unto Moses, and put fire upon the altar, and lay the wood in spake unto him out of the tabernacle of order upon the fire. the congregation, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man of you bring an offering unto the Lord, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, even of the herd, and of the in water: and the priest shall burn all on the flock.

3 I If his offering be a burnt-sacrifice of the by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD. herd, let him offer a male without blemish : he shall offer it of his own voluntary will, namely, of the sheep or of the goats, for a at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD.

4 And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt-offering; and it shall be accepted for him, to make atonement for him.

5 And he shall kill the bullock before the LORD; and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that is by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

6 And he shall flay the burnt-offering, and

cut it into his pieces.

7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall

8 And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar.

9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash altar: to be a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made

10 I And if his offering he of the flocks, burnt-sacrifice; he shall bring it a male without blemish.

11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the Lorn: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar.

12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat; and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar.

13 But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water; and the priest shall bring

it all, and burn it upon the altar: it is a burnt-thou suffer the salt of the covenant of the sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet God to be lacking from thy meat-offering: savour unto the LORD.

14 ¶ And if the burnt-sacrifice for his offering to the LORD be of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of turtle-doves, or of young for the meat-offering of thy first-fruits, green

pigeons.

15 And the priest shall bring it unto the out of full ears. altar, and wring off his head, and burn it on the altar: and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar.

16 And he shall pluck away his crop with his feathers, and cast it beside the altar, on

the east part, by the place of the ashes.

17 And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, but shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burntsacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet
ther it be a male or female, he shall offer it
without blemish before the LORD.

CHAP. II.

ND when any will offer a meat-offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be of

put frankincense thereon.

2 And he shall bring it to Aaron's sons the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn the memorial of it upon the altar, to be an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

3 And the remnant of the meat-offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

4 ¶ And if thou bring an oblation of a meatoffering baken in the oven, it shall be unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil.

5 \ And if thy oblation be a meat-offering baken in a pan, it shall be of fine flour un-

leavened, mingled with oil.

6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil

thereon; it is a meat-offering.

baken in the frying-pan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil.

And thou shalt bring the meat-offering that is made of these things unto the Lord shall bring it unto the altar.

9 And the priest shall take from the meatoffering a memorial thereof, and shall burn it upon the altar: it is an offering made by

fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD. offering shall be Aaron's and hissons': it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD he take away. made by fire.

unto the Lord, shall be made with leaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, In any offering of the LORD made by fire.

12 T As for the oblation of the first-fruits, ye shall offer them unto the Loro; but they shall head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle

ing shalt thou season with salt; neither shalt round about,

with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt.

14 And if thou offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the LORD, thou shalt offer, ears of corn dried by the fire, even corn beaten

15 And thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it is a meat-offering,

16 And the priest shall burn the memorial of it, part of the beaten corn thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

CHAP. III.

ND if his oblation be a sacrifice of peace-

2 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it at the door of the tahernacle of the congregation; and Aaron's fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon

the altar round about.

3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace-offering, an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he

take away.

5 And Aaron's sons shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt-sacrifice, which is upon the wood that is on the fire : it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And if his offering, for a sacrifice of peace-offering unto the Lord, be of the flock, male or female, he shall offer it with-

out blemish.

7 If he offer a lamb for his offering, then

shall he offer it before the Long.

8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head 7 And if thy oblation be a meat-offering of his offering, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the altar.

9 And he shall offer, of the sacrifice of the and when it is presented unto the priest, he peace-offering, an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat thereof, and the whole rump, it shall he take off hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that 10 And that which is left of the meat-is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall

11 And the priest shall burn it upon the 11 No meat-offering, which ye shall bring altar: it is the food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.

12 ¶ And if his offering be a goat, then he

shall offer it before the LORD.

13 And he shall lay his hand upon the not be burnt on the altar for a sweet savour. of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron 13 f And every oblation of thy meat-offer- shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar

even an offering made by fire unto the LORD; mandments of the LORD, concerning things the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the which should not be done, and are guilty; fat that is upon the inwards,

is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the shall offer a young bullock for the sin, and

he take away.

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the for a sweet savour. All the fat is the LORD's.

17 It shall be a perpetual statute for your killed before the LORD. generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye cat neither fat nor blood. CHAP. IV

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall sin through ignorance fore the LORD, even before the vail. against any of the commandments of the LORD, concerning things which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them:

3 If the priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the people; then let him young bullock without blemish unto the the congregation.

Lord for a sin-offering.

19 And he shal

4 And he shall bring the bullock unto the and burn it upon the altar. door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD; and shall lay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock he do with this; and the priest shall make an before the LORD.

5 And the priest that is anointed shall take them. of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the ta-

bernacle of the congregation.

6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seven times before the LORD, before the vail of the sanc-

tuary.

7 And the priest shall put some of the blood before the LORD, which is in the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt-offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

3 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin-offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat

that is upon the inwards,

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caud above the liver, with the kidneys, it upon the horns of the alter of burnt-ofit shall he take away,

10 As it was taken off from the bullock bottom of the altar of burnt-offering. of the sacrifice of peace-offerings; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the altar, as the fat of the sacrifice of peace-of-

burnt-offering.

flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and shall be forgiven him.

his inwards, and his dung,

him on the wood with fire: where the ashes not to be done, and be guilty; are poured out shall he be burnt.

rael sin turough ignorance, and the thing be fering, a kid of the goats, a female without hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.

14 And he shall offer thereof his offering, have done somewhat against any of the com

14 When the sin, which they have sinned 15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that against it, is known, then the congregation caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the elders of the congregation shall altar; it is the food of the offering made by fire lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD; and the bullock shall be

16 And the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation.

17 And the priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times be-

18 And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the LORD, that is in the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt-offerbring, for his sin which he hath sinned, a ing, which is at the door of the tabernacle of

19 And he shall take all his fat from him,

20 And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin-offering, so shall atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven

21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him as he burn. ed the first bullock : it is a sin-offering for the

congregation.

22 When a ruler hath sinned, and done somewhat through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD his God, upon the horns of the alter of sweet incense concerning things which should not be done, and is guilty;

23 Or if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without

blemish:

24 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt-offering beforethe LORD : it is a sin-offering.

25 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin-offering with his finger, and put fering, and shall pour out his blood at the

26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the ferings; and the priest shall make an atone. 11 And the skin of the bullock, and all his ment for him as concerning his sin, and it

27 ¶ And if any one of the common people 12 Even the whole bullock shall be carry sin through ignorance, while he doeth someforth without the camp unto a clean place, what against any of the commandments of where the ashes are poured out, and burn the Lord, concerning things which ought

28 Or if hissin, which he hath sinned, come 13 ¶ And if the whole congregation of Is- to his knowledge; then he shall bring his ofof the sin-offering, and slav the sin-offering who shall offer that which is for the sin-of-

in the place of the burnt-offering

30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt-offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at

31 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the 'sacrifice of peace-offerings; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savour unto the Lord; and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.

he shall bring it a female without blemish.

33 And he shall lav his hand upon the head of the sin-offering, and slay it for a sin-offering in the place wherethey kill the burnt-of-

34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin-offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt-offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof

at the bottom of the altar.

35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace-offerings; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: and the priest shall make an atenement for his sin that he hath commit- saying, ted, and it shall be forgiven him,

CHAP. V.

hath seen or known of it; if he do not utter it, then he shall bear his iniquity.

2 Or if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether it be a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and if it be hidden from him; he also shall be unclean, and guilty.

3 Or if he touch the uncleanness of man. whatsoever uncleanness it be that a man

be guilty.

4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with his his iniquity. lips to do evil, or to do good, whatsoever it and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of for a trespass-offering, unto the priest; and it, then he shall be guilty in one of these.

5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty

that he hath sinned in that thing.

6 And he shall bring his trespass-offering tainly trespassed against the Lord. unto the LORD. for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb, or a kid A ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying of the goats, for a sin-offering; and the priest A 2 If a soul sin, and commit a trespess ned, a female from the flock, a lamb, or a kid shall make an atonement for him concerning against the LORD, and lie unto his neighhis sin.

then he shall bring, for his trespass which he by violence, or hath deceived his neighhath committed, two turtle-doves, or two bour; young pigeons, unto the LORD; one for a sin-

29 And he shall lay his hand upon the head | 8 And he shall bring them unto the priest, fering first, and wring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide it asunder.

9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin-offering upon the side of the altar; and the bottom of the altar: it is a sin-offering.

10 And he shall offer the second for a burnt-offering, according to the manner; and the priest shall make an atonement for him, for his sin which he hath sinned, and

it shall be forgiven him.

11 The But if he be not able to bring two 32 And if he bring a lamb for a sin-offering, turtle-doves, or two young pigeons; then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin-offering : he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put anu frankincense thereon: for it is a sin-offering.

12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, even a memorial thereof, and burn it on the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto

the LORD: it is a sin-offering.

13 And the priest shall make an atonement for him, as touching his sin that 'e hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him : and the remnant shall be the priest's, as a meat offering.

14 I And the LORD spake unto Moses,

15 If a soul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the A ND if a soul sin, and hear the voice of LORD; then he shall bring for his trespass swearing, and is a witness, whether he unto the LORD a ram without blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sauctuary, for a trespass-offering.

16 And he shall make amends for the harm that he bath done in the holy thing, and shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass-offering, and it shall be forgiven him.

17 I And if a soul sin, and commit any of shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from these things which are forbidden to be done him; when he knoweth of il, then he shall by the commandments of the LORD; though he wist it not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear

13 And he shall bring a ram without blebe that a man shall pronounce with an oath, mish out of the flock, with thy estimation, the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred. in one of these things, that he shall confess and wist it not; and it shall be forgiven him.

19 It is a trespass-offering: he hath cei-

CHAP. VI.

bour in that which was delivered him to keep. 7 And if he be not able to bring a lamb, or in fellowship, or in a thing taken away

offering, and the other for a burnt-offering. Hieth concerning it, and sweareth falsely; in

any of all these that a man doeth, sinning

and is guilty, that he shall restore that which part of an ephali of fine flour for a meathe took violently away, or the thing which offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which and half thereof at night. was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found,

falsely; he shall even restore it in the princi- thou offer for a sweet savour unto the Lord, pal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, in the day of his trespass-offering.

6 And he shall bring his trespass-offering unto the LORD, a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a tres-shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.

pass-offering, unto the priest.

7 And the priest shall make an atonement saying, for him before the LORD; and it shall be fordone, in trespassing therein.

9 Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This is the law of the burnt-offering, It is the

fire of the altar shall be burning in it.

ment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinfire hath consumed with the burnt-offering on kled, in the hely place. the altar, and he shall putthem beside the altar.

put on other garments, and carry forth the in a brasen pot, it shall be both scoured, and ashes without the camp unto a clean place.

12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put out: and eat thereof: it is most holy. the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt-offering in order upon it; and he shall burn thereon the fat of the peace-offerings.

13 The fire shall ever be burning upon the the fire.

aftar: it shall never go out.

14 I And this is the law of the meat-of- I IKEWISE this is the law of the tresfering: The sons of Aaron shall offer it be-

fore the LORD, before the altar.

oil thereof, and all the frankincense which about upon the altar is upon the meat-offering, and shall burn it upon the altar, for a sweet savour, even the of; the rump, and the fat that covereth the memorial of it, unto the LORD.

16 And the remainder thereof shall Aaron 4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that court of the tabernacle of the congregation neys, it shall be take away.

they shall eat it.

given it unto them for their portion of my LORD: it is a trespass-offering. offerings made by fire; it is most holy, as is 6 Every male among the priests shall est

18 All the males among the children of it is most holy. Aaron shall eat of it. It shall be a statute for that toucheth them shall be holy.

19 % And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying,

20 This is the offering of Aaron, and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the Loro, 4 Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, in the day when he is anointed; the tenth

21 In a pan it shall be made with oil; and when it is baken, thou shalt bring it in : and 5 Or all that about which he hath sworn the baken pieces of the meat-offering shalt

22 And the priest of his sons that is anointed in his stead, shall offer it: it is a statute for ever unto the LORD; it shall be wholly

23 For every meat-offering for the priest

24 \ And the Lord spake unto Moses

25 Speak unto Aaron and to bis sons, saygiven him, for any thing of all that he hath ing, This is the law of the sin-offering: In the place where the burnt-offering is killed ST And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, shall the sin-offering be killed before the

LORD: it is most hely.

26The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat burnt-offering, because of the burning upon it; in the holy place shall it be eaten, in the the altar all night unto the morning, and the court of the tabernacle of the congregation.

27 Whatsoever shall touch the flesh there-10 And the priest shall put on his linen gar- of shall be holy; and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment,

28 But the earthen vessel wherein it is 11 And he shall put off his garments, and sodden shall be broken; and if it be sodden

rinsed in water.

29 All the males among the priests shall

30 And no sin-offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation, to reconcile withal in the holy place, shall be eaten; it shall be burnt in

CHAP. VII.

pass-offering: it is most holy.

2 In the place where they kill the burnt. 15 And he shall take of it his handful, of offering shall they kill the trespass-offering: the flour of the meat-offering, and of the and the blood thereof shall be sprinkle round

3 And he shall offer of it all the fat there-

inwards,

and his sons eat: with unleavened bread is on them, which is by the flanks, and the shall it be eaten in the holy place; in the caul that is above the liver, with the kid-

5 And the priest shall burn them upon the 17 It shall not be baken with leaven. I have altar for an offering made by fire unto the

the sin-offering, and as the trespass-offering. thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy place:

7 As the sin-offering is, so is the trespassever in your generations concerning the of- offering: there is one law for them: the ferings of the Lord made by fire; every one priest that maketh atomement therewith shall have it.

3 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt-offering, even the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt-offering which eateth it shall be cut off from his people.

in the oven, and all that is dressed in the any of your dwellings. frying-pan, and in the pan, shall be the priest's that offereth it.

10 And every meat-offering mingled with off from his people. oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have,

one as much as another.

II I And this is the law of the sacrifice of

shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace-offerings. unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unmingled with oil, of fine flour, fried.

13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer for his be waved for a wave-offering before the offering leavened bread with the sacrifice of LORD:

whole oblation for a heave-offering unto his sons', the LORD, and it shall be the priest's that 32 And sprinkleth the blood of the peace-offerings.

15 And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace-crifices of your peace-offerings. offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the

any of it until the morning.

16 But if the sacrifice of his offering be a shall be eaten.

17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sa- ever, from among the children of Israel. crifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire.

third day, it shall not be accepted, neither the day when he presented them to minister shall it be imputed unto him that offereth it : unto the LORD in the priest's office; cateth of it shall bear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that toucheth any unclean that he anointed them, by a statute for ever thing shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt throughout their generations.
with fire: and as for the flesh, all that be 37 This is the law of the burnt-offering; of

clean shall eat thereof.

the LORD, having his uncleanness upon him, offerings, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

unclean thing, as the uncleanness of man, or the children of Israel to offer their oblations any unclean beast, or any abominable un-unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai. clean thing, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace-offerings which pertain unto the LORD, even that soul shall be cut off from his

saying, 23 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Ye shall eat no manner of fat, of ox, or together unto the door of the tabernacle of

of sheep, or of goat.

24 And the fat of the beast that dieth of shall in no wise eat of it.

25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made This is the thing which the LORD commandby fire unto the Lord, even the soul that ed to be done

hath offered.

9 And all the meat-offering that is baken blood, whether it be of fowl, or of beast, in

27 Whatsoever soul it be that eateth any

manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut

28 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying, 29 Speak unto the children of Israel, say-

peace-offerings, which he shall offer unto the ing, He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace-offerings unto the Lord, shall bring 12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he his oblation unto the LORD of the sacrifice

30 His own hands shall bring the offerings leavened wafers apointed with oil, and cakes of the Loap made by fire; the fat, with the breast, it shall he bring, that the breast may

thanksgiving of his peace-offerings.

31 And the prest shall burn the fat upon the And of it he shall offer one out of the the altar; but the breast shall be Aaron's and

32 And the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest for a heave-offering of the sa-

33 He among the sons of Aaron that offersame day that it is offered; he shall not leave eth the blood of the peace-offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for his part.

34 For the wave-breast and the heavevow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten shoulder have I taken of the children of Israel the same day that he offereth his sacrifice; from off the sacrifices of their peace-offerand on the morrow also the remainder of it ings, and have given them unto Aaron the priest, and unto his sons, by a statute for

35 I This is the portion of the anointing of 18 And if any of the flesh of the sacrifice Aaron, and of the anointing of his sons, out of his peace-offerings be eaten at all on the of the offerings of the Lord made by fire, in

it shall be an abomination, and the soul that | 36 Which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, in the day

the meat-offering, and of the sin-offering, 20 But the soul that eateth of the flesh of the and of the trespass-offering, and of the consacrifice of peace-offerings, that pertain unto secrations, and of the sacrifice of the peace-

38 Which the LORD commanded Moses in 21 Moreover, the soul that shall touch any mount Sinai, in the day that he commanded

CHAP, VIII.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Take Aaron, and his sons with him. people.

22 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, a bullock for the sin-offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread;

3 And gather thou all the congregation

the congregation.

4 And Moses did as the LORD commanded itself, and the fat of that which is torn with him; and the assembly was gathered togebeasts, may be used in any other use; but ye ther unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

5 And Moses said unto the congregation.

and washed them with water.

7 And he put upon him the coat, and gird- upon the altar round about. ed him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the carious girdle of the the caul above the liver, and the two kidephod, and bound it unto him therewith.

8 And he put the breastplate upon him : also he put in the breastplate the Urim and

the Thummim.

9 And he put the mitre upon his head : also and one wafer, and put them on the fat, and upon the mitre, even upon his fore-front, did upon the right shoulder: he put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the Long commanded Moses.

10 And Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle, and all that was

therein, and sanctified them.

11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar, and a sweet savour; it is an offering made by all his vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

sanctify him.

13 And Moses brought Aaron's sons, and LORD commanded Moses

14 T And he brought the bullock for the sin-offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the builock for

the sin-offering.

blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar bernacle of the congregation; and there cat round about with his finger, and purified the it with the bread that is in the basket of conaltar, and poured the blood at the bottom of secrations, as I commanded, saying, Aaron the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciland his sons shall eat it. liation upon it.

16 And he took all the fat that was upon and of the bread shall ye burn with fire. the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses

burned it upon the altar.

and his dung, he burnt with fire without the you. camp; as the LORD commanded Moses.

18 I And he brought the ram for the hath commanded to do, to make an atoneburnt-offering : and Aaron and his sons laid ment for you. their hands upon the head of the ram.

the blood upon the altar round about.

Moses burnt the head, and the pieces, and manded. the fat.

21 And he washed the inwards and the legs which the Lorp commanded by the hand of in water; and Moses burnt the whole ram Moses. upon the altar: it was a burnt-sacrifice for a sweet savour, and an offering made by fire un-to the Lord; as the Lord commanded Moses. A ND it came to pass on the eighth day,

22 1 And he brought the other ram, the and the elders of Israel; rain of consecration; and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

blood of it, and put it upon the tip of Aaron's them before the LORD. right ear, and upon the thumb of his right 3 And unto the children of Israel thou shalt

right cars, and upon the thumbs of their offering;

6 And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, | right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet; and Moses sprinkled the bloud

25 And he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that was upon the inwards, and neys, and their fat, and the right shoulder :

26 And out of the basket of unleavened bread that was before the Loun, he took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread,

27 And he put all upon Aaron's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and waved them for a

wave-offering before the Lord.

28 And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt them on the altar upon the burnt-offering: they were consecrations for fire unto the LORD.

29 And Moses took the breast and waved 12 And he poured of the ancinting oil it for a wave-offering before the LORD: for upon Aaron's head, and anointed him, to of the ram of consecration it was Moses' part :

as the LORD commanded Moses.

20 And Moses took of the anointing oil, put coats upon them, and girded them with and of the blood which was upon the altar, girdles, and put bonnets upon them; as the and sprinkled it upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sauctified Aaron, and his garments, and his sons, and his

sons' garments with him.
31 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron and to 15 And he slew it; and Moses took the his sons, Boil the flesh at the door of the ta-

32 And that which remaineth of the flesh

33 And ye shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation in seven days, until the days of your consecration be 17 But the bullock, and his hide, his flesh, at an end: for seven days shall be consecrate

34 As he hath done this day, so the LORD

35 Therefore shall we abide at the door of 19 And he killed it; and Moses sprinkled the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and keep the charge of 20 And he cut the ram into pieces; and the Lorn, that ye die not: for so I am com

36 So Aaron and his sons did all things

CHAP. IX.

2 And he said unto Aaron, Take thee a young calf for a sin-offering, and a ram for 23 And he slew it; and Moses took of the a burnt-offering, without blemish, and offer

hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot. speak, saying, Take ye a kid of the goats for 25 And he brought Aaron's sons, and a sin-offering; and a calf and a lamb, beth Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their of the first year without blemish, for a burnt

4 Also a bullock and a ram for perce-offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and a tabernacle of the congregation, and came meat-offering mingled with oil: for to-day the Lond will appear unto you.

5 I And they brought that which Moses commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation; and all the congregation drew

near, and stood before the LORD.

6 And Moses said, This is the thing which the Lord commanded that veshould do; and the glory of the Lord shall appear unto you.

7 And Moses said unto Aaron, Go unto the altar, and offer thy sin-offering, and thy burnt-offering, and make an atonement for thyself, and for the people: and offer the he commanded them not. offering of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the Lord commanded.

3 T Aaron therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin-offering which

was for himself.

blood unto him; and he dipped his finger in the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar:

10 But the fat, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver, of the sin-offering, he burnt upon the alter; as the LORD com- the camp.

manded Moses.

11 And the flesh and the hide he burnt

with fire without the camp.

12 And he slew the burnt-offering: and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled round about upon the altar.

13 And they presented the burnt-offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head; and he burnt them upon the altar.

14 And he did wash the inwards and the legs, and burnt them upon the burnt-offering

on the altar.

15 1 And he brought the people's offering, and took the goat which was the sin-offer ing for the people, and slew it and offered it for sin, as the first.

16 And he brought the burnt offering, and offered it according to the manner.

17 And he brought the meat-offering, and took a handful thereof, and burnt it upon the altar, besides the burnt-sacrifice of the morning

18 He slew also the bullock and the ram for a sacrifice of peace-offerings which was for the people: and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled upon

the altar round about,

19 And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth the inwards, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver :

20 And they put the fat upon the breasts,

and he burnt the fat upon the altar:

21 And the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved for a wave-offering before the

LORD; as Moses commanded.

22 And Aaren lifted up his hand toward so I am commanded the people, and blessed them; and came the burnt-offering, and peace-offerings.

23 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went into the out and blessed the people: and the glory of the Lord appeared unto all the people.

24 And there came a fire out from before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt-offering and the fat: which when all the people saw, they shouted, and fell on their faces.

CHAP. X.

ND Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron. A took either of them his censer, and pur fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered strange fire before the LORD, which

2 And there went out fire from the LORD. and devoured them; and they died before

the LORD.

3 Then Moses said unto Aaron, This is it that the Lord spake, saying, I will be sanc-9 And the sons of Aaron brought the tified in them that come nigh me, and before all the people I will be glorified. Aaron held his peace.

4 And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of Uzziel, the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, Come near, carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of

5 So they went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as Moses had said

6 And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar his sons, Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes, lest ye die, and lest wrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled.

7 And ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: for the anointing oil of the LORD is upon you. And they did according to the word

of Moses.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron,

saying,

9 Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations:

10 And that ye may put difference be-tween holy and unholy, and between un-

clean and clean;

11 And that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.

12 ¶ And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons that were left, Take the meat-offering that remaineth of the offerings of the Lord made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar; for it is most holy.
13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place,

because it is thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: for

14 And the wave-breast and heave-shouldown from offering of the sin-offering, and der shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee for

they be thy due, and thy sons' due, which are given out of the sacrifices of peace-offerings the waters, that shall be an abomination un-

of the children of Israel.

15 The heave-shoulder and the wavebreast shall they bring, with the offerings in abomination among the fowls; they shall made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a not be eaten, they are an abomination : The wave-offering before the LORD; and it shall eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray, be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as the Lorn hath commanded.

16 \ And Moses diligently sought the goat of the sin-offering, and, behold, it was burnt; and he was angry with Eleazar and Itha- the cuckoo, and the hawk after his kind, mar, the sons of Aaron which were left alive.

saying, 17 Wherefore have ye not eaten the sinoffering in the holy place, seeing it is most gier-eagle, holy, and God hath given it you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atone- kind, and the lapwing, and the bat. ment for them before the Lory?

18 Behold the blood of it was not brought in within the holy place: ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy place, as I commanded.

19 And Aaron said unto Moses. Behold, this day have they offered their sin-offering and their burnt-offering before the LORD; and such things have befallen me: and if I had eaten the sin-offering to-day, should it have been accepted in the sight of the LORD?

20 And when Moses heard that, he was

content.

CHAP. XI.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses and to A Aaron, saying unto them,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, These are the beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts that are on the earth.

3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is cloven-footed, and cheweth the cud, among

the beasts, that shall ye eat.

4 Nevertheless, these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: as the camel, because he cheweth the cad, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you.

5 And the coney, because he cheweth the toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is un-the even.

clean unto you.

cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is un-until the even: they are unclean unto you. clean unto you.

hoof, and be cloven-footed, yet he cheweth the earth; The weasel, and the mouse, and

not the eud; he is unclean to you. 8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their

to you.

the waters: Whatsoever hath fins and scales be dead, shall be unclean until the even. in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers,

them shall ye eat.

the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel it be in the waters, and of any living thing which wherein any work is done, it must be put is in the waters, they shall be an abomination unto you:

11 They shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, but of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be ye shall have their careases in abomination. [unclean; and ye shall break it,

12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in to you.

13 \ And these are they which ye shall have

14 And the vulture, and the kite after his

15 Every raven after his kind:

16 And the owl, and the night-hawk, and

17 And the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl,

18 And the swan, and the pelican, and the

19 And the stork, the heron after her

20 All fowls that creep, going upon all

four, shall be an abomination unto you.

21 Yet these may ye eat, of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon all four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth;

22 Even these of them ye may eat; the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind.

23 But all other flying creeping things which have four feet, shall be an abomina.

tion unto you.

24 And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the even.

25 And whosoever beareth aught of the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and

be unclean until the even.

26 The carcases of every beast which divideth the hoof, and is not cloven-footed, nor cheweth the cud, are unclean unto you : every one that toucheth them shall be unclean.

27 And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on all four, those are unclean unto you: whose

23 And he that beareth the carcase of 6 And the hare, because he cheweth the them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean

29 These also shall be unclean unto you 7 And the swine, though he divide the among the creeping things that creep upon the tortoise after his kind,

30 And the ferret, and the chameleon, and carcase shall ye not touch; they are unclean the lizard, and the snail, and the mole.

31 These are unclean to you among all that I These shall ye eat of all that are in creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they

32 And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; 10 And all that have not fins and scales in whether it be any vessel of wood, or raiment, into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed.

33 And every earthen vessel whereinto any

on which such water cometh shall be un-fying be fulfilled. clean; and all drink that may be drunk in

every such vessel shall be unclean.

of their carcase falleth shall be unclean : of her purifying threescore and six days. whether it be oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down; for they are unclean, fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall and shall be unclean unto you.

there is plenty of water, shall be clean: but for a sin-offering, unto the door of the taberthat which toucheth their carcase shall be nacle of the congregation, unto the priest;

37 And if any part of their carcase fall upon any sowing-seed which is to be sown, it

shall be clean.

38 But if any water be put upon the seed, and any part of their carcase fall thereon, it

shall be unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast, of which ye may eat,

shall be unclean until the even.

40 And he that eateth of the carcase of it she shall be clean. shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even; he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

it shall not be eaten.

42 Whatsoever goeth upon all four, or whatso3 And the priest shall look on the plague is ever hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they are an abomination.

43 Ye shall not make yourselves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.

44 For I am the LORD your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be holy; for I am holy: neither shall ye defile hath the plague seven days. yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

45 For I am the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God:

ye shall therefore be holy; for I am holy.

46 This is the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth;

clean and the clean, and between the beast his clothes, and be clean. that may be eaten and the beast that may

not be eaten.

CHAP. XII.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and borne a man-child; then she shall be un-shall pronounce him unclean: it is a leprosy. clean seven days; according to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be then he shall be brought unto the priest; unclean.

foreskin shall be circumcised.

4 And she shall then continue in the blood quick raw flesh in the rising, of her purifying three and thirty days : she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come in-flesh; and the priest shall pronounce him un-

34 Of all meat which may be eaten, that to the sanctuary, until the days of her puri-

5 But if she bear a maid-child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her sepa-35 And every thing whereupon any part ration; and she shall continue in the blood

6 And when the days of her purifying are bring a lamb of the first year for a burnt-of-36 Nevertheless, a fountain or pit, wherein fering, and a young pigeon, or a turtle-dove,

> 7 Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her, and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law for her that hath borne a male or

a female.

8 And if she be not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeous; the one for the burnt-offerdie; he that toucheth the carcase thereof ing, and the other for a sin-offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and

CHAP. XIII.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron, saying,

2 When a man shall have in the skin of his 41 And every creeping thing that creep- flesh a rising, a scab, or bright spot, and it be eth upon the earth shall be an abomination; in the skin of his flesh like the plague of leprosy; then he shall be brought unto Aaron

> 3 And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and when the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight be deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean.

> 4 If the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight be not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white; then the priest shall shut up him that

5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague in his sight be at a stay, and the plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more.

6 And the priest shall look on him again be somewhat dark, and the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him 47 To make a difference between the un-clean; it is but a scab: and he shall wash

> 7 But if the scab spread much abread in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the

priest again.

8 And if the priest see that, behold, the saying, If a woman have conceived seed, scab spreadeth in the skin; then the priest

9 1 When the plague of leprosy is in a man,

10 And the priest shall see him: and, be-3 And in the eighth day the flesh of his hold, if the rising be white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and there be

11 It is an old leprosy in the skin of his

clean, and shall not shut him up: for he is

his foot, wheresoever the priest looketh:

13 Then the priest shall consider: and, behe shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague; it is all turned white: he is clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, hath the plague of the scall seven days.

he shall be unclean.

and pronounce him to be unclean; for the raw flesh is unclean: it is a leprosy.

16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed into white, he shall come unto the he not shave: and the priest shall shut up him

17 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the plague be turned into white; that hath the plague: he is clean.

skin thereof, was a bile, and is healed,

19 And in the place of the bile there be a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and some- after his cleansing;

what reddish, and it be shewed to the priest; hair thereof be turned white, the priest shall unclean. pronounce him unclean: it is a plague of .eprosy broken out of the bile.

there be no white hairs therein, and if it be not priest shall pronounce him clean. ower than the skin, but be somewhat dark, then the priest shall shut him up seven days, skin of their flesh bright spots, even white

22 And if it spread much abroad in the bright spots; skin, then the priest shall pronounce him un-

clean: it is a plague.

and spread not, it is a burning bile; and the groweth in the skin: he is clean. priest shall pronounce him clean.

24 \(\text{Or if there be any flesh, in the skin head, he is bald: yet is he clean.} \) whereof there is a hot burning, and the quick flesh that burneth have a white bright spot, from the part of his head toward his face,

somewhat reddish, or white;

25 Then the priest shall look upon it: and behold, if the hair in the bright spot be turn-bald forchead, a white reddish sore, it is a ed white, and it be in sight deeper than the skin, it is a leprosy broken out of the burning: wherefore the priest shall pronounce him unclean; it is the plague of leprosy

26 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hair in the bright spot, and it be no lower than the other skin, but he somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean;

him up seven days.

27 And the priest shall look upon him the him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not in the skin, but it be somewhat be in him he shall be defiled; he is unclean: dark; it is a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean : for it is an his habitation be. inflammation of the burning.

on tife head or the heard;

30 Then the priest shall see the plague; and, behold, if it be in sight deeper than the 12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and there be in it a vellow thin hair; skin, and the legrosy cover all the skin of him then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: that hath the plague, from his head even to it is a dry scall, even a leprosy upon the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of hold, if the leprosy have covered all his flesh, the scall, and, behold, it he not in sight deeper than the skin, and that there is no black hair in it; then the priest shall shut up him that

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look 15 And the priest shall see the raw flesh, on the plague: and, behold, if the scall spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the scall be not in sight deeper than the skin;

35 He shall be shaven, but the scall shall

that hath the scall seven days more.

34 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and, behold, if the scall then the priest shall pronounce him clean be not spread in the skin, nor be in sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall 18 The flesh also, in which, even in the pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

35 But if the scall spread much in the skin

36 Then the priest shall look on him: and, 20 And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the it be in sight lower than the skin, and the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he is

37 But if the scall be in his sight at a stay. and that there is black hair grown up there-21 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, in; the scall is healed, he is clean; and the

33 I If a man also or a woman have in the

59 Then the priest shall look : and, behold, if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh 23 But if the bright spot stay in his place, be darkish white; it is a freekled spot that

40 And the man whose hair is fallen off his

41 And he that hath his hair fallen off he is forehead-bald: yet is he clean.

42 And if there be in the bald head, or leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead:

43 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, be hold, if the rising of the sore be white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as

the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh; 44 He is a leprous man, he is unclean: the

his plague is in his head.

45 And the leper in whom the plague is, seventh day: and if it be spread much abroad his clothes shall be rent, and his head bare, in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce and he shall put a covering upon his upper lip, and shall cry, Unclean, unclean.

46 All the days wherein the plague shall he shall dwell alone; without the camp shull

47 1 The garment also that the plague of 29 I If a man or woman have a plague up- leprosy is in, whether it be a woolken garment or a linen garment;

48 Whether it be in the warp, or woof, of hyssop, and shall dip them and the living linen, or of woollen, whether in a skin, or in bird in the blood of the bird that was killed

any thing made of skin;

49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in to be cleansed from the leprosy seven times, the warp, or in the wood, or in any thing of and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let skin; it is a plague of leprosy, and shall be the living bird loose into the open field. shewed unto the priest.

seventh day: if the plague be spread in the shall tarry abroad out of his tent seven days. garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or

en, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague and he shall be clean. is: for it is a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt

53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any

shall shut it up seven days more

55 And the priest shall look on the plague, piague be not spread, it is unclean; thou ing before the LORD. shalt burn it in the fire : it is fret inward, whether it be bare within or without.

of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp,

or out of the woof.

shalt burn that wherein the plague is with fire.

58 And the garment, either warp or wocf, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, which thou of oil, and pour it into the palm of his own shalt wash, if the plague be departed from left hand: them, then it shall be washed the second

time, and shall be clean.

59 This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp or woof, or any thing of skins, to pro-EHAP. XIV.

the day of his cleansing; He shall be brought of the trespass-offering. unto the priest.

if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper; make an atonement for him before the LORD.

4 Then shall the priest command to take

5 And the priest shall command that one

over the running water

7 And he shall sprinkle upon him that is

8 And he that is to be cleansed shall wash 50 And the priest shall look upon the plague, his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and wash and shut up it that hath the plague seven days. himself in water, that he may be clean; and 51 And he shall look on the plague on the after that he shall come into the camp, and

9 But it shall be on the seventh day, that in a skin, or in any work that is made of skin, he shall shave all his hair off his head. and the plague is a fretting leprosy; it is unclean, his beard, and his eye-brows, even all his 52 He shall therefore burn that garment, hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his whether warp or woof, in woollen or in lin-clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water,

10 And on the eighth day he shall take two he-lambs without blemish, and one ewe-lamb of the first year without blemish, and three tenth-deals of fine flour for a meat-offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil;

thing of skin;

11 And the priest that maketh him clean
54 Then the priest shall command that they shall present the man that is to be made clean, wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he and those things, before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

12 And the priest shall take one he-lamb, after that it is washed: and, behold, if the and offer him for a trespass-offering, and the plague have not changed his colour, and the log of oil, and wave them for a wave-offer-

13 And he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the sin-offering, and the 56 And if the priest look, and, behold, the burnt-offering, in the holy place: for as the plague be somewhat dark after the washing sin-offering is the priest's, so is the trespass-

offering; it is most holy.

14 And the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass-offering, and the priest 57 And if it appear still in the garment, ei-shall put it upon the tip of the right ear of ther in the warp, or in the wool, or in any him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thing of skin, it is a spreading plague: thou thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

15 And the priest shall take some of the log

16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the LORD.

17 And of the rest of the oil that is in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon 2 This shall be the law of the leper in the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood

18 And the remnant of the oil that is in the 3 And the priest shall go forth out of the priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of camp: and the priest shall look, and, behold, him that is to be cleansed; and the priest shall

19 And the priest shall offer the sin-offerfor him that is to be cleansed two birds alive ing, and make an atonement for him that is and clean, and cedar-wood, and scarlet, and to be cleansed from his uncleanness; and afterward he shall kill the burnt-offering.

20 And the priest shall offer the burnt-ofof the birds be killed in an earthen vessel fering, and the meat-offering upon the altar: over running water.

6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, him, and he shall be clean.

21 And if he priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

22 And if he proor, and cannot get so

much; then he shall take one lamb for a tres- to the door of the house, and shut up the house pass-offering to be waved, to make an atone- seven days ment for him, and one tenth-deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering, venth day, and shall look: and, behold, if the and a log of oil,

22 And two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin-offering, and the other a and they shall cast them into an unclean place

burnt-offering

23 And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto ped within round about, and they shall pour the door of the tabernacle of the congrega- out the dust that they scrape off without the tion, before the LORD.

24 And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass-offering, and the log of oil, and them in the place of those stones; and he shall the priest shall wave them for a wave-offer- take other mortar, and shall plaster the house.

ing before the Lord.

offering, and the priest shall take some of the away the stones, and after he hath scraped blood of the trespass-offering, and put it upon the house, and after it is plastered; the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right and, behold, if the plague be spread in the hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, house, it is a fretting leprosy in the house 26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into it is unclean.

the palm of his own left hand.

hand seven times before the LORD.

28 And the priest shall put of the oil that 46 Moreover, he that goeth into the house is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear all the while that it is shut up, shall be unof him that is to be cleansed, and upon the clean until the even. thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the wash his clothes; and he that eateth-in the blood of the trespass-offering

29 And the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of look upon it, and, behold, the plague hath him that is to be cleansed, to make an atone-

ment for him before the LORD.

doves, or of the young pigeons, such as he

31 Even such as he is able to get, the one hyssop for a sin-offering, and the other for a burntoffering, with the meat-offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the LORD.

32 This is the law of him in whom is the get that which pertaineth to his cleansing.

33 If And the Lord spake unto Moses and

unto Aaron, saying,

naan, which I give to you for a possession, cedar-wood, and with the hyssop, and with and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the scarlet. the land of your possession ;

and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me atonement for the house: and it shall be clean. there is as it were a plague in the house

36 Then the priest shall command that they of leprosy, and scall, empty the house, before the priest go into it to see the plague, that all that is in the house of a house, be not made unclean; and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house.

And he shall look on the plague: and, behold, if the plague be in the walls of the it is clean: this is the law of leprosy. house, with hollow streaks, greenish or reddish, which in sight are lower than the wall; A ND the Lord s 38 Then the priest shall go out of the house A Aaron, saying,

plague be spread in the walls of the house:

40 Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague is,

without the city.

41 And he shall cause the house to be scracity into an unclean place.

42 And they shall take other stones and put

43 And if the plague come again, and break 25 And he shall kill the lamb of the trespass- out in the house, after that he hath taken

45 And he shall break down the house, the 27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the right finger some of the oil that is in his left mortar of the house; and he shall carry them forth cut of the city into an unclean place.

And he that lieth in the house shall

house shall wash his clothes.

43 I And if the priest shall come in, and not spread in the house, after the house was plastered; then the priest shall pronounce the 30 And he shall offer the one of the turtle- house clean, because the plague is healed.

49 And he shall take to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar-wood, and scarlet, and

50 And he shall kill the one of the birds

in an earthen vessel over running water. 51 And he shall take the cedar-wood, and

the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times.

52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running wa-34 When ye be come into the land of Ca-ter, and with the living bird, and with the

53 But he shall let go the living bird out of 35 And he that owneth the house shall come the city into the open fields, and make an

54 This is the law for all manner of plague

55 And for the leprosy of a garment, and

56 And for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot

57 To teach when it is unclean, and when

CHAP. XV. ND the Lord spake unto Moses and to

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When any man hath a run- her separation shall be unclean; every thing ning issue out of his flesh, because of his issue also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean. ne is unclean.

3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue; wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his uncleanness.

4 Every bed whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean; and every thing whereon he sitteth, shall be unclean.

5 And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water,

and be unclean until the even.

6 And he that sitteth on any thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until

the even.

8 And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

9 And what saddle soever he rideth upon

that hath the issue, shall be unclean.

10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that her separation was under him shall be unclean until the even; and he that beareth any of those things, shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in and bathe himself in water, and be unclean water, and be unclean until the even.

11 And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed his hands in wa- ishe shall number to herself seven days, and ter, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

which hath the issue, shall be broken : and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.

13 And when he that bath an issue is cleanwater, and shall be clean.

14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give

them unto the priest

15 And the priest shall offer them, the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burntoffering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.

16 And if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.

17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the they offered before the LORD, and died:

18 The woman also with whom man shall bathe themselves in water, and be unclean until the even.

19 1 And if a woman have an issue, and her cloud upon the mercy-seat. issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be put apart seven days; and whosoever toucheth place; with a young bullock for a sin-offerher shall be unclean until the even.

20 And every thing that she lieth upon in

21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall

and be unclean until the even.

22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the

23 And if it be on her bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he

shall be unclean until the even.

24 And if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

25 And if a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her unclearness shall be as the days of her sepa-

ration: she shall be unclean.

26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation; and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of

27 And whosoever toucheth those things

until the even.

28 But if she be cleansed of her issue, then

after that she shall be clean.

29 And on the eighth day she shall take un-12 And the vessel of earth that he toucheth to her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the

tabernacle of the congregation.

30 And the priest shall offer the one for a sed of his issue, then he shall number to him- sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offerself seven days for his cleansing, and wash ing; and the priest shall make an atomement his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running for her before the LORD for the issue of her uncleanness.

> 31 Thus shall ye separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they defile

my tabernacle that is among them.

32 This is the law of him that hath an issve, and of him whose seed goeth from him,

and is defiled therewith;

33 And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

CHAP. XVI.

ND the LORD spake unto Moses, after the A death of the two sons of Aaron, when

2 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at lie with seed of copulation, they shall both all times into the holy place within the vail before the mercy-seat, which is upon the ark, that he die not : for I will appear in the

3 Thus shall Aaron come into the holy

ing, and a ram for a burnt-offering.

4 He shall put on the holy linen coat, and the shall sprinkle of the blood upon the shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, it with his finger seven times, and cleanse and shall be girded with the linen girdle, and nallow it from the uncleanness of the and with the linen mitre shall be be attired: children of Israel. these are holy garments; therefore shall he

the children of Israel two kids of the goats for bring the live goat: asin-offering, and one ram for a burnt-offering.

atonement for himself and for his house.

present them before the LORD at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation

8 And Aaron shall east lots upon the two lot for the scape-goat.

9 And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which the LORD's lot fell, and offer him for

a sin-offering :

10 But the goat on which the lot fell to be the scape-goat, shall be presented alive them there: before the LORD, to make an atonement into the wilderness.

the sin-offering, which is for himself, and shall atonement for himself and for the people. make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin-of-burn upon the altar.

fering, which is for himself.

ing coals of fire from off the altar before the in water, and afterward come into the camp. LORD, and his hands full of sweet incense 27 And the bullock for the sin-oftering, and beaten small, and bring it within the vail.

fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the place, shall me carry forth without the camp; incense may cover the mercy-seat that is and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and upon the testimony, that he die not.

14 And he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it with his finger upon his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and the mercy-seat, eastward: and before the afterward he shall come into the camp. mercy-seat shall he sprinkle of the blood

with his finger seven times.

15 Then shall he kill the goat of the ein-offering that is for the people, and bring souls, and do no work at all, whether it be his blood within the vail, and do with that one of your own country, or a stranger that blood as he did with the blood of the bul- sojourneth among you lock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy-seat, and before the mercy-seat.

16 And he shall make an atonement for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their ye shall afflict your souls, by a statute for ever transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation and whom he shall consecrate to minister in that remaineth among them in the midst of the priest's office in his father's stead, shall their uncleanness.

17 And there shall be no man in the ta-linen clothes, even the holy garments. bernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an until he come out, and have made an atone- atonement for the tabernacle of the congre-

for all the congregation of Israel.

18 And he shall go out unto the altar that people of the congregation. is before the LORD, and make an atonement 34 And this shall be an everlasting statute for it; and shall take of the blood of the bul- unto you, to make an atonement for the chillock, and of the blood of the goat, and put it dren of Israel, for all their sins, once a year. upon the horns of the altar round about,

20 ¶ And when he hath made an end of wash his flesh in water, and so put them on. reconciling the holy place, and the tabernacle 5 And he shall take of the congregation of of the congregation, and the altar, he shall

21 And Aaron shall lay both his hands 6 And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the upon the head of the live goat, and confess sin-offering which is for himself, and make an over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their 7 And he shall take the two goats, and sins, putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of a fit man into the wilderness.

22 And the goat shall bear upon him all goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other their iniquities unto a land not inhabited; and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness

23 And Aaron shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall put off the linen garments which he put on when he went into the holy place, and shall leave

24 And he shall wash his flesh with water in with him, and to let him go for a scape-goat the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt-offering, and 11 And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the burnt-offering of the people, and make an

25 And the fat of the sin-offering shall be

26 And he that let go the goat for the scape-12 And he shall take a censer full of burn- goat shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh

the goat for the sin-offering, whose blood was 13 And he shall put the incense upon the brought in to make atchement in the boly their flesh, and their dung.

28 And be that burneth them shall wash

29 ¶ And this shall be a statute for ever unto you, that in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall afflict your

30 For on that day shall the priest make an atonement for you, to cleanse you, that ye may be clean from all your sins before the LORD

31 It shall be a sabbath of rest unto you, and

32 And the priest whom he shall anoint, make the atonement, and shall put on the

33 And he shall make an atonement for ment for himself, and for his household, and gation, and for the altar; and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all the

And he did as the Lord commanded Moses.

CHAP. XVII.

ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, until the even; then shall he be clean. 1 2 Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say flesh, then he shall bear his iniquity. unto them, This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saving,

the camp, or that killeth it out of the camp, tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I offering unto the LORD before the tabernacie bring you, shall ye not do; neither shall ye of the LORD, blood shall be imputed unto walk in their ordinances. that man; he hath shed blood: and that man shall be cut off from among his people :

5 To the end that the children of Israel Lord your God. may bring their sacrifices which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them my judgments; which if a man do, he shall unto the Lord, unto the door of the taber-live in them; I am the Lord. nacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them for peace-offerings unto the LORD. is near of kin to him, to uncover their naked-

6 And the priest shall sprinkle the blood ness: I am the LORD.
7 The nakedness of thy father, or the upon the altar of the LORD, at the door of the fat for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

7 And they shall no more offer their sacri-juncover her nakedness. fices unto devils, after whom they have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever thou not uncover: it is thy father's nakedness. unto them throughout their generations.

soever man there be of the house of Israel, or ther she be born at home, or born abroad, even of the strangers which sojourn among you, their nakedness thou shalt not uncover. that offereth a burnt-offering or sacrifice,

unto the Lord, even that man shall be cut is thine own nakedness. off from among his people.

house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; I will even set my face against of thy father's sister: she is thy father's near that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him kinswoman.

and I have given it to you upon the altar, to near kinswoman. make an atonement for your souls: for it is. the blood that maketh an atonement for the of thy father's brother, thou shalt not apsoul.

12 Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you

eat blood. 13 And whatsoever man there be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, which hunteth and catch-

cover it with dust. 14 For it is the life of all flesh; the blood

all flesh is the blood thereof; whosoever eateth it shall be cut off. 15 ¶ And every soul that eateth that which

died of itself, or that which was torn with or a stranger, he shall both wash his clothes, with her

and bathe himself in water, and be unclean

16 But if he wash them not, nor bathe his

CHAP. XVIII.

th commanded, saying, 3 What man soever there be of the house of A ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 3 What man soever there be of the house of A 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and

Israel that killeth an ox. or lamb, or goat, in say unto them, I am the LORD your God. 3 After the doings of the land of Egypt, 4 And bringeth it not unto the door of the wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do; and after

4 Ye shall do my judgments, and keep

mine ordinances, to walk therein: I am the

5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and

6 ¶ None of you shall approach to any that

tabernacle of the congregation, and burn the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover; she is thy mother; thou shalt not

3 The nakedness of thy father's wife shaft

9 The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter 8 1 And thou shalt say unto them. What- of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whe-

10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, 9 And brimself not unto the door of the or of thy daughter's daughter, even their tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it nakedness thou shalt not uncover for their

11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's 10 1 And whatsoever man there he of the daughter; begotten of thy father, (she is thy

sister,) thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness

off from among his people.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness
11 For the life of the flesh is in the blood; of thy mother's sister; for she is thy mother's 13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness

> 14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness proach to his wife: she is thine aunt.

> 15 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter-in-law: she is thy sons'wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

> 16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness.

17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of eth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he a woman and her daughter, neither shall thou shall even pour out the blood thereof, and take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; for they are her near kinswomen; it is wickedness.

of it is for the life thereof; therefore I said

18 Neither shalt thou take a wife to her unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the sister, to vex her, to uncover her nakedness,

blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of besides the other in her life-time.

19 \ Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is put apart for her uncleanness.

20 Moreover, thou shalt not lie carnally beasts, whether it be one of your own country, with thy naighbour's wife, to defile thyself

21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou of thy God: 1 am the LORD.

with womankind: it is abomination. 23 Neither shalt thou lie with any beast, to defile thyself therewith; neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is confusion.

24 Defile not ye yourselves in any of these

filed which I cast out before you.

26 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and a talebearer among thy people; neither shalt my judgments, and shall not commit any of thou stand against the blood of thy neighthese abominations; neither any of your own action, nor any stranger that sojourneth thy heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke

and the land is defiled;)

28 That the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations I am the Lord. that were before you.

abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people.

30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, linen and woollen come upon thee. that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: I am the LORD your God.

CHAP. XIX.

ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, the children of Israel, and say unto them, nacle of the congregation, even a ram for a Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God trespass-offering

LORD your God.

4 Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to your-

your own will.

6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if aught remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.

7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is abominable; it shall not be accepted.

bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD; and that blood; neither shall ye use enchantment, nor soul shall be cut off from among his people.

9 % And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the thy beard.

10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather every grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and stranger: I am the LORD your God

11 ¶ Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely,

neither lie one to another.

ither lie one to another.

30 ¶ Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reves
12 ¶ And ye shall not swear by my name rence my sanctuary: I am the Lond.

profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD.

13¶ Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour,
22 Thou shalt not lie with mankind as neither rob him: the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning

> 14 Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a stumblingblock before the blind, but shalt fear thy God: I am the LORD.

15 TYe shall do no unrighteousness in things: for in all these the nations are de-judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the

25 And the land is defiled: therefore I do mighty: but in righteousness shalt thou judge visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land thy neighbour.

16 % Thou shalt not go up and down as

among you:

27 (For all these abominations have the thy neighbour, and not suffer sin upon him.

13 1 Thou shalt not avenge nor bear any

grudge against the children of thy people; but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself:

19 % Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt 29 For whosoever shall commit any of these not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind Thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed; neither shall a garment mingled of

> 20 7 And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman that is a bond-maid, betrothed to a husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; she shall be scourged: they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.

21 And he shall bring his trespass-offering 2 Speak unto all the congregation of unto the Lord, unto the door of the taber-

22 And the priest shall make an atonement 3 ¶ Ye shall fear every man his mother and for him with the ram of the trespass-offerhis father, and keep my sabbaths: I am the ing before the LORD, for his sin which he hath done; and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him.

selves molien gods: I am the Lord your God.

5 ¶ And if ye offer a sacrifice of peace- and shall have planted all manner of trees for offerings unto the Lord, ye shall offer it at food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you; it shall not be eaten of.

24 But in the fourth year all the fruit there.

of shall be holy to praise the Lord withal.

25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the is abominable; it shall not be accepted. fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the 8 Therefore every one that eateth it shall increase thereof: I am the Lord your God.

26 TVe shall not eat any thing with the

observe times. 27 ¶ Ye shall not round the corners of your

heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of

28 Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon

you: I am the LORD.

29¶Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness.

spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be de- blood shall be upon them.

filed by them: I am the LORD your God.

32 I Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man,

and fear thy God: 1 am the LORD.

33 ¶ And if a stranger sojourn with thee

in your land, ye shall not vex him.

34 But the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God.

35 1 Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in mete-yard, in weight, or in measure.

36 Just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ve have: I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land

of Egypt.

37 Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them:

I am the LORD.

CHAP. XX.

ND the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth any of his seed unto Molech, he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones.

3 And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Mo-sister; for he uncovered his near kin: they lech, to defile my sanctuary, and to prolane shall bear their iniquity

my holy name.

4 \ And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill

5 Then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among

their people.
6 ¶ And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set of the nations which I cast out before you: my face against that soul, and will cut him for they committed all these things, and

off from among his people.

7 Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ve holy: for I am the LORD your God.

8 And ye shall-keep my statutes, and do

them: I am the LORD which sanctify you.

9 T For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; his

blood shall be upon him.

10 \ And the man that committeth adulwife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall separated from you as unclean. surely be put to death.

wife, hath uncovereth his father's nakedness : from other people, that ye should be mine. both of them shall surely be put to death;

their blood shall be upon them.

31 | Regard not them that have familiar death: they have wrought confusion; their

139 If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

14 And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be

no wickedness among you.

15 And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death; and ye shall slay the

beast.

16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman and the beast: they shall surely be put to death: their blood shall be upon them.

17 And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it is a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he

shall bear his iniquity.

18 And if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people.

19 And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's

20 And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin: they shall die childless.

21 And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it is an unclean thing; he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness: they shall be childless. 22 ¶ Ye shall therefore keep all my sta-

tutes, and all my judgments, and do them that the land, whither I bring you to dwell

therein, spue you not out.

23 And ye shall not walk in the manners therefore I abhorred them.

24 But I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey: I am the LORD your God, which

have separated you from other people. 25 Ye shall therefore put difference be-tween clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, tery with another man's wife, even he that or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing committeth adultery with his neighbour's that creepeth on the ground, which I have

26 And ye shall be holy unto me; for I Il And the man that lieth with his father's the LORD am holy, and have severed you

27 I A man also, or woman, that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall sure-12 And if a man lie with his daughter- ly be put to death; they shall stone them m-law, both of them shall surely be put to with stones; their blood shall be upon them. CHAP, XXI.

A unto the priests the sons of Aaron, and say unto them, There shall none be defiled hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to for the dead among his people:

2 But for his kin that is near unto him, that is, for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his

brother;

3 And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh finto him, which hath had no husband; for her may he be defiled.

4 But he shall not defile himself, being a chief man among his people, to profane

himself.

5 They shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

6 1 They shall be holy unto their God, and not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the Lorn made by fire, and the bread of their God, they do offer; therefore they shall be holy.

7 They shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband; for he

is holy unto his God.

3 Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee; for I the LORD, which sanctify you. am holv.

9 ¶ And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father; she shall be burnt with fire.

10 9 And he that is the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil was poured, and that is consecrated of the holy things, unless he wash his flesh to put on the garments, shall not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes;

11 Neither shall he go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for

his mother ;

12 Neither shall he go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for the crown of the anointing oil of his God is upon him: I am the Lorn.

13 And he shall take a wife in her virginity. 14 A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, or a harlot, these shall he not take; but

his people: for I the LORD do sanctify him. 16 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses,

saying,

17 Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whosoever he be of thy seed in their generations that unto a stranger, she may not eat of an offerhath any blemish, let him not approach to offer the bread of his God:

13 For whatsoever man he be that hath a blemish, he shall not approach; a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose. or any thing superfluous,

19 Or a man that is broken-footed, or bro-

ken-handed,

hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or priest with the holy thing ecabbed, or hath his stones broken:

21 No man that hath a blemish of the seed ND the LORD said unto Moses, Speak of Aaron the priest shall come nigh to offer the offerings of the LORD made by fire: he offer the bread of his God.

22 He shall eat the bread of his God, both

of the most holy and of the holy;

23 Only he shall not go in unto the vail, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that he profane not my sanctuaries: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

24 And Moses told it unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXII.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons. that they separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they profane not my holy name in those things which they hallow unto me: I am the LORD.

3 Say unto them, Whosoever he be of all your seed, among your generations, that go-eth unto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the Lord, having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: I am the LORD.

4 What man soever of the seed of Aaron is a leper, or hath a running issue, he shall not eat of the holy things, nutil he be clean. And whoso toucheth any thing that is unclean by the dead, or a man whose seed goeth from him;

5 Or whosoever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or a man of whom he may take uncleanness,

whatsoever uncleanness he hath:

6 The soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat with water.

7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy

things, because it is his food.

8 That which dieth of itself, or is torn with beasts, he shall not eat, to defile him-

self therewith: I am the Lorn.

9 They shall therefore keep mine ordinance, lest they bear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: I the LORD do sanctify them.

10 There shall no stranger eat of the holy he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife. thing: a sojourner of the priest, or a hired 15 Neither shall be profane his seed among servant, shall not eat of the holy thing.

11 But if the priest buy any soul with his money, he snall cat of it, and he that is born in his house: they shall eat of his meat.

12 If the priest's daughter also be married

ing of the holy things.

13 But if the priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is re-turned unto her father's house, as in her vouth, she shall eat of her father's meat; but there shall no stranger eat thereof.

14 ¶ And if a man cat of the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put the fifth par? 20 Or crook-backed, or a dwarf, or that thereof unto it, and shall give it unto the

15 And they shall not profane the holy

offer unto the Lord ;

16 Or suffer them to bear the iniquity of

I the Lorn do sanctify them.

saving.

18 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in unto all the children of Israel, and say unto their seasons. them. Whatspever he be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers in Israel, that will at even is the Lord's passover, offer his oblation for all his vows, and for all unto the Lord for a burnt-offering;

13 Ye shall offer at your own will a male ed bread. without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep,

or of the goats.

20 But whatsoever hath a blemish, that

able for you.

21 And whosoever offereth a sacrifice of servile work therein. peace-offerings unto the Lord to accomplish his vow, or a free-will-offering in beeves or sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted : there say unto them. When ye be come into the shall be no blemish therein.

a wen, or scurvy or scabbed, ve shall not offer these unto the Lond, nor make an offering by

fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD. 23 Either a bullock or a lamb that hath any thing superfluous or lacking in his parts. that mayest thou offer for a free-will-offer- the sheaf. a he-lamb without blemish, of the ing; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.

24 Ye shall not offer unto the Lord that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or

ef in your land.

25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye shall be of wine, the fourth part of a hin. offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and bled ed corn, nor green ears, until the self-same mishes be in them: they shall not be accepted day that ye have brought an offering unto 1 or vou.

is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

23 And whether it be cow, or ewe, ye shall not kill it and her young both in one day.

thanksgiving unto the Lord, offer it at your own will.

30 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ve shall leave none of it until the morrow; I am the LORD.

ments, and do them : I am the LORD.

but I will be hallowed among the children of savour unto the LORD. Israel: I am the LORD which hallow you,

33 That brought you out of the land of goats for a sin-offering, and two lambs of the Egypt, to be your God: I am the LORD.

CHAP. XXIII.

20 And the priest shall wave them, with

A 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and fering before the Lord, with the two lambs by unto them, Concerning the feasts of the they shall be holy to the Lord for the priest.

Thougs of the children of Israel, which they LORD, which we shall proclaim to be hold convocations, even these are my feasts.

3 T Six days shall work be done; but the trespass when they eat their holy things; for seventh day is the sabbath of rest, a holy convocation; ye shall do no work therein; it is 17 And the Lord spake unto Moses, the sabbath of the Lord in all your dwellings.

4 These are the feasts of the Lord, even

5 In the fourteenth day of the first month

6 And on the fifteenth day of the same his free-will-offerings, which they will offer month is the feast of unleavened bread unto the Lord : seven days ye must eat unleaven-

7 In the first day ye shall have a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work therein.

8 But ye shall offer an offering made by shall ye not offer; for it shall not be accept-fire unto the Lond seven days; in the seventh day is a holy convocation; ye shall do no

> 9 T And the Long spake unto Moses. saving, 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and

land which I give unto you, and shall reap the 22 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or baving harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of the first-fruits of your harvest unto the priest; II And he shall wave the sheaf before the

Lord, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it. 12 And ye shall offer that day, when ye wave first year, for a burnt-offering unto the LORD.

13 And the meat-offering thereof shell be two tenth-deals of fine flour mingled with oil, cut; neither shall ye make any offering there- an offering made by fire unto the Long for a sweet savour; and the drink-offering thereof

14 And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parchyour God: it shall be a statute for ever through-26 1 And the Lond spake unto Moses, out your generations in all your dwellings.

15 And ve shall count unto you from the 27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ve brought the sheaf of the wave-offering;

seven sabbaths shall be complete:

16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ve number fifty days; and ye shall offer a new meat-offering unto the Lord.

17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two 23 ¶ And when ye will offer a sacrifice of wave-loaves of two tenth-deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baken with leaven; they are the first-fruits unto the LORD.

18 And ve shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall 31 Therefore shall ye keep my command-be for a burnt-offering unto the LORD, with their meat-offering, and their drink-offer-32 Neither shall ye profane my holy name; lings, even an offering made by fire, of sweet

19 Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of the

Typt, to be your God: I am the LORD.

CHAP. XXIII.

ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, the bread of the first-fruits, for a wave of-

21 And ye shall proclaim on the self-same day, that it may be a holy convocation un- month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of to you: ye shall do no servile work there-in: it shall be a statute for ever in all your seven days: on the first day shall be a sabbath, dwellings, throughout your generations.

22 ¶ And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, neither shalt thou gather any gleaning of thy harvest: stranger: I am the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses,

saying,

24 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, in the first day of celebrate it in the seventh month. the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, a holy con-

ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto

the Lord.

26 \ And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying

27 Also on the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a day of atonement: it shall be a holy convocation unto you; and ve shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And ye shall do no work in that same day; for it is a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the LORD your God

29 For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shall be cut before the LORD continually: it shall be a off from among his people.

30 And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any work in that same day, the same soul candlestick before the LORD continually.

will I destroy from among his people.

rations, in all your dwellings.

32 It shall be unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto upon each row, that it may be on the bread

even, shall ye celebrate your sabbath.

33 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying

34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the feast of tabernacles for seven covenant. days unto the Lorn.

35 On the first day shall be a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work therein.

36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD; on the eighth day shall be a holy convocation unto you, ye shall do no servile work therein.

37 These are the feasts of the LORD, which ve shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord, a burnt-offering, and a meat-offering, a sacrifice, and drink-offerings, every

thing upon his day

38 Beside the sabbaths of the Lord, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your free-will-offerings, which saying, ye give unto the LORD.

39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh and on the eighth day shall be a sabbath.

40 And ye shall take you on the first day the boughs of goodly trees, branches of palm-trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and ye shall rethou shalt leave them unto the poor, and to the joice before the LORD your God seven days.

41 And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year. It shall be a statute for ever in your generations; ye shall

42 Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Israelites born shall dwell in booths:

43 That your generations may know that 25 Ye shall do no servile work therein; but I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God.

44 And Moses declared unto the children

of Israel the feasts of the Lord.

CHAP. XXIV

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saving, A 2 Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure oil-olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamps to burn continually.

3 Without the vail of the testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aaronorder it from the evening unto the morning statute for ever in your generations.

4 He shall order the lamps upon the pure

5 % And thou shalt take fine flour, and 31 Ye shall do no manner of work: it shall bake twelve cakes thereof: two tenth-deals be a statute for ever throughout your gene-shall be in one cake.

> 6 And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row upon the pure table before the Lord.

> 7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense for a memorial, even an offering made by fire unto the Lord.

& Every sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually, being taken from the children of Israel by an everlasting

9 And it shall be Aaron's and his sons'; and they shall eat it in the holy place: for it is most holy unto him of the offerings of the LORD made by fire by a perpetual statute.

10 ¶ And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out and ye shall offer an offering made by fire among the children of Israel; and this son unto the Lord: it is a solemn assembly; and of the Israelitish woman and a man of Israel strove together in the camp.

11 And the Israelitish woman's son blasphemed the name of the LORD, and cursed. And they brought him unto Moses; (and his mother's name was Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan;)

12 And they put him in ward, that the mind of the LORD might be shewed them.

13 1 And the Lord spake unto Moses,

14 Bring forth him that hath cursed with

out the camp; and let all that heard him lay, and proclaim liberty throughout all the land congregation stone him.

15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God

shall bear his sin.

16 And he that blasplemeth the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone shim: as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the LORD, shall be put to death...

surely be put to death.
18 And he that killeth a beast shall make

it good : beast for beast. 19 And if a man cause a blemish in his reighbour: as he hath done, so shall it he

done to him; - 1 20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth and according unto the number of years of for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a the fruits he shall sell unto thee.

man, so shall it be done to him again. - 21 And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it; and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.

ra 22 Ye shall have one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own

recentry: for I am the LORD your God. ther; but thou shalt 23 I And Moses spake unto the children of the LORD your God. Israel, that they should bring forth him that ched cursed out of the camp, and stone him and keep my judgments, and do them; and with stones: and the children of Israel did ye shall dwell in the land in safety. as the Lord commanded Moses.

CHAP. XXV.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses in

A mount Sinai, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and 166 y unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall the land keep a on you in the sixth year, and it shall bring sabbath unto the Lord.

13 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and

gether in the fruit thereof;

4. But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the for the land is mine; for ye are strangers and LORD; thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor spjourners with me - prune thy vineyard.

5. That which groweth of its own accord ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

of the harvest thou shalt not reap, neither 25 \(\) If the brother be waxen poor, and gathen the grapes of the vine undressed: for hath sold away some of his possession, and if

Lis a year of rest unto the land.

6 And the sabbath of the rame shows the for your, for thee, and for thy hired servant, and it, and himself be able to redeem it; and thin count the years of the sale 27. Then let him count the years of the sale of the averalus unto the 6 And the sabbath of the land shall be meat

And for thy cattle, and for the beast that

8 ¶ And thou shalt number seven sabbaths years unto thee, seven times seven years; shall be unto thee forty and nine years.

9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of and he shall return unto his possession the jubilee to sound, on the tenth day of the shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout a whole year after it is sold : within a full , all your land.

And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year,

their hands upon his head, and let all the unto all the inhabitants thereof; it shall be a jubilee unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return

every man unto his family.

11 A jubilee shall that filtieth year be unto you; ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather the

grapes in it of thy vine undressed. 12 For it is the jubilee; it shall be holy unto you; ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.

13 In the year of this jubilee ye shall re-

turn every man unto his possession.

14 9 And if thou sell aught unto thy neighbour, or buyest aught of thy neighbour's hand, ye shall not oppress one another.

15 According to the number of years after

the jubilee thou shalt buy of thy neighbour,

16 According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for according to the number of the years of the fruits doth he sell unto thee.

17 Ye shall not therefore oppress one another; but thou shalt fear thy God: for I can

13 T Wherefore ye shall do my statutes,

19 And the land shall yield her fruit, and ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety.

20 And if ye shall say, What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase :

21 Then I will command my blessing up-

forth fruit for three years.

22 And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat yet of old fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall eat of the old store.

23 The land shall not be sold for ever:

24 And in all the land of your possession

any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall

thereof, and restore the overplus unto the gre in thy land, shall all the increase thereof man to whom he sold it, that he may return unto his possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore it to him. then that which is sold shall remain in the and the space of the seven sabbaths of years hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jubilee and in the jubilee it shall go out,

29 And if a man sell a dwelling-house in seventh month; in the day of atonement a walled city, then he may redeem it within year may he redeem it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the

space of a full year, then the house that is in again; one of his brethren may redeem him the walked city shall be established for ever to 49 Either his nucle; or his nucle; son may liim that bought it, throughout his genera- redeem him, or any that is nigh of kin unto tions: it shall not go out in the jubilee.

31 But the houses of the villages, which have be able, he may redeem himself. no walls round about them, shall be counted as the fields of the country; they may be re- bought him, from the year that he was sold

33 And if a man purchase of the Levites, his possession shall go out in the year of jubilee: price of his redemption out of the money that for the houses of the cities of the Levites are he was bought for their possession among the children of Israel.

cities may not be sold; for it is their perpe-

tual possession.

35 And if thy brother be waxen poor, and fallen in decay with thee, then thou shalt be with him: and the other shall not rule relieve him; yea, though he be a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee.

but fear thy God; that thy brother may live

with thee.

33 I am the LORD your God, which breught the LORD your God you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, and to be your God.

VE shall make your God.

servant

40 But as a hired servant, and as a so-journer, he shall be with thee, and shall serve ence my sanctuary: I am the LORD.

thee unto the year of jubilee:

41 And then shall he depart from thee, both he and his children with him, and shall return 4 Then I will give you rain in due season, unto his own family, and unto the possession and the land shall yield her increase, and the of his fathers shall he return.

42 For they are my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they

shall not be sold as bond-men.

43 Thou shalt not rule over him with

rigoar, but shalt fear thy God.

44 Both thy bond-men and thy bond-maids, which thou shalt have, shall be of the heathen and I will rid evil beasts out of the land, neithat are round about you; of them shall ye ther shall the sword go through your land. buy bond-men and bond-maids.

gers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that are and with you, which they begat in your land;

and they shall be your possession:

46 And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit them for a possession; they shall be your bond-men for ever: but over your brethren the children of Israel, ye shall not rule one over another with rigour.

47-1 And if a sojourner or stranger wax 47. And if a sojourner or stranger wax you: and my sour snar not abnor you, rich by thee, and thy brother that dwelleth by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the tranger or sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family:

12. And if a sojourner wax you: and my sour snar not abnor you, and will be your God, and will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people.

13. I am the Lord your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye

him of his family may redeem him; or if he

50 And he shall reckon with him that deemed, and they shall go out in the jubilee. to him, unto the year of jubilee: and the 32 Notwithstanding the cities of the Le-price of his sale shall be according unto the vites, and the houses of the cities of their pos- number of years; according to the time of a session, may the Levites redeem at any time, hired servant shall it be with him.

51 If there be yet many years behind, acthen the house that was sold, and the city of cording unto them he shall give again the

52 And if there remain but few years unto 34 But the field of the suburbs of their the year of jubilee, then he shall count with him, and according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemption:

53 And as a yearly hired servant shall lie

with rigour over him in thy sight.

54 And if he be not redeemed in these 36 Take thou no usury of him, or increase: years, then he shall go out in the year of ju bilee, both he, and his children with him.

55 For unto me the children of Israel are 37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon servants; they are my servants, whom usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase, brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I am

CHAP. XXVI.

you the land of Canaan, and to be your God.

39 ¶ And if thy brother that dwelleth by image, neither rear you up a standing thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee; image, neither shall ye set up any image of thou shalt not compel him to serve as a bond-I am the LORD your God.

3 fi If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them;

trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

5 And your thr shing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing-time; and ye shall eat your bread to the full, and dwell in your land safely.

6 And I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, and none shall make you afraid:

y bond-men and bond-maids.

7 And ye shall class your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword.

8 And five of you shall chase a hundred, hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

9 For I will have respect unto you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you, and

establish my covenant with you.

10 And ye shall cat old store, and bring forth the old because of the new.

11 And I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not abhor you.

48 After that he is sold he may be redeemed should not be their bond-men; and I have

broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

14 ¶ But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments;

15 And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break my covenant:

16 I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart; and ye shall sow your

seed in vain; for your enemies shall eat it. 17 And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be slain before your enemies : they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall flee when none pursueth you.

18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you seven times

more for your sins.

19 And I will break the pride of your power; and I will make your heaven as

iron, and your earth as brass.

20 And your strength shall be spent in vain: for your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits.

21 And if ye walk contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you, according to

your sins.

22 I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and your high-ways shall be desolate.

23 And if ye will not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me;

you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins.

25 And I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of my covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy

26 And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your

not be satisfied.

27 And if ye will not for all this hearken

unto me, but walk contrary unto me;

28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins.

29 And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.

30 And I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and east your carcases upon the carcases of your idols, and my soul shall abhor you.

31 And I will make your cities waste, and bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.

32 And I will bring the land into desolation; and your enemies which dwell therein hall be astonished at it.

33 And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you; and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

34 Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths. as long as it lieth desolate, and ye be in your enemies' land; even then shall the land resi, and enjoy her sabbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your sabbaths,

when ye dwelt upon it.

36 And upon them that are left ulive of you I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the sound of a shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth.

37 And they shall fail one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and ye shall have no power to stand before

your enemies.

38 And ye shall perish among the heather, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

39 And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall

they pine away with them.
40 I If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me;

41 And that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their uncircumcised hearts be humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity;

42 Then will I remember my covenant with 24 Then will I also walk contrary unto Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will remember the land.

43 The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity; because, even because they despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes.

44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy bread again by weight: and ye shall eat, and them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I am the LORD their God.

> 45 But I will for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God: I im

> 46 These are the statutes, and judgments, and laws, which the LORD made between him and the children of Israel in mount Sinai, by the hand of Moses

CHAP. XXVII. .

ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons shall be for the LORD, by thy estimation.

3 And thy estimation shall be, of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years

old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

shall be thirty shekels.

5 And if it be from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

6 And if it be from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation shall be three shekels

of silver

7 And if it be from sixty years old and above. if it be a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

8 But if he be poorer than thy estimation. then he shall present himself before the estimation in that day, as a holy thing unto priest, and the priest shall value him; according to his ability that vowed shall the priest value him.

9 \ And if it be a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the LORD, all that anyman givet's of such unto the Lord shall be holy.

good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if gerahs shall be the shekel.

he shall at all change beast for beast, then it 26 ¶ Only the firstling of and the exchange thereof shall be holy

they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD, the LORD's. then he shall present the beast before the

priest :

12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: as thou valuest it, who art the priest, so shall it be.

13 But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add a fifth part thereof unto thy esti-

mation. 14 \ And when a man shall sanctify his priest shall estimate it, whether it be good unto the LORD. or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand

15 And if he that sanctified it will redeem be put to death. his house, then he shall add the fifth part of

shall be his.

16 And if a man shall sanctify unto the LORD some part of a field of his possession, of his tithes he shall add thereto the fifth then thy estimation shall be according to the part thereof. seed thereof: a homer of barley-seed shall he valued at fifty shekels of silver

17 If he sanctify his field from the year the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the Lord. of jubilee, according to thy estimation it shall

bilee, then the priest shall reckon unto him thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed. the money according to the years that re- 34 These are the commandments, which main, even unto the year of the jubilee, and the LORD commanded Moses, for the chilit shall be abated from thy estimation.

19 And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the 4 And if it be a female, then thy estimation fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him.

20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it

shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field, when it goeth out in the jubilee, shall be hely unto the Long, as a field devoted: the possession thereof shall be the priest's.

22 And if a man sanctify unto the Lord a field which he hath bought, which is not

of the fields of his possession :

23 Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation, even unto the vear of the jubilee: and he shall give thine the LORD.

24 In the year of the jubilee the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought. even to him to whom the possession of the

land did belong.

25 And all thy estimations shall be accord 10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a ing to the shekel of the sanctuary : twenty

26 ¶ Only the firstling of the beasts, which should be the Lond's firstling, no man shall 11 And if it be any unclean beast, of which sanctify it; whether it be ox or sheep; it is

> 27 And if it be of an unclear beast, then lie shall redeem it according to thine estimation, and shall add a fifth part of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold ac-

cording to thy estimation.

28 Notwithstanding, no devoted thing that a man shall devote unto the LORD, of all that he hath, both of man and beast, and of the field of his possession shall be sold or house to be hely unto the LORD, then the redeemed: every devoted thing is most hely

> 29 None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed; but shall surely

30 1 And all the tithe of the land, whether the money of thy estimation unto it, and it of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the LORD's: it is holy unto the LORD.

31 And if a man will at all redeem ought

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, even of whatsoever passeth under

33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall be change it : and if he 18 But if he sanctify his field after the ju-change it at all, then both it and the change

dren of Israel, in mount Sinai.

¶ The Fourth Book of Moses, called NUMBERS.

lafter they were come out of the land of CHAP. ND the LORD spake unto Moses in Egypt, saying, the wilderness of Sinai, in the taber-1 the wilderness of Sinui, in the taber-

nacle of the congregation, on the first day tion of the children of Israel, after their of the second month, in the second year families, by the house of their fathers, with

their polls;

are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and A aron shall number them by their armies.

every tribe; every one head of the house of and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

6 Of Simeon; Shelumiel the son of Zuri-

sliaddai.

dab.

8 Of Issachar; Nethaneel the son of Zuar. 9 Of Zebulun; Eliab the son of Helon. 10 Of the children of Joseph: of Ephraim:

seh; Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

11 Of Benjamin; Abidan the son of Gideoni 12 Of Dan; Ahiezer the son of Ammi-

shaddai

13 Of Asher; Pagiel the son of Ocran. 14 Of Gad; Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

15 Of Naphtali; Ahira the son of Enan. 16 These were the renowned of the congre-

ration, princes of the tribes of their fathers, heads of thousands in Israel.

17 T And Moses and Aaron took these men which are expressed by their names :

18 And they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of the second month; and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls.

19 As the LORD commanded Moses, so he

numbered them in the wilderness of Sinai.

eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by of their fathers, according to the number of their polls, every male from twenty years old their polls, every male from twenty years old the names, from twenty years old and upand upward, all that were able to go forth ward, all that were able to go forth to war; and the tribe of Benjamin, were thirty 20 ¶ And the children of Reuben, Israel's

even of the tribe of Reuben. were forty and and five thousand and four hundred.

six thousand and five hundred.

of them, according to the number of the ward, all that were able to go forth to war; names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able even of the tribe of Dan, were threescore to go forth to war ;

23 Those that were numbered of them,

nine thousand and three hundred.

nerations, after their families, by the house ward, all that were able to go forth to war; of their fathers, according to the number of 41 Those that were numbered of them, the names, from twenty years old and up-even of the tribe of Asher, were forty and ward, all that were able to go forth to war;
25 Those that were numbered of them,

thousand six hundred and fifty.

the number of their names, every male by erations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of 3 From twenty years old and upward, all that the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war: 27 Those that were numbered of them,

4 And with you there shall be a man of even of the tribe of Judah, were threescore

28 ¶ Of the children of Issachar, by their 5 I And these are the names of the men generations, after their families, by the house that shall stand with you: Of the tribe of of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

addai.
29 Those that were numbered of them, even
of the tribe of Issachar, were fifty and four

thousand and four hundred.

30 ¶ Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the liouse of their fathers, according to the number of Elishama the son of Ammihud : of Manas-the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

31 Those that were numbered of them. even of the tribe of Zebulun, were fifty and

seven thousand and four hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Joseph, namely, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war

33 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Ephraim, were forty

thousand and five hundred.

34 ¶ Of the children of Manasseh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and up-ward, all that were able to go forth to war:

35 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Manasseh, were thirty

and two thousand and two hundred.

to war;
21 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Benjamin, were thirty

38 T Of the children of Dan, by their ge-22 1 Of the children of Simeon, by their nerations, after their families, by the house generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of of their fathers, those that were numbered the names, from twenty years old and up-

39 Those that were numbered of them,

and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 % Of the children of Asher, by their even of the tribe of Simeon, were fifty and generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of 24 1 Of the children of Gad, by their ge-the names, from twenty years old and up-

one thousand and five hundred.

42 1 Of the children of Naphtali, througheven of the tribe of Gad, were forty and five out their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the 26 1 Of the children of Judali, by their gen- number of the names, from twenty years old

and upward, all that were able to go forth to bered thereof, were fifty and four thousand

43 Those that were numbered of them, three thousand and four hundred.

44 ¶ These are those that were numbered,

princes of Israel. being twelve men: each and four hundred. one was for the house of his fathers.

all that were able to go forth to war in Israel: first set forth.

46 Even all they that were numbered, were

and five hundred and fifty.

47 1 But the Levites, after the tribe of their Reuben shall be Elizar the son of Shedeur. fathers, were not numbered among them.

48 For the Lord had spoken unto Moses, bered thereof, were forty and six thousand

saying

49 Only thou shalt not number the tribe of

the children of Israel;

50 But thou shalt appoint the Levites over of Zurishaddai. the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that bered of them, were fifty and nine thousand belong to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and three hundred and all the vessels thereof; and they shall number unto it, and shall encamp round of the sons of Gad shall be Eliasaph the son about the tabernacle.

51 And when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it down; and bered of them, were forty and five thousand when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the and six hundred and fifty Levites shall set it up: and the stranger that

cometh nigh shall be put to death.

every man by his own standard, throughout set forth in the second rank. their hosts

the tabernacle of testimony, that there be no Levites in the midst of the camp: as they wrath upon the congregation of the children encamp, so shall they set forward, every man of Israel: and the Levites shall keep the in his place, by their standards.

18 ¶ On the west side shall be the standard.

so did they.

CHAP. II.

ND the Lorn spake unto Moses, and un-bered of them, were forty thousand and five

to Aaron, saying,

2 Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his own standard, with the ensign seh: and the captain of the children of Manasof their father's house: far off about the seh shall be Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur. tabernacle of the congregation-shall they pitch

3 \ And on the east side, toward the rising and two hundred. of the sun, shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch, throughout their armies: and Nalishou the son of Amminadab dan the son of Gideoni. shall be captain of the children of Judah.

bered of them, were threescore and fourteen and four hundred.

thousand and six hundred.

5 And those that do pitch next unto him of Ephraim were dren of Issachar.

6 And his host, and those that were num-

and four hundred.
7 Then the tribe of Zebulun: and Eliab even of the tribe of Naphtali, were fifty and the son of Helon shall be captain of the children of Zebulun.

8 And his host, and those that were numwhich Moses and Aaron numbered, and the bered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand

9 All that were numbered in the camp of 45 So were all those that were numbered of Judah were a hundred thousand, and fourthe children of Israel, by the house of their score thousand, and six thousand and four fathers, from twenty years old and upward, hundred, throughout their armies: these shall

10 ¶ On the south side shall be the standard six hundred thousand, and three thousand, of the camp of Reuben, according to their armies: and the captain of the children of

11 And his host, and those that were num-

and five hundred.

12 And those which pitch by him shall be Levi, neither take the sum of them among the tribe of Simeon: and the captain of the children of Simeon shall be Shelumiel the son

13 And his host, and those that were num

of Reuel.

15 And his host, and those that were num-

16 All that were numbered in the camp of Reuben were a hundred thousand, and 52 And the children of Israel shall pitch fifty and one thousand, and four hundred and their tents, every man by his own camp, and fifty, throughout their armies: and they shall

17 ¶ Then the tabernacle of the congrega-53 But the Levites shall pitch round about tion shall set forward, with the camp of the

54 And the children of Israel did accord- of the camp of Ephraim, according to their ing to all that the LORD commanded Moses, armies: and the captain of the sons of Ephraim shall be Elishama the son of Ammihud.

19 And his host, and those that were num-

20 And by him shall be the tribe of Manas-

21 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and two thousand

22 Then the tribe of Benjamin: and the captain of the sons of Benjamin shall be Abi-

23 And his host, and those that were num-4 And his host, and those that were num-bered of them, were thirty and five thousand

24 All that were numbered of the camp hundred thousand, and shall be the tribe of Issachar : and Nethaneel eight thousand and a hundred, throughout the son of Zuar shall be captain of the chil- their armies: and they shall go forward in the third rank.

25 % The standard of the camp of Dan

and the captain of the children of Dan shall sons, and they shall wait on their priest's be Abiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

26 And his host, and those that were num-shall be put to death.

red of them, were threescore and two thou- 11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, bered of them, were threescore and two thou-

sand and seven hundred.

27 And those that encamp by him shall be

bered of them, were forty and one thousand Levites shall be mine;

and five hundred.

Ahira the son of Enan.

30 And his host, and those that were num-they shall be: 1 am the LORD. bered of them, were fifty and three thousand

and four hundred.

31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan were a hundred thousand, and fifty shall go hindmost with their standards.
32 ¶ These are those which were number-

their fathers: all those that were numbered six hundred thousand, and three thousand, and five hundred and fifty

33 But the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel; as the LORD

commanded Moses.

to all that the LORD commanded Moses: so lies of the Levites, according to the house of they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their fathers.

CHAP. III.

HESE also are the generations of Aaron

Eleazar, and Ithamar.

3 These are the names of the sons of Aaron, pitch behind the tabernacle westward. the priests which were anointed, whom he

4 And Nadab and Abihu died before the son of Lael. LORD, when they offered strange fire before had no children; and Eleazar and Ithamar! Aaron their father.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses,

saying

sent them before Aaron the priest, that they

may minister unto him.

charge of the whole congregation, before the and the family of the Hebronites, and the vice of the tabernacle.

8 And they shall keep all the instruments the service of the tabernacle.

9 And thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron, and to his sons : they are wholly given pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward. unto him out of the children of Israel

shall be on the north side by their armies : 10 And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his office; and the stranger that cometh night

saying,

12 And I, behold, I have taken the Levites the tribe of Asher: and the captain of the chil- from among the children of Israel, instead of dren of Asher shall be Pagiel the son of Ocran, all the first-born that openeth the matrix 28 And his host, and those that were num- among the children of Israel; therefore the

13 Because all the first-born are mine: for 29 Then the tribe of Naphtali: and the on the day that I smote all the first-born in captain of the children of Naphtali shall be the land of Egypt. I hallowed unto me all the first-born in Israel, both man and beast; mine

14 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying,

15 Number the children of Levi, after the house of their fathers, by their families: every and seven thousand, and six hundred: they male, from a month old and upward shalt thou number them.

16 And Moses numbered them, according to ed of the children of Israel, by the house of the word of the LORD, as he was commanded.

17 And these were the sons of Levi, by their of the camps, throughout their hosts, were names; Gershon, and Kobath, and Merari. 18 And these are the names of the sons of

Gershon, by their families; Libni, and Shimer. 19 And the sons of Kohath, by their families; Amram, and Izehar, Hebron, and Uzziel.

20 And the sons of Merari, by their fami-34 And the children of Israel did according lies; Mahali, and Mushi: these are the fami-

21 ¶ Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimites; these are the families of the Gershonites.

22 Those that were numbered of them and Moses, in the day that the LORD according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, even those 2 And these are the names of the sons of that were numbered of them; were seven Aaron; Nadab the first-born, and Abihu, thousand and five hundred.

23 The families of the Gershonites shall

24 And the chief of the house of the faconsecrated to minister in the priest's office. ther of the Gershonites shall be Eliasaph the

25 And the charge of the sons of Gershon, the Lord, in the wilderness of Sinai and they in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall be the tabernacle, and the tent, the covering ministered in the priest's office in the sight of thereof, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And the hangings of the court, and the curtain for the door of the court, which is by 6 Bring the tribe of Levi near, and pre- the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and the cords of it, for all the service thereof.

27 ¶ And of Kohath was the family of the 7 And they shall keep his charge, and the Amramites, and the family of the Izebarites lies of the Kohathites.

28 In the number of all the males from of the tabernacle of the congregation, and a month old and upward, were eight thouthe charge of the children of Israel, to do sand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary.

29 The families of the sons of Kohath shall

30 And the chief of the house of the father

of the families of the Kohathites shall be Eli-

zaphan the son of Uzziel.

the table, and the candlestick, and the altars, gerahs:) and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and the hanging, and all the with the odd number of them is to be reservice thereof.

32 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest shall be chief over the chief of the Levites. and have the oversight of them that keep the were redeemed by the Levites.

Mahalites, and the family of the Mushites: hundred and threescore and five shekels, af-

these are the families of Merari.

34 And those that were numbered of them, a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred.

35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Merari was Zuriel the son of Abihail: these shall pitch on the side of the

tabernacle northward.

36 And under the custody and charge of the sons of Merari shall be the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the until fifty years old, all that enter into the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto,

37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.

38 ¶ But those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, even before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, shall be Moses, and Aaron and his sons, keeping the charge of the sanctuary for the charge of the children of Israel; and the stranger that the ark of testimony with it; cometh nigh shall be put to death.

6 And shall put thereon the covering of

which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of the LORD, throughout their families, all the males, from a month old and upward, were twenty and two thousand.

dren of Israel, from a month old and upward, bread shall be thereon. and take the number of their names.

(I am the Lord,) instead of all the first-born ing of badgers' skins, and shall put in the among the children of Israel; and the cattle staves thereof. of the Levites instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Israel.

children of Israel.

43 And all the first-born males, by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them. were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

44 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying, 45 Take the Levites instead of all the firstthe Levites shall be mine: I am the Lord.

46 And for those that are to be redeemed skins, and shall put them on a bar. of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the first-born of the children of Israel, the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon: which are more than the Levites;

47 Thou shalt even take five shekels apiece by the poll; after the shekel of the sanctuary 31 And their charge shall be the ark, and shalt thou take them : (the shekel is twenty

48 And thou shalt give the money, where-

deemed, unto Aaron, and to his sons.

49 And Moses took the redemption-money of them that were over and above them that

charge of the sanctuary.

50 Of the first-born of the charge of the sanctuary.

50 Of the first-born of the charge of the sanctuary.

50 Of the first-born of the charge of the sanctuary.

50 Of the first-born of the charge of the sanctuary.

ter the shekel of the sanctuary.

51 And Moses gave the money of them according to the number of all the males, from that were redeemed unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the Lord commanded Moses.

CHAP. IV.

ND the LORD snake unto Moses and A unto Aaron, saying,

2 Take the sum of the sons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi, after their families,

by the house of their fathers;

3 From thirty years old and upward, even host, to do the work in the tabernacle of the

congregation.

4 ¶ This shall be the service of the sons of Kohath, in the tabernacle of the congrega-

tion, about the most holy things.

5 And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down the covering vail, and cover

39 All that were numbered of the Levites, badgers skins, and shall spread over it a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in the

staves thereof.

And upon the table of shew-bread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon 40 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Num- the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and ber all the first-born of the males of the chil-covers to cover withal: and the continual

8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth 41 And thou shalt take the Levites for me, of scarlet, and cover the same with a cover-

9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the candlestick of the light, and his 42 And Moses numbered, as the Lord lamps, and his tongs, and his snuff-dishes, commanded him, all the first-born among the and all the oil-vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it.

10 And they shall put it, and all the vessels, thereof, within a covering of badgers' skins,

and shall put it upon a bar.

11 And upon the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof.

12 And they shall take all the instruments. born among the children of Israel, and the of ministry, wherewith they minister in the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle; and sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blueand cover them with a covering of badgers'

13 And they shall take away the ashes from

14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels

thereof, where with the r minister about it, even, ery one that entereth into the service, to do the the consers. The fiesh-hooks, and the shovels, work of the tabernacle of the congregation. and the basing all the vessels of the alter and they shall spread upon it a covering of according to all their service in the taberna-

an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the lars thereof, and sockets thereof, yessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set 32 And the pillers of the court of forward: after that the sons of Kolath shall and their sockets, and their pins, and their come to bear it; but they shall not touch any cords, with all their instruments, and with all boly thing, lest they die. These things are their service; and by name ye shall reckon the burden of the sons of Kohath in the taber- the instruments of the charge of their burden. nacle of the congregation.

of Arron the priest, pertains that the oil for the the tabernacle of the congregation, under the First, and the sweet incense, and the daily meat-offering, and the anotating oil, and the eversight of all the tabernacie, and of all that of the congregation, numbered the sons of the thereia is, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels

17 7 And the Lord spake unto Moses and

uato Aaron, saying,
18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the families the Kehathites from among the Levites:

19 But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto the most holy things: Aaron and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service, and to his burden.

20 But they shall not go in to see when the

y things are covered, lest they die.

21 I And the Lorn spake unto Moses,

saving.
22 Take also the sum of the sons of Gerthon, throughout the house of their fathers, by their families:

23 From thirty years old and upward, until far years oid, shalt thou number them; all that enter in to perform the service, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

24 This is the service of the families of the Gershonites, to serve, and for burdens.

25 And they shall bear the curtains of the tahernacle, and the tahernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the bodgers' skins that is above upon it. and the hanging for the door of the tabernacie of the congregation,

26 And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the insuraments of their service, and all that is

unalle for them; so shall they serve 27 At the appointment of Aaron and his soms shall be an the service of the soms of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their service : and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens.

28 This is the service of the families, of the gous of Gershon in the abernacle of the conregation; and their charge shall be under the and of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

24 As for the sons of Merari, thou shalt number them after their families, by the

bouse of their fathers :

ante fifty years old, shalt thou number them, ev- after the house of their fathers,

31 And this is the charge of their burden.

badgers' skins, and put to the staves of it. cle of the congregation; the boards of the ta-15 And when Arron and his sons have made bernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pil-

32 And the pillars of the court round about,

33 This is the service of the families of the 13 T And to the office of Eleazar, the son sons of Merari according to all their service, in

> 34 I And Moses and Aaron, and the chief Konathites, after their families, and after the

house of their fathers.

35 From thirty years old and upward, even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation:

36 And those that were numbered of them, by their families, were two thousand seven

bundred and fifty.

37 These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Moses and Aaron did number. according to the commandment of the Lord. by the hand of Moses.

38 ¶ And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, throughout their families,

and by the house of their fathers,

39 From thirty years old and upward, even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation;

40 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hun-

dred and thirty.

41 These are they that were numbered of the jamilies of the sons of Gershon, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses and Aaron did number, according to the commandment of the LORD.

+2 And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,

43 From thirty years old and upward, even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation ;

44 Even those that were numbered of them. after their families, were three thousand and

two hundred.

45 These be those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron numbered according to the word of the Lorr by the hand of Moses

46 All those that were pumbered of the Levites, whom Moses and Aan, n, and the chief 30 From thirty years old and upward, even of Israel, numbered, after their families, and

unto fifty years old, every one that came to frankincense thereon; for it is an offering of do the service of the ministry, and the ser- jealousy, an offering of memorial, bringing vice of the burden in the tabernacle of the con- iniquity to remembrance. gregation;

48 Even those that were numbered of them, set her before the LORD. were eight thousand and five hundred and

LORD they were numbered by the hand of take, and put it into the water. Moses, every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they Moses.

CHAP. V.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saving, 2 Command the children of Israel, that is defiled by the dead:

3 Both male and female shall ye put out, thy husband, be thou free from this bitter wa without the camp shall ye put them; that ter that causeth the curse: they defile not their camps, in the midst

whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of Israel did so, and and some man have lain with thee besides put them out without the camp; as the LORD spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel.

5 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, say-

ing,

a man or woman shall commit any sin that thy belly to swell: men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that person be guilty:

7 Then they shall confess their sin which to swell, and thy thigh to rot. they have done: and he shall recompense his trespass with the principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth part thereof, and give it unto him against whom he hath trespassed.

But if the man have no kinsman to priest; besides the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him.

unto the priest, shall be his.

10 And every man's hallowedthings, shall it shall be his.

11 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, cause the woman to drink the water.

and commit a trespass against him,

witness against her, neither she be taken with her people. the manner;

him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled; or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she wife goeth aside to another instead of her hus-

be not defiled:

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her offering for upon him, and he be jealous over his wife, ner, the tenth part of an ephan of barley- and shall set the woman before the LORD, and

47 From thirty years old and upward, even meal: he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and

17 And the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and of the dust that is in 49 According to the commandment of the the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall

18 And the priest shall set the woman before the LORD, and uncover the woman's numbered of him, as the LORD commanded head, and put the offering of memorial in her hands, which is the jealousy-offering: and the priest shall have in his hand the bitter water that causeth the curse.

19 And the priest shall charge her by an they put out of the camp every leper, and oath, and say unto the woman, If no man every one that hath an issue, and whosoever have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness with another instead of

20 But if thou hast gone aside to another in. stead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled,

thy husband;

21 Then the priest shall charge the woman with an oath of cursing; and the priest shall say unto the woman, The LORD make thee a g, curse and an oath among thy people, when the Lord doth make thy thigh to rot, and

> 22 And this water that causeth the curse shall go into thy bowels, to make thy belly And the wo-

man shall say, Amen, amen.

23 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot them out with the bitter water;

24 And he shall cause the woman to drink recompense the trespass anto, let the trespass the bitter water that causeth the curse; and be recompensed unto the LORD, even to the the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter.

25 Then the priest shall take the jealousy-9 ! And every offering of all the holy things offering out of the woman's hand, and shall of the children of Israel, which they bring wave the offering before the LORD, and offer

it upon the altar.

26 And the priest shall take a handful of be his : whatsoever any man giveth the priest, the offering, even the memorial thereof, and burn it upon the altar, and afterward shall

27 And when he hath made her to drink 12 Speak unto the children of Israel, and the water, then it shall come to pass, that if say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, she be defiled, and have done trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the 13 And a man lie with her carnally, and it curse shall enter into her, and become bitter, be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall kept close, and she be defiled, and there be no rot: and the woman shall be a curse among

28 And if the woman he not defiled, but 14 And the spirit of jealousy come upon be clean; then she shall be free, and shall

conceive seed.

29 This is the law of jealousies, when a

band, and is defiled;

30 Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh

the priest shall execute upon her all this law. iquity, and this woman shall bear her iniquity.

CHAP. VI.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, drink-offering. 2 Speak unto the children of Israel. and say unto them, When either man or wo-

3 He shall separate himself from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat

moist grapes, or dried.

4 All the days of his separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the vine-tree, from

the kernels even to the husk.

5 All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no razor come upon his head; until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth himself unto the Lord, he shall be holy, and shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow.
6 All the days that he separateth himself un-

to the Lord he shall come at no dead body.

7 He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die; because the con-secration of his God is upon his head.

23 Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons,

unto the LORD.

9 And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled the head of his consecration; then he shall shave his head in thee, and be gracious unto thee; the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it.

10 And on the eighth day he shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation;

11 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a-burnt-offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he sinned by the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day.

12 And he shall consecrate unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year for a trespass-offering: but the days that were before shall be lost,

because his separation was defiled.

13 And this is the law of the Nazarite: When the days of his separation are fulfilled, he shall be brought unto the door of the ta-

bernacle of the congregation:

14 And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he-lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt-offering, and one ewelamb of the first year without blemish for a sin-offering, and one ram without blemish for peace-offerings,

15 And a basket of unleavened bread, cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread anointed with oil, and their meat-offering, and their drink offerings.

the LORD, and shall offer his sin-offering, and service:

his burnt-offering.

17 And he shall offer the ram for a sacri-31 Then shall the man be guiltless from in- fice of peace-offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his meat-offering, and his

18 And the Nazarite shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the tabernaman shall separate themselves to vow a vow cle of the congregation; and shall take the of a Nazarite, to separate themselves unto the hair of the head of his separation, and put it in the fire which is under the sacrifice of the

peace-offerings.

19 And the priest shall take the sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake our of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and shall put them upon the hands of the Nazarite, after the hair of his separation is shaven:

20 And the priest shall wave them for a wave-offering before the LORD: this is holy for the priest, with the wave-breast and heave-shoulder: and after that, the Nazarite

may drink wine.

21 This is the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, and of his offering unto the LORD for his separation, besides that that his hand shall get: according to the vow which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.

22 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying, On this wise ye shall be dren of Israel, saying unto them, On this wise ye shall bless the chil-

24 The LORD bless thee, and keep thee; 25 The LORD make his face shine upon

26 The LORD lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace.

27 And they shall put my name upon the children of Israel, and I will bless them.

CHAP. VII.

ND it came to pass on the day that Mo-A ses had fully set up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the altar, and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and sanctified them.

2 That the princes of Israel, heads of the house of their fathers, (who were the princes of the tribes, and were over them that were

numbered,) offered.

3 And they brought their offering before the LORD, six covered waggons, and twelve oxen; a waggon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox; and they brought them before the tabernacle.

4 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, say

5 Take it of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every man according to his

6 And Moses took the waggons and the

oxen, and gave them unto the Levites.

7 Two waggons and four oxen he gave 16 And the priest shall bring them before unto the sons of Gershon, according to their

8 And four waggons and eight oxen he

gave unto the sons of Merari, according unto Shedeur, prince of the children of Reuben, their service, under the hand of Ithamar the did offer:

son of Aaron the priest.

none; because the service of the sanctuary silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel belonging unto them was, that they should bear upon their shoulders

10 ¶ And the princes offered for dedicating of the altar, in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before

the altar

11 And the Lord said unto Moses, They shall offer their offering, each prince on his

day, for the dedicating of the altar.

12 ¶ And he that offered his offering the of the first year. first day was Nahshon the son of Ammina-

dab, of the tribe of Judah:

13 And his offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy sheoil, for a meat-offering:

of inceuse:

, 15 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering

16 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering: 17 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, of the first year, for a burnt-offering:

two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of

Nalishon the son of Amminadab. 18 I On the second day Nethaneel the son

of Zuar, prince of Issachar, did offer:

19 He offered for his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver howl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering :

20 One spoon of gold of ten shekels, full of

incense:

21 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb incense

of the first year, for a burnt-offering 22 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

23 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs

24 ¶ On the third day Eliab the son of Eliasaph the son of Deuel. Helon, prince of the children of Zebulun,

25 His offering was one silver charger, the raim, offered: weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, meat-offering

26 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of meat-offering:

27 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb incense:

of the first year, for a burnt-offering 28 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

30 T On the fourth day Elizur the son of Elishama the son of Ammihud.

31 His offering was one silver charger, of the 9 But unto the sons of Kohath he gave weight of a hundred and thirty shekels, one of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

32 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of

incense:

33 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering :

34 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering; 35 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings,

two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Elizur the son of Shedeur.

36 T On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Sime-

on, did offer:

37 His offering was one silver charger, the kels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both weight whereof was a hundred and thirty of them were full of fine flour mingled with sheltels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of 14 One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

38 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of

39 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb

40 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering 41 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rums, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of

Shelumiel the sen of Zurishaddai.

42 \ On the sixth day Eliasaph the son of Deuel, prince of the children of Gad, offered:

43 His offering was one silver charger, of the weight of a hundred and thirty shekels, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

44 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of

45 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb

of the first year, for a burnt offering : 46 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering: 47 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings,

of the first year. This was the offering of two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

48 \ On the seventh day Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the children of Eph-

49 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty after the shekel of the sonctuary; both of shekels, one silver town of seventy shekels, them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a

50 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of

51 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb

of the first year, for a burnt-offering:
52 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

29 And for a sacrince of put two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of the first year. This was the offering of the first year. This was the offering of

54 1 On the eighth day offered Gamaliel

55 His offering was one silver charger, of Pagiel the son of Ocran. the weight of a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver how! of seventy shekels, after the of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali, shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full offered: of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meatoffering :

incense:

lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: 58 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

59 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, incense: two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of of the first year, for a burnt-offering Gamaliel the son of Pedalizur.

60 I On the ninth day Abidan the son of

offered:

61 His offering was one silver charger, the Ahira the son of Enan. weight whereof was a hundred and thirty them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold: a meat-offering:

of the first year, for a burnt-offering :

64 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering: two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the of the first year. This was the offering of spoons was a hundred and twenty shekels. Abidan the son of Gideoni.

offered:

67 His offering was one silver charger, the fering, twelve. weight whereof was a hundred and thirty a meat-offering.

68 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of anointed.

incense:

69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering : .

71 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs two cherubims: and He spake unto him. of the first year. This was the offering of CHAP. VIII.

Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai. 72 1 On the eleventh day Pagiel the

Asher, offered:

73 His offering was one silver charger, the dlestick. weight whereof was a hundred and thirty 3 And Aaron did so: he lighted the lamps shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, thereof over against the candlestick; as the after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of LORD commanded Moses. them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering :

of the first year, for a burnt-offering :

76 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering : saying,

77 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, the son of Pedalizur, prince of the children two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of Manassch:

Of the first year. This was the offering of

78 I On the twelfth day Ahira the son

79 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty 56 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of 57 One young bullock, one ram, one them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

80 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of

81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb

82 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering: 83 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, Gideoni, prince of the children of Benjamin, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of

84 This was the dedication of the altar (in shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, the day when it was anointed) by the princes after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of of Israel: twelve chargers of silver, twelve

85 Each charger of silver weighing a 62 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of hundred and thirty shekels, each bowl seventy; all the silver vessels weighed two thousand 63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb and four hundred shekels, after the shekel of

the sanctuary.
86 The golden spoons were twelve, full of 65 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, incense, weighing ten shekels apiece, after the

87 All the oxen for the burnt-offering were 66 \ On the tenth day Ahiezer the son of twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan, of the first year twelve, with their meat-offering; and the kids of the goats for sin-of-

88 And all the oxen, for the sacrifice of shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, the peace-offerings, were twenty and four after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of bullocks, the rams sixty, the he-goats sixty, them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for the lambs of the first year sixty. This was the dedication of the altur, after that it was

89 ¶ And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation to speak with Him, then he heard the voice of one speaking 70 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering: unto him from off the mercy-seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the

ND the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, A 2 Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, son of Ocran, prince of the children of When thou lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against the can-

4 And this work of the candlestick was of beaten gold; unto the shaft thereof, unto the 74 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of flowers thereof, was beaten work : according unto the pattern which the LORD had shewed 75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb Moses, so he made the candlestick.

5 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses,

dren of Israel, and cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle water of purifying upon them, and let them shave all their flesh. and let them wash their clothes, and so make themselves clean.

8 Then let them take a young bullock with his meat-offering, even fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shall cease waiting upon the service thereof,

thou take for a sin-offering.

9 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou in the tabernacle of the congregation, to shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together.

10 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the LORD; and the children of Israel shall

put their hands upon the Levites:

11 And Aaron shall offer the Levites beof Israel, that they may execute the service the land of Egypt, saying, of the Lord.

12 And the Levites shall lay their hands passover at his appointed season. upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou to make an atonement for the Levites.

13 And thou shalt set the Levites before

for an offering unto the Lord.

from among the children of Israel; and the

Levites shall be mine.

15 And after that shall the Levites go in dren of Israel. to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and defiled by the dead body of a man, that offer them for an offering

16 For they are wholly given unto me day; and they came before Moses and befrom among the children of Israel; instead fore Aaron on that day. of such as open every womb, even instead of I taken them unto me.

Israel are mine, both man and beast: on the day that I smote every first-born in the land

of Egypt I sanctified them for myself. 18 And I have taken the Levites for all concerning you.

9 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses,

e first-born of the children of Israel.

19 And I have given the Levites as a gift to saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, saythe first-born of the children of Israel. Aaron, and to his sons, from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the chil- ing, If any man of you, or of your posterity, dren of Israel in the tabernacle of the congre-shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, gation, and to make an atonement for the or be in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep children of Israel: that there be no plague the passover unto the LORD among the children of Israel, when the chil- 11 The fourteenth day of the second month

dren of Israel come nigh unto the sanctuary. at even they shall keep it, and eat it with un-20 And Moses, and Aaron, and all the con-leavened bread and bitter herbs. so did the children of Israel unto them.

21 And the Levites weré purified, and they washed their clothes; and Aaron offered them a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passas an offering before the Lord; and Aaron over, even the same soul shall be cut off from

their service in the tabernacle of the congre-season, that man shall bear his sin. gation before Aaron, and before his sons: as 14 And if a stranger shall sojourn among

6 Take the Levites from among the chil-the Lord had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did they unto them.

23 T And the LORD spake unto Moses,

saying, 24 This is it that belongeth unto the Leupward, they shall go in to wait upon the service of the tabernacle of the congregation :

25 And from the age of fifty years they

and shall serve no more:

26 But shall minister with their brethren keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Levites touching their charge

CHAP. IX.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses in the A wilderness of Sinai, in the first month of fore the Lond for an offering of the children the second year after they were come out of

2 Let the children of Israel also keep the

3 In the fourteenth day of this month, at shalt offer the one for a sin-offering, and the even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: other for a burnt-offering, unto the LORD, according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it.

4 And Moses spake unto the children of Aaron, and before his sons, and offer them Israel, that they should keep the passover.

r an offering unto the Lord.

5 And they kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the chil-

> 6 ¶ And there were certain men who were they could not keep the passover on that

7 And those men said unto him, We are the first-born of all the children of Israel, have defiled by the dead body of a man; wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer 17 For all the first-born of the children of an offering of the Lord in his appointed season among the children of Israel?

8 And Moses said unto them, Stand still,

and I will hear what the LORD will command

gregation of the children of Israel, did to the Levites according unto all that the Lord morning, nor break any bone of it; accordcommanded Moses concerning the Levites, ing to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it.

13 But the man that is clean, and is not in made an atonement for them to cleanse them. among his people: because he brought not 22 And after that went the Levites in to do the offering of the Lord in his appointed

110

you, and will keep the passover unto the take their journey: they shall blow an alarm LORD; according to the ordinance of the for their journeys. of, so shall he do: ye shall have one ordi-thered together, ye shall blow, but ye shall nance, both for the stranger, and for him not sound an alarm. that was been in the land.

was reared up, the cloud covered the taber- to you for an ordinance for ever throughout nacle, namely, the tent of the testimony: and your generations.

at even there was upon the tabernacle as it 9 And if ye go to war in your land against

the tabernacle, then after that the children mies. of Israel journeyed: and in the place where pitched their tents.

they rested in their tents.

the tabernacle many days, then the children that the cloud was taken up from off the taof Israel kept the charge of the Lord, and bernacle of the testimony.

fourneved nex.

days upon the tabernacle; according to the the cloud rested in the wilderness of Paran. commandment of the Lord they abode in their tents, and according to the command-cording to the commandment of the LORD ment of the Long they journeyed.

21 And so it was, when the cloud abode from even unto the morning, and that the the camp of the children of Judah, according cloud was taken up in the morning, then to their armies: and over his host was Nahthey journeyed: whether it was by day or shon the son of Amminadab. by night that the cloud was taken up, they journeved.

22 Or whether it were two days, or a of Zuar. month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the dren of Zebulun was Eliab the son of Helon. children of Israel abode in their tents, and

they journeyed.

23 At the commandment of the Lord they rested in their tents, and at the commandment of the Long they journeyed; they kept over his host was Elizur the son of Shedeur. the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. X.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, of a whole piece shalt thou make them: that

all the assembly shall assemble themselves to to their armies: and over his host was Eli-thee at the door of the tabernacle of the con-shama the son of Ammihud.

gregation.

then the princes, which are heads of the of Pedahzur. thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves

5 When we blow an alarm, then the camps Gideoni. that lie on the east parts shall go forward.

then the camps that lie on the south side shall rere-ward of all the camps throughout their

ben set forward according to their armies: and

Make thee two trumpets of silver; dren of Gad was Eliasaph the son of Deuel. thou mayest use them for the calling of the ing the sanctuary; and the other did set up assembly, and for the journeying of the the tabernacle against they came

22 I And the standard of the camp of the 3 And when they shall blow with them, children of Ephraim set forward, according

23 And over the bost of the tribe of the 4 And if they blow but with one trumpet, children of Manasseh was Gamaliel the son

> 24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Benjamin was Abidan the son of

25 T And the standard of the camp of the 6 When ye blow an alarm the second time, children of Dan set forward, which was the

passover, and according to the manner there- 7 But when the congregation is to be ga-

8 And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall 15 \ And on the day that the tabernacle blow with the trumpets: and they shall be

were the appearance of fire, until the morning, the enemy that oppresseth you, then ye shall 16 So it was always; the cloud covered it blow an alarm with the trumpets; and ye by day, and the appearance of fire by night. (shall be remembered before the Lond your 17 And when the cloud was taken up from God, and ye shall be saved from your ene-

10 Also in the day of your gladness, and in the cland abode, there the children of Israel your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shad blow with the trum-13 At the commandment of the LORD the pets over your burnt-offerings, and over the children of Israel journeyed, and at the com-sacrifices of your peace-offerings; that they mandment of the Lord they pitched: as may be to you for a memorial before your long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle God: I am the Lord your God.

11 7 And it came to pass on the twentieth 19 And when the cloud tarried long upon day of the second month, in the second year,

12 And the children of Israel took their 20 And so it was, when the cloud was a few journeys out of the wilderness of Sinai; and

13 And they first took their journey, az-

by the hand of Moses.

14 In the first place went the standard of

15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Issachar was Nethangel the son

16 And over the host of the tribe of the chil-

17 And the tabernacle was taken down; fourneyed not: but when it was taken up, and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari set forward, bearing the tabernacle

13 I And the standard of the camp of Reu-

19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon was Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

20 And over the host of the tribe of the chil-21 And the Kohathites set forward, bearhosts: and over his host was Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Asher was Pagiel the son of Ocran.

27 And over the host of the tribe of the chil-

28 Thus were the journeyings of the chil- pleased. dren of Israel, according to their armies,

when they set forward.

29 And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of Raguel, the Midianite, Moses' father-in-law, We are journeying unto the place of which the Lord said, I will give it you : come thou with us, and we will do thee good; for the LORD hath spoken good concerning Israel.

30 And he said unto him, I will not go;

my kindred.

for as much as thou knowest how we are to saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat. encamp in the wilderness, and thou mayest be to us instead of eyes.

32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.

33 \ And they departed from the mount of wretchedness. the Lord three days' journey: and the ark ont a resting-place for them.

by day, when they went out of the camp.

35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, Rise up, LORD, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee

36 And when it rested, he said; Return, O LORD, unto the many thousands of Israel.

CHAP. XI.

ND when the people complained, it dis-A pleased the LORD: and the LORD heard it; and his anger was kindled: and the fire of the Lord burnt among them, and consumed them that were in the uttermost parts of the camp.

2 And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses prayed unto the Lord, the fire

was quenched.

3 And he called the name of the place Taberah: because the fire of the Lord burnt

among them.

4 T And the mixed multitude, that was among them fell a lusting: and the children of Israel also wept again, and said, Who shall give us flesh to eat?

5 We remember the fish which we did eat in Egypt freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlic.

6 But now our soul is dried away; there is nothing at all, besides this manna, before our

7 And the manna was as coriander-seed. and the colour thereof as the colour of bdel-

it, and ground it in mills, or beat it in a mor- the seventy men of the elders of the people, tar, and baked it in paus, and made cakes of and set them round about the tebernacle. it; and the taste of it was as the taste of freshoil.

9 And when the dew fell upon the camp in ..

the night, the manna fell upon it.

10 Then Moses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent: and the anger of the Lord dren of Naphtali was Ahira the son of Enan. was kindled greatly; Moses also was dis-

> 11 And Moses said unto the LORD, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servent? and wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this

people upon me?

12 Have I conceived all this people? have I begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto me, Carry them in thy bosom (as a nursingfather beareth the sucking child) unto the but I will depart to mine own land, and to land which thou swarest unto their fathers?

13 Whence should I have flesh to give un-31 And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; to all this people? for they weep unto me,

> 14 I am not able to bear all this people alone, because it is too heavy for me.

15 And if thou deal thus with me, kill me, it shall be, that what goodness the LORD shall I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy sight; and let me not see my

169 And the LORD said unto Moses Gather of the covenant of the Lord went before unto me seventy men of the elders of Israel, them in the three days' journey, to search whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and officers over them; and bring 31And the cloud of the LORD was upon them them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee.

17 And I will come down and talk with thee there: and I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone.

13 And say thou unto the people, Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: (for ye have wept in the ears of the LORD, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? for it was well with us in Egypt:) therefore the Lord will give you flesh, and ye shall eat,

19Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days;

20 But even a whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the LORD which is among you, and have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of Egypt;

21 And Moses said, The people, among whom I am, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month.

22 Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them :

23 And the Lord said unto Moses, Is the LORD's hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether my word shall come to pass unto thee or not.

24 ¶ And Moses went out and told the 8 And the people went about, and gathered people the words of the Lorp, and gathered

25 And the Lord came down in a cloud

112

and spake unto him, and took of the spirit there be a prophet among you, I the LORD that was upon him, and gave it unto the will make myself known unto him in a vi-seventy elders, and it came to pass, that, sion, and will speak unto him in a dream. when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not cease.

26 But there remained two of the men in them that were written, but went not out speak against my servant Moses? unto the tabernacle,) and they prophesied in the camp.

27 And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do pro-

phesy in the camp.

28 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of Moses, one of his young men, answered prous. and said, My lord Moses, forbid them.

for my sake? Would God that all the LORD's wherein we have done foolishly, and wherepeople were prophets, and that the LORD would put his spirit upon them !

and the elders of Israel.

31 1 And there went forth a wind from the LORD, and brought quarks from the sea, and let them fall by the camp, as it were a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits high upon from the camp seven days, and after that let the face of the earth.

32 And the people stood up all that day, and all that night, and all the next day, and seven days: and the people journeyed not they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten homers; and they spread them all abroad for themselves round about

the camp.

33 And while the flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people; and the Lord smote the people with a very great plague.

34 And he called the name of that place thers shall ye send a man, every one a ruler Kibroth-hattaavah : because there they buri-

ed the people that lusted.

35 And the people journeyed from Kibrothhattaavah unto Hazeroth; and abode at ran: all those men were heads of the children Hazeroth.

CHAP. XII.

A Moses because of the Ethiopian woman whom he had married: for he had married of Hori. an Ethiopian woman.

, 2 And they said, Hath the Lord indeed Jephunneh. spoken only by Moses? hath he not spoken

also by us? And the Lord heard it.

3 (Now the man Moses was very meek, above all the men which were upon the face of Nun.

of the earth.)

4 And the LORD spake suddenly unto Mo- of Raphu. ses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out we three unto the tabernacle of the con- son of Sodi. gregation: And they three came out.

of the cloud, and stood in the door of the tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam

and they both came forth.

6 And he said, Hear now my words : If of Michael.

7 My servant Moses is not so, who is faith-

ful in all my house.

8 With him will I speak mouth to mouth, the camp, the name of the one was Eldad, even apparently, and not in dark speeches; and the name of the other Medad: and the and the similitude of the Lord shall be bespirit rested upon them, (and they were of hold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to

9 And the anger of the Lord was kindled

against them; and be departed.

10 ¶ And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, behold, Miriam became leprous, white as snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, behold, she was le-

11 And Aaron said unto Moses, Alas! my 29 And Moses said unto him, Enviest thou lord, I beseech thee, lay not the sin upon us,

in we have sinned.

12 Let her not be as one dead, of whom 30 And Moses gat him into the camp, he the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb.

13 And Moses cried unto the Lord, saying,

Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee. 14 T And the Lord said unto Moses, If her

father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? Let her be shut out her be received in again.

15 And Miriam was shut out from the camp

till Miriam was brought in again.

16 And afterward the people removed from Hazeroth, and pitched in the wilderness of

CHAP. XIII. ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, A 2 Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel: of every tribe of their fa-

among them. 3 And Moses, by the commandment of the LORD, sent them from the wilderness of Pa-

of Israel.

4 And these were their names: Of the tribe ND Miriam and Aaron spake against of Reuben; Shammua the son of Zaccur.

5 Of the tribe of Simeon; Shaphat the son

6 Of the tribe of Judah; Caleb the son of

7 Of the tribe of Issachar; Igal the son of Joseph.

8 Of the tribe of Ephraim; Oshea the son

9 Of the tribe of Benjamin; Palti the son

10 Of the tribe of Zebulun; Gaddiel the

egation. And they three came out. 11 Of the tribe of Joseph, namely, of the 5 And the Lord came down in the pillar tribe of Manasseh; Gaddi the son of Susi.

12 Of the tribe of Dan; Ammiel the son of Gemalli.

13 Of the tribe of Asher; Sethur the son

14 Of the tribe of Naphtali; Nahbi the son the land which they had searched, unto the of Vephsi

Machi

16 These are the names of the men which all the people that we saw in it are men of a Moses sent to spy out the land. And Moses great stature.

called Oshea the son of Nun, Jehoshua.

up this way southward, and go up into the so we were in their sight. mountain

18 And see the land, what it is; and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they

be strong or weak, few or many;

19 And what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad; and what against Moses, and against Aaron; and the cities they be that they dwell in, whether in whole congregation said unto them, Would tents, or in strong holds;

or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not: and be ye of good courage, and bring unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our of the fruit of the land. (Now the time was wives and our children should be a prey? were

the time of the first ripe grapes.)

21 ¶ So they went up, and searched the land, from the wilderness of Zin unto Rehob, make a captain, and let us return into Egypt.

as men come to Hamath.

came unto Hebron, where A iman, Sheshai, of the children of Israel, and Talmai, the children of Anak, were.

23 And they came unto the brook of Eshcol, and cut down from thence a branch with of the children of Israel, saying, The land, one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a staff; and they brought exceeding good land. of the pomegranates, and of the figs.

24 The place was called the brook Eshcol. because of the cluster of grapes which the which floweth with milk and honey. children of Israel cut down from thence.

the land after forty days.

and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of unto them and unto all the congregation, from before all the children of Israel. and shewed them the fruit of the land

unto the land whither thou sentest us, and long will it be ere they believe me, for all

this is the fruit of it.

dwell in the land, and the cities are walled, a greater nation and mightier than they. and very great, and moreover, we saw the

children of Anak there.

the south; and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, among them,) and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains; the coast of Jordan.

31 But the men that went up with him said. We be not able to go up against the one man, then the nations, which have heard people; for they are stronger than we.

32 And they brought up an evil report of

children of Israel, saving, The land, through 15 Of the tribe of Gad : Geuel the son of which we have gone to search it, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and

33 And there we saw the giants, the sons 17 And Moses sent them to spy out the of Anak, which come of the giants; and we land of Canaan, and said unto them, Get you were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and

CHAP, XIV.

A ND all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried; and the people wept that night.

2 And all the children of Israel murmured God that we had died in the land of Egypt! 20 And what the land is, whether it be fat or would God we had died in this wilderness!

> 3 And wherefore hath the LORD brought is it not better for us to return into Egypt?

4 And they said one to another, Let us 5 Then Moses and Aaron fell on their faces 22 And they ascended by the south, and before all the assembly of the congregation

6 f And Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb (Now Hebron was built seven years before the son of Jephunneh, which were of them Zoan in Egypt.)

7 And they spake unto all the company which we passed through to search it, is an

8 If the LORD delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it us; a land

9 Only rebel not yeagainst the Lord, neither 25 And they returned from searching of fear ye the people of the land; for they are bread for us: their defence is departed from 26 \ And they went and came to Moses, them, and the LORD is with us; fear them not.

10 But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And the glory of the LORD Paran. to Kadesh; and brought back word appeared in the tabernacle of the congrega-

11 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses. How 27 And they told him, and said, We came long will this people provoke me? and how surely it floweth with milk and honey; and the signs which I have shewed among them?

12 I will smite them with the pestilence, 28 Nevertheless, the people be strong that and disinherit them, and will make of thee

13 \ And Moses said unto the LORD, Then the Egyptians shall hear it, (for thou 29 The Amalekites dwell in the land of broughtest up this people in thy might from

14 And they will tell it to the inhabitants and the Canaanites dwell by the sea, and by of this land: for they have heard that thou, LORD, art among this people; that thou, 30 And Cafeb stilled the people before LORD, art seen face to face, and that thy Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and cloud standeth over them; and that thou gopossess it; for we are well able to over-est before them by day-time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night.

15 Now if thou shalt kill all this people as

the fame of thee, will speak, saying,

16 Because the Lord was not able to bring

unto them, therefore he hath slain them in ered together against me: in this wilderness the wilderness.

17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power die. of my Lord be great, according as thou hast

spoken, saying,

mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, bringing up a slander upon the land, and by no means clearing the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, evil report upon the land, died by the plague unto the third and fourth generation

19 Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this that went to search the land lived still.

people from Egypt even until now.

20 And the Lord said, I have pardoned, the children of Israel: and the people mournaccording to thy word:

21 But as truly as I live, all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD.

22 Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in Egypt, and in the wilderness, and have tempted me now these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice;

23 Surelythey shall not see the land which but it shall not prosper-I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any

of them that provoked me see it:

24 But my servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it.

25 (Now the Amalekites and the Canaanites dwelt in the valley.) To-morrow turn you, and get you into the wilderness, by the

way of the Red sea.

26 \ And the Lord spake unto Moses

and unto Aaron, saying,

27 How long shall I bear with this evil conheard the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmur against me.

28 Say unto them, As truly as I live, saith the LORD, as ye have spoken in mine ears,

so will I do to you :

29 Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty unto you, years old and upward, which have murmured against me,

neh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

know the land which ye have despised.

32 But as for you, your carcases, they shall fall in this wilderness.

33 And your children shall wander in the wilderness forty years, and bear your whoredoms, until your carcases be wasted in the a wilderness.

34 After the number of the days in which ye searched the land even forty days, (each the third part of a hin of wine, for a sweet day for a year,) shall ye bear your iniquities savour unto the LORD. even forty years; and ye shall know my breach of promise.

this people into the land which he sware unto all this evil congregation, that are gaththey shall be consumed, and there they shall

36 ¶ And the men which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all 18 The Lord is long-suffering, and of great the congregation to murmur against him, by

~37 Even those men that did bring up the

before the LORD.

38 But Joshua the son of Nun. and Caleb this people, according unto the greatness of the son of Jephunneh, which were of the men

30) And Moses told these sayings unto all

ed greatly

40 ¶ And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, we be here, and will go up unto the place which the Lord hath promised: for we have sinned.

41 And Moses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress the commandment of the Lorp?

42 Go not up, for the LORD is not among you; that ye be not smitten before your

enemies.

43 For the Amalekites and the Canaanites are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye are turned away from the LORD, therefore the LORD will not be with

44 But they presumed to go up unto the hill-top: nevertheless the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and Moses, departed not

out of the camp.

45 Then the Amalekites came down, and regation, which murmur against me? I have the Canaanites which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and discomfited them, even unto Horman.

CHAP. XV.

ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, A 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give

3 And will make an offering by fire unto the LORD, a burnt-offering, or a sacrifice in per-30 Doubtless ye shall not come into the forming a vow, or in a free-will-offering, or in land concerning which I sware to make you your solemn feasts, to make a sweet savour dwell therein, save Caleb the son of Jephun-unto the LORD, of the herd, or of the flock:

4 Then shall he that offereth his offering 31 But your little ones, which ye said should unto the Lorn bring a meat-offering of a be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall tenth-deal of flour, mingled with the fourth

part of a hin of oil.

5 And the fourth part of a hin of wine for a drink-offering, shalt thou prepare, with the burnt-offering or sacrifice, for one lamb.

6 Or for a ram. thou shall prepare for meat-offering two tenth-deals of flour, mingled with the third part of hin of oil.

7 And for a drink-offering thou shalt offer

8 And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt-offering, or for a sacrifice in perform-- 35 I the Lord have said, I will surely do it ing a vow, or peace-offerings unto the Lord;

9 Then shall be bring with a bullock at stranger that sojourneth among them; see meat-offering of three tenth-deals of flour, ling all the people were in ignorance.

mingled with half a hin of oil.

10 And thou shalt bring for a drink-offering half a hin of wine, for an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

11 Thus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid.

12 According to the number that ye shall forgiven him. prepare, so shall ye do to every one, according to their number.

do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour

unto the LORD

whosoever be among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lorp; as yedo, so he shall do.

15 One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth with you, an ordinance for

the stranger be before the LORD.

16 One law, and one manner, shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you

17 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying,

13 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you,

19 Then it shall be, that when ye eat of the bread of the land, ye shall offer up a

heave-offering unto the LORD

20 Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough for a heave-offering: as ye do the heave-offering of the threshing-floor, so saying, shall ye heave it.

menerations.

22 ¶ And if ye have erred, and not observed all these commandments which the

LORD hath spoken unto Moses,

23 Even all that the LORD hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the LORD commanded Moses, andhence-

forward among your generations; 24 Then it shall be, if aught be committed by ignorance, without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer one young bullock for a burnt-offering, for a sweet savour unto the LORD, with his God: I am the LORD your God. meat-offering, and his drink-offering, according to the manner, and one kid of the goats

for a sin-offering.

25 And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it shall be forgiven them; for it is ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord, and their sin-offering before the Lord, for the congregation, men of renown: their ignorance

gregation of the children of Israel, and the unto them, Ye take too much upon you, seeing

27 ¶ And if any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a she-goat of the first

year for a sin-offering

28 And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the Lord, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be

29 Ye shall have one law for him that sinneth through ignorance, both for him that 13 All that are born of the country shall is born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

30 ¶. But the soul that doeth aught presumptuously, (whether he be born in the land, 14 \ And if a stranger sojourn with you, or or a stranger.) the same reproacheth the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

31 Because he hath despised the word of the LORD, and bath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off: his

iniquity shall be upon him.

32 T And while the children of Israel were ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall in the wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath-day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation.

34 And they put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.

35 And the LORD said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to death; all the congregation shall stone him with stones without the camp.

36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones. and he died; as the LORD commanded Moses.

37 1 And the Lord spake unto Moses,

38 Speak unto the children of Israel, and 21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give bid them that they make them fringes in unto the LORD a heave-offering in your the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a riband of blue

> 39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the Lord, and do them; and that ye seek not after your own heart, and your own eyes, after which ye use to go a whoring ;

> 40 That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be holy unto your God.

> 41 I am the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your

CHAP. XVI.

JOW Korah, the son of Izehar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi; and Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab; and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took men;

And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, famous in

3 And they gathered themselves together . 26 And it shall be forgiven all the con- against Moses, and against Aaron, and said all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and the LORD is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the congregation of the Lord?

4 And when Moses heard it, he fell upon

his face :

5 And he spake unto Korah, and unto all his company, saying, Even to-morrow the LORD will shew who are his, and who is holy; and will cause him to come near unto him: even him whom he hath chosen will he cause to come near unto him.

6 This do: Take you censers, Korah, and

all his company :

7 And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the Lord to-morrow: and it choose, he shall be holy: ye take too much upon you, ye sons of Levi.
8 And Moses said unto Korah, Hear, I

pray you, ye sons of Levi;

9 Seemeth it but a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to himself, to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before that the LORD hath sent me to do all these the congregation to minister unto them?

10 And he hath brought thee near to him, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee: and seek ye the priesthood also?

11 For which cause, both thou and all thy company are gathered together against the LORD: and what is Aaron, that ye murmur against him?

12 ¶ And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram the sons of Eliab; which said, We

will not come up :

13 .s it a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except thou make thyself altogether a prince over us?

14 Moreover, thou hast not brought us into a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou put out the eyes of these men? we will not come up.

15 And Moses was very wroth, and said unto the LORD, Respect not thou their offering: I have not taken one ass from them,

neither have I hurt one of them.

16 ¶ And Moses said unto Korah; Be thou and all thy company before the LORD, thou,

each of you his censer.

18 And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Moses and Aaron.

19 And Korah gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the glory of are hallowed; and they shall be a sign unto the Lord appeared unto all the congregation.

20 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses!

and unto Aaron, saying,

21 Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may consume them in a moment.

22 And they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and wilt thou be

wroth with all the congregation? 23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses,

24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.

25 And Moses rose up, and went unto Dathan and Abiram; and the elders of Israel

followed him.

26 And he spake unto the congregation, shall be, that the man whom the LORD doth saying, Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ve be consumed in all their sins.

27 So they gat up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on every side; and Dathan and Abiram came out, and stood in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children.

28 And Moses said, Hereby ye shall know works; (for I have not done them of mine

own mind ;)

29 If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation

of all men; then the LORD hath not sent me. 30 But if the LORD make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that appertain unto them, and they go down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the LORD.

31 ¶ And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that was under them.

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and all the men that appertained unto Korah, and all their goods.

33 They, and all that appertained to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from

among the congregation.

34 And all Israel that were round about them, fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up also.

35 And there came out a fire from the

the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yon-

der; for they are hallowed. 38 The censers of these sinners against their own souls, let them make them broad plates for a covering of the altar; for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they

the children of Israel. 39 And Eleazar-the priest took the brasen censers, wherewith they that were burnt

plates for a covering of the altar:
40 To be a memorial unto the children of Israel, that no stranger, which is not of the Moses went into the tabernacle of witness; seed of Aaron, come near to offer incense and, behold, the rod of Aaron, for the house before the LORD, that he be not as Korah, of Levi, was budded, and brought forth buds, and as his company; as the LORD said to and bloomed blossoms, and yielded almonds, him by the hand of Moses.

9 And Moses brought out all the rods from

gation of the children of Israel murmured Israel: and they looked, and took every man against Moses, and against Aaron, saying, his rod.

Ye have killed the people of the LORD. tabernacle of the congregation: and, behold, from me that they die not. the cloud covered it, and the glory of the LORD appeared.

43 And Moses and Aaron came before the

tabernacle of the congregation.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses,

saying

45 Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a mo- we be consumed with dying ment. And they fell upon their faces.

46 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the thee. shall bear the iniquity of the sanctuary; congregation, and make an atonement for and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear them: for there is wrath gone out from the the iniquity of your priesthood. LORD; the plague is begun.

and ran into the midst of the congregation; thee, that they may be joined unto thee, and, behold, the plague was begun among and minister unto thee: but thou and thy the people: and he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people.

48 And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed.

49 Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, besides the altar, that neither they nor ye also die. them that died about the matter of Korah.

50 And Aaron returned unto Moses, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the plague was stayed.

CHAP: XVII

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a rod, according to the house of their fathers, of all their princes, according to the house of their fathers, twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.

3 And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod shall be for the

head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation, before the tes-

timony, where I will meet with you. 5 And it shall come to pass, that the man's rod, whom I shall choose, shall blossom; and ings of the children of Israel, whereby they murmur against you.

Israel, and every one of their princes gave him ing, and to thy sons, by an ordinance for ever. a rod apiece, for each prince one, according 9 This shall be thine of the most holy to their fathers' houses, even twelve rods: things, reserved from the fire: every obla-and the rod of Aaron was among their rods. thou of theirs, every meat-offering of theirs,

had offered; and they were made broad 7 And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD in the tabernacle of witness.

8 And it came to pass, that on the morrow

41 But on the morrow all the congre-before the LORD unto all the children of

10 \ And the Lord said unto Moses, Bring 42 And it came to pass, when the congre- Aaron's rod again before the testimony, to be gation was gathered against Moses, and kept for a token against the rebels; and thou against Aaron, that they looked toward the shalt quite take away their murmurings

11 And Moses did so: as the LORD com

manded him, so did he.

12 And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish.

13 Whosoever cometh any thing near unto the tabernacle of the LORD shall die: shall

CHAP. XVIII.

ND the LORD said unto Aaron, Thou, and A NI) the Lords and thy father's house with

2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of 47 And Aaron took as Moses commanded, Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with sons with thee shall minister before the ta-

bernacle of witness.

3 And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all the tabernacle: only they shall not come night he vessels of the sanctuary and

4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle: and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

5 And ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar; that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Israel.

6 And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Israel; to you they are given as a gift for the LORD, to do the service of the tabernacle

of the congregation.

7 Therefore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's office for every thing of the altar, and within the vail; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office unto you as a service of gift; and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Be-I will make to cease from me the murmur-hold, I also have given thee the charge of heave-offerings of all the hallowed things of the children of Israel; unto thee 6 And Moses spake unto the children of have I given them, by reason of the anoint-

and every sin-offering of theirs, and every a ong the children of Israel they have no trespass-offering of theirs, which they shall inheritance render unto me, shall be most holy for thee; 4 But the tithes of the children of Israel, and for thy sons.

it; every male shall eat it; it shall be holy inherit: therefore I have said unto them,

unto thee.

11 And this is thine; the heave-offering no inheritance. of their gift, with all the wave-offerings of of their gill, with all the wave-ordering,
the children of Israel: I have given them saying,
the children of Israel: I have given them saying,
the children of the shildren of eat of it.

of the wine, and of the wheat, the first-fruits even a tenth part of the tithe. of them which they shall offer unto the LORD,

them have I given thee.

13 And whatsoever is first ripe in the land, which they shall bring unto the LORD, shall the wine-press. be thine; every one that is clean in thy

be thine.

15 Every thing that openeth the matrix to Aaron the priest. in all flesh, which they bring unto the LORD, whether it be of men or beasts, shall be thine; heave-offering of the Lord, of all the best nevertheless, the first-born of man shalt thou thereof, even the hallowed part thereof, out surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean of it. beasts shalt thou redeem.

from a month old shalt thou redeem, ac-it, then it shall be counted unto the Levites, cording to thine estimation, for the money as the increase of the threshing-floor, and as of five shekels, after the shekel of the sanc- the increase of the wine-press.

tuary, which is twenty gerahs.

ling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou for your service in the tabernacle of the shalt not redeem; they are holy: thou shalt congregation. sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat for an offering made by fire, it, when ye have heaved from it the best of for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

the wave-breast and as the right shoulder

are thine.

19 All the heave-offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer statute for ever: it is a covenant of salt for thee a red heifer without spot, wherein is no ever before the Lord unto thee, and to thy blemish, and upon which never came yoke. seed with thee.

shalt have no inheritance in their land, nei-the camp, and one shall slay her before his ther shalt thou have any part among them : face. I am thy part and thine inheritance among

the children of Israel.

of Levi all the tenth in Israel, for an inhe-congregation seven times. ritance, for their service which they serve, even the service of the tabernacle of the sight; her skin, and her flesh, and her blood,

congregation.
22 Neither must the children of Israel congregation, lest they bear sin, and die.

23 But the Levites shall do the service of

which they offer as a heave-offering amto 10 In the most holy place shalt thou eat the LORD, I have given to the Levites to Among the children of Israel they shall have

25 9 And the LORD spake unto Moses,

daughters with thee, by a statute for ever; unto them, When ye take of the children of every one that is clean in thy house shall Israel the tithes, which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall-12 All the best of the oil, and all the best offer up a heave-offering of it for the LORD,

> 27 And this your heave-offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though it were the corn of the threshing-floor, and as the fullness of

28 Thus ye also shall offer a heave-offering unto the LORD of all your tithes which house shall eat of it. ing unto the Lorn of all your titles which 14 Every thing devoted in Israel shall be receive of the children of Israel; and ye shall give thereof the Lorn's heave-offering

29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, 16 And those that are to be redeemed, When ye have heaved the best thereof from

31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye 17 But the firstling of a cow, or the first- and your households: for it is your reward

32 And ye shall hear no sin by reason of it: neither shall ye pollute the holy things 18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as of the children of Israel, lest ye die.

CHAP. XIX. AND the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 This is the ordinance of the law which unto the Lord, have I given thee, and thy the Lord bath commanded, saying, Speak sons and thy daughters with thee, by a unto the children of Israel, that they bring

3 And ye shall give her unto Eleazar the 20 And the Lord spake unto Aaron, Thou priest, that he may bring her forth without

4 And Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and sprinkle of her 21 \ And, behold, I have given the children blood directly before the tabernacle of the

5 And one shall burn the heifer in his

with her dung, shall he burn.

6 And the priest shall take cedar-wood, henceforth come nigh the tabernacle of the and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast it into the

midst of the burning of the heifer.

7 Then the priest shall wash his clothes, the tabernacle of the congregation, and they and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and shall bear their iniquity. It shall be a statute afterward he shall come into the camp, and for ever throughout your generations, that the priest shall be unclean until the even.

8 And he that burneth her shall wash his of Zin in the first month; and the people clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in wa- abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, ter, and shall be unclean until the even.

9 And a man that is clean shall gather up the ashes of the heifer, and lay them up with- gation : and they gathered themselves togeout the camp, in a clean place; and it shall ther against Moses and against Aaron. be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel for a water of separation: it is a spake, saying, Would God that we had died purification for sin.

10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean gregation of the Lord into this wilderness. until the even: and it shall be unto the chil- that we and our cattle should die there? dren of Israel, and unto the stranger that so- 5 And wherefore have ye made us to

any man shall be unclean seven days.

12 He shall purify himself with it on the is there any water to drink. third day, and on the seventh day he shall be 6 And Moses and Aaron went from the

any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, defileth the tabernacle of the Lord;
and that soul shall be cut off from Israel: because the water of separation was not spris3 Take the rod, and gather thou the ascleanness is yet upon him.

a tent: All that come into the tent, and all thou shalt bring forth to them water out of

15 And every open vessel, which hath no tion and their beasts drink.

covering bound upon it, is unclean. 16 And whosoever toucheth one that is the Lord, as he commanded him. slain with a sword in the open fields, or Ishall be unclean seven days.

17 And for an unclean person they shall must we fetch you water out of this rock? take of the ashes of the burnt heifer of pu-

be put thereto in a vessel;

18 And a clean person shall take hyssop, gation drank, and their beasts also. and dip it in the water, and sprinkle it upon

the unclean on the third day, and on the se-the children of Israel strove with the Lorn, venth day; and on the seventh day he shall pu- and he was sanctified in them. rify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe 14 9 And Moses sent messengers from

shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut vel that hath befallen us; off from among the congregation, because he | 15 How our fathers went down into Egypt, hath defiled he sanctuary of the Lorp: the and we have dwelt in Egypt a long time; water of separation hath not been sprinkled and the Egyptians vexed us and our fathers. upon him; ne is unclean.

them, that he that sprinkleth the water of brought us forth out of Egypt; and, behold, separation shall wash his clothes; and he that we are in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of touclieth the water of separation shall be un-thy border.

clean until even.

toucheth it shall be unclean until even.

CHAP. XX.

the whole congregation, into the desert passed thy borders.

and was buried there.

2 And there was no water for the congre-

3 And the people chode with Moses, and when our brethren died before the LORD!

journeth among them, for a statute for ever. come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto 11 % He that toucheth the dead body of this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither

ciean: but if he purify not himself the third presence of the assembly unto the door of day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean. the tabernacle of the congregation, and they 13 Whosever toucheth the dead body of fell upon their faces; and the glory of the

kled upon him, he shall be unclean; his un-sembly together, thou, and Aaron thy brdther, and speak ye unto the rock before their 14 This is the law when a man dieth in leyes; and it shall give forth his water, and that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days, the rock: so thou shalt give the congrega-

9 And Moses took the rod from before

10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, Hear now, ye rebels;

11 And Moses lifted up his hand, and with rification for sin, and running water shall his rod he smote the rock twice; and the water came out abundantly, and the congre-

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain, or one that touched a bone, or one slain, or one that touched a bone, or one slain, or one that touched a bone, or one slain, or one that touched a bone, or one slain, or one that touched a bone, or one slain, or one that touched a bone, or one slain, or one that the exist of the children of Irrael, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

19 And the clean person shall sprinkle upon 13 This is the water of Meribah; because

himself in water, and shall be clean at even. Kadesh unto the king of Edom, Thus saith 20 But the man that shall be unclean, and thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the tra-

16 And when we cried unto the Lorp, he 21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto heard our voice, and sent an angel, and hath

17 Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy 22 And whatsoever the unclean person country: we will not pass through the fields, toucheth shall be unclean; and the soul that or through the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water of the wells; we will go by the king's high-way, we will not turn to HEN came the children of Israel, even the right hand nor to the left, until we have

13 And Edom said unto him, Thou shait, not pass by me, lest I come out against thee and said. We have sinned; for we have spo-

with the sword.

him. We will go by the highway: and if I from us. And Moses prayed for the people and my cattle drink of thy water, then I will pay for it: I will only (without doing any thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole; and thing else) go through on my feet.

And Edom came out against him with much

people, and with a strong hand.

sage through his border: wherefore Israel held the serpent of brass, he lived. turned away from him.

23 1 And the children of Israel, even the ward, and nitched in Oboth. whole congregation, journeved from Kadesh, and came unto mount Hor.

23 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of the

land of Edom. saving.

Aaron shall be gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Israel, be-the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts cause ve rebelled against my word at the of the Amorites: for Arnon is the oorder of water of Meribah.

25 Take Aaron and Eleazar his son, and

bring them no unto mount Hor;

16 And trio Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his sen: and Aaron shall be gathered unto his people, and shall goeth down to the dwelling of Ar, and lieth die there

And Moses did as the Lorn command-

sight of all the congregation.

23 And Moses stripped Aaron of his gar-[will give them water. meuts, and put them upon Eleazar his son : and Aaron died there in the top of the O well; sing ve unto it: mount: and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount.

23 And when all the congregation saw the lawgiver, with their staves. that Aaron was dead, they mourned for Aa- the wilderness they went to Mattanah : ron thirty days, even all the house of Israel.

CHAP. XXI.

that Israel came by the way of the spies. then he fought against Israel, and took some of them prisoners.

2 And Israel vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this

stroy their cities.

Israel, and delivered up the Canaamtes; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities; pass through his border; but Silven gathered

by the way of the Red sea, to compass the Jahaz, and fought against Israel. land of Edom; and the soul of the people 24 And Israel smote him with the edge of

against Mosss, Wherefore have ye brought mon: for the border of the children of Am us no out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? mon mus strong. for there is no bread, neither is there any 25 And Israel took all these cities: and water; and our soul loatheth this light bread. Israel dwelt in all the cities of the America, 6 And the Load sent hery serpents among in Heshbon, and in all the villages thereof.

much people of Israel died.

7 % Therefore the people came to Moses. ken against the Lord, and against thee; pray 19 And the children of Israel said unto unto the Loup that he take away the serpents

> 8 And the LORD said unto Moses, Make it shall come to pass, that every one that is

20 And he said, Thou shall not go through. bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live. 9 And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole; and it came to pass, that . 21 Thus Edom refused to give Israel pas- if a serpent had bitten any man, when he be-

10 ¶ And the children of Israel set for

11 And they journeyed from Oboth, and pitched at lie-abarim, in the wilderness which is before Meab, toward the sun-rising.

12 From thence they removed, and

pitched in the valley of Zared.

13 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which is in Moab, between Moab and the Amorites.

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the LORD, What he did in the Red

sea, and in the brooks of Arnon.

15 And at the stream of the brooks that

upon the border of Moab.

16 And from thence they went to Beer : ed and they went up into mount Hor in the that is, the well whereof the Lord spake unto Moses. Gather the people together, and I

17 Then Israel sang this song, Spring up.

13 The princes digged the well, the nobles of the people digged it, by the direction of

19 And from Mattanah to Nahaliel; and

from Nabaliel to Bamoth;

ND when king Arad, the Canaanite, 20 And from Bamoth in the valley, that is which dwelt in the south, heard tell in the country of Moab, to the top of Pisgab, which looketh toward Jeshimon.

21 f And Israel sent messengers unto Silion

king of the Amorites, saving,

22 Let me pass through thy land : we will not turn into the fields, or into the vincrecords into my naud, then I will utterly de- yards; we will not drink of the waters of the well; but we will go along by the king's 3 And the Lord hearkened to the voice of high-way, until we be past thy horders.

23 And Silion would not suffer Israel to and he called the name of the place Horman, all his people together, and went out against 4 And they journeyed from mount Hor Israel Into the wilderness: and he came to

was much discouraged because of the way. The sword, and rossessed his land from Arnon 5 And the people spake against God, and unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Am-

the people, and they bit the people; and 26 For Heshbon was the city of Silion the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his night, and I will bring you word again, as land out of his hand, even unto Arnon. the LORD shall speak unto me. And the

27 Wherefore they that speak in proverbs princes of Moab abode with Balaam. say, Come into Heshbon, let the city of Si-

hon be built and prepared:

28 For there is a fire gone out of Heshconsumed Ar of Moab, and the lords of the me, saying, high places of Arnon.

vity unto Sihon king of the Amorites.

30 We have shot at them: Heshbon is perished even unto Dibon, and we have laid not go with them; thou shalt not curse the them waste even unto Nophah, which reacheth unto Medeba.

Amorites.

32 And Moses sent to spy out Jazzer, and me leave to go with you. they took the villages thereof, and drove

out the Amorites that were there.

33 ¶ And they turned, and went up by the fuseth to come with us. way of Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he, and all his people, more, and more honourable than they. to the battle at Edrei.

not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and thou ling unto me: shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon, king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

35 So they smote him, and his sons, and unto me: come therefore, I pray thee, curse all his people, until there was none left him me this people.

alive: and they possessed his land. CHAP. XXII.

ND the children of Israel set forward, this side Jordan by Jericho. 2 ¶ And Balak the son of Zippor saw all

that Israel had done to the Amorites.

3 And Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they were many; and Moab was distressed because of the children of Israel.

round about us, as the ox licketh up the shalt thou do. grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor was king of the Moabites at that time.

5 He sent messengers therefore unto Ba-princes of Moab. Jaam the son of Beor, to Pethor, which is by the river of the land of the children of his he went; and the angel of the LORD stood people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is in the way for an adversary against him. cover the face of the earth, and they abide two servants were with him. over against me.

me this people; for they are too mighty for his hand; and the ass turned aside out of the me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we way, and went into the field; and Balaam may smite them, and that I may drive them smote the ass, to turn her into the way. out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blessest is blessed, and he whom thou path of the vineyards, a wall being on this

cursest is cursed.

7 And the elders of Moab and the elders Balaam, and spake unto him the words of he smote her again. Balak.

8 And he said unto them, Lodge here this and stood in a narrow place, where was no

9 And God came unto Balaam, and said,

What men are these with thee?

10 And Balaam said unto God, Balak the bon, a flame from the city of Sihon: it hath son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent unto

11 Behold, there is a people come out of 29 Woe to thee, Moab! thou art undone, Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: O people of Chemosh! he hath given his sons come now, curse me them; peradventure that escaped, and his daughters, into capti- I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out.

12 And God said unto Balaam, Thou shalf

people: for they are blessed.

13 And Balaam rose up in the morning, 31 Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the and said unto the princes of Baiak, Get you into your land; for the Lord refuseth to give

14 And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said, Balaam re-

15 ¶ And Balak sent yet again princes,

16 And they came to Balaam, and said to 34 And the LORD said unto Moses, Fear him him, Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from com-

> 17 For I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest

18 And Balaam answered and said unto the servants of Balak, If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I canand pitched in the plains of Moab, on not go beyond the word of the Lord my God, to do less or more.

19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what

the LORD will say unto me more.

20 And God came unto Balaam at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call 4 And Moab said unto the elders of Midfan, thee, rise up, and go with them; but yet Now shall this company lick up all that are the word which I shall say unto thee, that

21 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the

22 ¶ And God's anger was kindled because a people come out from Egypt : behold, they Now he was riding upon his ass, and his

23 And the ass saw the angel of the Loro 6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse standing in the way, and his sword drawn in

24 But the angel of the Lord stood in a

side, and a wall on that side.

25 And when the ass saw the angel of the of Midian departed with the rewards of di-LORD, she thrust herself unto the wall, and vination in their hand; and they came unto crushed Balaam & foot against the wall; and

26 And the augel of the Lord went further,

the left.

27 And when the ass saw the angel of the Lonn, she fell down under Balaam; and Baham's anger was kindled, and be smote the ture the LORD will come to meet me: and ass with a staff.

23 And the LORD opened the mouth of the ass; and she said unto Balaum, What

me these three times?

29 And Balaam said unto the ass. Because thou lust mocked me; I would there were a sword in my hand, for now would I kill

thine ass, upon which thou hast ridden ever since I was thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

Balaam, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand; and he bowed down his head,

and fell flat on his face.

32 And the angel of the Lord said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? Behold, I went out to withstand thee, because thy way is perverse before me:

33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee,

and saved her alive.

34 And Balaam said unto the angel of the Lord, I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it displease thee, I will get me back again.

35 And the angel of the LORD said unto take heed to speak that which the LORD Balaam, Go with the men: but only the hath put in my mouth? word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou

princes of Balak.

36 7 And when Balak heard that Balaam was come, he went out to meet him unto a city of Moah, which is in the border of Ar-

non, which is in the utmost coast. 37 And Balak said unto Balaam, Did I not altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on

earnestly send unto thee to call thee? where- every altar. fore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed to promote thee to honour?

38 And Balaam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee : have I now any power at putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.

39 And Balaam went with Balak, and

they came unto Kirjath-huzoth.

40 And Balak offered oven and sheep, and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that were with him.

41 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Balak took Balaam, and brought him up into the high places of Baal, that thence he might see the utmost part of the people. CHAP. XXIII.

ND Balaam said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven oxen and seven rains.

2 And Balak did as Balaam had spoken : reverse it

way to turn either to the right hand or to and Balak and Balaam offered on every altar a bullock and a ram.

3 And Balaam said unto Balak, Stand by thy burnt-offering, and I will go; peradvenwhatsoever he sheweth me I will tell fliee. And he went to a high place.

4 And God met Balaam : and he said unto have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten him, I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon every altar a bullock and a ram.

5 And the Lord put a word in Balaam's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and

thus thou shalt speak.

6 And he returned unto him, and, lo, he 30 And the ass said unto Balaam, Am not I stood by his burnt-sacrifice, he, and all the

princes of Moab.

7 ¶ And he took up his 1 rable, and said, Balak the king of Moab Lath brought me 31 Then the Lond opened the eyes of from Aram, out of the mountains of the east, saying, Come, curse me Jacob; and come, defy Israel.

8 How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, whom the LOED

hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: lo, the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations.

10 Who can count the dust of Jacob, and the number of the fourth part of Israel? Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my

last end be like his!

11 And Balak said unto Balaam, What hast thou done unto me? I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed them altogether.

12 And he answered and said, Must I not

13 And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray shalt speak. So Balaam went with the thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them : thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all; and curse me them from thence.

14 ¶ And he brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of Pisgah, and built seven

15 And he said unto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt-offering, while I meet the LORD vonder.

16 And the Lord met Balsam, and put a all to say any thing? the word that God word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto

Balak, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt-offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said unto him, What hath the Lorn spoken?

18 And he took up his parable, and said, Rise up, Balak, and hear; hearken unto me,

thou son of Zippor:

19 God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath ne spoken, and shall he not make it good?

20 Behold, I have received communityment to bless: and he hath blessed; and I cannot

21 He bath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel ; altogether blessed them these three times, the Lorn his God is with him, and the shout of a king is among them.

22 God brought them out of Egypt : he

hath as it were the strength of a unicorn.

23 Surely there is no enchantment against Jacob, neither is there any divination against Israel; according to this time it shall be said of Jacob and of Israel, What hath God wronght

24 Behold, the people shall rise up as a great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion : he shall not lie down until he eat of the prey,

and drink the blood of the slain.

25 1 And Balak said unto Balaam, Neither curse them at al nor bless them at all

26 But Balanm answered and said unto Balak, Told not I thee, saving, All that the

LORD speaketh, that I must do :

27 ¶ And Balak said unto Balaam, Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that God, and knew the knowledge of the Most thou mayest curse me them from thence.

top of Peor, that looketh toward Jeshimon.

29 And Balaam said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

30 And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.
CHAP. XXIV.

ND when Balaam saw that it pleased A the LORD to bless Israel, he went not as at other times, to seek for enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness

And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel abiding in his tents according to their tribes; and the Spirit of God came up-

3 And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eves are open hath said:

4 He hath said, which heard the words of dwelling-place, and thou puttest thy nest in God, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

5 How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob!

and thy tabernacles, O Israel'

6 As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side; as the trees of lign-aloes which the LORD hath planted, and as cedar-trees beside the waters.

7 He shall pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed shall be in many waters; and his king shall be higher than Agag, and his

kingdom shall be exalted

8 God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of a unicorn: he shall eat up the nations his enemies, and shall break their bones, and pierce them through with his arrows.

9 He conched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion : who shall stir him up? Blessed is he that blesseth three, and cursed is he

that curseth thee.

10 And Balak's anger was kindled against Balaum, and he smote his hands together: the heads of the people, and hang them up and Balak said unto Balaam, I called thee to before the Lonn against the sun, that the

11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place: I thought to promote thee unto great honour; but, le, the Lord bath kept thee back from honour.

12 And Balaam said unto Balak, Spake I not also to thy messengers, which thou

sentest unto me, saying,

13 If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the commandment of the Lord, to do either good or bad of mine own mind; but what the LORD saith, that will I speak

14 And now, behold, I go unto my people: come therefore, and I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people in the latter

days.

15 % And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eves are open hath said:

16 He hath said, which heard the words of High, which saw the vision of the Almigh-23 And Balak brought Balaam unto the ty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes

open : 17 I shall see him, but not now; I shall behold him, but not nigh; there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth,

13 And Edom shall be a possession, Seir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and

Israel shall do valiantly.

19 Out of Jacob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that

remaineth of the city.

20. And when he looked on Amalek, he took up his parable, and said, Amalek was the first of the nations, but his latter end shall be that he perish for ever.

21 And he looked on the Kenites, and took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy

a rock

22 Nevertheless, the Kenite shall be wasted, until Asshurshall carry thee away captive. 23 And he took up his parable, and said,

Alas! who shall live when God doeth this! 24 And ships shall come from the coast of Chittim, and shall afflict Asshur, and shall

afflict Eber, and he also shall perish for ever. 25 And Balaam rose up, and went and returned to his place: and Balak also went his way.

CHAP. XXV.

AND Israel abode in Shittim, and the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab.

2 And they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat,

and howed down to their gods.

3 And Israel joined himself unto Boalpeor : and the anger of the LORD was kind-

led against Israel. 4 And the Lord said unto Moses, Take all

124

fierce anger of the Lord may be turned away from Israel.

5 And Moses said unto the judges of Israel. Slay ve every one his men that were joined family of the Palluites:

unto Baal-peor.

6 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of Israel lites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites.

These are the families of the Reubenites. came, and brought unto his brethren a Midianitish woman in the sight of Moses, and in and they that were numbered of them were the sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel, who were weeping before the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 And when Phinehas, the son of Eleazar,

javelin in his hand;

8 And he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. So the plague was stayed from the children of Israel.

9 And those that died in the plague were

twenty and four thousand.

10 T And the LORD spake unto Moses,

saying, 11 Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, bath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, while he was zealous for my sake among them, that I consumed not the children of Israel in my jealousy.

12 Wherefore say, Fehold, I give unto

him my covenant of peace:

him, even the covenant of an everlasting priesthood; because he was zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of Israel

14 Now the name of the Israelite that was slain, even that was slain with the Midianitish woman, was Zimri, the son of Salu, a prince of a chief house among the Simeonites.

1a And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slain was Cozbi, the daughter of Zur; he was head over a people, and of a chief house in Midian.

16 T And the LORD spake unto Moses,

saying, 17 Vex the Midianites, and smite them: 18 For they vex you with their wiles, wherewith they have beguiled you in the lies were; of Shelah, the family of the Shematter of Peor, and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of Midian, their zites: of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites. sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Peor's sake.

CHAP. XXVI.

ND it came to pass after the plague, that A the LORD spake unto Moses, and unto Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saving,

2 Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, throughout their fathers' house, all that are able to go to war in Israel

3 And Moses and Eleazar the priest spake with them in the plains of Moab, by Jordan

manded Moses and the children of Israel, dred which went forth out of the land of Egypt. 26 ft Of the soms of Zebulun, after their fa-

5 \ Reuben, the eldest son of Israel: the children of Reuben: Hanoch, of whom cometh the family of the Hanochites: of Pallu, tha

6 Of Hezron, the family of the Hezron-

forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.

8 And the sons of Pallu; Eliab

9 And the sons of Eliab; Nemuel, and Dathe son of Aaron the priest, saw it, he rose than, and Abiram. This is that Dathan and no from among the congregation and took a Abiram which were famous in the congregation, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the LORD:

10 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men:

and they became a sign.

11 Notwithstanding the children of Korali

died not.

12 The sons of Simeon, after their families: of Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites: of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites:

of Jachin, the family of the Jachinites:
13 Of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites:

of Shaul, the family of the Shaulites.

14 These are the families of the Simeon-13 And he shall have it, and his seed after ites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

> 15 The children of Gad, after their families: of Zephon, the family of the Zephonités: of Haggi, the family of the Haggites: of Shuni, the family of the Shunites:

16 Of Ozni, the family of the Oznites: of

Eri, the family of the Erites:

17 Of Arod, the family of the Arodites: of

Areli, the family of the Arelites.

13 These are the families of the children of Gad, according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.

19 The sons of Judah were Er and Onan; and Er and Onan died in the land of

Canaan.

20 And the sons of Judah, after their familanites : of Pharez, the family of the Phare-

21 And the sons of Pharez were; of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Hamul.

the family of the I amulites.

22 These are the families of Judah, according to those that were numbered of them. threescore and sixteen thousand and five

23 1 Of the sons of Issachar, after their families . of Tola, the family of the Tolaites : of Pua, the family of the Punites:

24 Of Jashub, the family of the Jashubites: of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites.

thear Jericho, saying,

4 Take the sum of the people, from twenty cording to those that were numbered of them, threeseers and four thousand and three hunyears old and upward; as the LORD com- threescore and four thousand and three hun-

of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Jah-family of the Malchielites.

leel, the family of the Jableelites

27 These are the families of the Zebu- was Sarah. lunites, according to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five Asher, according to those that were numberhundred

28 The sons of Joseph, after their fami-sand and four hundred.

lies, were Manasseh and Ephraim.

29 Of the sons of Manasseh: of Machir, the family of the Machirites; and Machir begat Gilead: of Gilead come the family of the Gileadites.

30 These are the sons of Gilead: of Jeezer.

family of the Helekites :

31 And of Asriel, the family of the As- sand and four hundred. rielites: and of Shechem, the family of the Shechemites

32 And of Shemida, the family of the She- thousand seven hundred and thirty, midaites: and of Hepher, the family of the

Hepherites

33 And Zelophehad hie son of Hepher had daughters of Zelophehad were Mahlah, and of names. Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

two thousand and seven hundred.

35 These are the sons of Ephraim, after their families: of Shuthelah, the family of the Shuthalhites: of Becher, the family of vided by lot: according to the names of the Bachrites: of Tahan, the family of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit. Tahanites.

of Eran, the family of the Eranites.

Ephraim, according to those that were num- Gershon, the family of the Gershonites: of bered of them, thirty and two thousand and Kohath, the family of the Kohathites: of five hundred. These are the sons of Joseph, Merari, the family of the Merarites. after their families

families; of Bela, the family of the Belaites; Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites: of family of the Musines, the family of the Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites:

39 Of Shupham, the family of the Shu-

Huphamites.

40 And the sons of Bela were Ard and Naaman: of Ard, the family of the Ardites: and of Naaman, the family of the Naamites.

41 These are the sous of Benjamin, after their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and six offered strange fire before the LORD. hundred

families: of Shuham, the family of the Shu-These are the families of Dan, af-

ter their families:

43 All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were numbered of them, were threescore and four thousand and four by Moses and Eleazar the priest, who num-

hundred.

44 & Of the children of Asher, after their Moab, by Jordan near Jericho. families of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites: of Jesui, the family of the Jesuius: of them whom Moses and Aaron the priest of Beriah, the family of the Beriites.

milies: of Sered, the family of the Sardites: family of the Heberites. of Malchiel, the

46 And the name of the daughter of Asher

47 These are the families of the sons of ed of them, who were fifty and three thou-48 9 Of the sons of Naphtali, after their fa-

milies: of Jahzeel, the family of the Jahzeelites: of Guni, the family of the Gunites:

49 Of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites: of Shillem, the family of the Shillemites.

50 These are the families of Naphtali, acthe family of the Jeezerites: of Helek, the cording to their families: and they that were numbered of them, were forty and five thou-

51 These were the numbered of the children of Israel, six hundred thousand, and a

52 \ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saving.

53 Unto these the land shall be divided no sons, but daughters and the names of the for an inheritance, according to the number

54 To many thou shalt give the more in-31 These are the families of Manasseh, and heritance, and to few thou shalt give the less those that were numbered of them, fifty and inheritance: to every one shall his inheritance. ance be given according to these that were numbered of him

55 Notwithstanding, the land shall be divided by lot : according to the names of the

56 According to the lot shall the possession 36 And these are the sons of Shuthelah : thereof be divided between many and few.

57 ¶ And these are they that were num-37 These are the families of the sons of bered of the Levites, after their families: of

58 These are the families of the Levites: 38 The sons of Benjamin, after their the family of the Libnites, the family of the Korathites. And Kohath begat Amram.

59 And the name of Amram's wife was phamites: of Hupham, the family of the Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, whom her mother bare to Levi in Egypt; and she bare unto Amram, Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister.

60 And unto Aaron was born Nadab, and

Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar

61 And Nadab and Abihu died, when they

62 And those that were numbered of them 42 These are the sons of Dan, after their were twenty and three thousand, all males, from a month old and upward: for they were not numbered among the children of Israel, because there was no inheritance given them

among the children of Israel.
63 ¶ These are they that were numbered bered the children of Israel in the plains of

64 But among these there was not a man numbered, when they numbered the chil-45 Of the sons of Beriah: of Heber, the dren of Israel in the wilderness of Sinat

65 For the LORD had said of them. They; shall surely die in the wilderness. was not left a man of them, save Caleb the is the spirit, and lay thy hand upon him; son of Jephunneh and Joshua the son of Nuu. 19 And set him before Eleazar the priest, son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nuu. CHAP. XXVII.

THEN came the daughters of Zelophe-him a charge in their sight. had, the sou of Hepher, the son of Gilead. the son of Machir, the son of Manasseli, of the upon him, that all the congregation of the families of Manassen the son of Joseph, and children of Israel may be obedient these are the names of his daughters. Mahlah. Noal. and Hoglah. and Milean, and Tirzah.

2 And they stood before Moses, and before tabernacle of the congregation, saving.

3 Our father died in the wilderness, and he ed themselves together against the LORD in before Eleazar the priest, and before all the the company of Korali; but died in his own congregation. sin, and had no sons.

4 Why should the name of our father be gave him a charge; as the LORD command-done away from among his family, because ed by the hand of Moses. he hall no son? Give unto us therefore a possession among the brethren of our father.

5 And Moses brought their cause before

the Louis

6" And the Lorn spake unto Moses, saving, 7 The daughters of Zelophehad speak right: thou shalt surely give them a posses- to me in their due season. sion of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and theu shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass anto them

8 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to

pass unto his daughter.

And if he have no daughter, then ye shall at even :

give his inheritance unto his brethren.

shall give his inheritance unto his father's of a hin of heaten oil. brethren.

re shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he LURL commanded Moses.

12 " And the Lord said unto Moses, Get offering thee up into this mount Abarim, and see the

13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also offer it, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron, savour unto the LORD.

thy brother was gathered.

14 For ye rebelled against my command-the first year without spot, and two tenthment in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the deals of flour for a meat-offering, mingled congregation, to sauctify me at the water with oil, and the drink-offering thereof.

before their eyes: that is the water of Meribah in Kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin.

15 7 Aud Moses spake unto the Lorn; and his drink-offering.

all flesh, set a man over the congregation,

which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; them in : that the congregation of the Lond and two tenth-deals of flour for a meat-offer be not as sheep which have no shepherd. | ing, mingled with oil, for one ram;

18 9 And the Lord said unto Moses, Take And there thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man in whom

and before all the congregation; and give

20 And then shalt put some of thine honour

21 And he shall stand before Eleazar the

priest, who shall ask counsel for him after the judgment of Urim before the LORD; at his Eleazor the priest, and before the princes word shall they go out, and at his word they and all the congregation, by the door of the shall come in both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation.

20 And Moses did as the LORD commandwas not in the company of them that gather-ed him: and he took Joshua, and set him

23 And he laid his hands upon him, and

CHAP. XXTUL

ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My offering, and my bread for my sacrifices made by fire, for a sweet savour unto me, shaff ve observe to offer un-

3 ¶ And thou shalt say unto them. This is the offering made by five which ye shall offer unto the LORD: two lambs of the firs? year without spot, day by day, for a conti-

nual burnt-offering.

The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer

5 And a tenth part of an ephah of flour for 10 And if he have no brethren then ye a meat-offering, mingled with the fourth part

6 It is a continual burnt-offering, which II And if his fatherhave no brethren, then was ordained in mount zinai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord.

7 And the drink-offering thereof shall be shall possess it; and it shall be unto the chil-the fourth part of a hin for the one lamb; dren of Israel a statute of judgment; as the in the holy place shalt thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto the LORD for a drink-

3 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at land which I have given unto the children of even: as the meat-offering of the morning, and as the drink-offering thereof, thou shalt

9 ¶ And on the sabbath-day two lambs of

bath, besides the continual burnt-offering,

11 9 And in the beginnings of your months 16 Let the LORD, the God of the spirits of ye shall offer a burnt-offering unto the LORD: flesh, set a man over the congregation, two young bullocks and one ram, seven 17 Which may go out before them, and lambs of the first year without spot:

12 And three tenth-deals of flour for a meat-

13 And a several tenth-deal of flour min- vocation; ve shall do no servile work: it is gled with oil for a meat-offering unto one a day of blowing the trumpets unto you amb, for a burnt-offering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

a hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third year, without blemish part of a hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of a hin unto a lamb : this is the burni-offering of every month throughout the months lock, and two tenth-deals for a ram, of the year

15 And one kid of the gonts for a sin-offering unto the LORD shall be offered, besides the continual burnt-offering, and his drink- ing, to make an atonement for you :

offering.

16 1

month is the passover of the Lord.

17 And in the fifteenth day of this month is the feast; seven days shall unleavened for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire bread be eaten.

18 In the first day shall be a holy convo-

work therein:

19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by work therein: fire. for a burnt-offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven Lord for a sweet savour; one young bullock, lambs of the first year; they shall be unto one ram, and seven lambs of the first year; you without blemish.

20 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil: three tenth-deals shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth-deals for a

ram;
21 A several tenth-deal shalt thou offer for throughout the seven lambs
11 One kid of the goats f

make an atonement for you.

23 Ye shall offer these besides the burntoffering in the morning, which is for a con-

tinual burnt-offering. 24 After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lorp: it shall be offered besides sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the continual burnt-offering, and his drink-the Lord; thirteen young bullocks, two offering.

25 And on the seventh day ye shall have a boly convocation; ye shall do no servile

26 \$ Also in the day of the first-fruits, when ye bring a new meat-offering unto the Lord, after your weeks be out, ye shall have a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work:

27 But ye shall offer the burnt-offering for a sweet savour unto the Lord; two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year;

23 And their meat-offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals unto one bullock, two tenth-deals unto one ram,

29 A several tenth-deal unto one lamb,

throughout the seven lambs; 30 And one kid of the goats, to make an

atonement for you 31 Ye shall offer them besides the continual

drink-offerings CHAP. XXIX.

It of the month, ye shall have a holy con- without blemish:

2 And ye shall offer a burnt-offering for a sweet savour unto the Lord; one young bul-14 And their drink-offerings shall be half lock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first

3 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals for a bul-

4 And one tenth-deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

5 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offer

6 Besides the Jurnt-offering of the month, And in the fourteenth day of the first and his meat-offering, and the daily burntoffering, and his meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, according unto their manner, unto the LORD.

7 \ And ye shall have on the tenth day of cation; ye shall do no manner of servile this seventh month a holy convocation; and ye shall afflict your souls : ye shall not do any

8 But ye shall offer a burnt-offering unto the they shall be unto you without blemish

9 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals to a bul-

lock, and two tenth-deals to one ram, 10 A several tenth-deal for one lamb.

every lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

2. And one goat for a sin-offering, to besides the sin-offering of atonement, and the continual burnt-offering, and the meatoffering of it, and their drink-offerings.

12 I And on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a

feast unto the LORD seven days.

13 And ye shall offer a burnt-offering, a rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year; they shall be without blemish

14 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth-deals to each ram of the two rams,

15 And a several tenth-cleal to each lamb

of the fourteen lambs

16 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering

17 And on the second day ye shall offer twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen

lambs of the first year, without spot :

18 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner;

19 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offerburnt-offering, and his meat-offering, (they ing, besides the continual burnt-offering, and shall be unto you without blemish,) and their the meat-offering thereof, and their drink-

offerings.

20 1 And on the third day eleven bullocks, ND in the seventh month, on the first day two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year,

21 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner;

22 And one goat for a sm-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

23 ¶ And on the fourth day ten bullocks,

number, after the manner;

two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first ing to all that proceedeth out of his mouth. year, without blemish:

24 Their meat-offering, and their drinkofferings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and her father's house in her youth; for the lambs, shall be according to their

meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

26 ¶ And on the fifth day nine bullocks, shall stand. two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first

year, without spot :

rams, and for the lambs, shall be according her, because her father disallowed her. to their number, after the manner;

meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first her vows shall stand, and her bonds where-

year, without blemish:

30 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the day that he heard it; then he shall make her rams, and for the lambs, shall be according vow which she vowed, and that which she to their number, after the manner;

32 ¶ And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the their souls, shall stand against her.

first year, without blemish

33 And their meat-offering, and their or bound her soul by a bond with an oath; drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according peace at her, and disallowed her not; then to their number, after the manner;

34 And one goat for a sin-offering; besides where with she bound her soul shall stand. the continual burnt-offering, his meat-offer-

ing, and his drink-offering.

work therein:

crifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto forgive her. the Lord; one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year, without blemish:

37 Their meat-offering, and their drink-of- it, or her husband may make it void. ferings, for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner;

in your set feasts, besides your vows, and your after that he hath heard them; then he shall free-will-offerings, for your burnt-offerings, bear her iniquity and for your meat-offerings, and for your

CHAP. XXX.

ND Moses spake unto the heads of the Tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded.

2 If a man vow a vow unto the Lord, or swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word, he shall do accord-

3 1 If a woman also vow a vow unto the LORD, and bind herself by a bond, being in

4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, 25 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offer- and her father shall hold his peace at her ing, besides the continual burnt-offering, his then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul

5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth, not any of her vows, or of 27 And their meat-offering, and their her bonds, wherewith she hath bound her drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the soul, shall stand; and the Lord shall forgive

6 ¶ And if she had at all a husband when 28 And one goat for a sin-offering, be-she vowed or uttered aught out of her lips, sides the continual burnt-offering, and his wherewith she bound her soul;

7 And her husband heard it, and held his 29 \ And on the sixth day eight bullocks, peace at her in the day that he heard it; then with she bound her soul shall stand

> 8 But if her husband disallowed her on the uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound

31 And one goat for a sin-one ring, bester-the continual burnt-offering, his meat-offer-the continual burnt-offering, his meat-offer-9 ¶ But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound

10 And if she vowed in her husband's house,

11 And her husband heard it, and held his all her vows shall stand, and every bond

12 But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard them; then 35 % On the eighth day ye shall have a whatsoever proceeded out of her lips consolemn assembly; ye shall do no servile cerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband 36 But ye shall offer a burnt-offering, a sa- hath made them void; and the LORD shall

13 Every vow, and every binding oath, to afflict the soul, her husband may establish

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he estabo lisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which 38 And one goat for a sin-offering, besides are upon her: he confirmeth them, because the continual burnt-offering, and his meat-of- he held his peace at her in the day that he

fering, and his drink-offering.

39 These things we shall do unto the Lord

15 But if he shall any wise make them void

16 These are the statutes which the Lord drink-offerings, and for your peace-offerings. commanded Moses, between a man and his 40 And Moses told the children of Israel ac- wife, between the father and his daughter, cording to all that the Lornecommanded Moses, being yet in her youth in her father's house.

CHAP, XXXI.

ND the Lond spake unto Moses, saying, hair, and all things made of wood. 2 Avenge the children of Israel of the unto thy people.

3 And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Midianites, and avenge the iron, the tin, and the lead, the LORD of Midian.

the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war.

twelve thousand armed for war.

6 And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of every tribe, them and Phinehas the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterson of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and the trumpets to blow in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Midianites. as the LORD commanded Moses; and they

slew all the males.

8 And they slew the kings of Midian, be- the congregation; sides the rest of them that were slain; namely Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and between them that took the war upon them, Reba, five kings of Midian: Balaam also the who went out to battle, and between all the son of Beor they slew with the sword.

9 And the children of Israel took all the women of Midian captives, and their little men of war which went out to battle: one and all their flocks, and all their goods.

10 And they burnt all their cities wherein sheep: they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with

fire.

11 And they took all the spoil, and all the the LORD.

prey, both of men and of beasts.

the plains of Moab, which are by Jordan near bernacle of the LORD Jericho.

13 ¶ And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, as the Lord commanded Moses. and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp.

of the host, with the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the battle.

15 And Moses said unto them, Have ye

saved all the women alive

16 Behold, these caused the children of Is- all, of women that had not known man by rael, through the counsel of Balaam, to com-lying with him, mit trespass against the Lord in the matter congregation of the LORD.

the little ones, and kill every woman that

hath known man by lying with him.

18 But all the women-children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep

alive for yourselves.

19 And do ye abide without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and five hundred, of which the Lord's tribute whosoever hath touched any slain, purify both was threescore and one. yourselves and your captives on the third day and on the seventh day.

20 And purify all your raiment, and all two persons.

that is made of skins, and all work of goats'

21 I And Eleazar the priest said unto the Midianites; afterward shalt thou be gathered men of war which went to the battle, This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded Moses;

22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass,

23 Every thing that may abide the fire, 4 Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all ye shall make it go through the fire, and it shall be clean; nevertheless it shall be puri-5 So there were delivered, out of the thou-fied with the water of separation: and all sands of Israel, a thousand of every tribe, that abideth not the fire, ye shall make go through the water.

24 And ye shall wash your clothes on the

ward ye shall come into the camp.

25 I And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying, 26 Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of man and of beast, thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the chief fathers of

27 And divide the prey into two parts,

congregation; 28 And levy a tribute unto the LORD of the ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, sout of five hundred, both of the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the

29 Take it of their half, and give it unto Eleazar the priest, for a heave-offering of

30 And of the children of Israel's half thou And they brought the captives, and shalt take one portion of fifty, of the persons. the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses, and of the beeves, of the asses, and of the flocks Eleazar the priest, and unto the congregation of all manner of beasts, and give them unto tion of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the Levites, which keep the charge of the ta-

31 And Moses and Eleazar the priest did

32 And the booty, being the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was 14 And Moses was wroth with the officers six hundred thousand, and seventy thousand, and five thousand sheep,

33 And threescore and twelve thousand

beeves,

34 And threescore and one thousand asses, 35 And thirty and two thousand persons in

36 And the half, which was the portion of of Peor, and there was a plague among the them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand, and seven and thirty 17 Now therefore kill every male among thousand and five hundred sheep:

37 And the Lord's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen.

38 And the beeves were thirty and six thousand, of which the LORD's tribute was threescore and twelve.

39 And the asses were thirty thousand and

40 And the persons were sixteen thousand, of which the Lord's tribute was thirty and

41 And Moses gave the tribute, which was the Lord's heave-offering, unto Eleazar the priest; as the Lord commanded Moses.

42 And of the children of Israel's half, which Moses divided from the men that of the children of Israel from going over into

43 (Now the half that pertained unto the congregation was three hundred thousand, from Kadesh-barnea to see the land. and thirty thousand, and seven thousand and five hundred sheep,

44 And thirty and six thousand beeves, 45 And thirty thousand asses and five hun-

dred,

46 And sixteen thousand persons,)

47 Even of the children of Israel's half, same time, and he sware, saying, Moses took one portion of fifty, both of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Le- out of Egypt, from twenty years old and upvites, which kept the charge of the taberna- ward, shall see the land which I sware unto cle of the LORD; as the LORD commanded Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, be-Moses.

48 ¶ And the officers which were over thousands of the host, the captains of thou-Kenezite, and Joshua the son of Nun: for sands, and captains of hundreds, came near they have wholly followed the LORD.

unto Moses:

have taken the sum of the men of war which the wilderness forty years, until all the genare under our charge, and there lacketh not eration, that had done evil in the sight of

one man of us.

50 We have therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, what every man hath gotten, fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to of jewels of gold, chains, and bracelets, rings, augment yet the fierce anger of the LORD ear-rings, and tablets, to make an atonement toward Israel. for our souls before the LORD.

the gold of them, even all wrought jewels.

52 And all the gold of the offering that they offered up to the LORD, of the captains said, We will build sheep-folds here for our of thousands, and of the captains of hun-cattle, and cities for our little ones; dreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels.

every man for himself.)

54 And Moses and Eleazar the priest cause of the inhabitants of the land. took the gold of the captains of thousands, tabernacle of the congregation, for a me-levery man his inheritance: morial for the children of Israel before the

CHAP. XXXII.

NOW the children of Reuben, and the eastward. children of Gad, had a very great mul- 20 ¶ Ar titude of cattle: and when they saw the land of Jaazer, and the land of Gilead, that, be-

Reuben, came and spake unto Moses, and to out his enemies from before him, Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes of the

congregation, saying,

Shebam, and Nebo, and Beon,

4 Even the country which the LORD smote before the congregation of Israel, is a land sinned against the LORD; and be sure your for cattle, and thy servants have cattle.

5 Wherefore, said they, if we have found to thy servants for a possession, and bring us proceeded out of your mouth. not over Jordan.

6 ¶ And Moses said unto the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here? 7 And wherefore discourage ye the heart

the land which the LORD hath given them! 8 Thus did your fathers, when I sent them

9 For when they went up unto the valley of Eshcol, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.

10 And the Lord's anger was kindled the

11 Surely none of the men that came up cause they have not wholly followed me;

12 Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh the

13 And the LORD's anger was kindled 49 And they said unto Moses, Thy servants against Israel, and he made them wander in

> the LORD, was consumed 14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your

15 For if ye turn away from after him, he 51 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took will yet again leave them in the wilderness;

and ye shall destroy all this people. 16 And they came near unto him, and

17 But we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of Israel, until we have

53 (For the men of war had taken spoil, brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities; be-18 We will not return unto our houses,

and of hundreds, and brought it into the until the children of Israel have inherited

19 For we will not inherit with them on yonder side Jordan, or forward; because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan

20 ¶ And Moses said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the

LORD to war,

hold, the place was a place for cattle;

21 And will go all of you armed over

2 The children of Gad, and the children of Jordan before the Lord, until he hath driven

22 And the land be subdued before the LORD; then afterward ye shall return, and 3 Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jaazer, and be guiltless before the LORD, and before Is-Nimrall, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and rael; and this land shall be your possession before the LORD.

23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have

sin will find you out.

24 Build you cities for your little ones, and grace in thy sight, let this land be given un-folds for your sheep; and do that which hath

25 And the children of Gad, and the chil-

dren of Reuben, space unto Moses, saying, ment of the Lord: and these are their jour-Thy servants will do as my lord command- neys according to their goings out.

and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities month : on the morrow after the passover of Gilead;

27 But thy servants will pass over, every man armed for war, before the Lorp to bat-

tle, as my lord saith.

28 So concerning them Moses commanded Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the chief fathers of the tribes of

the children of Israel: 29 And Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad, and the children of Reuben. will pass with you over Jordan, every man armed to battle, before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you; then ye

shall give them the land of Gilead for a possession:

30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among

you in the land of Canaan.

31 And the children of Gad, and the children of Reuben, answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do.

32 We will pass over armed before the LORD into the land of Canaan, that the possession of our inheritance on this side Jordan

may be ours.

33 And Moses gave unto them, even to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and unto half the tribe of Manasseh the son of Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of wilderness of Sin, and encamped in Dophkali. the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land, with the cities thereof encamped in Alush. in the coasts, even the cities of the country round about.

34 \ And the children of Gad built Dibon, for the people to drink.

and Ataroth, and Aroer,

35 And Atroth, Shophan, and Jaazer, and pitched in the wilderness of Sinai. Jogbehah.

ced cities; and folds for sheep.

37 And the children of Reuben built Hesh- vah, and encamped at Hazeroth. bon, and Elealeh, and Kirjathaim,

38 And Nebo, and Baal-meon, (their names pitched in Rithmain. being changed;) and Shibmah: and gave other names unto the cities which they builded. pitched at Rimmon-parez.

39 And the children of Machir the son of Manasseh went to Gilead, and took it, and parez, and pitched in Libnah. dispossessed the Amorite which was in it.

40 And Moses gave Gilead unto Machir the son of Manasseh; and he dwelt therein.

41 And Jair the son of Manasseh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them Havoth-jair.

42 And Nobah went and took Kenath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nobali, af-

ter his own name.

CHAP. XXXIII.

THESE are the journeys of the children of Israel, which went forth out of the and encamped at Tahatit. and of Egypt, with their armies, under the hand of Moses and Aaron.

2 And Moses wrote their goings out ac-

3 And they departed from Rameses in the 26 Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, first month, on the fifteenth day of the first the children of Israel went out with a high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians.

4 (For the Egyptians baried all their first-born, which the LORD had smitten among them: upon their gods also the LORD exe-

cuted judgments.)

5 And the children of Israel removed from Rameses, and pitched in Succoth.

6 And they departed from Succoth, and pitched in Etham, which is in the edge of the wilderness.

7 And they removed from Etham, and turned again unto Pi-hahiroth, which is before Baal-zephon: and they pitched before

Migdol.

8 And they departed from before Pi-hahiroth, and passed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness, and went three days' journey in the wilderness of Etham, and pitched in Marah.

9 And they removed from Marah, and came unto Elim : and in Elim were twelve fountains of water, and threescore and ten

palm-trees; and they pitched there. 10 And they removed from Elim, and en-

camped by the Red sea.

11 And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the wilderness of Sin

12 And they took their journey out of the 13 And they departed from Dophkah, and

14 And they removed from Alush, and encamped at Rephidim, where was no water

15 And they departed from Rephidim, and

16 And they removed from the desert of 36 And Beth-rimrah, and Beth-haran, fen- Sinai, and pitched at Kibroth-hattaavah. 17 And they departed from Kibroth-hattaa-

18 And they departed from Hazeroth, and

19 And they departed from Rithmah, and

20 And they departed from Rimmon-

21 And they removed from Libnah, and pitched at Rissah.

22 And they journeyed from Rissah, am!

pitched in Kehelathah

23 And they went from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount Shapher.

24 And they removed from mount Shapher, and encamped in Haradah.

25 And they removed from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth.

26 And they removed from Makheloth.

27 And they departed from Tahath, and

pitched at Tarah. 28 And they removed from Tarah, and

cording to their journeys, by the command-|pitched in Mitheah.

pitched in Hashmonah.

30 And they departed from Hashmonah, and encamped at Moseroth.

31 And they departed from Moseroth, and pitched in Bene-jaakan.

32 And they removed from Bene-jaakan, and encamped at Hor-hagidgad.

33 And they went from Hor-hagidgad, and pitched in Jotbathah. 34 And they removed from Jotbathah, and

encamped at Ebronah. 35 And they departed from Ebronah, and

encamped at Ezion-gaber.

36 And they removed from Ezion-gaber, and pitched in the wilderness of Zin, which is

37 And they removed from Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the

land of Edom.

38 And Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor, at the commandment of the Long, and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first day of the fifth month.

39 And Aaron was a hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount

40 And king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south in the land of Canaan, heard of the coming of the children of Israel.

41 And they departed from mount Hor,

and pitched in Zalmonah.

42 And they departed from Zalmonah, and

pitched in Punon 43 And they departed from Punon, and

pitched in Oboth.

pitched in Ije-abarim, in the border of Moab.

45 And they departed from Iim, and pitch-

ed in Dibon-gad.

46 And they removed from Dibon-gad, and

encamped in Almon-diblathaim.

47 And they removed from Almon-diblathaim, and pitched in the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo.

43 And they departed from the mountains from Hazar-enan to Shepham. of Abarim, and pitched in the plains of Moab,

by Jordan near Jericho.

of Moab.

the plains of Moab, by Jordan near Jericho,

51 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye are passed over Jordan into the land of Caman;

52 Then ve shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy tribe. all their pictures, and destroy all their molten places.

given you the land to possess it.

51 And ye shall divide the land by lot for

29 And they went from Mithcah, and an inheritance among your families; and to the more ye shall give the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall give the less inheritance; every man's inheritance shall be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit.

55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them shall be pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.

56 Moreover, it shall come to pass, that I shall do unto you as I thought to do unto

CHAP: XXXIV.

ND the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, A 2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land of Canaan, (this is the land that shall tall unto you for an inheritance, even the land of Canaan, with the coasts thereof,)

3 Then your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin, along by the coast of Edom, and your south border shall be the outmost coast of the salt sea eastward.

4 And your border shall turn from the south to the ascent of Akrabbim, and pass on to Zin: and the going forth thereof shall be from the south to Kadesh-barnea, and shall go on to Hazar-addar, and pass on to Azmon.

5 And the border shall fetch a compass from Azmon unto the river of Egypt, and the goings out of it shall be at the sea.

6 And as for the western border, ye shall even have the great sea for a border: this

shall be your west border.

7 And this shall be your north border; 44 And they departed from Oboth, and from the great sea ye shall point out for you mount Hor.

8 From mount Hor ye shall point out your border unto the entrance of Hamath; and the goings forth of the border shall be to Zedad.

9 And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the goings out of it shall be at Hazarenan: this shall be your north border.

10 And ye shall point out your east border

11 And the coast shall go down from Shepham to Riblah, on the east side of Ain; 49 And they pitched by Jordan, from Beth- and the border shall descend, and shall reach jesimoth even unto Abel-shittim, in the plains unto the side of the sea of Chinnereth eastward.

12 And the border shall go down to Jordan, 50 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses in and the goings out of it shall be at the sair eplains of Moab, by Jordan near Jericho, sea: this shall be your land, with the coasts thereof round about.

13 And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, This is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the Lord commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half-

14 For the tribe of the children of Reuben, images, and quite pluck down all their high according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad, according 53 And ye shall dispossess the inhabitants to the house of their fathers, have received of the land, and dwell therein: for I have their inheritance, and half the tribe of Manasseli have received their inheritance

15 The two tribes and the half-tribe have

received their inheritance on this side Jor- Levites shall be forty and eight cities: them dan near Jericho eastward, toward the sun-shall ye give with their suburbs.

priest, and Joshua the son of Nun.

18 And ye shall take one prince of every he inheriteth. tribe, to divide the land by inheritance.

19 And the names of the men are these: Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh.

20 And of the tribe of the children of Si- dan into the land of Canaan;

meon, Shemuel the son of Ammihud.

22 And the prince of the tribe of the chil- awares.

dren of Dan. Bukki the son of Jogli.

Hanniel the son of Ephod.

24 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim, Kemuel the son of six cities shall ye have for refuge.

14 Ye shall give three cities on this side

Parnach.

26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar, Paltiel the son of Azzan.

27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Asher, Ahihud the son of Shelomi,

38 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, Pedahel the son of Amminud.

29 These are they whom the Lord commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Israel in the land of Canaan.

CHAP. XXXV

ND the LORD spake unto Moses in the A plains of Moab, by Jordan near Jericho,

saying, 2 Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and ye

the cities round about them. 3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their at him by laying of wait, that he die; cattle, and for their goods, and for all their

beasts. shall give unto the Levites, shall reach from venger of blood shall slay the murderer when

cubits round about.

5 And ye shall measure from without the enmity, or have cast upon him any thing city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, may die, seeing him not, and cast it upon and on the north side two thousand cubits; and the city shall be in the midst: this shall neither sought his barm; be to them the suburbs of the cities.

unto the Levites there shall be six cities for according to these judgments: refuge, which ye shall appoint for the man-

ye shall add forty and two cities.

rising.

16 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, be of the possession of the children of Israel: saying,

17 These are the names of the men which but from them that have few ye shall give of his cities unto shall divide the land unto you; Eleazar the few: every one shall give of his cities unto the Levites according to his inheritance which

9 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come over Jor-

11 Then ye shall appoint you cities to be 21 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the son cities of refuge for you; that the slaver may flee thither, which killeth any person at un-

12 And they shall be unto you cities for re-23 The prince of the children of Joseph, fuge from the avenger; that the manslayer for the tribe of the children of Manasseh, die not, until he stand before the congrega-

25 And the prince of the tribe of the chil- Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the dren of Zebulun, Elizaphan the son of land of Canaan, which shall be cities of re-

fuge.

15 These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Israel, and for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them; that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither.

16 And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he is a murderer : the murderer shall surely be put to death.

17 And if he smite him with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

18 Or if he smite him with a hand-weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall

surely be put to death.

19 The revenger of blood himself shall slav shall give also unto the Levites suburbs for the murderer when he meeteth him he shall slav him.

20 But if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl

21 Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die; he that sinote him shall surely 4 And the suburbs of the cities, which ye be put to death; for he is a murderer: the rethe wall of the city and outward a thousand he meeteth him.

22 But if he thrust him suddenly without

without laying of wait;

him, that he die, and was not his enemy,

24 Then the congregation shall judge be-6 And among the cities which ye shall give tween the slayer and the revenger of blood,

25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer, that he may flee thither : and to them slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the 7 So all the cities which ye shall give to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and

priest, which was anointed with the holy oil.

26 But if the slaver shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge,

whither he was fled;

27 And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; he

shall not be guilty of blood: 28 Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of

his possession.

29 So these things shall be for a statute of judgment unto you, throughout your gene- said well.

rations in all your dwellings.

shall be put to death by the mouth of witagainst any person to cause him to die.

31 ¶ Moreover, ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is dren of Israel remove from tribe to tribe;

to death.

32 And we shall take no satisfaction for of his fathers. him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land,

until the death of the priest.

33 So yeshall not pollute the land wherein ye are; for blood it defileth the land: and the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that slied it.

34 Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for I the LORD

dwell among the children of Israel. CHAP. XXXVI.

ND the chief fathers of the families of the children of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of the phehad, were married unto their father's cons of Joseph, came near and spake before brothers' sons. Moses, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the children of Israel

2 And they said, The LORD commanded and their inheritance remained in the tribe my lord to give the land for an inheritance of the family of their father. by lot to the children of Israe!: and my lord his daughters.

3 And if they be married to any of the Jericho.

he shall abide in it unto the death of the high sons of the other tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

4 And when the jubilee of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance

of the tribe of our fathers.

5 % And Moses commanded the children of Israel, according to the word of the Lord, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph hath

6 This is the thing which the LORD doth 30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer command concerning the daughters of Zelopheliad, saying, Let them marry to whom nesses: but one witness shall not testify they think best; only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry:

7 So shall not the inheritance of the chilguilty of death; but he shall be surely put for every one of the children of Israel shall keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe

8 And every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers.

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from one tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

10 T Even as the Lord commanded Mo-

ses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad: 11 For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelo-

12 And they were married into the families of the sons of Manasseh the son of Joseph;

13 These are the commandments and the was commanded by the LORD to give the judgments which the LORD commanded, by inheritance of Zelopheliad our brother unto the hand of Moses, unto the children of Israel in the plains of Moab, by Jordan near

The Fifth Book of Moses, called DEUTERONOMY.

CHAP. I.

wilderness, in the plain over against the roth in Edrei: Red sea, between Paran, and Tophel, and Laban, and Hazeroth, and Dizahab.

desh-barnea.)

3 And it came to pass in the fortieth year, in given him in commandment unto them;

4 After he had slain Sihon the king of the PHESE be the words which Moses spake Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og unto all Israel on this side Jordan in the the king of Bashan, which dwelt at Asta-

5 On this side Jordan, in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying,

2 (There are eleven days' journey from Horeb, by the way of mount Seir, unto Ka-Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt long enough in this mount

7 Turn you, and take your journey, and the eleventh month, on the first day of the go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto month, that Moses spake unto the children of all the places nigh thereunto, in the plain, in Israel, according unto all that the LORD had the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea-side, to the land of the Ca-

uaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great!

river, the river Euphrates.

8 Behold, I have set the land before you: go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give unto them, and to their reed after them

9 ¶ And I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone:

you, and, behold, ve are this day as the stars people is greater and taller than we; the ciof heaven for multitude.

you a thousand times so many more as ye are, Anakims there. and bless you, as he hath promised you!)

12 How can I myself alone bear your cum-ther be afraid of them. brance, and your burden, and your strife?

ing, and known among your tribes, and I he did for you in Egypt before your eyes; will make them rulers over you.

31 And in the wilderness, where thou hast

which thou hast spoken is good for us to do.

15 So I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, and made them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains Lord your God, over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your search you out a place to pitch your tents in, tribes.

saying, Hear the causes between your brethren, and judge righteously between every man and his brother, and the stranger that

is with him.

17 Ye shall not respect persons in judgment, but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man, for the judgment is God's; and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto me, and I will hear it.

18 And I commanded you at that time all

the things which ye should do.

19 ¶ And when we departed from Horeb, we went through all that great and terrible before thee, he shall go in thither: encourage wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the him; for he shall cause Israel to inherit it. mountain of the Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded us; and we came to Ka-should be a prey, and your children, which desh-barnea.

the mountain of the Amorites, which the them will I give it, and they shall possess it.

Lond our God doth give unto us.

land before thee; go up and possess it, as the way of the Red sea.

LORD God of thy fathers hath said unto thee;

41 Then ye answ

fear not, neither be discouraged.

22 1 And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will send men before us, and they shall search us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come.

23 And the saying pleased me well; and I took twelve men of you, one of a tribe:

24 And they turned, and went up into the your enemies. mountain, and came unto the valley of Eshcol, and searched it out.

their hands, and brought it down unto us, and ly up into the hill. brought us word again, and said, It is a good land which the Lord our God doth give us. Inountain, came out against you, and chased

26 Notwithstanding, ye would not go up, but rebelled against the commandment of

the LORD your God.

27 And ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the LORD hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us.

28 Whither shall we go up? our brethren 10 The Lord your God bath multiplied have discouraged our heart, saying, The ties are great, and walled up to heaven : and, 11 (The LORD God of your fathers make moreover, we have seen the sons of the

29 Then I said unto you, Dread not, nei-

30 The LORD your God, which goeth before 13 Take you wise men, and understand- you, he shall fight for you, according to all that

14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing seen how that the LORD thy God bare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came into this place.

32 Yet in this thing ye did not believe the

33 Who went in the way before you, to in fire by night, to shew you by what way 16 And I charged your judges at that time, ye should go, and in a cloud by day.

34 \ And the Lord heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, and sware, saying,

35 Surely there shall not one of these men of this eyil generation see that good land which I sware to give unto your fathers,

36 Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, he shall see it; and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because he hath wholly followed the LORD.

37 Also the Lord was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go

in thither.

38 But Joshua the son of Nun, which standeth

39 Moreover, your little ones, which ye said in that day had no knowledge between good 20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto

ond our God doth give unto us.

40 But as for you, turn you, and take 21 Behold, the Long thy God hath set the your journey into the wilderness, by the

41 Then ye answered and said unto me, We have sinned against the LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of

war, ye were ready to go up into the hill.
42 And the Lord said unto me, Say unto them, Go not up, neither fight; for I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before

43 So I spake unto you; and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the command-25 And they took of the fruit of the land in ment of the Lorn, and went presumptuous

44 And the Amorites, which dwelt in that

you, as bees do, and destroyed you in Seir, even unto Hormah.

45 And ve returned, and wept before the coast of Moab, this day. LORD; but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you.

46 So ye abode in Kadesh muny days, according unto the days that ye abode there.

CHAP. II.

MHEN we turned, and took our journey the children of Lot for a possession. into the wilderness, by the way of the we compassed mount Seir many days.

2 And the LORD spake unto me, saying, 3 Ye have compassed this mountain long the Anakims; but the LORD destroyed them

enough: turn you northward.

4 And command thou the people, saying, and dwelt in their stead Ye are to pass through the coast of your bre-Seir, and they shall be afraid of you : take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore

5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, no, not so much as a foot-breadth; because I have given mount Seir came forth out of Caphtor, destroyed them,

unto Esau for a possession,

6 Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

in all the works of thy hand : he knoweth thy sess it, and contend with him in battle. walking through this great wilderness: these lorty years the LORD thy God hath been with thee, and the fear of thee, upon the nations,

thee; thou hast lacked nothing

the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, through the way of the plain from Elath, and from Ezion-gaber, we turned and passed by Iderness of Kedemoth unto Silien king of the way of the wilderness of Moab.

And the LORD said unto me, Distress not the Moabites, neither contend with them along by the highway, I will neither turn in battle; for I will not give thee of their unto the right hand nor to the left land for a possession; because I have given Ar unto the children of Lot for a possession. a people great, and many, and tall as the on my feet;
Anakims;

29 (As the children of Esau which dwell in

time; but the children of Esau succeeded us. before them, and dwelt in their stead; as Israel did unto the land of his possession, which the LORD gave unto them.)

13 Now rise up, said I, and get you over hand, as appeareth this day. the brook Zered: and we went over the 31 And the Lord said un

brook Zered

14 And the space in which we came from thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest in-Kadesh-barnea, until we were come over the herit his land brook Zered, was thirty and eight years; until all the generation of the men of war were and all his people, to fight at Jahaz. wasted out from among the host, as the LORD sware unto them.

15 For indeed the hand of the LORD was and all his people. against them, to destroy them from among

the host, until they were consumed.

war were consumed and dead from among left none to remain: the people,

17 That the Lord spake unto me, saying, 18 Thou art to pass over through Ar, the

13 And when thou comest night overagainst the children of Ammon, distress them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon any possession; because I have given it unto

10 (That also was accounted a land of gi-Red sea, as the LORD spake unto me; and ants: giants dwelt therein in old time; and the Ammonites call them Zamzummins 21 A people great, and many, and tall as

before them; and they succeeded them,

22 As he did to the children of Esau which thren the children of Esau, which dwell in dwelt in Seir, when he destroyed the Horims from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead, even unto this day :

23 And the Avims which dwelt in Haz-

and dwelt in their stead.)

24 ¶ Rise ye up. take your journey, and pass over the river Arnon: behold. I have given into thy hand Sihon the Amorite, 7 For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee king of Heshbon, and his land; begin to pos-

25 This day will I begin to put the dread of that are under the whole heaven, who shall 8. And when we passed by from our brethren hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

> 26 And I sent messengers out of the wil-Heshbon, with words of peace, saying,

> 27 Let me pass through thy land; I will go

28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that Ar unto the children of Lot for a possession. I may eat; and give me water for money, 10 (The Unims dwelt therein in times past, that I may drink: only I will pass through

11 Which also were accounted giants, as the Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar. did Anakims; but the Moabites call them Emims. unto me:) until I shall pass over Jordan, into 12 The Horims also dwelt in Seir before- the land which the LORD our God giveth

30 But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him: for the LORD thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate that he might deliver him into thy

31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Sihon and his land before

32 Then Sihon came out against us, he

33 And the LORD our God delivered him before us; and we smote him, and his sons,

34 And we took all his cities at that time, and utterly destroyed the men, and the wo-16 So it came to pass when all the men of men. and the little ones, of every city; we

35 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto

137

ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which

the river of Arnon, and from the city that river Arnon, half the valley, and the border. is by the river, even unto Gilead, there was even unto the river Jabbok, which is the not one city too strong for us: the LORD our border of the children of Ammon;

God delivered all unto us

Ammon thou camest not, nor unto any place of the river Jabbok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto whatsoever the LORD our God forbade us.

CHAP. III.

THEN we turned, and went up the way to Bashan; and Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, to battle at Edrei.

2 And the Lord said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

3 So the LORD our God delivered into our his people : and we smete him, until none

was left to him remaining.

4 And we took all his cities at that time; there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; besides unwalled

towns a great many.

6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and children of every

But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to ourselves.

8 And we took at that time, out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites, the land that was on this side Jordan, from the river of Arnon unto mount Hermon;

9 (Which Hermon the Sidonians call Sirion, and the Amorites call it Shenir;)

10 All the cities of the plain, and all Gilead, and all Bashan, unto Salebah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan :

the remnant of giants; behold, his bedstead was a bedstead of iron: is it not in Rabbath of the children of Ammon? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cabits the and strengthen him; for he shall go over breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

12 \ And this land, which we possessed at that time, from Aroer, which is by the river Arnon, and half mount Gilead, and the cities thereof, gave I unto the Reubenites, and to

the Gadites.

13 And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, being the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the which I teach you, for to do them, that ye half-tribe of Manasseh; all the region of may live, and go in and possess the land which Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the Lord God of your fathers giveth you. the land of giants.

and Maachathi, and called their after his own mandments of the Lord your God which I name, Bashan-havoth-jair, unto this day.

15 And I gave Gilead unto Machir.

16 And unto the Reubenites, and unto the 36 From Aroer, which is by the brink of Gadites, I gave from Gilead even unto the

17 The plain also, and Jordan, and the 37 Only unto the land of the children of coast thereof, from Chinnereth, even unto the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, under

Ashdoth-pisgah eastward.

18 ¶ And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all that are meet for the war.

19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle (for I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which

I have given you,

20 Until the LORD have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and until they also possess the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond hands Og also, the king of Bashan, and all Jordan and then shall ye return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.

21 9 And I commanded Joshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the LORD do anto all the kingdoms whither thou passest.

22 Ye shall not fear them: for the LORD

your God he shall fight for you.

23 ¶ And I besought the Lord at that

time, saying,

24 O Lord God, thou hast begun to shew thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty hand: for what God is there in heaven or in earth that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might

25 I pray thee, let me go over and see the good land that is beyond Jordan, that

goodly mountain, and Lebanon.

26 But the LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the LORD said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter

27 Get thee up into the top of Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, 11 For only Og king of Bashan remained of and southward, and eastward, and behold it with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

28 But charge Joshua, and encourage him, before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.

29 So we abode in the valley over against

Beth-peor.

CHAP. IV.

TOW therefore hearken, O Israel, unto the statutes, and unto the judgments,

2 Ye shall not add unto the word which ! 14 Jair the son of Manasseh took all the command you, neither shall ye diminish country of Argob, unto the coasts of Geshuri aught from it, that ye may keep the com-

3 Your eves have seen what the Long did hath divided unto all nations under the whole legause of Baal-poor: for all the men that heaven. fellowed Baal-peor, the Lord thy God hath, destroyed them from among you.

your Godars alive every one of you this day. of inheritance, as he are this day. 5 Belold. I have taught you statutes and 21 Furthermore, the Lord was indements, even as the LORD my God com- me for your sakes, and sware that I should a mitner ve go to possess it.

6 Keep therefore, and do them: for this is God giveth thee for an inheritance; our wisdom and your understanding in the 22 But 1 must die in this land, I must not vone wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these go over Jordan; but ye shall go over, and statutes, and say. Surely this great nation is possess that good land.

a wise and understanding people.

fur !

3 And what nation is there so great, that hain statutes and judgments so righteous as fire, even a jealous God. all this law, which I set before you this day?

10 Specially the day that thou stoodest be- to anger; fore the Loro thy God in Horeb, when the 26 I call heaven and earth to witness against words, that they may learn to fear me all the dan to possess it : ye shall not prolong your days that they shall live upon the earth, and days upon it. but shall utterly be destroyed. that they may teach their children.

mountain; and the mountain burned with ber among the heathen, whither the LORD fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness, shall lead you

clouds, and thick darkness.

the midst of the fire : ye heard the voice of ther see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell. the words, but saw no similitude; only yel hourd a voice.

which he commanded you to perform, even soul. ten commandments; and he wrote them

u, men two tables of stone.

time to teach you statutes and judg- and shalt be obedient unto his voice, ments, that ye might do them in the land

whiler we go over to possess it.

15 Take ye therefore good heed unto your- stroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy selves, (for ye saw no manner of similitude fathers, which he sware unto them. on the day that the Lord spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire.)

you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female;

17 The likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air :

13 The likeness of any thing that creepeth. on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is

in the waters beneath the earth:

10 But the Lord hath taken you, and

brought you forth out of the iron furnace, 4 But we that did cleave unto the Lord even out of Egypt, to be unto him a people

21 Furthermore, the Lord was angry with manier me, that ye should do so in the land not go over Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that good land which the LORD thy

23 Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye for-7 For what nation is there so great, who get the covenant of the Lord your God, hath God so night unto them, as the LORD our which he made with you, and make you a God is in all things that we call upon him graven image. or the likeness of any thing, which the LORD thy God bath forbidden thee.

24 For the Lond thy God is a consuming

25 T When thou shalt beget children, and 9 Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy children schildren, and ye shall have remainson! diligently, lest thou forget the things ed long in the land, and shall corrupt vourwhich thine eves have seen, and lest they de-selves, and make a graven image. or the like. part from thy heart all the days of thy life; ness of any thing, and shall do evil in the but teach them thy sons and thy sons' sons: | sight of the Lond thy God, to provoke him

LONG said unto me, Gather me the people you this day, that we shall soon utterly perish together, and I will make them hear my from off the land whereunto ye go over Jor-

27 And the LORD shall scatter you among 11 And ye came near, and stood under the the nations, and ye shall be left few in num- .

25 And there ye shall serve gods, the work 12 And the Loni spake unto you out of of men's hands, wood and stone, which nei-

But if from thence thou shalt seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou 13 And he declared unto you his covenant, seek him with all thy heart, and with all thy

30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, even in the 14 And the LORD commanded me at latter days, if thou turn to the LORD thy God,

> 31 (For the LORD thy God is a merciful) God.) he will not forsake thee. neither de-

32 For ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that lo Lest ye corrupt yourselves, and make God created man upon the earth, and usk from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any such thing as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it?

30 Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou

hast heard, and live

34 Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of another nation, by 10 And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a the moon, and the stars, even all the host of stretched-out arm, and by great terrors, activaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, cording to all that the Lord your God did and serve them, which the Lord thy God for you in Egypt before your eyes?

35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou, mightest know that the Lord he is God; in the mount, out of the midst of the fire,

there is none else besides him.

voice that he might instruct thee; and upon for ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and carth be shewed thee his great fire; and thou went not up into the mount.) saying, heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

fore he chose their seed after them, and of bondage. brought thee out in his sight with his mighty

power out of Egypt :

38 To drive our nations from before thee, ritance, as it is this day

39 Know therefore this day, and consider heaven above, and upon the earth beneath:

there is none else.

40 Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, them that love me, and keep my commandand with thy children after thee, and that ments thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will

41 I Then Moses severed three cities on vain this side Jordan, toward the sun-rising.

42 That the slaver might flee thither, which should kill his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in times past : and that, fleeing unto thy work : one of these cities, he might live:

plain country of the Reubenites; and Rain Bashan of the Manassites.

44 1 And this is the law which Moses set

before the children of Israel:

45 These are the testimonies, and the sta-Ontes, and the judgments, which Moses spake

forth out of Egypt :

against Beth-peor, in the land of Sihon king fore the LORD thy God commanded thee to of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, keep the sabbath-day whom Moses and the children of Israel smote, after they were come forth out of Egypt:

land of Og king of Bashan, two kings of the may go well with thee, in the land which the Amorites, which were on this side Jordan, Lorn thy God giveth thee.

toward the sun-rising :

48 From Aroer, which is by the bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount Sihon.

which is Hermon,

49 And all the plain on this side Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the springs of Pisgah.

CHAP.

A to them, Hear, O Israel, the statutes and that is thy neighbour's. judgments which I speak in your ears this do them.

with us in Horeb.

3 The LORD made not this covenant with of stone, and delivered them unto me. our fathers, but with us, even us, who are all of us here alive this day

4 The Lorp talked with you face to face

5 (I stood between the LORD and you at 36 Out of heaven he made thee to hear his that time, to shew you the word of the Lorp;

6 Tlam the LORD thy God, which brought 37 And because he loved thy fathers, there- thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house

7 Thou shalt have none other gods before me.

8 Thou shalt not make thee any graven greater and mightier than thou art, to bring image, or any likeness of any thing that is in thee in to give thee their land for an inhe- heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth:

9 Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto it in thy heart, that the LORD he is God in them, nor serve them : for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me,

10 And shewing mercy unto thousands of

Il Thou shalt not take the name of the not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in

12 Keep the sabbath-day to sanctify it, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee.

13 Six days thou shalt labour, and do all

14 But the seventh day is the sabbath of 43 Namely, Bezer in the wilderness, in the the Lorn thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughmoth in Gilead of the Gadites; and Golan ter, nor thy man-servant- nor thy maid servant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; that thy man-servant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou.

15 And remember that thou wast a servant unto the children of Israel, after they came in the land of Egypt, and that the LORD thy God brought thee out thence through a migh-46 On this side Jordan, in the valley over ty hand, and by a stretched-out arm: there-

16 1 Honour thy father and thy mother, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee; 47 And they possessed his land, and the that thy days may be prolonged, and that it

17 Thou shalt not kill.

18 Neither shalt thou commit adultery

19 Neither shalt thou steal.

20 Neither shalt thou bear false witness

against thy neighbour

21 Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his man-servant, or his ND Moses called all Israel, and said un-maid-servant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing

22 1 These words the LORD spake unto all day, that ye may learn them, and keep, and your assembly in the mount, cut of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick 2 The Lorp our God made a covenant darkness, with a great voice: and he added no more. And he wrote them in two tables

> 23 And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for

the mountain did burn with fire.) that yel same near unto me, even all the heads of this day, shall be in thy heart:

your tribes, and your elders :

hath shewed us his glory, and his greatness, (thou sittest in thy house, and when thou and we have heard his voice out of the midst walkest by the way, and when thou liest of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he liveth.

this great fire will consume us. If we hear the voice of the LORD our God any more,

then we shall die.

26 For who is there of all flesh that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have, and

27Go thou near, and hear all that the LORD our God shall say; and speak thou unto us all that the Lord our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear it, and do it.

28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: they have well said all that they have spoken.

29 O that there were such a heart in them, that they would fear me, and keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever!

30 Go sav to them. Get you into your

tents again.

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments. which thou shalt teach them, that they may possess it.

32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the manded thee. LORD your God hath commanded you . ye

33 Ye shall walk in all the ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you. that ye may live, and that it may be well with you, and that ye may prolong your days in the land which ye shall possess. CHAP. VI.

statutes, and the judgments, which the the LORD our God hath commanded you Loup your God commanded to teach you, that ve might do them in the land whither

2 That thou mightest fear the Lord thy ty hand.
22 And the Lord shewed signs and wonders, God, to keep all his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee, thou. and thy son, and thy son's son all the days of and upon all his household, before our eyes: thy life; and that thy days may be prolonged.

to do it; that it may be well with thee, and which Le sware unto our fathers. that ye may increase mightily, as the LORD the land that floweth with milk and honey.

one Lord:

ye go to possess it;

with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and the Lord our God, as he hath commanded with all thy might.

6 And these words, which I command thee

7 And thou shalt teach them diligently un-24 And ve said, Behold, the LORD our God to thy children, and shalf talk of them when down, and when thou risest up.

8 And thou shalt bind them for a sign up-25 Now therefore why should we die? for on thy hand, and they shall be as frontlets

between thine eyes.

9 And thou shalt write them upon the

posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall have brought thee into the land which he sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee great and goodly cities, which thou buildedst not;

11 And houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not; and wells digged, which thou diggedst not; vineyards and olive-trees, which thou plantedst not; when thou shall

have eaten, and be full;

12 Then beware lest thou forget the LORD. which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

13 Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God, and

serve him, and shalt swear by his name. 14 Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the people which are round about you;

15(For the LORD thy God is a jealous God among you;) lest the anger of the Lord thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

16 Te shall not tempt the Lord your

God, as ye tempted him in Massah.

17 Ye shall diligently keep the commanddo them in the laud which I give them to ments of the LORD your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath com-

18 And thou shalt do that which is right shall not turn aside to the right hand or to and good in the sight of the Lord; that it the left. est go in and possess the good land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers,

19 To cast out all thine enemies from be-

fore thee, as the Lorn nath spoken.

20 1 And when the son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies, TOW these are the commandments, the and the statutes, and the judgments, which

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Pharaoh's bond-men in Egypt, and the LORD brought us out of Egypt with a migh-

great and sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh,

23 And he brought us out from thence, that 3 T Hear therefore. O Israel, and observe he might bring us in to give us the land

24 And the Lorn commanded us to do God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in all these statutes, to fear the LORD our God, for our good always, that he might preserve 4 Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is us alive, as it is at this day.

25 And it shall be our righteousness, if we 5 And thou shalt love the Lorp thy God observe to do all these commandments before

DEUTERONOMY.

CHAP. VII. possess it, and hath cast out many nations be-upon thee; but will lay them upon all them fore thee, the Hittites, and the Girgashites, that hate thee. and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and 16 And thou shalt consume all the people the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Je- which the Loup thy God shall deliver thee; busites, seven nations greater and mightier thine eye shall have no pity upon them : neithan thou :

2 And when the Lord thy God shall deli- be a snare unto thee. ver them before thee, thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make nations are more than I, how can I dispossess no covenant with them, nor shew mercy un- them?

them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto did unto Pharach, and unto all Egypt: his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take un-

4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods; so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.

5 But thus shall ve deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down the hornet among them, until they that are their images, and cut down their groves, and left, and hide themselves from thee, be de-

burn their graven images with fire.

6 \ For thou art a holy people unto the chosen thee to be a special people unto him-mighty God and terrible, self, above all people that are upon the face of the earth.

nor choose you, because ve were more in num-the beasts of the field increase upon thee, ber than any people; (for ye were the fewest

of all people ;)

3 But because the Long loved you, and a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed because he would keep the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, hath the LORD thy redeemed you out of the house of bond-men, from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt.

9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he is God, the faithful God, which keepeth ye burn with fire: thou shalt not desire the covenant and mercy with them that love him, silver or gold that is on them, nor take it

generations;

10 And repayeth them that hate him to him to his face.

11 Thou shalt therefore keep the command-cursed thing. ments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 \ Wherefore it shall come to pass, if ye to thee the covenant and the mercy which he unto your fathers.

sware unto thy fathers:

and multiply thee; he will also bless the fruit ty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy and to prove thee, to know what was in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the inheart, whether thou wouldest keep his comerease of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, mandments, or no. in the land which he sware unto thy fathers

among you, or among your cattle.

15 And the Lord will take away from WHEN the LORD thy God shall bring thee all sickness, and will put none of the thee into the land whither thou goest to evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest,

ther shalt thou serve their gods; for that will

17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These

18 Thou shalt not be afraid of them; but 3 Neither shalt thou make marriages with shalt well remember what the LORD thy God

> 19 The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched-out arm, whereby the Lord thy God brought thee out; so shall the LORD thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid.

20 Moreover, the Lord thy God will send

stroyed.

21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them ; LORD thy God: the LORD thy God hath for the LORD thy God is among you, a

22 And the LORD thy God will put out those nations before thee by little and little, 7 The Lord did not set his love upon you, thou mayest not consume them at once, lest

23 But the LORD thy God shall deliver them unto thee, and shall destroy them with

24 And he shall deliver their kings into hand, and thou shalt destroy their brought you out with a mighty hand, and name from under heaven; there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them.

25 ¶ The graven images of their gods shall and keep his commandments, to a thousand unto thee, lest thou be snared therein: for it is an abomination to the LORD thy God.

26 Neither shalt thou bring an abominatheir face, to destroy them: he will not be tion into thy house, lest thou be a cursed stack to him that hateth him, he will repay thing like it: but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it is a

CHAP. VIII.

ALL the commandments which I com-mand thee this day shall ye observe to hearken to these judgments, and keep and do do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in them, that the Lorn thy God shall keep un- and possess the land which the Lorn sware

And thou shalt remember all the way 13 And he will love thee, and bless thee, which the LORD thy God led thee these for

3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to honger, and fed thee with manna, which 14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people; thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers there shall not be male or female barren know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by

every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD, doth man live.

neither did thy foot swell, these forty years. before the children of Anak?

5 Thou shalt also consider in thy heart, LORD thy God chasteneth thee.

ways, and to fear him.

7 For the Lord thy God bringeth thee in- funto thee. to a good land; a land of brooks of water. of fountains, and depths that spring out of the Lord thy God hath cast them out from valleys and hills;

9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing rightness of thy heart, dost thou go to posin it; a land whose stones are iron, and out sess their land: but for the wickedness of these of whose hills thou mayest dig brass

10 When thou hast eaten and art full, then

good land which he hath given thee.

11 Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day :

12 Lest when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein:

13 And when thy herds and thy flocks mulplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied;

14 Then thy heart be lifted up, and thou lious against the LORD. forget the LORD thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the

house of bondage;

15 Who led thee through that great and there was no water; who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint;

16 Who fed thee in the wilderness with drink water: manna, which thy fathers knew not; that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, to do thee good at thy latter end;

me this wealth.

18 But thou shalt remember the LORD thy get wealth, that he may establish his cove- me the two tables of stone, even the tables of nant, which he sware unto thy fathers, as it the covenant. is this day.

20 As the nations which the Lord de- a molten image. stroyeth, before your face, so shall ye per-ish; because ye would not be obedient unto saying. I have seen this people, and, behold, the voice of the LORD your God. CHAP. IX.

tions greater and mightier than thyself, cities greater than they. great, and fenced up to heaven;

2 A people great and tall, the children of the Anakims, whom thou knowest, and of 4 Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand

3 Understand therefore this day, that the that as a man chasteneth his son, so the Lorn thy God is he which goeth over before thee; as a consuming fire he shall destroy 6 Therefore thou shalt keep the command- them, and he shall bring them down before ments of the Lord thy God, to walk in his thy face: so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the Lord hath said

4 Speak not thou in thy heart, after that before thee, saying. For my righteousness the 8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, Lord hath brought me in to possess this land; and fig-trees, and pomegranates; a land of but for the wickedness of these nations the coll-olive, and honey;

5 Not for thy righteousness, or for the upnations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perthou shalt bless the LORD thy God for the form the word which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

6 Understand therefore, that the Long thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy righteousness; for thou art a stiff-

necked people.

7 1 Remember, and forget not, how that provokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderness; from the day that thou didst tiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multi-depart out of the land of Egypt, until ve came unto this place, ye have been rebel-

8 Also in Horeb ye provoked the Lond to wrath, so that the LORD was angry with you,

to have destroyed you.

9 When I was gone up into the mount, to terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery ser- receive the tables of stone, even the tables of pents, and scorpions, and drought, where the covenant which the LORD made with you, then I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights; I neither did eat bread nor

10 And the Lorn delivered unto me two tables of stone, written with the finger of God: and on them was written according 17 And thou say in thy heart, My pow- to all the words which the Lord spake with er, and the might of my hand, hath gotten you in the mount, out of the midst of the fire, in the day of the assembly,

11 And it came to pass, at the end of forty God; for it is he that giveth thee power to days and forty nights, that the Lord gave

12 And the LORD said unto me, Arise, get 19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the thee down quickly from hence; for thy LORD thy God, and walk after other gods, people which thou hast brought forth out of and serve them, and worship them, I testify Egypt have corrupted themselves; they are against you this day, that 'ye shall surely quickly turned aside out of the way which perish.

it is a stiff-necked people:

14 Let me alone, that I may destroy them, HEAR, O Israel; thou art to pass over and blot out their name from under heaven; Jordan this day, to go in to possess na- and I will make of thee anation mightier and

15 So I turned, and came down from the

mount, and the mount burned with fire; and first, and come up unto me into the mount. the two tables of the covenant were in my and make thee an ark of wood

two hands.

ned against the LORD your God, and had kest, and thou shalt out them in the ark made you a molten calf : ve had turned aside quickly out of the way which the Lond had hewed two tables of stone like unto the first. commanded you.

17 And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them

before your eyes.

cause of all your sins which ve sinned, in do- unto me. ing wickedly in the sight of the Lorn, to provoke him to anger.

19 (For I was afraid of the anger and hot ark which I had made; and there they be, displeasure wherewith the LORD was wroth as the LORD commanded me. against you to destroy you.) But the LORD

hearkened unto me at that time also.

for Aaron also the same time.

21 And I took your sin, the calf which we had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small, even until it was as small as dust : and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount

22 And at Taberah, and at Massah, and at Kibroth-hattaavah, ye provoked the LORD

23 Likewise when the Lord sent you from Kadesh-barnea, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye inheritance, according as the LORD thy God rebelled against the commandment of the promised him. LORD your God, and ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice

LORD from the day that I knew you.

25 Thus I fell down before the LORD forty days and forty nights, as I fell down at the

destroy you.

26 I prayed therefore unto the LORD, and said, O Lord Gon, destroy not thy people. and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

27 Remember thy servants, Abraham. Isaac, and Jacob: look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wicked-

ness, nor to their sin ;

28 Lest the land whence thou broughtest us out, say, Because the Lord was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness

29 Yet they are thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power, and by thy stretched-out

arın.

CHAP. X.

T that time the LORD said unto me, Hew persons, nor taketh reward thee two tables of stone like unto the

2 And I will write on the tables the words 16 And I looked, and, behold, ye had sin-that were in the first tables which thou bra

> 3 And I made an ark of shittim-wood, and and went up into the mount, having the

two tables in my hand.

4 And he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten commandments, 13 And I fell down before the Loan, as which the Loan spake unto you in the at the first, forty days and forty nights: I mount, out of the midst of the fire in the day did neither eat bread nor drink water, be- of the assembly: and the LORD gave them

5 And I turned myself, and came down from the mount, and put the tables in the

6. And the children of Israel took their journey from Beeroth of the children of 20 And the LORD was very angry with Jaakan to Mosera: there Aaron died, and Aaron to have destroyed him: and I prayed there he was buried; and Eleazar his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead.

7 From thence they journeyed unto Gudgodah; and from Gudgodah to Jotbath, a

land of rivers of waters.

3 ¶ At that time the Lord separated the tribe of Levi, to bear the ark of the covenant of the LORD, to stand before the LORD to minister unto him, and to bless in his name, unto this day.

9 Wherefore Levi hath no part nor inher itance with his brethren; the Lord is his

10 ¶ And I stayed in the mount, accord ing to the first time, forty days and forty 24 Ye have been rebellious against the nights; and the Lord hearkened unto me at that time also, and the Lord would not destroy thee

11 And the Lord said unto me, Arise first; because the Lord had said he would take thy journey before the people, that they may go in and possess the land which sware unto their fathers to give unto them.

12 7 And now, Israel, what doth the LORD thy God require of thee, but to fear the LORD thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the LORD thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy scul,

13 To keep the commandments of the LORD, and his statutes, which I command

thee this day for thy good ?

14 Behold, the heaven, and the heaven of heavens, is the Lord's thy God, the earth

also, with all that therein is.

15 Only the Lord had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day.

16 Circumcise therefore the foreskin of

your heart, and be no more stiff-necked. 17 For the LORD your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty and a terrible, which regardeth not

18 He doth execute the judgment of the

fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment.

were strangers in the land of Egypt.

20 Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou thy cattle, that thou mayest eat, and be cleave, and swear by his name.

21 He is thy praise, and he is thy God, that hath done for thee these great and terrible things which thine eyes have seen.

22 Thy fathers went down into Egypt with threescore and ten persons; and now the LORD thy God hath made thee as the stars of heaven for multitude.

CHAP. XI.

THEREFORE thou shalt love the Lord mandments, always.

2 And know ye this day: for I speak not with your children which have not known, speaking of them when thou sittest in thy and which have not seen the chastisement of house, and when thou walkest by the way, the LORD your God, his greatness, his migh- when thou liest down, and when thou risestup. ty hand, and his stretched-out arm,

did in the midst of Egypt, unto Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and unto all his land;

Egypt, unto their horses, and to their cha-them, as the days of heaven upon the earth. riots: how he made the water of the Red unto this day;

5 And what he did unto you in the wil-

derness, until ye came into this place;

6 And what he did unto Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the son of Reuben : how the earth opened her mouth, and swaltheir tents, and all the substance that was in their possession, in the midst of all Israel: shall your coast be.

7 But your eyes have seen all the great 25 There shall no man be able to stand

acts of the LORD which he did.

3 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may be strong, and go in and possess the land whither ye go to possess it;

9 And that ye may prolong your days in the land which the LORD sware unto your lathers to give unto them, and to their seed, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 ¶ For the land whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst it with thy foot, as a garden of herbs :

11 But the land, whither ye go to possess it, is a land of hills and valleys, and drink-

eth water of the rain of heaven;

12 A land which the LORD thy God careth for: the eyes of the LORD thy God are always upon it, from the beginning of the

year, even unto the end of the year.

13 ¶ And it shall come to pass, if ye shall which I command you this day, to love the the plains of Moreh: LORD your God, and to serve him with all your heart, and with all your soul,

14 That I will give you the rain of your land in his due season, the first rain, and the 19 Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil.

15 And I will send grass in thy fields for

fuli.

16 Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve

other gods, and worship them;

17 And then the LORD's wrath be kindled against you, and he shut up the neaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and lest ye perish quickly from off the good land which the LORD giveth you.

18 Therefore shall ye lay up these my thy God, and keep his charge, and his words in your heart, and in your soul, and statutes, and his judgments, and his com-bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

> 19 And ye shall teach them your children, 20 And thou shalt write them upon the door-

hand, and his stretched arm, and his acts, which he posts of thy house, and upon thy gates:

d in the midst of Egypt, unto Pharaoh the good of Egypt, and unto all his land;

21 That your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which 4 And what he did unto the army of the LORD sware unto your fathers to give

22 ¶ For if ye shall diligently keep all these sea to overflow them as they pursued after commandments which I command you, to you, and how the Lord hath destroyed them do them, to love the Lord your God, to walk in all his ways, and to cleave unto him :

23 Then will the LORD drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall possess greater nations and mightier than yourselves.

24 Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be yours; from the willowed them up, and their households, and derness, and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto the uttermost sea,

> before you: for the LORD your God shall lay the fear of you, and the dread of you, upon all the land that ye shall tread upon,

as he hath said unto you.

26 I Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse :

27 A blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day

28 And a curse, if ye will not obey the commandments of the Lord your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods which

ye have not known.

29 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put the blessing upon mount Gerizim, and the curse upon mount Ebal.

30 Are they not on the other side Jordan, by the way where the sun goeth down, in the land of the Canaanites, which dwell in hearken diligently unto my commandments, the champaign over against Gilgal, beside

> 31 For ye shall pass over Jordan, to go in to possess the land which the Lozp your

God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and lusteth after, according to the blessing of the dwell therein.

32 And ye shall observe to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you as of the roe-buck, and as of the hart. this day.

CHAP, XII.

THESE are the statutes and judgments which ve shall observe to do in the land which the LORD God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, all the days that ye live upon the earth.

Ye shall utterly destroy all the places offering of thy hand; wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree.

break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place.

4 ¶ Ye shail not do so unto the LORD your

God

5 But unto the place which the LORD your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come:

offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes. and heave-offerings of your hand, and your firstlings of your herds and of your flocks:

7 And there ye shall eat before the LORD your God; and ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households. wherein the LORD thy God hath blessed thee.

8 Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, every man whatsoever

is right in his own eyes.

9 For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance which the LORD your

God giveth you.

10 But when ye go over Jordan, and dwell in the land which the Lord your God giveth you to inherit, and when he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ve dwell in safety;

11 Then there shall be a place which the in the sight of the LORD. LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there: thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt-offer- the place which the LORD shall choose. ings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave-offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto the LORD.

12 And ye shall rejoice before the LORD.

your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your men-servants, and your maidservants, and the Levite that is within your I command thee, that it may go well with gates; for asmuch as he hath no part nor inheritance with you.

not thy burnt-offerings in every place that

thou seest :

14 But in the place which the Lorp shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shall them, and dwellest in their land; offer thy burnt-offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul inquire not after their gods, saying, How

LORD thy God which he hath given thee : the unclean and the clean may eat thereof,

16 Only ye shall not eat the blood; ye shall

pour it upon the earth as water.

17 1 Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy free-will-offerings, or heave-

18 But thou must eat them before the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and 3 And ye shall everthrow their altars, and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite that is within thy gates: and thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thy hands unto

19 1 Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite as long as thou livest up-

20 1 When the LORD thy God shall enlarge thy border, as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, (because 6 And thither ye shall bring your burnt- thy soul longeth to eat flesh,) thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

21 If the place which the LORD thy God vows, and your free-will-offerings, and the hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy berd, and of thy flock, which the LORD hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

22 Even as the roe-buck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them; the unclean and the clean shall eat of them alike.

23 Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood is the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour

it upon the earth as water.

25 Thou shalt not eat it; that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, when thou shalt do that which is right

26 ¶ Only thy holy things which thou hast, and thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto

27 And thou shalt offer thy burnt-offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the LORD thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh

28 Observe and hear all these words which thee, and with thy children after thee for ritance with you.

13 Take heed to thyself, that thou offer and right in the sight of the Lorn thy God.

29 I When the LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou succeedest

30 Take heed to thyself, that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be 15 Il Notwithstanding, thou mayest kill and destroyed from before thee; and that thou

146

did these nations serve their gods? even so Let us go and serve other gods, which ye

will I do likewise.

31 Thou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God: for every abomination to the LORD search, and ask diligently; and, behold, if it which he hatch have they done unto their be truth, and the thing certain, that such gods; for even their sons and their daugh- abomination is wrought among you; ters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, stroying it utterly, and all that is therein, observe to do it: thou shalt not add there- and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the

to, nor diminish from it. CHAP. XIII.

pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, built again. Let us go after other gods, which thou hast

not known, and let us serve them;

for the LORD your God proveth you, to upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath know whether ye love the LORD your God sworn unto thy fathers; with all your heart, and with all your soul.

and fear him, and keep his commandments,

and cleave unto him.

5 And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath spoken to turn you away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of baldness between your eyes for the dead: the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out Lord thy God, and the Lord hath chosen thee of the way which the Lord thy God com- to be a peculiar people unto himself, above manded thee to walk in : so shalt thou put all the nations that are upon the earth. the evil away from the midst of thee.

6 I If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which is as thine The ox, the sheep, and the goat, own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let

not known, thou, nor thy fathers;

7 Namely, of the gods of the people which

even unto the other end of the earth;

8 Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor stalt thou conceal him;

and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean

that he die; because he hath sought to thrust unto you: ye shall not cat of their flesh, nor thee away from the Lord thy God, which touch their dead carcase.

brought thee out of the land or Egypt, from the house of bondage.

These ye shall eat of all that are in the waters: All that have fins and scales

11 And all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall ye eat: shall do no more any such wickedness as this

is, among you.

12 % If thou shalt hear say in one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying,

13 Certain men, the children of Belial, are ospray, gone out from among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, vulture, after his kind,

have not known;
14 Then shalt thou inquire, and make

15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, de-

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it If there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereor a wonder, 2 And the sign or the wonder come to shall be a heap for ever; it shall not be

17 And there shall cleave nought of the cursed thing to thy hand : that the LORD 3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words may turn from the fierceness of his anger, of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams : and shew thee mercy, and have compassion

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice 4 Ye shall walk after the LORD your God, of the LORD thy God, to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, to do that which is right in the eyes of the LORD thy God.

CHAP. XIV.

YE are the children of the LORD your God. Ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any

to be a peculiar people unto himself, above

3 ¶ Thou shalt not eat any abominable

thing.
4 These are the beasts which ye shall eat:

5 The hart, and the roe-buck, and the falus go and serve other gods, which thou hast low-deer, and the wild goat, and the pygarg, and the wild ox, and the chamois.

6 And every beast that parteth the hoof. are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, and off from thee, from the one end of the earth cheweth the cuid among the beasts, that ye

shall eat.

7 Nevertheless, these ye shall not eat, of hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye them that chew the cud, or of them that dipity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither vide the cloven hoof; as the camel, and the hare, and the coney: for they chew the cud, 9 But thou shalt surely kill him: thy hand but divide not the hoof; therefore they are

10 And whatsoever hath not fins and scales

ye may not eat; it is unclean unto you.

11 \(\text{Of all clean birds ye shall eat.} \)

12 But these are they of which ye shall not eat: The eagle, and the ossifrage, and the

13 And the glede, and the kite, and the

14 And every raven after his kind,

15 And the owl, and the night-hawk, and ther thy hand shall release; the cuckoo, and the hawk, after his kind,

the swan,

17 And the pelican, and the gier-eagle, thee for an inheritance to possess it: and the cormorant,

kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

19 And every creeping thing that flieth is thee this day. unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten. 20 But of all clean fowls ye may eat.

ger that is in thy gates, that he may eat it; they shall not reign over thee. or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: for God. mother's milk.

of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year

by year.

God, in the place which he shall choose to 9 Beware that there be not a thought in place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first-lings of thy herds and of thy flocks; that eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou mayest learn to fear the LORD thy God thou givest him nought, and he cry unto the

24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; or if the heart shall not be grieved when thou givest place be too far from thee, which the LORD unto him: because that for this thing the thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

25 Then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thy hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy

God shall choose:

26 And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul desireth: and thou shalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thy household,

27 And the Levite that is within thy gates; empty thou shalt not forsake him: for he hath no

part nor inheritance with thee.

28 ¶ At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy

part nor inheritance with thee,) and the fore I command thee this thing to-day. stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which are within thy gates, shall come, and will not go away from thee; (because he shall eat and be satisfied; that the LORD thy loveth thee and thy house, because he is God may bless thee in all the work of thy well with thee;) hand which thou doest.

CHAP. XV.

2 And this is the manner of the release: Every creditor that lendeth aught unto his thou sendest him away free from thee; for he neighbour shall release it; he shall not exhall been word a double hired servant to act it of his neighbour, or of his brother; thee, in serving theesis years; and the Lord because it is called the Lorn's release.

again . but that which is thine with thy bro

4 Save when there shall be no poor among 16 The little owl, and the great owl, and you; for the Lord shall greatly bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth

5 Only if thou carefully hearken unto the 18 And the stork, and the heron after her voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command

6 For the Lord thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and thou shalt lend unto 21 TYe shall not eat of anything that di-many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; eth of itself; thou shalt give it unto the stran- and thou shalt reign over many nations, but

7 I If there be among you a poor man of thou art a holy people unto the Lord thy one of thy brethren within any of thy gates, Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not harden thy heart, nor 22 Theu shalt truly tithe all the increase shut thy hand from thy poor brother;

8 But thou shalt open thy hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient 23 And thou shalt eat before the LORD thy for his need, in that which he wanteth.

LORD against thee, and it be sin unto thee.

10 Thou shalt surely give him, and thine LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thy hand

11 For the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee saving. Thou shalt open thy hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land.

12 ¶ And if thy brother, a Hebrew man, or a Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee

13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away

14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy wine-press: of that wherewith the Lord thy God hath blessed thee thou shalt give untohim.

15 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-man in the land of Egypt, and 29 And the Levite, (because he hath no the Lord thy God redeemed thee: there-

16 And it shall be, if he say unto thee, I

17 Then thou shalt take an awl and thrust it through his ear unto the door, and he shall A T the end of every seven years thou be thy servant for ever; and also unto thy maid-servant thou shalt do likewise.

18 It shall not seem hard unto thee when thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.

3 Of a foreigner thou movest exact it! 19 T All the firstling males that come of

thy herd, and of thy flock, thou shalt sanc- which the LORD thy God hath chosen to tify unto the Lord thy God: thou shalt do place his name there. no work with the firstling of thy bullock,

nor shear the firstling of thy sheep : 20 Thou shalt eat it before the LORD thy God year by year, in the place which the

LORD shall choose, thou and thy household. 21 And if there be any blemish therein, as if it be lame, or blind, or have any ill ble-LORD thy God.

unclean and the clean person shall eat it and the widow, that are within thy gates. alike, as the roe-buck, and as the hart.

BSERVE the month of Abib, and keep crease, and in all the works of thy hands; the passover unto the Lord thy God: for in the month of Abib the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night.

2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the LORD thy God, of the flock and the herd, in the place which the LORD shall choose to place his name there.

3 Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it: seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, even the bread of affliction: (for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in haste;) that thou mayest rememthe land of Egypt all the days of thy life.

4 And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coasts seven days; shalt not respect persons, neither take a gift: neither shall there any thing of the flesh, for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, which thou sacrificedst the first day at even, and pervert the words of the righteous. remain all night until the morning.

within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

God giveth thee

6 But at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season image, which the LORD thy God hateth. that thou camest forth out of Egypt.
7 And thou shalt roast and eat it in the

place which the LORD thy God shall choose;

unto thy tents.

8 Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread. and on the seventh day shall be a solemn assembly to the LORD thy God; thou shalt do no work therein.

9 ¶ Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thy God, in transgressing his covenant, thee: begin to number the seven weeks from such time as thou beginnest to put the sickle and worshipped them, either the sun, or to the corn.

10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks have not commanded; unto the Lord thy God with a tribute of a shalt give unto the LORD thy God, accord- be true, and the thing certain, that such aboing as the LORD thy God hath blessed thee: mination is wrought in Israel;

11 And thou shalt rejoice before the LORD and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the stones, till they die.
widow, that are among you, in the place 6 At the mouth of two winnesses, or three

12 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-man in Egypt: and thou shalt

observe and do these statutes.

13 ¶ Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy corn and thy wine.

14 And thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, mish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and 22 Thou shalt eat it within thy gates; the the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherless,

15 Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn 23 Only thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; feast unto the LORD thy God in the place thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water. Which the LORD shall choose: because the CHAP XVI.

therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

16 If Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles; and they shall not appear before the LORD empty.

17 Every man shall gire as he is able, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God

which he hath given thee.

18 ¶ Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy ber the day when thou camest forth out of God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with just judgment.

19 Thou shalt not wrest judgment: thou

20 That which is altogether just shalt thou 5 Thou mayest not sacrifice the passover follow, that thou mayest live, and inherit the

21 Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of any trees near unto the altar of the Lord thy God, which thou shalt make thee.

22 Neither shalt thou set thee up any

CHAP. XVII.

THOU shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God any bullock or sheep wherein and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go is blemish, or any evil-favouredness: for that is an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

2 I If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the Lord thy God giveth thee, man or woman that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the LORD

3 And hath gone and served other gods, moon, or any of the host of heaven, which I

4 And it be told thee, and thou hast heard free-will-offering of thy hand, which thou of it, and inquired diligently, and, behold, it

5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daugh-that woman, which have committed that ter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-ser- wicked thing, unto thy gates, even that man vant, and the Levite that is within thy gates, or that woman, and shalt stone them with

witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in be put to death, but at the mouth of one the midst of Israel

witness he shall not be put to death. 7 The hands of the witnesses shall be first on him to put him to death, and afterupon him to put him to death, and after-

ward the hands of all the people: so thou ance with Israel; they shall eat the offerings shalt put the evil away from among you.

8 If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, between blood and blood, among their brethren: the LORD is their inbetween plea and plea, and between stroke heritance, as he hath said unto them. and stroke, being matters of controversy, thy God shall choose:

9 And thou shalt come unto the priests the two cheeks, and the maw. Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those days, and nquire; and they shall shew

thee the sentence of judgment.

10 And thou shalt do according to the sentence which they of that place which the out of all thy tribes, to stand to minister in the LORD shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee:

11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the Lord his God, as all his brethren the Lethe sentence which they shall shew thee, to vites do, which stand there before the LORD.

the right hand nor to the left.

12 And the man that will do presump-besides that which cometh of the sale of his tuously, and will not hearken unto the priest patrimony. that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God, or umo the judge, even that which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou man shall die: and thou shalt put away the shalt not learn to do after the abominations evil from Israel.

13 And all the people shall hear, and fear,

and do no more presumptuously.

14 \ When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that are about me :

15 Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the Lord thy God shall choose; king over thee: thou mayest not set a stran-drive them out from before thee. ger over thee, which is not thy brother.

16 But he shall not multiply horses to him-thy God. self, nor cause the people to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses : Ye shall henceforth return no more that way. thy God hath not suffered thee so to do.

18 And it shall be, when he sitteth upon shall hearken; the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write which is before the priests the Levites:

read therein all the days of his life; that he see this great fire any more, that I die not. may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law, and these statutes, well spoken that which they have spoken to do them

the commandment, to the right hand or to unto them all that I shall command him. the left; to the end that he may prolong his 19 And it shall come to pass, that whoseever

CHAP. XVIII.

of the Lord made by fire, and his inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance

3 And this shall be the priest's due from within thy gates; then shalt thou arise, and the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, get thee up into the place which the LORD whether it be ox or sheep; and they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the

> 4 The first-fruit also of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

5 For the LORD thy God hath chosen him name of the LORD, him and his sons, for ever.

6 \ And if a Levite come from any of thy gates, out of all Israel, where he sojourned, and come with all the desire of his mind unto the place which the LORD shall choose:

7 Then he shall minister in the name of

8 They shall have like portions to eat,

9 If When thou art come into the land of those nations.

10 There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch,

11 Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer.

12 For all that do these things are an abomination unto the Lorp; and because of one from among thy brethren shalt thou set these abominations the Lord thy God doth

13 Thou shalt be perfect with the Lorp

14 For these nations which thou shall possess, hearkened unto observers of times, for as much as the Lord hath said unto you, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the Lord

17 Neither shall be multiply wives to himself, 15 \ The Lorn thy God will raise up unto that his heart turn not away; neither shall thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold, thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye

16 According to all that thou desiredst of him a copy of this law in a book, out of that the Lord thy God in Horeb, in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again 19 And it shall be with him, and he shall the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me

17 And the Lord said unto me, They have

18 I will raise them up a Prophet from 20 That his heart be not lifted up above among their brethren, like unto thee, and will his brethren, and that he turn not aside from put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak

will not hearken unto my words, which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of bour's land-mark, which they of old time

to speak a word in my name, which I have God giveth thee to possess it.

not commanded him to speak, or that shall 15 \(\text{N} \) One witness shall not rise up against not commanded him to speak, or that shall 15 \(\frac{1}{3} \) One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any prophet shall die.

21 ¶ And if thou say in thy heart, How nesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall we know the word which the LORD shall the matter be established.

hath not spoken?

of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the Lord hath not spoken, but the prophet hath controversy is, shall stand before the LORD. spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be before the priests and the judges which shall afraid of him.

CHAP. XIX.

nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;

2 Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land which the LORD thy

God giveth thee to possess it.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three

parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

4 ¶ And this is the case of the slayer which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he

hated not in time past;

5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the head slippeth from the helve, and lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die he shall flee unto one of these cities, and live;

6 Lest the avenger of blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and slay him; whereas he was not worthy of death, inas much as he hated him not in time past.

7 Wherefore I command thee, saying,

Thou shalt separate three cities for thee. 8 And if the LORD thy God enlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to

give unto thy fathers; 9 If thou shalt keep all these commandday, to love the LORD thy God, and to walk in the battle, and another man dedicate it.

land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee die in the battle, and another man eat of it. for an inheritance, and so blood be upon thee.

him, and smite him mortally that he die, and the battle, and another man take her. fleeth into one of these cities;

13 Thine eye shall not pity him: but thou brethren's heart faint as well as his heart. shalt put away the guilt of innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee. | made an end of speaking unto the people,

14 I Thou shalt not remove thy neighhave set in thine inheritance, which thou 20 ¶ But the prophet which shall presume shalt inherit in the land that the LORD thy

sin' that he sinneth: at the mouth of two wit-

16 ¶ If a false witness rise up against 22 When a prophet speaketh in the name any man, to testify against him that which

> is wrong; 17 Then both the men, between whom the

be in those days;

18 And the judges shall make diligent in-WHEN the Lord thy God hath cut off the quisition: and, behold, if the witness be a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother;

19 Then shall ve do unto him as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from among you.

20 And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more

any such evil among you.
21 And thine eye shall not pity; but life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

CHAP, XX.

THEN thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest horses, and chariots, and a people more than thou, be not afraid of them; for the LORD thy God is with thee, which brought thee up out of the

land of Egypt.

2 And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach

and speak unto the people,

3 And shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel; Ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your hearts faint; fear not, and do not tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them:

4 For the LORD your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your ene-

mies, to save you.

5 \ And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? ments to do them, which I command thee this let him go and return to his house, lest he die

6 And what man is he that hath planted a cities more for thee, besides these three:

10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy him also go and return unto his house, lest he

7 And what man is there that hath betroth-11 ¶ But if any man hate his neighbour, ed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him and lie in wait for him, and rise up against go and return unto his house, lest he die in

8 And the officers shall speak further unto 12 Then the elders of his city shall send and the people, and they shall say, What man is fetch him thence, and deliver him into the there that is fearful and faint-hearted? let hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die. him go and return unto his house, lest his

9 And it shall be, when the officers have

that they shall make captains of the armies the name of the LORD;) and by their word to lead the people.

10 ¶ When thou comest nigh unto a city to tried.

fight against it, then proclaim peace unto it. peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, that all the people that is found therein shall be tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve hands have not shed this blood, neither have thec.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, and lay shalt besiege it:

13 And when the LORD thy God bath delivered it into thy hands, thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword:

14 But the women, and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that is in the city, even all and thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from thee, which are woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou

not of the cities of these nations.

16 \ But of the cities of these people, an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing her nails; that breatheth:

namely, the Hittites and the Amorites, the thy house, and bewail her father and her Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, mother a full month: and after that thou and the Jebusites, as the Lord thy God hath shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, commanded thee :

18 That they teach you not to do after all

LORD your God.
19 ¶ When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, down, (for the tree of the field is man's life,) hated to employ them in the siege:

that they be not trees for meat, thou shalt may not make the son of the beloved firstdestroy and cut them down; and thou shall born before the son of the hated, which is build bulwarks against the city that maketh indeed the first-born:

war with thee, until it be subdued.

CHAP. XXI.

lying in the field, and it be not known who the first-born is his. hath slain him;

cities which are round about him that is slain: that, when they have chastened him, will not

3 And it shall be, that the city which is next hearken unto them unto the siain man, even the elders of that city shall take a heifer which hath not been hold on him, and bring him out unto the elwrought with, and which hath not drawn in ders of his city, and unto the gate of his place; us yoke;

down the heifer unto a rough valley, which lious, he will not obey our voice; he is a is neither eared nor sown, and shall strike off glutton and a drunkard.

the heifer's neck there in the valley:

come near; (for them the LORD thy God hath put evil away from among you; and all Iscaosen to minister unto him, and to biess in rael shall hear, and fear

shall every controversy and every stroke be

6 And all the elders of that city, that are 11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of next unto the slain man, shall wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley: 7 And they shall answer and say, Our

our eves seen it.

8 Be merciful, O Lond, unto thy people not innocent blood unto thy people of Israel's charge. And the blood shall be forgiven them.

9 So shalt thou put away the guilt of inno. cent blood from among you, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the LORD.

10 ¶ When thou goest forth to war against the spoil thereof, shalt thou take unto thyself; thine enemies. and the Loro thy God hath delivered them into thy bands, and thou hast taken them captive,

11 And seest among the captives a beautiful

wouldest have her to thy wife;

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine which the LORD thy God doth give thee for house, and she shall shave her head, and pare

13 And she shall put the raiment of her 17 But thou shalt utterly destroy them; captivity from off her, and shall remain in and she shall be thy wife.

14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight their abominations, which they have done in her, then thou shalt let her go whither unto their gods; so should ye sin against the she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou hast humbled her.

15 I If a man have two wives, one beinthou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by ved, and another hated, and they have borne forcing an axe against them: for thou may-him children, both the beloved and the hated; est eat of them: and thou shalt not cut them and if the first-born son be hers that was

16 Then it shall be, when he maketh his 20 Only the trees which thou knowest sons to inherit that which he hath, that he

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the first-born, by giving him a IF one be found slain in the land which the double portion of all that he hath: for he is LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it, the beginning of his strength; the right of

13 If a man have a stubborn and rebei-2 Then thy elders and thy judges shall lious son, which will not obey the voice of come forth, and they shall measure unto the his father, or the voice of his mother, and

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay

20 And they shall say unto the elders of 4 And the elders of that city shall bring his city, This our son is stubborn and rebel-

21 And all the men of his city shall stone 5 And the priests, the sons of Levi, shall him with stones, that he die: so shalt thou

22 % And if a man have committed a sin! worthy of death, and he be to be put to

Ceath, and thou hang him on a tree;

23 Hisbody shall not remain all night ucon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day : (for he that is hanged is accorded of God; that the land be not defiled, which the Long thy God gived thee firan inheritance.

CHAP. XXII.

THOU shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them; thou shalt in any case bring

them again amo thy prother.

2 And If the brother be not night unto thee. or if then know him not then then share bring it unto thine own house, and it shall be with thee until the brokler seek after it, and three shart restore it to him again.

3 In the menacy shalt thou do with his ass; and so shall thou do with his raiment; and with all less things of thy brother's, which shall thou put evil away from among you. he hath lost, and thou has found, shall thou do likewise: those mayest not hide toyself.

4 Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his on fall down by the way, and hide thrysed from them; thou shalt surely help him to

without to arrive

5 ? The wiman shall not wear that which pertaineur anto a man, settler stall a man par on a woman's garment. for all that do so ers alloraination unto the Lord thy God.

6 f If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground. a lather than he woods ones or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young or utwathe eggs. there shall not take the dam with the young ;

7 But the shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee: that it may he well with thee, and also thou mayest pro-

Long Ha days.

T When then buildest a new house, then thro shalt make a bankement for thy roof, that then bring not blood upon thy

if any man fall from thence.

9 Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds; less the trait of thy seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, be defiled.

10 7 Then shalt not plow with an or and

an ass together.

11 Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, as of wooden and liven together.

12 7 Thou shalt make thee fringes apon the four quarters of my vesture, wherewith thou coverest thuself.

13 The any man take a wife, and go in

unto her, and here her.

14 And give occasions of speech against nor discover his fatuer's skirt. her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:

15 Then shall the father of the damsel and her mother, take and bring forth the tokens of the damser's virginity unto the el-

ders of the city in the gate:

16 And the damsel's father shall say unto gregation of the Lord. the elders. I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he heteth her;

17 And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech against her, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these are the tokens of my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.

13 And the elders of that city shall take

that man and chastise him;

1) And they shall amerce him in a hunired shekels of silver, and give them unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Israel: and sie shall be his wife; he may not put he: away all bis days.

30 But if this thing be true-and the tokens

of virginity be not found for the damsel

21 Then they saall being out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die ; because sue hath wronght folly in Israe! to olay the whore in her father's house : so

22 T If a man be found lying with a woman married to a husband, then they shall both of them die, both the man that lay with the woman, and the woman; so shall thou

out away evil from Israel.

23 T If a damsel that is a virgin be betrotted unto a busband, and a man find

her in the city, and lie with her;

24 Then we shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel. because she cried not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbour's wife: so thou shalt put away evi, from among you.

25 9 But it a man find a betrothed damse! in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her; then the man only that lay with

her shall die:

26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing: there is in the damsel no sin worth, of death : for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so is this maner:

27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and there was none

to save her.

28 T It's man find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and he with her, and they be found;

29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the camsel's father fifty shelvis of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days.

30 ? A man shall not take his father's wife.

CHAP. XXIII.

HE that is wounded in the stones, or hath enter into the congregation of the Long.

2 A bastard suali not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the con-

3 % An Ammonite or Moabite shall not en-Iter into the congregation of the Lord; even

and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of Egypt; and because they hired be no sin in thee.

against thee Bajaam the son of Beor, of Pe
23 That which is gone out of thy lips thor of Mesopotamia, to curse thee.

not hearken unto Balaam; but the LORD thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto

prosperity all thy days for ever.

7 Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; for he is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an his land.

shall enter into the congregation of the LORD standing corn.

in their third generation.

9 ¶ When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from every

wicked thing.

is not clean, by reason of uncleanness that chanceth him by night, then shall he go in her hand, and send her out of his house. abroad out of the camp; he shall not come within the camp.

11 But it shall be, when evening cometh on, he shall wash himself with water; and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth it

the camp again.

12 Thou shalt have a place also without her to be his wife: the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad:

13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be; when thou wilt which cometh from thee :

14 For the LORD thy God walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to be shall not go out to war, neither shall he be give up thine enemies before thee: therefore charged with any business; but he shall be shall thy camp be holy; that he see no un-free at home one year, and shall cheer up his clean thing in thee, and turn away from thee. wife which he hath taken.

15 I Thou shalt not deliver unto his mas-

master unto thee:

16 He shall dwell with thee, even among thou shalt, not oppress him.

17 There shall be no whore of the away from among you. daughters of Israel, nor a sodomite of the

sons of Israel.

whore, or the price of a dog, into the house teach you; as I commanded them, so ye shall of the LORD thy God for any vow: for even both these are abomination unto the LORD thy God.

19 1 Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy come forth out of Egypt brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury.

20 Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury, but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury; that the LORD thy God may be bless thee in all that thou settest thy hand pledge abroad unto thee. to in the land whither thou goest to possess it. 21 % When thou shalt yow a vow unto the sleep with his pledge

to their tenth generation shall they not enter LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay into the congregation of the Lord for ever: it: for the Lord thy God will surely require

4 Because they met you not with bread it of thee; and it would be sin in thee.

22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall

thou shalt keep and perform; even a free-5 Nevertheless the Lord thy God would will-offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

thee, because the Lord thy God loved thee. 24 ¶ When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt

not put any in thy vessel.

25 When thou comest into the standing Egyptian; because thou wast a stranger in corn of thy neighbour, then thou mayest pluck the ears with thy hand; but thou 8 The children that are begotten of them shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's

CHAP, XXIV.

WHEN a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath 10 If there be among you any man that found some uncleanness in her; then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give it

2 And when she is departed out of his house she may go and be another man's wife.

3 And if the latter husband hate her and when the sun is down, he shall come into in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took

4 Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is abominaease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig there-tion before the LORD: and thou shalt not with, and shalt turn back and cover that cause the land to sin, which the LORD thy

God giveth thee for an inheritance.

5 \(\) When a man hath taken a new wife,

6 I No man shall take the nether or the ter the servant which is escaped from his upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh a

man's life to pledge.

7 I If a man be found stealing any of his you, in that place which he shall choose, in brethren of the children of Israel, and makone of thy gates where it liketh him best: eth merchandise of him, or selleth him; then that thief shall die: and thou shalt put evil

8 Take heed in the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do accord-18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a ing to all that the priests the Levites shall

observe to do.

9 Remember what the Lord thy God did unto Miriam by the way, after that ye were

10 \ When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to

fetch his pledge.

11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man

12 And if the man be poor, thou shalt not

13 In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that ther's wife, then let his brother's wife go up he may sleep in his own raiment, and bless to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husthee: and it shall be righteousness unto thee band's brother refuseth to raise up unto his

before the Lord thy God.

14 Thou shalt not oppress a hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of

8 Then the elders of his city sha thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in and speak unto him: and if he stand to it,

thy land within thy gates;

15 At his day thou shalt give him his hire, sin unto thee.

16 The fathers shall not be put to death his brother's house. for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall

be put to death for his own sin.

17 ¶ Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless, nor take

the widow's raiment to pledge:

18 But thou slight remember that thou wast a bond-man in Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I com-

mand thee to do this thing.

19 ¶ When thou cuttest down thy harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it : it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow; that the Lorn thy God may bless thee in all the work of thy hands.

20 When thou beatest thine olive tree, thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, do unrighteously, are an abomination unto

and for the widow.

21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-man in the land of Egypt: there-

fore I command thee to do this thing. CHAP. XXV.

IF there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges may judge them; then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall thou shalt not forget it. cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

3 Forty stripes he may give him, and not exceed: lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

4 Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he

treadeth out the corn.

5 I If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of to place his name there. the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of a husband's brother unto her.

6 And it shall be, that the first-born which sware unto our fathers for to give us. she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not of thy hand, and set it down before the af-

put out of Israel.

7 And if the man like not to take his brobrother a name in Israel, he will not perform

8 Then the elders of his city shall call him,

and say, I like not to take her

9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he him in the presence of the elders, and loose is poor, and setteth his heart upon it; lest he his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his cry against thee unto the Lord, and it be face, and shall answer and say, So shall in be done unto that man that will not build up

> 10 And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 ¶ When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets;

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, thine

eye shall not pity her.

13 ¶ Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers

weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not have in thy house divers

measures, a great and a small. 15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have that thy days may be lengthened in the

land which the LORD thy God giveth thee. 16 For all that do such things, and all that

the Lord thy God.

17. Remember what Amalek did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of

Egypt :

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, even all that were feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and

weary; and he feared not God.

19 Therefore it shall be, when the Lord thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven;

CHAP. XXVI.

ND it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and possessest

it, and dwellest therein,

2 That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt put it in a basker, and shalt go unto the place which the Lord thy Godshall choose

3 And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him; I profess this day unto the Lord thy God, that I am come unto the country which the LORD

4 And the priest shall take the basket out

far of the Lord thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak and say before the holy people unto the Lord thy God, as he LORD thy God, A Syrian ready to perish was hath spoken. my father; and he went down into Egypt, and sojourned there with a few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous:

afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage : day.

7 And when we cried unto the Long God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and pass over Jordan unto the land which the looked on our affliction, and our labour, and Lord thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt our oppression :

8 And the LORD brought us forth out of with plaster. Egypt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with great terribleness,

and with signs, and with wonders:

9 And he hath brought us into this place,

floweth with milk and honey.

10 And now, behold, I have brought the the Lord thy God, and worship before the Ebal, and thou shalt plaster them with plaster. LORD thy God.

thing which the Lord thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thy house, thou, and the

ing all the tithes of thine increase the third God: year which is the year of tithing, and hast given it unto the Levite, the stranger, the fa- shalt eat there, and rejoice before the LORD therless, and the widow, that they may eat thy God.

within thy gates, and be filled;

13 Then thou shalt say before the LORD thy the words of this law very plainly. God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of my house, and also have given them spake unto all Israel, saying, Take heed, and unto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the hearken, O Israel; This day thou art become fatherless, and to the widow, according to all the people of the LORD thy God. thy commandments which thou hast commanded me: I have not transgressed thy com- the Lord thy God, and do his commandmandments, neither have I forgotten them:

14 I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away aught thereof for any unclean use, nor given aught thereof for same day, saying, the dead: but I have hearkened to the voice 12 These shalls

15 Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou to curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zeswarest unto our fathers, a land that flow-bulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

eth with milk and honey.

manded thee to do these statutes and judg-

to be thy God, and to walk in his ways, and the people shall answer and say, Amen. to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto his father or his mother: and all the people shall voice :

18 And the LORD bath avouched thee this mised thee, and that thou shouldest keep all say, Amen.

his commandments;

19 And to make thee high above all nations wander out of the way: and all the people which he hath made, in praise, and in name, shall say, Amen. and in honour; and that thou mayest be al 19 Cursed be he that perverteth the judg-

CHAP. XXVII.

ND Moses, with the elders of Israel, com. A manded the people, saying, Keep all the 6 And the Egyptians evil-entreated us, and commandments which I command you this

> 2 And it shall be, on the day when ve shall set thee up great stones, and plaster them

3 And thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go in unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, a land that and hath given us this land, even a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

4 Therefore it shall be, when ye be gone first-fruits of the land which thou, O LORD, over Jordan, that ye shall set up these stones, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before which I command you this day, in mount

5 And there shalt thou build an altar unto 11 And thou shalt rejoice in every good the Lond thy God, an altar of stones; thou shalt not lift up any iron tool upon them,

6 Thou shalt build the altar of the Lord Levite, and the stranger that is among you, thy God of whole stones; and thou shalt offer 12 % When thou hast made an end of tith-burnt-offerings thereon unto the Lord thy

7 And thou shalt offer peace-offerings, and

8 And thou shalt write upon the stones all

9 ¶ And Moses, and the priests the Levites,

10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of ments and his statutes, which I command

thee this day.

11 f And Moses charged the people the

12 These shall stand upon mount Gerizim of the Lord my God, and have done according to all that thou hast commanded me. Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin.

13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal

14 ¶ And the Levites shall speak, and say 16 This day the Lorp thy God hath com- unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice,

15 Cursed be the man that maketh any graments: thou shalt therefore keep and do them ven or molten image, an abomination unto with all thy heart, and with all thy soul. the LORD, the work of the hands of the crafts-17 Thou hast avouched the LORD this day man, and putteth it in a secret place: and all

16 Cursed be he that setteth light by his

say, Amen.

17 Cursed be he that removeth his neighday to be his peculiar people, as he hath pro- bour's land-mark: and all the people shall

18 Cursed be he that maketh the blind to

and all the people shall say, Amen.

20 Cursed be he that lieth with his father's day, to observe and to do them wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt: and all the people shall say, Amen.

of beast: and all the people shall say, Amen.

Cursed be he that lieth with his sister, the

24 Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbour thee, and overtake thee. secretly: and all the people shall say, Amen.

25 Cursed be he that taketh reward to slay cursed shalt thou be in the field. an innocent person: and all the people shall say, Amen.

words of this law to do them: and all the kine, and the flocks of thy sheep. people shall say, Amen.

CHAP. XXVIII.

ND it shall come to pass, if thou shall out hearken diligently unto the voice of the high above all nations of the earth.

2 And all these blessings shall come on thee, by thou hast forsaken me. and overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God.

blessed shalt thou be in the field.

flocks of thy sheep.

5 Blessed shall be thy basket and thy store. til thou perish. 6Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in,

7 The Lord shall cause thine enemies that thee shall be iron. rise up against thee to be smitten before thy way, and flee before thee seven ways.

8 The LORD shall command the blessing

God giveth thee. 9 The Lord shall establish thee a holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments earth, and no man shall fray them away.

of the Lord thy God, and walk in his ways. that thou art called by the name of the LORD;

and they shall be afraid of thee.

11 And the Lord shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in and blindness, and astonishment of heart: the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy

unto thy fathers to give thee.

treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy man shall save thee. and in his season, and to bless all the work nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

and not the tail; and thou shalt be above the grapes thereof.

ment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow: thou hearken unto the commandments of the Lord thy God, which I command thee this

14 And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, 21 Cursed be he that lieth with any manner to the right hand or to the left, to go after

other gods to serve them.

15 ¶ But it shall come to pass, if thou will daughter of his father, or the daughter of his not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy mother: and all the people shall say, Amen. God, to observe to do all his commandments 23 Cursed be he that lieth with his mother- and his statutes, which I command thee this in-law: and all the people shall say, Amen. day, that all these curses shall come upon

16 Cursed shalt thou be in the city, and

17 Cursed shall be thy basket and thy store. 18 Cursed shall be the fruit of the body, 26 Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy

> 19 Cursed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and cursed shalt thou be when thou goest

20 The Lorn shall send upon thee cursing, LORD thy God, to observe and to do all his vexation, and rebuke, in all that thou settest commandments which I command thee this thy hand unto for to do, until thou be deday, that the LORD thy God will set thee on stroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings, where-

21 The Lorushall make the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from 3 Blessed shalt thou be in the city, and off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

22 The LORD shall smite thee with a con-4 Blessed shall be the fruit of thy body, and sumption, and with a fever, and with an inthe fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy flammation, and with an extreme burning, cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee un.

23 And thy heaven that is over thy head and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out shall be brass, and the earth that is under

24The LORD shall make the rain of thy land face: they shall come out against thee one powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

25 The LORD shall cause thee to be smitupon thee in thy store-houses, and in all that ten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out thou settest thy hand unto; and he shall one way against them, and flee seven ways bless three in the land which the LORD thy before them; and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

26 And thy carcase shall be meat unto all

27 The LORD will smite thee with the botch 10 And all people of the earth shall see of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.

28 The LORD shall smite thee with madness,

29 And thou shalt grope at noon-day, as ground, in the land which the LORD sware the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways; and thou shalt be 12 The Lord shall open unto thee his good only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no

30 Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another of thy hand; and thou shalt lend unto many man shall lie with her; thou shalt build a house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: thou 13 And the Lord shall make thee the head, shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not gather

and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass shall shall not regard the person of the old, nor be violently taken away from before thy face, and shall not be restored to thee; thy sheep shew favour to the young: shall be given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue them.

32 Thy sons and thy daughters shall be given which also shall not leave thee either corn, unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and fail with longing for them all the day long; and there shall be no might in thy hand.

33 The fruit of the land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed always:

34 So that thou shalt be mad, for the sight the LORD thy God hath given thee.

of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch ters, which the LORD thy God hath given

foot unto the top of thy head.

36 The Lord shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a you, and very delicate, his eye shall be evil nation which neither thou nor thy fathers loward his brother, and toward the wife of have known; and there shalt thou serve his bosom, and toward the remnant of his other gods, wood and stone.

37 And thou shalt become an astonishnations whither the LORD shall lead thee.

the field, and shalt gather but little in: for mies shall distress thee in all thy gates. the locust shall consume it.

but shalt neither drink of the wine, nor ga- sole of her foot upon the ground for delicatether the grapes: for the worms shall eat them.

40 Thou shalt have olive-trees throughout ward the husband of her bosom, and toward all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint thyself ker son, and toward her daughter, with the oil: for thine olive shall cast his fruit.

41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but thou shalt not enjoy them: for they shall go into captivity.

42 An thy trees, and fruit of thy land, shall

the locust consume.

43 The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high, and thou shalt come down very low.

44 He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and

thou shalt be the tail.

45 Moreover, all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee.

46 And they shall be upon thee for a sign, and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.

47 Because thou servedst not the Lord thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things;

48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies, which the Lord shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things : and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee.

49 The Lord shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flieth; a nation whose

tongue thou shalt not understand;

51 And he shall eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed; wine, or oil, or the increase of thykine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee.

50 A nation of fierce countenance, which

52 And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein theu trustedst, throughout all thy land; and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, throughout all thy land, which

53 And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own 35 The LORD shall smite thee in the body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughthat cannot be healed, from the sole of thy thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies snall distress thee :

54 So that the man that is tender among

children which he shall leave .

55 So that he will not give to any of them ment, a proverb, and a by-word, among all of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat; because he hath nothing left him in the siege, 38 Thou shalt carry much seed out into and in the straitness, wherewith thine ene-

56 The tender and delicate woman among 39 Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress them; you, which would not adventure to set the ness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil to-

57 And toward her young one that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear; for she shall eat them for want of all things secretly in the siege and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law, that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD;

59 Then the LORD will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, even great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.

60 Moreover, he will bring upon thee all the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast a fraid

of; and they shall cleave unto thee:

61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

62 And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey

the voice of the LORD thy God.

63 And it shall come to pass, that, as the LOED rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought: and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

64 And the LORD shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt and as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. fathers have known, even wood and stone

65 And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: but the Lord shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind

rrow of mind:

16 (For ye know how we have dwelt in 66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before the land of Egypt, and how we came through

thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life:

67 In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thy heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

68 And the LORD shall bring thee into I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more that beareth gall and wormwood; again: and there ye shall be sold unto your no man shall buy you.

CHAP. XXIX.

HESE are the words of the covenant heart, to add drunkenness to thirst: which the Lord commanded Moses to

made with them in Horeb.

said unto them, Ye have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of Egypt, unto Pharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land;

3 The great temptations which thine eyes have seen, the signs and those great miracles;

heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.

wilderness: your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

6 Ye have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or strong drink; that ye might

know that I am the Lord your God.

7 And when we came unto this place, Silion the king of Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them:

8 And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half-tribe of Manasseh.

9 Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may prosper in of Egypt:
26 For they went and served other gods,

all that ye do.

10 ¶ Ye stand this day all of you before the Lord your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, with all the men of Israel,

11 Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that is in thy camp, from the hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water;
12 That thou shouldest enter into covenant

with the Lord thy God, and into his oath, which the Lorn thy God maketh with thee this day;

14 Neither with you only do I make this

covenant and this oath;

15 But with him that standeth here with us this day before the Lord our God, and also with him that is not here with us this day:

the nations which ye passed by

17 And ye have seen their abominations, and their idols, wood and stone, silver and

gold, which were among them:)

18 Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go and serve the gods of these na-Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof tions; lest there should be among you a root

19 And it come to pass, when he heareth enemies for bond-men and bond-women, and the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk in the imagination of my

20 The LORD will not spare him; but then make with the children of Israel in the land the anger of the Lord and his jealousy shall of Moab, besides the covenant which he smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon 2 ¶ And Moses called unto all Israel, and him, and the Lorp shall blot out his name from under heaven.

> 21 And the LORD shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that are

written in this book of the law:

we seen, the signs and those great miracles; 22 So that the generation to come of your 4 Yet the Lord hath not given you a children that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that 5 And I have led you forty years in the land, and the sickness which the LORD hath laid upon it;

23 And that the whole land thereof is brimstone, and salt, and burning, that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, like the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah, Admah and Zeboim, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath;

24 Even all nations shall say, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat of this great anger?

25 Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord God of their fathers, which he made with them, when he brought them forth out of the land

and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and whom he had not given unto them:

27 And the anger of the Lord was kindled against this land, to bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book :

28 And the LORD rooted them out of their

land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as it is this day.

29 The secret things belong unto the LORD 13 That he may establish thee to-day for our God; but those things which are reveala people unto himself, and that he may be ed belong unto us, and to our children for evunto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, ler, that we may do all the words of this law.

CHAP. XXX.

ND it shall come to pass, when all these A things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and thou shalt call them to mind among all and worship other gods, and serve them the nations whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee,

2 And shalt return unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice, according to all that I command thee this day, thou, and thy children, with all thy heart, and with all day against you, that I have set before you

thy soul ;

3 That then the LORD thy God will turn fore choose life, that both thou and thy seed thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return, and gather thee from all the nations whither the LORD thy God God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, hath scattered thee.

outmost parts of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence

will he fetch thee.

5 And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers.

6 And the LORD thy God will circumcise thy heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the LORD thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live

7 And the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that

hate thee, which persecuted thee.

8 And thou shalt return, and obey the thee, as the LORD hath said. , voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments, which I command thee this day.

9 And the Lord thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thy hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the LORD will again rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers;

10 If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the Lorn thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes, which are written in will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. this book of the law, and if thou turn unto the LORD thy God with all thy heart, and

with all thy soul.

11 \ For this commandment, which I com-

thee, neither is it far off:
12 It is not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unfo us, that we may hear it, and fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neido it

13 Neither is it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for

it, and do it : 14 But the word is very nigh unto thee,

mayest do it.

15 ¶ See, I have set before thee this day tabernacles,

life and good, and death and evil

love the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, he shall choose, thou shalt read this law beand to keep his commandments, and his fore all Israel in their hearing. statutes, and his judgments, that thou may- 12 Gather the people together, men, and est live and multiply; and the Lord thy women, and children, and thy stranger that

God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

17 But if thy heart turn away, so that

18 I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, and that ye shall not prolong your days upon the land whither thou

passest over Jordan to go to possess it. 19 I call heaven and earth to record this life and death, blessing and cursing: there-

may live:

20 That thou mayest love the Lord thy and that thou mayest cleave unto him; (for 4 If any of thine be driven out unto the he is thy life, and the length of thy days; that thou mayest dwell in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them. CHAP. XXXI.

AND Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel.

2 And he said unto them, I am a hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more go out and come in: also the Lord hath said unto me, Thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

3 The LORD thy God, he will go over before thee, and he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: and Joshua, he shall go over before

4 And the Lorn shall do unto them as he did to Sihon and to Og, kings of the Amorites, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed.

5 And the Lord shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 Be strong, and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the LORD thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he

7 ¶ And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, Be strong, and of a good courage : for thou must go with this people unto the land which the LORD mand thee this day, it is not hidden from hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

8 And the LORD, he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, he will not

ther be dismayed.

9 ¶ And Moses wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of Israel.

10 And Moses commanded them, saying, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou At the end of every seven years, in the solemnity of the year of release, in the feast of

11 When all Israel is come to appear be-16 In that I command thee this day to fore the Lord thy God, in the place which

is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD in the side of the ark of the covenant of the your God, and observe to do all the words LORD your God, that it may be there for a

of this law;
13 And that their children, which have not known any thing, may hear, and learn to neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you fear the LORD your God, as long as ye live this day, we have been rebellious against the in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

hold, thy days approach that thou must die : call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that I may nacie of the congregation.

cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle.

16 ¶ And the Lorn said unto Moses, Bethis people will rise up, and go a whoring af- until they were ended. ter the gods of the strangers of the land whither they go to be among them, and will forsake me, and break my covenant which I have made with them.

17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them, speech shall distil as the dew; as the small and I will hide my face from them, and they rain upon the tender herb, and as the showshall be devoured, and many evils and trou- ers upon the grass: bles shall befall them; so that they will say in that day, Are not these evils come upon Lord: ascribe ye greatness unto our God.

4 He is the Rock, his work is perfect; for us because our God is not among us?

day, for all the evils which they shall have and without iniquity; just and right is he wrought; in that they are turned unto other

gods.

19 ¶ Now therefore write ye this song for a perverse and crooked generation. you, and teach it the children of Israel : put it in their mouths, that this song may be a people and unwise? is not he thy father that

20 For when I shall have brought them and established thee? into the land which I sware unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey, and they the years of many generations: ask thy fashall have eaten, and filled themselves, and ther, and he will shew thee; thy elders, and waxen fat; then will they turn unto other they will tell thee. gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and break my covenant.

evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify against them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed : for I know their imagination Jacob is the lot of his inheritance. which they go about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I sware.

day, and taught it the children of Israel.

23 And he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, Be strong, and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I sware unto them: wings: and I will be with thee.

24 ¶ And it came to pass, when Moses had there was no strange god with him. made an end of writing the words of this law

in a book, until they were finished,

which bare the ark of the cevenant of the out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock; Load, saying, 161

26 Take this book of the law, and put it witness against thee.

27 For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff LORD; and how much more after my death?

28 Gather unto me all the elders of your 14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Be-tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and call heaven and

earth to record against them.

29 For I know that after my death ye will give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua utterly corrupt yourselves, and turn aside went, and presented themselves in the taber- from the way which I have commanded you: and evil will befall you in the latter days; 15 And the LORD appeared in the taberna- because ye will do evil in the sight of the cle in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the Lorp, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

30 And Moses spake in the ears of all the hold, thou shalt sleep with thy fathers; and congregation of Israel the words of this song,

CHAP. XXXII.

IVE ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; GIVE ear, O ye nearth, the words of my mouth.

2 My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my

3 Because I will publish the name of the

18 And I will surely hide my face in that all his ways are judgment: a God of truth,

5 They have corrupted themselves; their spot is not the spot of his children: they are

6 Do ye thus requite the LORD, O foolish witness for me against the children of Israel, hath bought thee? hath he not made thee;

7 T Remember the days of old, consider

8 When the Most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the 21 And it shall come to pass, when many sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel:

9 For the Lord's portion is his people;

10 He found him in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness; he led him 22 Moses therefore wrote this song the same about, he instructed him, he kept him as the apple of his eye.

11 As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her

12 So the Lord alone did lead him, and

13 He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of 25 That Moses commanded the Levites, the fields; and he made him to suck honey

14. Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with

fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, are grapes of gan, their clusters are bitter and goats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat; 33 Their wine is the poison of dragons, and thou didst drink the pure blood of the and the cruel venom of asps. grane.

15 \ But Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked : sealed up among my treasures? thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he for pence; their foot shall slide in due time: for sook God which made him, and lightly es- the day of their calamity is at hand, and the teemed the Rock of his salvation.

16 They provoked him to jealousy with

they him to anger.

17 They sacrificed unto devils, not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers their rock in whom they trusted: feared not.

19 \ And when the Lord saw it, he abhorred them, because of the provoking of his is no god with me: I kill, and I make alive;

sens and of his daughters.

20 And he said, I will hide my face from that can deliver out of my hand. them, I will see what their end shall be: for they are a very froward generation, children say, I live for ever.

in whom is no faith.

that which is not God; they have provoked vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward me to anger with their vanities: and I will them that hate me. move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and with a foolish nation.

22 For a fire is kindled in mine anger, and captives, from the beginning of revenges upshall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall con- on the enemy. sume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains.

spend mine arrows upon them.

24 They shall be burnt with hunger, and people. devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents he and Hoshea the son of Nun.

of the dust.

25 The sword without, and terror within, all these words to all Israel: shall destroy both the young man and the

gray hairs.

26 I said I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to

cease from among men;

the enemy, lest their adversaries should behave themselves strangely, and lest they should say, Our hand is high, and the LORD that self-same day, saying, - hath not done all this.

neither is there any understanding in them.

derstood this, that they would consider their the children of Israel for a possession:

Rock had sold them, and the LORD had shut and was gathered unto his people:

our enemies themselves being judges.

32 For their vine is of the vine of Sodom, cause ye sanctified me not in the midst of the and of the fields of Gomorrah: their grapes children of Israel.

34 Is not this laid up in store with me, and

35 To me belongeth vengeance and recomthings that shall come upon them make haste,

36 For the Lord shall judge his people, strange gods, with abominations provoked and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is

none shut up, or left.

37 And he shall say, Where are their gods,

33 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, 18 Of the Rock that begat thee thou art and drank the wine of their drink-offerings unmindful, and hast forgotten God that form- let them rise up and help you, and be your protection.

> 39 See now that I, even I, am he, and there I wound, and I heal: neither is there any

40 For I lift up my hand to heaven, and

41 If I whet my glittering sword, and my 21 They have moved me to jealousy with hand take hold on judgment, I will render

> 42 I will make mine arrows drunk with that with the blood of the slain, and of the

43 Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people. for he will avenge the blood of his servants, 23 I will heap inischiefs upon them; I will and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, and to his

> 44 And Moses came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people,

45 And Moses made an end of speaking

46 And he said unto them, Set your hearts virgin, the suckling also, with the man of unto all the words which I testify among you this day, which we shall command your children to observe to do, all the words of this law.

47 For it is not a vain thing for you; because it is your life; and through this thing 27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of ve shall prolong your days in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

48 And the LORD spake unto Moses

49 Get thee up into this mountain Abarim, 28 For they are a nation void of counsel, unto mount Nebo, which is in the land of Moab, that is over against Jericho, and be-29 O that they were wise, that they un- hold the land of Canaan, which I give unto

50 And die in the mount whither thou 30 How should one chase a thousand, and goest up, and be gathered unto thy people; two put ten thousand to flight, except their as Aaron thy brother died in mount Hor,

51 Because ye trespassed against me among 31 For their rock is not as our Rock, even the children of Israel at the waters of Meri-trenemies themselves being judges. bah-Kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin; be-

52 Yet thou shalt see the land before three; are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they but thou shalt not go thither unto the land are the thousands of Manasseh. which I give the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXXIII.

ND this is the blessing wherewith Moses in thy tents. the man of God blessed the children of

Israel before his death.

shined forth from mount Paran, and he came in the sand. with ten thousands of saints: from his right hand went a fiery law for them.

3 Yea, he loved the people; all his saints are in thy hand: and they sat down at thy feet; every one shall receive of thy words.

4 Moses commanded us a law, even the inheritance of the congregation of Jacob.

neads of the people and the tribes of Israel Israel.

were gathered together.

22 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan
6 ¶ Let Reuben live, and not die; and let
whelp: he shall leap from Bashan.

not his men be few.

he said, Hear, LORD, the voice of Judah, and bring him unto his people: let his hands be sufficient for him; and be thou a help to him from his enemies.

8 I And of Levi he said, Let thy Thummim and thy Urim be with thy holy one, whom thou didst prove at Massah, and with whom thou didst strive at the waters of Meribali;

9 Who said unto his father and to his mother, I have not seen him; neither did he help, and in his excellency on the sky.

acknowledge his brethren, nor knew his own

27 The eternal God is thy refuge, and unchildren: for they have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant.

10 They shall teach Jacob thy judgments, and Israel thy law: they shall put incense before thee, and whole burnt-sacrifice upon

thine altar.

11 Bless, Lord, his substance, and accept the work of his hands: smite through the loine of them that rise against him, and of them that hate him, that they rise not again.

12 1 And of Benjamin he said, The beloved of the Lorp shall dwell in safety by him; and the LORD shall cover him all the day long, and he shall dwell between his shoulders.

13 f And of Joseph he said, Blessed of the LORD be his land, for the precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for the deep that coucheth beneath,

14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things

put forth by the moon,

15 And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the

lasting hills,

16 And for the precious things of the earth, and fulness thereof; and for the good will of him that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that was separated from his brethren.

17 His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the people the word of the Lorn.
together to the ends of the earth: and they 6 And he buried him in a valley in the land

18 ¶ And of Zebulun he said, Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and, Issachar,

19 They shall call the people unto the mountain; there they shall offer sacrifices of 2 And he said, The Lord came from Si-righteousness: for they shall suck of the nai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid

> 20 \ And of Gad he said, Blessed be he that enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.

21 And he provided the first part for himself, because there, in a portion of the lawgiver, was he seated; and he came with the heads of the people, he executed the justice 5 And he was king in Jeshurun, when the of the Lord, and his judgments, with

22 I And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's

23 T And of Naphtali he said, O Naphta-7 1 And this is the blessing of Judah: and li, satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the Lord; possess thou the west and the south.

24 ¶ And of Asher he said, Let Asher te blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him dip his foot in oit. 25 Thy shoes shall be iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.

26 I There is none like unto the God of Jeshurun, who rideth upon the heaven in thy

derneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee, and shall say, Destroy them.

23 Israel then shall dwell in safety alone: the fountain of Jacob shall be upon a land of corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop

down dew.

29 Happy art thou, O Israel: who is like unto thee, O people saved by the LORD, the shield of thy help, and who is the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies shall be found liars unto thee, and thou shalt tread upon their high places.

CHAP. XXXIV.

AND Moses went up from the plains of Mose unto the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that is over against Jericho: and the LORD shewed him all the land of Gilead, unto Dan,

2 And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of

Judah, unto the utmost sea,

3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jericho, the city of palm-trees, unto Zoar.

4 And the LORD said unto him, This is the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over

5 % So Moses, the servant of the LORD, died there in the land of Moab, according to

of Moab, over against Both-peor; but no man [Israel hearkened unto him, and did as the knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

7 And Moses was a hundred and twen-

dim, nor his natural force abated.

8 ¶ And the children of Israel wept for were ended.

9 ¶ And Joshua the son of Nun was full of the spirit of wisdom; for Moses had laid the great terror which Moses shewed in the his hands upon him: and the children of sight of all Israel.

LORD commanded Moses.

10 ¶ And there arose not a prophet since ty years old when he died : his eye was not in Israel like unto Moses, whom the LORD knew face to face :

II In all the signs and the wonders which Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days: so the LORD sent him to do in the land of the days of weeping and mourning for Moses Egypt to Pharaoh, and to all his servants. and to all his land;

12 And in all that mighty hand, and in all

¶ The Book of JOSHUA.

CHAP. I.

vant of the Lord, it came to pass, that rest, and hath given you this land the Lord spake unto Joshua the son of Nun, Moses' minister, saying,
2 Moses my servant is dead; now there-

fore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the children of Israel.

3 T Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you,

as I said unto Moses.

4 From the wilderness and this Lebanon, even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.

5 1 There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life. As I was with Moses, so I will be with thee: I

will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

6 Be strong, and of a good courage; for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land which I sware unto their!

fathers to give them.
7 Only be thou strong, and very courareous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest.

8 This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success.

9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong, God is with thee whithersoever thou goest.

10 Then Joshua commanded the officers the country.

of the people, saying,

the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for unto me, but I wist not whence they were: within three days ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land, which the shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that LORD your God giveth you to possess it.

Gadites, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, shall overtake them.

spake Joshua, saying,

servant of the LORD commanded you, say-TOW, after the death of Moses, the ser- ing, The LORD your God hath given you

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which Moses gave you on this side Jordan; but ye shall pass before your brethren armed, all the mighty men of valour, and help them;

15 Until the LORD have given your brethren rest, as he hath given you, and they also have possessed the land which the Lord your God giveth them : then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses, the Lord's servant, gave you on this side Jordan, toward the sun-rising.

16 ¶ And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us we will go.

17 According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee; only the LORD thy God be with thee as he was with Moses.

18 Whosoever he be that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words, in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death : only be strong,

and of a good courage.

CHAP. II.

A ND Joshua the son of Nun sent out of Shittim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jericho. And they went, and came into a harlot's house, named Rahab, and lodged there.

2 And it was told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither tonight of the children of Israel, to search out

the country.

3 And the king of Jericho sent unto Raand of a good courage; be not afraid, nei- hab, saying, Bring forth the men that are ther be thou dismayed: for the Lord thy come to thee, which are entered into thy house: for they be come to search out all

4 And the woman took the two men, and 11 Pass through the host, and command hid them, and said thus, There came men

5 And it came to pass, about the time of the men went out; whither the men went 12 1 And to the Reubenites, and to the I wet not : pursue after them quickly; for ye

6 But she had brought them up to the roof 13 Remember the word which Moses, the of the house, and hid them with the stalks of way to Jordan, unto the fords: and as soon the pursuers were returned. And the puras they which pursued after them were gone sucre sought them throughout all the way, out, they shut the gate.

8 ¶ And, before they were lain down, she

came up unto them upon the roof:

9 And she said unto the men, I know that and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told the Lord hath given you the land, and that your terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land faint because of

10 For we have heard how the Lord dried up the water of the Red sea for you, when ye came out of Egypt; and what ye did un-to the two kings of the Amorites that were on the other side Jordan, Sihon and Og,

whom ye utterly destroyed.

11 And as soon as we had heard these things, our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man because of you; for the LORD your God, he is God in heaven above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore. I pray you, swear unto me by the LORD, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto my father's house, and give me a true

13 And that ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver

our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her, Our life for yours, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the LORD hath given us the land, that we will deal kindly and up the ark of the covenant, and went before truly with thee.

15 Then she let them down by a cord through the window; for her house was upon the town-wall, and she dwelt upon the wall.

16 And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way.

17 And the men said unto her, We will be blameless of this thine oath which thou hast

made us swear:

18 Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: and thou shalt bring thy father, and thy household, home unto thee.

19 And it shall be, that whosoever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood shall be upon his head, and we will be guiltless; and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, his blood shall be on our

head, if any hand be upon him.

20 And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thou

hast made us to swear.

let line in the window.

flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof. | 22 And they went, and came unto the 7 And the men pursued after them the mountain, and abode there three days, until but found them not.

23 T So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over,

him all things that befell them .

24 And they said unto Joshua, Truly the LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land: for even all the innabitants of the country do faint because of us.

CHAP. III.

A ND Joshua rose early and Shittim, and and they removed from Shittim, and ND Joshua rose early in the morning; came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel, and lodged there before they passed over.

2 1 And it came to pass, after three days, that the officers went through the host;

3 And they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, and the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it:

4 Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it; that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed this way heretofore.

5 \ And Joshua said unto the people, Sanctify yourselves: for to-morrow the Lord

will do wonders among you.

6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took the people.

7 9 And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to magnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that, as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee.

8 And thou shalt command the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saving, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jordan, ye shall stand still in Jordan.

9 ¶ And Joshua said unto the children of

Israel, Come hither, and hear the words of

the LORD your God.

10 And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that the living God is among you, and that he will without fail drive out from before you the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's the Hivites, and the Perizzites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Jebusites.

11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of the LORD of all the earth passeth over before

you into Jordan.

12 Now therefore take you twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out of every tribe

a man.

13 And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, the Lord of all the 21 And she said, According unto your earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, that words, so be it. And she sent them away, the waters of Jordan shall be cut off from and they departed: and she bound the scar-the waters that come down from above, and they shall stand upon a heap.

ple removed from their tents to pass over people hasted and passed over.

Jordat, and the priests bearing the ark of 11 And it came to pass, when all the peo-

come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priests presence of the people. that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for Jordan overfloweth ail his children of Gad, and half the tribe of Mabanks all the time of harvest,)

16 That the waters which came down of Israel, as Moses spake unto them. from above, stood, and rose up upon a heap, very far from the city Adam, that is war, passed over before the Lord unto batbeside Zaretan; and those that came down tle, to the plains of Jericho. toward the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, failed, and were cut off: and the people Joshua in the sight of all Israel: and they passed over right against Jericho.

17 And the priests, that bare the ark of of his life. the covenant of the LORD, stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jordan, and all the Israelites passed over on dry ground. until all the people were passed clean over

Jordan.

CHAP. IV.

ND it came to pass, when all the peo-A ple were clean passed over Jordan, that the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,

2 Take you twelve men out of the people,

out of every tribe a man:

3 And command ve them, saving, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of dan returned unto their place, and flowed the place where the priests' feet stood firm, twelve stones; and ve shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the lodging- dan on the tenth day of the first month, and place where ye shall lodge this night.

4 Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of

Israel, out of every tribe a man;

5 And Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jordan, and take you up every cording unto the number of the tribes of these stones? the children of Israel:

6 That this may be a sign among you, saying, Israel came over this Jordan on dry that when your children ask their fathers land. in time to come, saying, What mean ye by

these stones?

7 Then ye shall answer them, That the waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off; and these stones shall be for a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever.

8 And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the LORD spake unto Joshua, according to the number of the them over with them unto the place where the Canaanites, which were by the sea, heard they lodged, and laid them down there.

nant stood: and they are there unto this day. more, because of the children of Israel.

10 % For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jordan, until everything was Make thee sharp knives, and circumcise tinished that the Lord commanded Joshua again the children of Israel the second time to speak unto the people, according to all 23 And Joshua made him sharp knives, and

14 \ And it came to pass, when the peo- that Moses commanded Joshua; and the

the covenant before the people; ple were clean passed over, that the ark of the 15 And as they that bare the ark were Lord passed over, and the priests, in the

12 And the children of Reuben, and the nasseh, passed over armed before the children

13 About forty thousand, prepared for

14 T On that day the Lord magnified feared him as they feared Moses, all the days

15 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Joshua,

saying,
16 Command the priests that bear the ark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jordan.

17 Joshua, therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of Jordan,

18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD were come up out of the midst of Jordan, and the soles of the priests' feet were lifted up unto the dry land, that the waters of Jorover all his banks; as they did before.

19 I And the people came up out of Jorencamped in Gilgal, in the east border of

Jericho.

20 ¶ And those twelve stones, which they took out of Jordan, did Joshua pitch in

21 And he spake unto the children of Israel, saying, When your children shall ask their man of you a stone upon his shoulder, ac- fathers in time to come, saying, What mean

22 Then ye shall let your children know,

23 For the LORD your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the LORD your God did to the Red sea, which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over;

24 That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the LORD, that it is mighty; that ye might fear the Lord your God

for ever.

CHAP. V.

A ND it came to pass, when all the kings of the Amorites, which were on the side tribes of the children of Israel, and carried of Jordan westward, and all the kings of that the Lord had dried up the waters of 9 And Joshua set up twelve stones in the Jordan from before the children of Israel, midst of Jordan, in the place where the feet until we were passed over, that their heart of the priests which bare the ark of the cove-melted; neither was there spirit in them any

2 TAt that time the LORD said unto Joshua,

circumcised the children of Israel at the hill of war, and go round about the city once of the foreskins.

4 And this is the cause why Joshua did circamcise: All the people that came out of seven trumpets of rams' horns; and the seventh Egypt, that were males, even all the men of day ye shall compass the city seven times, and war, died in the wilderness by the way, af- the priests shall blow with the trumpets.

ter they came out of Egypt.

born in the wilderness by the way as they all the people shall shout with a great shout; came forth out of Egypt, them they had not and the wall of the city shall fall down flat, circumcised.

6 For the children of Israel walked forty straight before him. rears in the wilderness, till all the people not the voice of the LORD: unto whom the seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark LORD sware that he would not shew them of the LORD. the land which the LORD sware unto their floweth with milk and honey.

7 And their children, whom he raised up in their stead, them Joshua circumcised: for

not circumcised them by the way.

circumcising all the people, that they abode in of the LORD followed them. their places in the camp till they were whole.

day have I rolled away the reproach of rere-ward came after the ark, the priests go-Figypt from off you: wherefore the name of ing on, and blowing with the trumpets. the place is called Gilgal unto this day.

in Gilgal, and kept the passover on the fourof Jericho.

11 And they did eat of the old corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, un-city, going about it once: and they came leavened cakes, and parched corn in the self-into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

12 ¶ And Joshua rose early in the morn-

after they had eaten of the old corn of the LORD. fand; neither had the children of Israel man-

the land of Canaan that year.

him, with his sword drawn in his hand; and blowing with the trumpets. Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries?

14 And he said, Nay; but as captain of they did six days. the host of the LORD am I now come. And 15 And it came

Lord unto his servant

15 And the captain of the LORD's host said compassed the city seven times. unto Joshua, Loose thy shoe from off thy lost; for the place whereon thou standest is when the priests blew with the trumpets, holy. And Joshua did so.

CHAP. VI.

TOW Jericho was straitly shut up because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none eame in.

have given into thy hand Jericho, and the messengers that we sent.

3 And ye shall compass the city, all we men from the accursed thing, lest ye make your-

Thus shalt thou do six days. 4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark

5 And it shall come to pass, that when 5 Now all the people that came out were they make a long blust with the ram's horn, circumcised; but all the people that were and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, and the people shall ascend up, every man

6 I And Joshua the son of Nun called the that were men of war, which came out of priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark Egypt, were consumed, because they obeyed of the covenant, and let seven priests bear

7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, fathers that he would give us, a land that and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the Lord.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests, they were uncircumcised, because they had bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns, passed on before the Lord, and blew with & And it came to pass, when they had done the trumpets; and the ark of the covenant

9 And the armed men went before the 9 And the LORD said unto Joshua, This priests that blew with the trumpets, and the

10 And Joshua had commanded the people, 10 ¶ And the children of Israel encamped saying, Ye shall not shout, nor make any noise with your voice, neither shall any word proteenth day of the mouth at even, in the plains ceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout.

11 So the ark of the LORD compassed the

12 ¶ And the manna ceased on the morrowling, and the priests took up the ark of the

13 And seven priests, bearing seven trumna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of pets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD, went on continually, and blew with 13 And it came to pass, when Joshua was by the trumpets: and the armed men went be-Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, fore them; but the rere-ward came after the and, behold, there stood a man over against ark of the LORD, the priests going on, and

> 14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp : so

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, Joshua fell on his face to the earth, and did that they rose early, about the dawning of the wership, and said unto him, What saith my day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they

> 16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the

LORD hath given you the city.

17 \ And the city shall be accursed, even it, and all that are therein, to the LORD: only Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that 2 \(\text{And the Lorp said unto Joshua, See, I are with her in the house, because she hid the

king thereof, and the mighty men of valour. | 18 And ye, in any wise keep yourselves

cursed thing, and make the camp of Israel a from before the gate even unto Shebarim. curse, and trouble it.

of brass and iron, are consecrated unto the came as water. LORD: they shall come into the treasury of

the LORD.

20 % So the people shouted when the priests the LORD until the even-tide, he and the elblew with the trumpets; and it came to pass, ders of Israel, and put dust upon their heads. when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.

21 And they utterly destroyed all that was side Jordan! in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the turneth their backs before their enemies!

edge of the sword,

men that had spied out the country, Go into environ us round, and cut off our name from the harlot's house, and bring out thence the the earth: and what wilt thou do unto the woman, and all that she hath, as ye sware great name:

23 And the young men that were spies thee up; wherefore liest thou thus upon thy went in, and brought out Rahab, and her face father, and her mother, and her brethren,

camp of Israel.

all that was therein: only the silver, and the mong their own stuff. gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the not stand before their enemies, but turned LORD.

alive, and her father's household, and all that you any more, except ye destroy the acshe had; and she dwelleth in Israel even un- cursed from among you. to this day; because she hid the messengers which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho.

born, and in his youngest son shall he set up among you. the gates of it.

the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son household which the LORD shall take shall of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the come man by man. accursed thing: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Israel.

side of Beth-el, and spake unto them, say-cause he hath wrought folly in Israel. ing, Go up and view the country. And the

men went up and viewed Ai.

3 And they returned to Joshua, and said the tribe of Judah was taken: unto him, Let not all the people go up; but 17 And he brought the family of Judah; let about two or three thousand men go up and he took the family of the Zarhites; and and smite Ai, and make not all the people to he brought the family of the Zarhites man by labour thither; for they are but few.

4 So there went up thither of the people

fore the men of Ai.

selves accursed, when ye take of the ac-thirty and six men: for they chased them and smote them in the going down; where-19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels fore the hearts of the people melted, and be-

6 1 And Joshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of

7 And Joshua said, Alas, O Lord Gon, wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? Would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other

8 O LORD, what shall I say, when Israel

9 For the Canaanites, and all the inhabi-But Joshua had said unto the two tants of the land, shall hear of it, and shall

10 9 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Get

11 Israel hath sinned, and they have also and all that she had; and they brought out transgressed my covenant which I command-ail her kindred, and left them without the ed them; for they have even taken of the accursed thing, and have also stolen and dis-24 And they burnt the city with fire, and sembled also, and they have put it even a-

12 Therefore the children of Israel could their backs before their enemies, because 25 And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot they were accursed; neither will I be with

13 Up, sanctify the people, and say, Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow; for thus 26 I And Joshua adjured them at that time, saith the LORD God of Israel, There is an saying, Cursed be the man before the Lord accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Israel: that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, he shall lay the foundation thereof in his first- until ye take away the accursed thing from

14 In the morning, therefore, ye shall be 27 So the Lord was with Joshua; and his brought according to your tribes: and it fame was noised throughout all the country.

CHAP. VII. taketh shall come according to the families BUT the children of Israel committed a thereof; and the family which the LORD trespass in the accursed thing: for Achan shall take shall come by households; and the

15 And it shall be, that he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he 2 I And Joshua sent men from Jericho to and all that he hath; because he hath trans-Ai, which is beside Beth-aven, on the east gressed the covenant of the LORD, and be-

16 % So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes; and

man; and Zabdi was taken

18 And he brought his household man by about three thousand men; and they fled be- man; and Ackan the son of Carmi, the soa of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of

5 And the men of Ai smote of them about Judah, was taken,

19 % And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, tell me now what thou hast done; hide it not ye do. See, I have commanded you. from me:

of Israel, and thus and thus have I done: 21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly Babylonish garment, and two hundred shekels and, behold, they are hid in the earth in the to Ai. midst of my tent, and the silver under it.

in his tent, and the silver under it.

23 And they took them out of the midst of ley between them and Ai the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel, and laid them

out before the LORD.

24 ¶ And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and valley. all that he had; and they brought them unto the valley of Achor.

25 And Joshua said, Why hast thou trouday. And all Israel stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had

stoned them with stones.

26 And they raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So the Lord turned from the fierceness of his anger: wherefore the name of that place was called, The valley of Achor, unto this day. CHAP. VIII.

ND the LORD said unto Joshua, Fear not, neither be thou dismayed; take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ai : see, I have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land

And thou shalt do to Ai and her king as thou didst unto Jericho and her king: only the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves. Lay thee

an ambush for the city behind it.

3 \ So Joshua arose, and all the people of war, to go up against Ai: and Joshua chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour,

and sent them away by night.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ye shall lie in wait against the city,

5 And I, and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the city; and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, as at the first, that we will flee before them,

6 (For they will come out after us,) till we have drawn them from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first : there-

God will deliver it into your hand,

8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of city, that ye shall set the city on fire: accordiscal, and make confession unto him; and ding to the commandment of the LORD shall

9 I Joshua therefore sent them forth: and 20 And Achan answered Joshua, and said, they went to lie in ambush, and abode be-Indeed I have sinued against the LORD God tween Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of Ai: but Joshua lodged that night among the

people.

10 And Joshua rose up early in the mornof silver, and a wedge of gold of fifty shekels ing, and numbered the people, and went up, weight, then I coveted them, and took them; he and the elders of Israel, before the people

11 And all the people, even the people of 22 So Joshua sent messengers, and they war that were with him, went up, and drew ran unto the tent; and, behold, it was hid nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai: now there was a val-

12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Bethel and Ai, on the west side of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, even all the host that was on the north of the city, and their liers in wait on the west of the city, Joshua went that night into the midst of the

14 9 And it came to pass, when the king of Ai saw it, that they hasted, and rose up early; and the men of the city went out against bled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this Israel to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the plain; but he wist not that there were liers in ambush against him behind the city.

15 And Joshua and all Israel made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by

the way of the wilderness.

16 And all the people that were in Ai were called together to pursue after them; and they pursued after Joshua, and were drawn away from the city.

17 And there was not a man left in Ai or Beth-el that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open, and pursued after Israel.

18 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Stretch out the spear that is in thy hand toward Ai; for I will give it into thy hand. shua stretched out the spear that he had in his hand toward the city.

19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hasted and set the

city on fire.

20 And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the city, but he ye all ready: the city ascended up to heaven; and they had no power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ai.

22 And the other issued out of the city fore we will flee before them.

against them; so they were in the midst of Is.

Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, rael, some on this side, and some on that side; and seize upon the city: for the LORD your and they smote them, so that they let none of them remain or escape.

brought him to Joshua.

24 And it came to pass, when Israel had 'made an end of slaving all the inhabitants of heard what Joshua had done unto Jericho Ai in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all failen on the edge of the sword until they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned unto took old sacks upon their asses, and wine-Ai, and smote it with the edge of the sword.

25 And so it was, that all that fell that day,

26 For Joshua drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants

27 Only the cattle, and the spoil of that city, Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the Lord, which how shall we make a league with you? he commanded Joshua.

8 And they said unto Joshua, We are thy

heap for ever, even a desolation, unto this day. are ye? and from whence come ye?

29 And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree it at the entering of the gate of the city, and Egypt, raise thereon a great heap of stones, that remaineth unto this day.

30 ¶ Then Joshua built an altar unto the

LORD God of Israel in mount Ebal;

31 As Moses, the servant of the Lord, commanded the children of Israel, as it is writofferings unto the LORD, and sacrificed peace- league with us. offerings.

copy of the law of Moses, which he wrote in forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is the presence of the children of Israel.

33 And all Israel, and their elders, and the Levites, which bare the ark of the cove-old by reason of the very long journey. nant of the LORD, as well the stranger as he that was born among them : half of them over asked not counsel at the mouth of the LORD. against mount Gerizim, and half of them io And Joshua made peace with them, and over against mount Ebal; as Moses the sermade a league with them, to let them live: that they should bless the people of Israel.

34 And afterward he read all the words of to all that is written in the book of the law.

commanded, which Joshua read not before all the congregation of Israel, with the women, and came unto their cities on the third day. were conversant among them.

CHAP. IX.

of the great sea over against Lebanon, the against the princes. Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard gregation, We have sworn unto them by the thereof,

2 That they gathered themselves together, not touch them.

23 And the king of Ai they took alive, and to fight with Joshua and with Israel, with one accord.

3 \ And when the inhabitants of Gibeon

and to Ai,

4 They did work willly, and went and made as if they had been ambassadors, and bottles, old, and rent, and bound up;

5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, both of men and women, were twelve thou-sand, even all the men of Ai.

and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and mouldy.

6 And they went to Joshua unto the camp at Gilgal, and said unto him, and to the men of Israel, We be come from a far country; now therefore make ye a league with us.
7 And the men of Israel said unto the Hi-

vites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and

28 And Joshua burnt Ai, and made it a servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who

9 And they said unto him. From a very far until even-tide: and as soon as the sun was country thy servants are come, because of down, Joshua commanded that they should the name of the Lord thy God; for we have take his carcase down from the tree, and cast heard the fame of him, and all that he did in

> 10 And all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites, that were beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of

Bashan, which was at Ashtaroth.

11 Wherefore our elders, and all the inhabitants of our country, spake to us, saying, ten in the book of the law of Moses, An altar Take victuals with you for the journey, and of whole stones, over which no man hath fifted go to meet them, and say unto them, We up any iron; and they offered thereon burnt- are your servants: therefore now make ye a

12 This our bread we took hot for our pro-32 And he wrote there upon the stones a vision out of our houses on the day we came

dry, and it is mouldy:

13 And these bottles of wine which we fillofficers, and their judges, stood on this side ed were new; and, behold, they be rent: and the ark, and on that side, before the priests these our garments and our shoes are become

14 And the men took of their victuals, and

vant of the Lord had commanded before, and the princes of the congregation sware

unto them.
16 || And it came to pass, at the end of three the law, the blessings and cursings, according days after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they were their neigh-35 There was not a word of all that Moses bours, and that they dwelt among them.

and the little ones, and the strangers that Now their cities were Gibeon, and Chephirah, and Beeroth, and Kirjath-jearim.

18 And the children of Israel smote them ND it came to pass, when all the kings not, because the princes of the congregation which were on this side Jordan, in the had sworn unto them by the LORD God of nilis, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts Israel. And all the congregation murmured

> 19 But all the princes said unto all the con-LORD God of Israel: now therefore we may

let them live, lest wrath be upon us, because mighty men of valour. of the oath which we sware unto them.

21 And the princes said unto them, Let them not and drawers of water, unto all the congrega- stand before thee.

pake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, We are very far from you; when ye dwell among us?

23 Now therefore ye are cursed; and there shall none of you be freed from being bond-

men, and hewers of wood, and drawers of water, for the house of my God.

24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the LORD thy God commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore we were sore afraid of

25 And now, behold, we are in thy hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do

unto us, do.

26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel,

that they slew them not.

27 And Joshua made them that day hewers of wood, and drawers of water, for the congregation, and for the altar of the LORD, even unto this day, in the place which he should choose.

CHAP. X.

TOW it came to pass, when Adoni-zedek king of Jerusalem had heard how Joshua had taken Ai, and had utterly destroyed it; as he had done to Jericho and her king, so he had done to Ai and her king; and how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel, and were among them;

2 That they feared greatly, because Gibeon was a great city, as one of the royal cities, and because it was greater than Ai, and all the men thereof were mighty.

3 Wherefore Adoni-zedek king of Jerusalem sent unto Hoham king of Hebron, and unto Piram king or Jarmuth, and unto Ja- your hand. phia king of Lachish, and unto Debir king

peace with Joshua, and with the children of mained of them entered into fenced cities.

5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites. the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Israel of Eglon, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamp-

ed before Gibeon, and made war against it. 6 ¶ And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua to the camp to Gilgal, saying, Slack kings of the Amorites, that dwell in the moun- and the king of Eglon. tains, are gathered together against us.

20 This we will do to them; we will even all the people of war with him, and all the

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, Fear for I have delivered them into them live; but let them be hewers of wood, thy hand; there shall not a man of them

tion; as the princes had promised them.

9 Joshua therefore came unto them so
22 ¶ And Joshua called for them, and he denly, and went up from Gilgal all night. 9 Joshua therefore came unto them sud-

10 And the LORD discomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the way that goeth up to Beth-horon; and smote them to Azekah, and unto Makkedah.

11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, and were in the going down to Beth-horon, that the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekah. and they died: they were more which died with hail-stones than they whom the children

of Israel slew with the sword.

12 ¶ Then spake Joshua to the LORD, in our lives because of you, and have done this the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon.

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the book of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go

down about a whole day.

14 And there was no day like that before it, or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for the LORD fought for Israel.

15 ¶ And Joshua returned, and all Israel

with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

16 But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Makkedah.

17 And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kings are found hid in a cave at Makkedah.

18 And Joshua said, Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them;

19 And stay ye not, but pursue after your enemies, and smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath delivered them into

20 And it came to pass, when Joshua and of Eglon, saying,

4 Come up unto me, and help me, that slaying them with a very great slaughter, till the ware consumed, that the rest which rewe may smite Gibeon: for it hath made they were consumed, that the rest which re-

> 21 And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makkedah in peace: none moved his tongue against any of the children

22 I Then said Joshua, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings

unto me out of the cave.

23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish,

24 And it came to pass, when they brought 7 So Joshua ascended from Gitgal, he, and out those kings unto Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the them with the edge of the sword, and uttercaptains of the men of war which went with ly destroyed all the souls that were therein; him, Come near, put your feet upon the he left none remaining: as he had done to necks of these kings. And they came near, Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king and put their feet upon the necks of them.

your enemies against whom ye fight.

slew them, and hanged them on five trees : breathed, as the LORD God of Israel comand they were hanging upon the trees until manded.

the evening.

going down of the sun, that Joshua com- of Goshen, even unto Gibeon. manded, and they took them down off the they had been hid, and laid great stones in the God of Israel fought for Israel.

28 ¶ And that day Joshua took Makke-him, unto the camp to Gilgal. dah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that were therein; A ND it came to pass, when Jabin king of them, and all the souls that were therein; A Hazor had heard those things, that he he let none remain: and he did to the king sent to Jobab king of Makkadah as he did not the king sent to Jobab king of Makkadah as he did not the king sent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king

richo.

29 ¶ Then Joshua passed from Makke- of the mountains, and of the plains south of dah, and all Israel with him, unto Libnah, Cinneroth, and in the valley, and in the

and fought against Libnah:

30 And the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Israel; and he the west, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, smote it with the edge of the sword, and all and the Perizzite, and the Jebusite in the the souls that were therein: he let none re- mountains, and to the Hivite under Hermon main in it; but did unto the king thereof as in the land of Mizpeh. he did unto the king of Jericho.

camped against it, and fought against it: 32 And the LORD delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, which took it on the second ther, they came and pitched together at the day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, waters of Merom, to fight against Israel. and all the souls that were therein, according on all that he had done to Libnah.

people, until he had left him none remaining, horses, and burn their chariots with fire.

34 ¶ And from Lachish, Joshua passed unto camped against it, and fought against it:

35 And they took it on that day, and smote to Lachish.

36 ¶ And Joshua went up from Eglon, and them none remaining. all Israel with him, unto Hebron; and they

fought against it

37 And they took it, and smote it with the burnt their chariots with fire. edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and were therein: he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon, but the head of all those kingdoms. destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that were therein.

with him, to Debir, and fought against it:

39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and they smote the kings of them, did Joshua take, and smote.

and put their feet upon the necks of them.
25 And Joshua said unto them, Fear not, to her king.
26 And Joshua said unto them, Fear not, to her king.
27 And Joshua sand of good 40 I So Joshua smote all the country of the

nor be dismayed; be strong, and of good to all hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none 26 And afterward Joshua smote them, and remaining, but utterly destroyed all that

41 And Joshua smote them from Kadesh-27 And it came to pass, at the time of the barnea even unto Gaza, and all the country

42 And all these kings, and their land, did trees, and cast them into the cave wherein Joshua take at one time, because the LORD

cave's mouth, which remain until this very day. 43 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with

CHAP. XI

of Makkedah as he did unto the king of Je- of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph, 2 And to the kings that were on the north

borders of Dor on the west; 3 And to the Canaanite on the east and on

4 And they went out, they and all their 31 And Joshua passed from Libnah, and hosts with them, much people, even as the all Israel with him, unto Lachish, and en-sand that is upon the sea-shore in multitude,

with borses and chariots very many.

5 And when all these kings were met toge-

6 ¶ And the Lord said unto Joshua, Be not afraid because of them; for to-morrow, 33 Then Horam king of Gezer came up to about this time, will I deliver them up all help Lachish; and Joshua smote him and his slain before Israel: thou shalt hough their

7 So Joshua came, and all the people of Eglon, and all Israel with him; and they en- with him, against them by the waters of Merom suddenly, and they fell upon them.

8 And the LORD delivered them into the it with the edge of the sword; and all the hand of Israel, who smote them, and chased souls that were therein he utterly destroyed them unto great Zidon, and unto Misrephoththat day, according to all that he had done maim, and unto the valley of Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left

9 And Joshua did unto them as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and

10 ¶ And Joshua at that time turned back, all the cities thereof, and all the souls that and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor beforetime was

11 And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, utterly 38 \ And Joshua returned, and all Israel destroying them; there was not any left to breathe: and he burnt Hazor with fire.

12 And all the cities of those kings, and all

them with the edge of the sword; and he utterly destroyed them, as Moses, the servant which was of the remnant of the giants, that of the LORD, commanded.

13 But as for the cities that stood still in their strength, Israel burned none of them, save Hazor only; that did Joshua burn.

14 And all the spoil of these cities, and the half Gilead, the border of Sihon king of cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey Heshbon: unto themselves; but every man they smote

servant, so did Moses command Joshua, and ites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh.

that the LORD commanded Moses.

17 Even from the mount Halak, that go-for a possession, according to their divisions:
a up to Seir even unto Baal-gad in the val8 In the mountains, and in the valleys, and slew them.

those kings.

19 There was not a city that made peace Ai, which is beside Beth-el, one; with the children of Israel, save the Hivites.

20 For it was of the LORD to harden their of Lachish, one; hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, Gezer, one and that they might have no favour, but that he might destroy them; as the LORD com- Geder, one: manded Moses.

21 ¶ And at that time came Joshua, and of Arad, one; cut off the Anakims from the mountains: from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and Adullam, one; from all the mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel : Joshua destroyed of Beth-el, one

them utterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the Anakims left in the of Hepher, one: land of the children of Israel: only in Gaza, in Gath, and in Ashdod, there remained.

23 \ So Joshua took the whole land, according to all that the LORD said unto Moses; and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel, according to their divisions by their king of Achshaph, one; tribes. And the land rested from war. 21 The king of Taanach, one; the king

CHAP. XII.

NOW these are the kings of the land, which the children of Israel smote, and Jokneam of Carmel, one; possessed their land on the other side Jordan, toward the rising of the sun; from the river one; the king of the nations of Gilgal, one; Arnon unto mount Hermon, and all the plain 24 The king of Tirzah, one; all the kings on the east:

2 Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt

neroth on the east, and unto the sea of the

4 And the coast of Og king of Bashan, dwelt at Ashtaroth and at Edrei,

5 And reigned in mount Hermon, and in Salcah, and in all Bashan, unto the border of the Geshurites, and the Maachathites, and

6 Them did Moses, the servant of the Loro, with the edge of the sword, until they had de- and the children of Israel, smite: and Moses, stroyed them, neither left they any to breathe, the servant of the Lord, gave it for a pos-15 As the LORD commanded Moses his session unto the Reubenites, and the Gad-

which Joshua and the children of Israel 16 ¶ So Joshua took all that land, the hills, smote on this side Jordan on the west, from and all the south country, and all the land of Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon, even un-Goshen, and the valley, and the plain, and the to the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir: inountain of Israel, and the valley of the same; which Joshua gave unto the tribes of Israel

oth up to Seir even unto Baal-gad in the val-ley of Lebanon, under mount Hermon; and in the plains, and in the springs, and in the all their kings he took, and smote them, and wilderness, and in the south country; the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Canaanites, 18 Joshua made war a long time with all the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites: 9 The king of Jericho, one; the king of

10 The king of Jerusalem, one; the king

the inhabitants of Gibeon: all other they took of Hebron, one; the king of Jarmuth, one; the king

12 The king of Eglon, one; the king of

13 The king of Debir, one; the king of

14 The king of Hormah, one; the king

15 The king of Libnah, one; the king of

16 The king of Makkedah, one; the king

17 The king of Tappuah, one; the king 18 The king of Aphek, one; the king of

Lasharon, one;

19 The king of Madon, one; the king of Hazor, one;

20 The king of Shimron-meron, one; the

of Megiddo, one; 22 The king of Kedesh, one; the king of

23 The king of Dor in the coast of Dor.

thirty and one.

CHAP. XIII.

in Heshbon, and ruled from Aroer, which is NOW Joshua was old and stricken in years; upon the bank of the river Arnon, and from and the Lord said unto him, Thou are the middle of the river, and from half Gilead, old and stricken in years, and there remaineven unto the river Jabbok, which is the eth yet very much land to be possessed.

2 This is the land that yet remaineth: ali

3 And from the plain to the sea of Cin-the borders of the Philistines, and all Geshuri,

3 From Sihor, which is before Egypt, even plain, even the salt sea on the east, the way anto the borders of Ekron northward, which to Beth-jeshimoth; and from the south, units counted to the Canaanite: five lords of the Ashdoth-pisgah: the Philistines; the Gazathites, and the Ash-

dothites, the Eshkalonites, the Gittites, and

the Ekronites: also the Avites.

4 From the south, all the land of the Canaanites, and Mearah that is beside the Sidonians, unto Aphek, to the borders of the Am-

5 And the land of the Giblites, and all Lebanon, toward the sun-rising, from Baal- the villages thereof. gad under mount Hermon, unto the entering

into Hamath.

6 All the inhabitants of the hill-country, according to their families from Lebanon unto Misrephoth-maim, and all the Sidonians, them will I drive out from cities of Gilead, and half the land of the before the children of Israel; only divide children of Ammon, unto Aroer, that is bethou it by lot unto the Israelites for an in- fore Rabbah; heritance, as I have commanded thee

7 Now therefore divide this land for an peh, and Betonim; and from Mahanaim inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the unto the border of Debir;

Gadites have received their inheritance, rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Hesh-which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan bon, Jordan and his border, even unto the eastward, even as Moses, the servant of the edge of the sea of Cinneroth, on the other LORD, gave them;

9 From Aroer, that is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the of Gad after their families, the cities, and midst of the river, and all the plain of Me- their villages.

deba unto Dibon;

10 And all the cities of Sihon king of the the border of the children of Ammon

11 And Gilead, and the border of the Ge-Hermon, and all Bashan unto Salcah

12 All the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which in Bashan, threescore cities; reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei, who remained of the remnant of the giants: for these did Moses smite, and cast them out.

13 Nevertheless the children of Israel expelled not the Geshurites, nor the Maachathites; but the Geshurites and the Maachathites dwell among the Israelites until this day.

14 Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices of the Lord cho, eastward. God of Israel made by fire are their inheritance, as he said unto them.

children of Reuben inheritance according to

their families.

16 And their coast was from Aroer, that is on the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the plain by Medeba;

17 Heshbon, and all her cities that are in the plain; Dibon, and Bamoth-baal, and

Beth-baal-meon,

18 And Jahaza, and Kedemoth, and Me- for the nine tribes, and for the half-tribe

reth-shahar in the mount of the valley,

20 And Beth-peor, and Ashdoth-pisgah, inheritance among them. and Beth-jeshimoth,

which reigned in Heshbon, whom Moses smote with the princes of Midian, Evi, and for their cattle and for their substance.

Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, which 5 As the LORD commanded Moses, so the were dukes of Sihon dwelling in the country, children of Israel did, and they divided the land.

22 T Balaam also the son of Beor, the sootlisayer, did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them.

23 And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border thereof. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities and

24 ¶ And Moses gave inheritance unto the tribe of Gad, even unto the children of Gad,

25 And their coast was Jazer, and all the

26 And from Heshbon unto Ramath-miz-

half-tribe of Manasseh,

8 With whom the Reubenites and the Beth-nimrah, and Succoth, and Zaphon, the side Jordan eastward.

28 This is the inheritance of the children

29 ¶ And Moses gave inheritance unto the half-tribe of Manasseh: and this was the pos-Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto session of the half tribe of the children of Manassel by their families.

30 And their coast was from Mahanaim : shurites and Maachathites, and all mount all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all the towns of Jair, which are

31 And half Gilead, and Ashtaroth, and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, were pertaining unto the children of Machir the son of Manasseh, even to the one half of the children of Machir by their families

32 These are the countries which Moses did distribute for inheritance in the plains of Moab, on the other side Jordan, by Jeri-

33 But unto the tribe of Levi, Moses gave not any inheritance: the LORD God of Israel 15 \ And Moses gave unto the tribe of the was their inheritance, as he said unto them.

CHAP. XIV.

ND these are the countries which the A children of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, which Eleazar the priest, and fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for inheritance to them.

2 By lot was their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses,

aath,

19 And Kirjathaim, and Sibmah, and Za-two tribes and a half-tribe on the other side Jordan; but unto the Levites he gave none

4 For the children of Joseph were two 21 And all the cities of the plain, and all tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim; therefore the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, they gave no part unto the Levites in the

6 % Then the children of Judah came un-Joshua in Gilgal: and Caleb the son of and passed along by the north of Beth-araJephunneh the Kenezite said unto him, Thou bah: and the border went up to the stene of knowest the thing that the Lord said unto Moses the man of God, concerning me and 7. And the border went up toward Debir. thee, in Kadesh-barnea.

servant of the LORD, sent me from Kadesh- ing up to Aduminim, which is on the south barnea to espy out the land; and I brought side of the river: and the border passed tohim word again as it was in my heart.

8 Nevertheless, my brethren that went up ings out thereof were at En-rogel. with me made the heart of the people melt;

but I wholly followed the LORD my God. dren's for ever, because thou hast wholly fol-ward, which is at the end of the valley of the lowed the LORD my God.

10 And now, behold, the Lord bath kept dered in the wilderness; and now, lo, I am to Baalah, which is Kirjath-jearim.

for war, both to go out, and to come in.
12 Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the LORD spake in that day; (for of Ekron northward: and the border was thou heardest in that day how the Anakims drawn to Shicron, and passed along to mount were there, and that the cities were great Baalah, and went out unto Jabneel; and the and senced;) if so be the LORD will be with goings out of the border were at the sea. me, then I shall be able to drive them out, as the LORD said.

13 And Joshua blessed lim, and gave unto

followed the LORD God of Israel.

15 And the name of Hebron before was Kirjath-arba; which Arba was a great man of Anak, Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai, among the Anakims. And the land had rest the children of Anak.

from war.

CHAP. XV. THIS then was the lot of the tribe of the was Kinjath-sepher, children of Judah by their families; even to the border of Edom, the wilderness of Zin jath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give southward was the uttermost part of the south Achsah my daughter to wife. coast.

there of the salt sea, from the bay that look- sah his daughter to wife.

eth southward:

lch-acrabbin, and passed along to Zin, and a field; and she lighted off her ass; and Ca-ascended up on the south side unto Kadesh-leb said unto her, What wouldest thou? barnea, and passed along to Hezron, and went

and went out unto the river of Egypt; and springs, and the nether springs.

20 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the

This shall be your south coast.

5 And the east border was the salt sea, even sea, at the uttermost part of Jordan.

6 And the border went up to Beth-hogla,

from the valley of Achor, and so northward, 7 Forty years old was I when Moses, the looking toward Gilgal, that is before the goward the waters of En-shemesh, and the go-

8 And the border went up by the valley of the son of Hinnom, unto the south side of 9 And Moses sware on that day, saying, the Jebusite, the same is Jerusalem; and the Surely the land whereon thy feet have trod-border went up to the top of the mountain tien shall be thine inheritance, and thy chil-that lieth before the vailey of Hinnom west-

giants northward.

9 And the border was drawn from the top me alive, as he said, these forty and five of the hill unto the fountain of the water of years, even since the LORD spake this word Nephtoah, and went out to the cities of anto Moses, while the children of Israel wan-mount Ephron; and the border was drawn

this day fourscore and five years old.

10 And the border compassed from Baalah
11 As yet I am as strong this day as I was westward unto mount Seir, and passed along in the day that Moses sent me: as my unto the side of mount Jearim, (which is Chestrength was then, even so is my strength now, salon,) on the north side, and went down to Beth-shemesh, and passed on to Timnah.

11 And the border went out unto the side

12 And the west border was to the great sea, and the coast thereof. This is the coast of the children of Judah round about, accor-

Caleb the son of Jephunneh, Hebron for an ding to their families.

13 ¶ And unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh 14 Hebron therefore became the inherit- he gave a part among the children of Judah, ance of Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Ke- according to the commandment of the Lond nezite unto this day, because that he wholly to Joshua, even the city of Arba, the father of Anak, which city is Hebron.

14 And Caleb drove thence the three sons

15 And he went up thence to the inhahitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before

16 And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kir-

17 And Othniel the son of Kenez, the bro-2 And their south border was from the ther of Caleb, took it : and he gave him Ach-

18 And it came to pass, as she came unio 3 And it went out to the south side to Maa-him, that she moved him to ask of her father

19 Who answered, Give me a blessing : for up to Adar, and fetched a compass to Karkaa: thou hast given me a south land, give me also
4 From thence it passed toward Azmon, springs of water. And he gave her the upper

children of Judah, according to their families.

21 % And the untermost cities of the tribe unto the end of Jordan. And their border in of the children of Judah, toward the coast of the north quarter was from the bay of the Edom, southward, were Kabzeel, and Eder, land Jagur,

22 And Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah,

23 And Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan, 24 Ziph. and Telem, and Bealoth,

25 And Hazor, Hadattah, and Kerioth. and Hezron, which is Hazor,

26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah.

And Hazar-gaddah, and Heshmon. and Beth-palet.

28 And Hazar-shual, and Beer-sheba, and Bizjothjah.

29 Baalah. and lim, and Azem,

30 And Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah. 31 And Ziklag, and Madmannah, and

Sansannah.

and Rimmon: all the cities are twenty and nine, with their villages.

and Ashnah,

34 And Zanoali, and En-gannim, Tappuah, thereof are at the sea.

Azekah, 36 And Sharaim, and Adithaim, and Gewith their villages.

37 Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdal-gad, horon the upper: 38 And Dilean, and Mizpel, and Joktheel,

39 Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon, 40 And Cabbon, and Lahmain, and Kithlish,

41 And Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and Naamah, and Makkedah: sixteen cities with their villages.

42 Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan,

43 And Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib, 44 And Keilah, and Achzib, and Mareshah: nine cities with their villages.

45 Ekron with her towns and her villages. 46 From Ekron even unto the sea, all that

lay near Ashdod, with their villages.

47 Ashdod with her towns and her villages, Gaza with her towns and her villages, unto the river of Egypt, and the great sea, and their villages. the border thereof.

Jattir, and Socoh,

attir, and Socoh,
49 And Dannah, and Kirjath-sannah,
and serve under tribute.
CHAP. XVII. which is Debir,

50 And Anab, and Eshtemoh, and Anim,

51 And Goshen, and Holon, and Giloh: eleven cities with their villages.

52 Arab, and Dumah, and Eshean,

53 And Janum, and Beth-tappuah, and

54 And Humtah, and Kirjath-arba, (which is Hebron,) and Zior nine cities with their

villages. 55 Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and Juttah,

56 And Jezreel, and Jokdeam, and Zanoah, 57 Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah: ten cities with their villages.

58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor,

59 And Maarath, and Beth-anoth, and Eltekon: six cities with their villages.

and Rabbah: two cities with their villages

din, and Secacah,

62 And Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and En-gedi: six cities with their villages.

63 T As for the Jebusites, the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah could not drive them out: but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Judah at Jerusalem up to this day.

CHAP. XVI.

ND the lot of the children of Joseph fell A from Jordan by Jericho, unto the water of Jericho on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jericho, throughout mount Beth-el.

2 And goeth out from Beth-el to Luz, and 32 And Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, passeth along unto the borders of Arcki to

Ataroth,

3 And goeth down westward to the coast 33 And in the valley, Eshtaol, and Zoreah, of Japhleti, unto the coast of Beth-horon the nether, and to Gezer: and the goings ou

4 So the children of Joseph, Manasseh and

35 Jarmuth, and Adullam, Socoh, and Ephraim, took their inheritance.

5 ¶ And the border of the children of Ephraim, according to their families, was derah, and Gederothaim: fourteen cities thus; even the border of their inheritance on the east side was Ataroth-adar, unto Beth-

> 6 And the border went out toward the sea to Michinethah on the north side; and the bor-der went about eastward unto Taanath-shiloh, and passed by it on the east to Janohah :

> 7 And it went down from Janohah to Ata roth, and to Naarath, and came to Jericho,

and went out at Jordan.

The border went out from Tappuah westward unto the river Kanah; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim by their families.

9 And the separate cities for the children of Ephraim were among the inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with

10 ¶ And they drave not out the Canaan. 48 And in the mountains. Shamir, and ites that dwelt in Gezer; but the Canaanites dwell among the Ephraimites unto this day,

> THERE was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh, (for he was the first-born of Joseph,) to wit, for Machir, the first-born of Manasseh, the father of Gilead: because he was a man of war, therefore he had Gileal and Bashau.

> 2 There was also a lot for the rest of the children of Manasseh by their families; for the children of Abiezer, and for the children of Helek, and for the children of Asriel, and for the children of Shechem, and for the children of Hepher, and for the children of Shemida: these were the male children of Manasseh the son of Joseph by their families.

3 TBut Zelophehad the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of 60 Kirjath-baal, (which is Kirjath-jearim,) Manasseh, had no sons, but daughters; and these are the names of his daughters, Mahlah 61 In the wilderness, Beth-arabah, Mid- and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

4 And they came near before Eleazar the

before the princes, saying, The LORD com- have iron chariots. and though they be strong. manded Moses to give us an inheritance among our brethren: therefore according to the commandment of the Lord, he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the contheir father.

5 And there fell ten portions to Manasseli. besides the land of Gilead and Bashan, which

were on the other side Jordan;
6 Because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sons: and the rest of Manasseh's sons had the land of Gilead.

7 ¶ And the coast of Manasseh was from Asher to Michmethah, that lieth before She-liners hath given you? chem; and the border went along on the

8 Now Manasseh had the land of Tappuah; but Tappuah, on the border of Ma-them; and they shall come again to me. nasseh, belonged to the children of Ephraim;

Kanah, southward of the river: these cities and the house of Joseph shall abide in their of Ephraim are among the cities of Manasseh the coast of Manasseh also was on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea.

10 Southward it was Ephraim's, and northward it was Manasseh's, and the sea is his border; and they met together in Asher on the north, and in Issachar on the east.

11 And Manasseh had in Issachar, and in Asher, Beth-shean and her towns, and Ibleam and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of En-dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Taanach and her towns, and the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns, even three countries.

12 1 Yet the children of Manasseh could not drive out the innabitants of those cities; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

the Canaanites to tribute; but did not utterly to the host at Shiloh. drive them out.

14 ¶ And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me but ded the land unto the children of Israel, acone lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I am a great people, for a smuch as the LORD hath blessed me hitherto?

a great people, then get thee up to the woodcountry, and cut down for thyself there in dren of Joseph. the land of the Perizzites, and of the giants,

ites that dwell in the land of the valley have the goings out thereof were at the wilderness chariots of iron, both they who are of Beth- of Beth-aven. shean and her towns, and they who are of the valley of Jezreel.

ing, Thou art a great people, and hast great the south side of the nether Beth-horon. power; thou shalt not have one lot only :

priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they CHAP. XVIII

AND the whole congregation of the chil-dren of Israel assembled together at gregation there: and the land was subdued before them.

And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not

yet received their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, Howlong are ye slack to go to possess the land, which the Lord God of your fa-

4 Give out from among you three men for right hand unto the inhabitants of En-tap-each tribe; and I will send them, and they shall rise and go through the land, and describe it, according to the inheritance of

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: 9 And the coast descended unto the river Judah shall abide in their coast on the south,

coast on the north.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the description hither to me, that I may cast lots for you here be-

fore the LORD our God.

7 But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the LORD is their inheritance; and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses, the servant of the LORD, gave them.

8 And the men arose, and went away. and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go, and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the LORD in Shiloh.

9 And the men went, and passed through 13 Yet it came to pass, when the children the land, and described it by cities into seven of Israel were waxen strong, that they put parts in a book, and came again to Joshua

10 \ And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the LORD: and there Joshua divi-

cording to their divisions.

11 \ And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their 15 And Joshua answered them, If thou be families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the chil-

12 And their border on the north side was if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee. from Jordan; and the border went up to the 16 And the children of Joseph said, The side of Jericho on the north side, and went hill is not enough for us: and all the Canaan-up through the mountains westward; and

13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, (which is 17 And Joshua spake unto the house of Jo-Beth-el, southward; and the border descendseph, even to Ephraim and to Manasseh, say-ed to Ataroth-adar, near the hill that lieth on

14 And the border was drawn thence, and 18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it compassed the corner of the sea southward, is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down; and from the hill that lieth before Beth-horon the outgoings of it shall be thine : for thou southward; and the goings out thereof were

at Kirjath-baal, which is Kirjath-jearim, a tribe of the children of Simeon, according city of the children of Judah. This was the to their families.

of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out Simcon: for the part of the children of Juon the west, and went out to the well of wa- dah was too much for them; therefore

ters of Nephtoah

16 And the border came down to the end of within the inheritance of them. the mountain that lieth before the valley of the son of Hinnom, and which is in the val-children of Zebulun, according to their faley of the giants on the north, and descended milies; and the border of their inheritance to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jebusi on the south, and descended to En-rogel,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to En-shemesh, and went forth sheth, and reached to the river that is before toward Geliloth, which is over against the going up of Adummim, and descended to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben.

18 And passed along toward the side over against Arabah northward, and went down

unto Arabah:

Beth-hoglah northward: and the outgoings of the border were at the north bay of the salt sea, at the south end of Jordan. This was the south coast.

20 And Jordan was the border of it on the east side. This was the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof cities with their villages. round about, according to their families,

children of Benjamin, according to their families, were Jericho, and Beth-hoglah, and the valley of Keziz,

22 And Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and to their families.

Beth-el.

23 And Avim, and Parah, and Ophrah, 24 And Chephar-haammonai, and Ophni,

and Gaba: twelve cities with their villages.

25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Becroth, 26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and

Mozah,

27 And Rekem, and Irpeel, and Taralah, 28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, (which is Jerusalem,) Gibeath, and Kirjath: four-teen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, according to their families.

CHAP. XIX. ND the second lot came forth to Simeon, Simeon, according to their families: and their families. their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

2 And they had in their inheritance, Beer-

sheba, and Sheba, and Moladah,

3 And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Azem,

4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah, 5 And Ziklag, and Beth-marcaboth, and

Hazar-susah,

6 And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharahen: thir- eth out to Cabul on the left hand; teen cities and their villages.

7 Ain, Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan: mon, and Kanah, even unto great Zidon; four cities and their villages:

of the south. This is the inheritance of the are at the sea, from the coast to Achzib;

west quarter.

9 Out of the portion of the children of Ju15 And the south quarter was from the end
dah was the inheritance of the children of Ju-

the children of Simeon had their inheritance

10 T And the third lot came up for the was unto Sarid.

11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabba-

Jokneam:

12 And turned from Sarid eastward, toward the sun-rising, unto the border of Chisloth-tabor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and goeth up to Japhia,

13 And from thence passeth on along on 19 And the border passed along to the side the east to Gittah-hepher, to Ittah-kazin, and goeth out to Remnion-methoar to Neah;

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon; and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah-el 15 And Kattath, and Nahalal, and Shim-

ron, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem: twelve

16 This is the inheritance of the children 21 I Now the cities of the tribe of the of Zebulun, according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 I And the fourth lot came out to Issa char, for the children of Issachar, according

18 And their border was toward Jezreel, and Chesulloth, and Shunem,

19 And Hapharaim, and Shihon, and An-

20 And Rabbith, and Kishion, and Abez, 21 And Remeth, and En-gannim, and

Enhaddah, and Beth-pazzez: 22 And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and Beth-shemesh; and the outgoings of their border were at Jordan:

sixteen cities with their villages. 23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar, according to their

families, the cities and their villages. 24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the even for the tribe of the children of tribe of the children of Asher, according to

25 And their border was Helkath, and

Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph,

26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Misheal; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and to Shihor-libnath;

27 And turneth toward the sun-rising to Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphthali el, toward the north side of Beth-emek, and Neiel, and go-

28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Ham-

29 And then the coast turneth to Ramah, 8 And all the villages that were round and to the strong city Tyre; and the coast about these cities to Baalath-beer, Ramath turneth to Hosah; and the outgoings thereof

30 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with their villages.

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher, according to their fa-

milies, these cities with their villages. 32 The sixth lot came out to the children I spake unto you by the hand of Moses; of Naphtali, even for the children of Naph-

tali, according to their families. 33 And their coast was from Heleph, from Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabneel, unto Lakum; and the outgo-

ings thereof were at Jordan:

34 And then the coast turneth westward to Aznoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the him a place, that he may dwell among them. west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the sun-rising

35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Cinneroth,

36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor,

37 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-hazor, 38 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh: nineteen cities with their villages.

39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of house, unto the city from whence he fled. the children of Naphtali, according to their families, the cities and their villages.

40 ¶ And the seventh lot came out for the Ephraim, and Kirjath-arba, (which is Hebtribe of the children of Dan, according to ron) in the mountain of Judah.

their families. 41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh,

Jethlah,

43 And Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ek-

And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalath,

45 And Jehud, and Bene-berak, and Gathrimmon,

border before Japho. 47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out too little for them; therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leedge of the sword, and possessed it, and children of Israel dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

the children of Dan, according to their fami-

lies, these cities with their villages.

49 ¶ When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them:

50 According to the word of the LORD,

built the city, and dwelt therein.

51 These are the inheritances, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and jamin, thirteen cities. the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance had by lot, out of the families of the tribe of by lot in Shiloh before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So out of the half-tribe of Manasseh, ten cities. they made an end of dividing the country.

CHAP. XX,

THE LORD also spake unto Joshua, 2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying,

Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof

3 That the slayer that killeth any person unawares, and unwittingly, may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city, they shall take him into the city unto them, and give

5 And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he smote his neighbour unwittingly, and hated him not beforetime.

6 And he shall dwell in that city, until he stand before the congregation for judgment. and until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own

7 1 And they appointed Kedesh in Galilee in mount Naphtali, and Shechem in mount

8 And on the other side Jordan by Jericho eastward, they assigned Bezer in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of Reu-42 And Shaalabbin, and Ajalon, and ben, and Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh.

9 These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever kill eth any person at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of 46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the blood, until he stood before the congregation.

CHAP. XXI.

THEN came near the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto shem, and took it, and smote it with the the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the

2 And they spake unto them at Shiloh, in the land of Canaan, saying, The Loxo comcities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof

for our cattle.

3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites, out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the LORD, these cities and their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of they gave him the city which he asked, even the Kohathites: and the children of Aaron Timnath-serah in mount Ephraim: and he the priest, which were of the Levites, had by lot, out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Ben-

5 And the rest of the children of Konath

6 And the children of Gershon had by 101,

and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the suburbs: two cities. tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half-tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

7 The children of Merari, by their families, had out of the tribe of Reuben, and out with her suburbs : four cities. of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of

Zebulun, twelve cities.

8 And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, as with her suburbs; four cities. the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

here mentioned by name,

10 Which the children of Aaron, being of the families of the Kohathites, who were of the children of Levi, had : for their's was the

first lot.

11 And they gave them the city of Arba, the father of Anak, (which city is Hebron,) in the hill-country of Judah, with the suburbs and Kartah with her suburbs. thereof round about it.

12 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of

Jephunneli for his possession

13 ¶ Thus they gave to the children of urbs.

Aaron the priest. Hebron with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slaver, and Libnah with her suburbs,

14 And Jattir with her suburbs, and Esh-

temoa with her suburbs,

15 And Holon with her suburbs, and De-

bir, with her suburbs,

16 And Ain with her suburbs, and Juttah with her suburbs, and Beth-shemesh with her suburbs: nine cities out of those two tribes. 17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin, Gibeon

with her suburbs, Geba with her suburbs, 18 Anathoth with her suburbs, and Almon

with her suburbs: four cities 19 All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, were thirteen cities with their

20 ¶ And the families of the children of Kohafh. the Levites which remained of the children of Kohath, even they had the cities

refuge for the slayer; and Gezer with her

suburbs, 22 And Kibzaim with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs: four cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Eltekeh with house of Israel; all came to pass. her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs,

24 Aijalon with her suburbs, Gath-rimmon

with her suburbs: four cities.

25 And out of the half-tribe of Manasseh, Tanach with her suburbs, and Gath-rim mon with her suburbs : two cities.

26 An the cities were ten, with their suburbs, for the families of the children of Ko-

hath that remained.

the families of the Levites, out of the other of the commandment of the Lord your God. half-tribe of Manasseh, they gave Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, to be a city of re- rest unto your brethren, as he promised them;

out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, fuge for the slaver; and Beeshterah with her

28 And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kishon with her suburbs, Dabareh with her suburbs,

29 Jarmuth with her suburbs, En-gannim

30 And out of the tribe of Asher, Misbal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs,

31 Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob

32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Ke. 9 1 And they gave, out of the tribe of the desh in Galilee with her suburbs, to be a city children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the of refuge for the slaver; and Hammoth-dor children of Simeon, these cities which are with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs: three cities.

33 All the cities of the Gershonites, according to their families, were thirteen cities

with their suburbs.

34 And unto the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Jokneam with her suburbs.

35 Dimnah with her suburbs, Nahalal

with her suburbs: four cities

36 And out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer with her suburbs, and Jahazah with her sub-

37 Kedemoth with her suburbs, and Me

phaath with her suburbs: four cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gad. Kamoth in Cilead with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Mahanaimwith her suburbs.

39 Heshbon with her suburbs, Jazer with

her suburbs : four cities in all

40 So all the cities for the children of Merari, by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Levites, were, by their lot, twelve cities.

41 All the cities of the Levites, within the possession of the children of Israel, were forty and eight cities with their suburbs

42 These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them : thus were all these cities

43 ¶ And the LORD gave unto Israel all the land which he sware to give unto their fathers: and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

21 For they gave them Shechem with her suburbs, in mount Ephraim, to be a city of refuge for the slaver; and George and George it, and dwelt therein.

44 And the Lord gave them rest round about, according to all that he sware unto their fathers; and there should not be a city of refuge for the slaver; and George it and the sware unto the slaver. livered all their enemies into their hand

45 There failed not aught of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the

THEN Joshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh,

2 And said unto them, Ye have kept all that Moses, the servant of the Lord, commanded you, and have obeyed my voice in

all that I commanded you:

3 Ye have not left your brethren these many 27 1 And unto the children of Gershon, of days unto this day, but have kept the charge

4 And now the LORD your God hath given

your tears, and anto the land of your posses- might rebel this day against the Lord?

mandment, and the law. which Moses, the gregation of the Loan, servant of the Loan, charged you, to love 13 at that we must turn away this day all your heart and with all your soul. | congregation of Israel.

Manassee Moses had given possession in Ba-the Lord's tabernacle dwelleth, and take suan. Dut unto the other half thereof gave possession among us but rebel not against the Jessua among their brethren, on this side! Loap, nor rebel against us in building you an Jordan westward. And when Joshua sent altar, besides the altar of the Local our God. them away also unto their tents, then he 20 Did not Achan the son of Zerah commit blessed them .

with much riches unto your tents, and with that man perished not alone in his iniquity. very much caule with silver, and with gold. 21 f Then the children of Reuben, and and with brass, and with iron, and with the children of Gad, and the half-tribe of

enemies with your brethren.

dren of Gad, and the hant tribe of Manassen, of gods, he knoweth, and Israel, he shall recurred, and departed from the children of know, if it be in rebellion, or if in transgres-Israel out of Sniloh, which is in the land of sion against the LORD. (save us not this day.) Canaan, to go unto the country of Gilead, 25 That we have built us an altar to turn Loup by the hand of Moses.

1 1 And when they came unto the bor- himself require it: ders of Jordan, that are in the land of Ca-

altar to see to

land of Canaan, in the borders of Jordan, at our children cease from fearing the LORD, the passage of the children of Israel.

of it, the whole congregation of the children ing, nor for sacrifice.

The but that it may be a witness between us

loa, to go up to war against them

zar the priest,

14 And with him ten princes, of each

thousands of Israel.

Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to between us and you.

the LORD. What trespass is this that we have ings, for meat-offerings, or for sacrifices, be-committed against the God of Israel, to turn sides the altar of the LORD our God that is away this day from following the LORD, in before his tabernacle.

exerciore now return ye. and get you unto that ye have builded you an altar, that ye

gave you on the other side Jordan. | from which we are not cleansed until this 5 But take diligent heed to do the com-day, although there was a plague in the con-

the Lond your God, and to walk in all his from following the Lond And it will be, ways, and to keep his commandments, and seeing ve rebel to-day against the Lord, that to cleave unto him, and to serve him with to-morrow he will be wroth with the whole

6 50 Joshua blessed them, and sent them 19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your posaway: and they went unto their tents. | session be unclean then pass ye over unto the 7 Now, to the one half of the tribe of land of the possession of the LORD, wherein

a trespass in the accursed thing, and wrath 3 And he spake unto them, saving, Return fell on all the congregation of Israel? and

very much raiment; divide the spoil of your Manasseh, answered and said unto the heads of the thousands of Israel,

9 And me children of Reuben, and the chil-

to the land of their possession, whereof they from following the LORD or if to offer therewere possessed, according to the word of the on burnt-offering, or meat-offering, or if to offer peace-offerings thereon, let the LURD

24 And if we have not ruther done it for naan, the children of Reuben and the children of this thing, saving. In time to come dren of Gad, and the half-tribe of Manas- your children might speak unto our children, sen, built there an altar by Jordan, a great saying. What have ye to do with the LORD God of Israel

11 7 And the children of Israel heard say. 25 For the LORD hath made Jordan a bor-Behold, the children of Reuben, and the der between us and you, ye children of Reuchildren of Gad, and the half-tribe of Ma-ben, and children of Gad; ye have no part passel. have built an altar over against the in the Loap: so shall your children make

25 Therefore we said. Let us now pre-1. And when the children of Israel heard pare to build us an altar, not for burnt-offer-

and you, and our generations after us that we 1.3 And the children of Israel sent unto the might do the service of the LORD before him children of Reuten and to the children of with our burnt-offerings, and with our sacri-Gad, and to the half tribe of Manassen, into fices, and with our peace offerings ; that your the land of Gilead. Phinehas the son of Elea- children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the LORD.

2. Therefore said we, that it shall be, when chief house a prince, throughout all the they should so say to us, or to our genera-tribes of Israel: and each one was a head tions in time to come that we may say again, of the house of their fathers among the Behold the pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt-offer-15 And they came unto the children of ings, nor for sacrifices; but it is a witness

the half tribe of Manasseh, unto the land of Gilead, and they spake with them, saying, 16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the Lord, to build an altar for burnt-offer-

the princes of the congregation, and heads of for you, as he hath promised you.
the thousands of Israel which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the children of Manasseh spake, it pleased them.

priest said unto the children of Reuben, and and shall make marriages with them, and go to the children of Gad, and to the children in unto them, and they to you : of Manasseh, This day we perceive that the LORD is among us, because ye have not com- your God will no more drive out any of these mitted this trespass against the LORD: now nations from before you; but they shall be ye have delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the LORD.

32 ¶ And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of

brought them word again.

Israel; and the children of Israel blessed all are come to pass unto you, and not one God, and did not intend to go up against thing hath failed thereof. them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and Gad dwelt.

children of Gad, called the altar Ed: for it LORD bring upon you all evil things until he

CHAP. XXIII.

judges, and for their officers, and said unto you.

them, I am old and stricken in age:

3 And ye have seen all that the Lord your God hath done unto all these nations be-

that hath fought for you

4 Behold, I have divided unto you by lot presented themselves before God these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jordan, with all Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Your fathe nations that I have cut off, even unto there dwelt on the other side of the flood in the great sea westward.

5 And the Lord your God, he shall expel and the father of Nachor: and they served them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their

unto you.

6 Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, that ye turn not aside there-

from to the right hand or to the left;

7 That ye come not among these nations, these that remain among you, neither make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear by them, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them:

ye have done unto this day

9. For the LORD hath driven out from before you great nations and strong: but as for you, no man hath been able to stand before put darkness between you and the Egyptians, you unto this day.

30 And when Phinehas the priest, and for the Lond your God, he it is that fighteth

selves, that ye love the LORD your God.

12 T Else, if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these na-31 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the tions, even these that remain among you.

> 13 Know for a certainty, that the LORD snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the

Lord your God hath given you.

14 And, behold, this day I am going the Gad, out of the land of Gilead, unto the way of all the earth; and ye know in all your land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and hearts, and in all your souls, that not one thing hath failed of all the good things which 33 And the thing pleased the children of the Lorn your God spake concerning you;

15 Therefore it shall come to pass, that as all good things are come upon you, which the 34 And the children of Reuben, and the LORD your God promised you; so shall the shall be a witness between us that the LORD is have destroyed you from off this good land, which the LORD your God hath given you.

16 When ye have transgressed the cove-ND it came to pass, a long time after nant of the LORD your God, which he com-A ND it came to pass, a long time after mant of the Lord plane and served that the Lord had given rest unto Israel manded you, and have gone and served from all their enemies round about, that Jother gods, and bowed yourselves to them; shua waxed old, and stricken in age. 2 And Joshua called for all Israel, and for against you, and ye shall perish quickly from their elders, and for their heads, and for their off the good land which he hath given unto

CHAP. XXIV.

A ND Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to Shechem, and called for the cause of you; for the LORD your God is he elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers; and they

> 2 ¶ And Joshua said unto all the people, old time, even Terah, the father of Abraham,

other gods.

3 And I took your father Abraham from land, as the LORD your God hath promised the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and gave him Isaac,

4 And I gave unto Isaac, Jacob and Esau: and I gave unto Esau mount Seir, to possess it; but Jacob and his children went down into Egypt.

5 I sent Moses also and Aaron, and I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did among them; and afterward I brought you out.

6 And I brought your fathers out of Egypt: 8 But cleave unto the Lord your God, as and ye came unto the sea; and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with chariots

and horsemen unto the Red sea.

7 And when they cried unto the Lord, he and brought the sea upon them, and covered 10 One man of you shall chase a thousand: them; and your eyes have seen what I have

derness a long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the other side Jordan; and they fought with you: and I gave them into your hand, that ye might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before

9Then Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose and warred against Israel, and sent and called Balaam the son of Beor to curseyou:

10 But I would not hearken unto Balaam;

therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And ye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho: and the men of Jericho fought against you, the Amorites and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Girgashites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites, and I delivered them into your hand.

12 And I sent the hornet before you, which drave them out from before you, even the two kings of the Amorites; but not with

thy sword, nor with thy bow.

13 And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and cities which ye built not, and ve dwell in them; of the vineyards and oliveyards which we planted not do ye eat.

14 \ Now therefore fear the LORD, and serve him in sincerity and in truth; and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and

serve ye the LORD.

15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served, that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose tand ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to

serve other gods;

17 For the Lord our God, he it is that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we

18 And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: therefore will we also serve

the LORD; for he is our God.

19 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the LORD: for he is a holy God: mount Ephraim.

done in Egypt: and ye dwelt in the wil- he is a jealous God; he will not forgive your

transgressions nor your sins.
20 If ye forsake the Lord, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath

done you good.
21 And the people said unto Joshua, Nay;

but we will serve the LORD.

22 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye are witnesses against yourselves, that ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said. We are witnesses.

23 Now therefore put away (said he) the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Israei.

24 And the people said unto Joshua, The LORD our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey.

25 So Joshua made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute and

an ordinance in Shechem.

26 ¶ And Joshua wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took a great stone, and set it up there under an oak that

was by the sanctuary of the Lord.

27 And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be a witness unto us; for it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God.

28 So Joshua let the people depart, every

man unto his inheritance.

29 1 And it came to pass, after these things, that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, being a hundred and ten years old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnath-serah, which is in mount Ephraim, on the north side of the

hill of Gaash.

31 And Israel served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that overlived Joshua, and which had known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for

32 \ And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcel of ground which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor, the father of Shechem, for a hundred pieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph.

33 ¶ And Eleazar the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in a hill that pertained to Phinehas his son, which was given him in

I The Book of JUDGES.

CHAP. I.

the LORD, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight against

hold, I have delivered the land into his hand, ek ten thousand men.

3 And Judah said unto Simeon his bro
5 And they found he f

ther, Come up with me into my lot, that we NOW, after the death of Joshua, it came may fight against the Canaanites; and I liketo pass, that the children of Israel asked wise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him.

4 And Judah went up; and the LORD delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites in-And the Lord said, Judah shall go up: be- to their hand: and they slew of them in Bez-

5 And they found Adoni-bezek in Bezek;

and they fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites and the Perizzites.

6 But Adoni-bezek fled: and they pursued was Luz.) after him. and caught him, and cut off his

thumbs and his great toes.

7 And Adoni-bezek said, Threescore and us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, ten kings, having their thumbs and their and we will shew thee mercy. great toes cut off, gathered their meat under

salem, and there he died.

8 ¶ Now the children of Judah had fought smitten it with the edge of the sword, and thereof Luz: which is the name thereof unto

set the city on fire.

9 And afterward the children of Judah that dwelt in the mountain, and in the south, and in the valley.

10 1 And Judah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron: (now the name of itants of Megiddo and her towns: but the Ca-Hebron before was Kirjath-arba:) and they

slew Sheshai and Ahiman, and Talmai.

before was Kirjath-sepher:)

jath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give naanites dwelt in Gezer among them.

Achsah my daughter to wife.

younger brother, took it: and he gave him Nahalal; but the Canaanites dwelt among Achsah his daughter to wife

14 And it came to pass, when she came to . him, that she moved him to ask of her father habitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of a field; and she lighted from off her ass; and Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of Caleb said unto her, What wilt thou?

15 And she said unto him, Give me a blessing: for thou hast given me a south land; naanites, the inhabitants of the land; for they give me also springs of water. And Caleb did not drive them out. gave her the upper springs and the nether

springs.

father in-law, went up out of the city of the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: palm-trees with the children of Judah into nevertheless the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh the wilderness of Judah, which lieth in the and of Beth-anath became tributaries unto south of Arad; and they went and dwelt them.

ther, and they slew the Canaanites that inha- not suffer them to come down to the valley: bited Zephath, and utterly destroyed it: (and the name of the city was called Horman:)

and Ekron with the coast thereof.

19 And the LORD was with Judah; and he the going up to Akrabbim, from the rock, drave out the inhabitants of the mountain, but and upward. could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had chariots of iron.

sons of Anak.

drive out the Je busites that inhabited Jerusa- covenant with you. lem; but the Je busites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day.

22 ¶ And the house of Joseph, they also their altars: but ye have not obeyed my went up against Beth-el: and the LOKD was voice: why have ye done this?

with them.

23 And the house of Joseph sent to descry Beth-el; (now the name of the city before

24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew

25 And when he shewed them the entrance my table: as I have done, so God hath re- into the city, they smote the city with the quited me. And they brought him to Jeru- edge of the sword: but they let go the man and all his family.

26 And the man went into the land of the against Jerusalem, and had taken it, and Hittites, and built a city, and called the name

this day.

27 Neither did Manasseh drive out the went down to fight against the Canaanites inhabitants of Beth-shean and her towns, nor Tanach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabi tants of Ibleam and her towns, nor the inhabnaanites would dwell in that land,

28 \ And it came to pass, when Israel was 11 And from thence he went against the strong, that they put the Canaanites to triinhabitants of Debir : (and the name of Debir bute, and did not utterly drive them out.

29 T Neither did Ephraim drive out the 12 And Caleb said. He that smiteth Kir- Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer; but the Ca-

30 ¶ Neither did Zebulun drive out the 13 And Othmel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of

them, and became tributaries

31 ¶ Neither did Asher drive out the in-Helbah, nor of Aphik, nor of Rehob:

32 But the Asherites dwelt among the Ca-

33 Neither did Naphtali drive out the in habitants of Beth-shemesh, nor the inhabi-16 I And the children of the Kenite, Moses' tants of Beth-anath; but he dwelt among

among the people.

34 ¶ And the Amorites forced the children
17 And Judah went with Simeon his broof Dan into the mountain: for they would

35 But the Amorites would dwell in mount Heres in Aijalon, and in Shaalbim; yet the 18 Also Judah took Gaza with the coast hand of the house of Joseph prevailed, so that thereof, and Askelon with the coast thereof, they became tributaries.

36 And the coast of the Amorites was from

CHAP. II.

valley, because they had chariots of iron.

20 And they gave Hebron unto Caleb, as Moses said: and he expelled thence the three you to go up out of Egypt, and have brought you unto the land which I sware unto your 21 \ And the children of Benjamin did not fathers; and I said, I will never break my

> 2 And ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down

3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive

as thorns in your sides, and their gods shall ing other gods to serve them, and to bow down be a snare unto you.

4 And it came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up against Israel; and he said, Because that this

their voice, and wept.

5 And they called the name of that place Bochim: and they sacrificed there unto the hearkened unto my voice,

6 ¶ And when Joshua had let the people go, the children of Israel went every man shua left when he died; anto his inheritance to possess the land.

days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders LORD, to walk therein, as their fathers did that outlived Joshua, who had seen all the keep it, or not. great works of the LORD that he did for Israel.

of the Lord, died, being a hundred and ten delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

years old.

10 ¶ And also all that generation were gaanother generation after them, which knew the least such as before knew nothing not the Lord, nor yet the works which he thereof;) had done for Israel.

11 And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and served Baalim.

12 And they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land in of Hamath. of Egypt, and followed other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the LORD to anger.

13 And they forsook the LORD, and served

Baal and Ashtaroth.

14 I And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them. and he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies.

of the Lord was against them for evil, as the Lord had said, and as the Lord had sworn unto them: and they were greatly distressed.

16 Nevertheless the Lord raised up judges, which delivered them out of the hand of

those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them : they turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the LORD; but they did

18 And when the LORD raised them up judges, then the LORD was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: for it repented the Lord because of their groanings by reason of them that oppressed them, and vexed them.

them out from before you; but they shall be themselves more than their fathers, in follow. unto them; they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way.

20 And the anger of the Lord was hot people hath transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not

21 I also will not henceforth drive out any

from before them of the nations which Jo-

22 That through them I may prove Is-7 And the people served the LORD all the rael, whether they will keep the way of the

23 Therefore the LORD left those nations, 8 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant without driving them out hastily : neither

CHAP. III.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnath-heres, in the Lord left, to prove Israel by them; mount of Ephraim, on the north side of the left, to prove Israel by them; mount of Ephraim, on the north side of the left, to prove Israel by them; mount of Ephraim, on the north side of the left, to prove Israel as had not known all the wars of Canaan;

2 Only that the generations of the children thered unto their fathers: and there arose of Israel might know to teach them war, at

3 Namely, five lords of the Philistines, and all the Canaanites, and the Sidonians, and the Hivites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount Baal-hermon unto the entering

4 And they were to prove Israel by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the Lord, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of

Moses

5 ¶ And the children of Israel dwelt among the Canaanites, Hittites, and Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hivites, and Jebusites:

6 And they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons,

and served their gods.

7 And the children of Israel did evil in the 15 Whithersoever they went out, the hand sight of the LORD, and forgat the LORD their God, and served Baalim and the groves.

8 I Therefore the anger of the Lord was bot against Israel, and he sold them into the hand of Chushan-rishathaim king of Mesopotamia: and the children of Israel served

Chushan-rishathaim eight years.

9 And when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised up a deliverer to the children of Israel, who delivered them, even Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's

younger brother.

10 And the Spirit of the Lorp came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war: and the Lord delivered Chushanrishathaim king of Mesopotamia into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chushan-rishathaim.

11 And the land had rest forty years: and

Othniel the son of Kenaz died.

12 ¶ And the children of Israel did evil 19 And it came to pass, when the judge again in the sight of the Lord; and the Lord was dead, that they returned, and corrupted strengthened Eglon the king of Moab agains?

fsrael, because they had done evil in the sight of the LORD.

13 And he gathered unto him the children rest fourscore years. of Ammon and Amalek, and went and smote

the king of Moab eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a deliverer. Ehud, the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man left-handed: and by him the was dead. children of Israel sent a present unto Egion the king of Moab.

two edges, of a cubit length; and he did gird ra, which dwelt in Harosheth of the Gentiles, it under his raiment upon his right thigh.

king of Moab; and Eglon was a very fat man. iron: and twenty years he mightily oppress-

18 And when he had made an end to offer ed the children of Israel. the present, he sent away the people that

bare the present.

19 But he himself turned again from the quarries that were by Gilgal, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him.

sitting in a summer-parlour, which he had for himself alone : and Ehud said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose

out of his seat.

21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and

thrust it into his belly.

22 And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly; and the dirt came out.

23 Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon

him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlour were locked, they said, Surely he covereth his feet in his summerchamber.

25 And they tarried till they were ashamed; and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour: therefore they took a key and up with him. opened them; and, behold, their lord was fal-

len down dead on the earth.

26 And Ehud escaped while they tarried. and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped

unto Seirath.

27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that he blew a trumpet in the mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel

ire before them.

28 And he said unto them, Follow after me; for the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they

about ten thousand men, all lusty, and all men after him. of valour; and there escaped not a man.

30 So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. And the land had

31 ¶ And after him was Shamgar the son Israel, and possessed the city of palm-trees, of Anath, which slew of the Philistines six 14 So the children of Israel served Eglon hundred men with an ox-goad: and he also delivered Israel.

CHAP. IV.

AND the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ehud

2 And the Lord sold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, that reigned in 16 But Ehud made him a dagger which had Hazor; the captain of whose host was Sise-

3 And the children of Israel cried unto the 17 And he brought the present unto Eglon LORD; for he had nine hundred chariots of

> 4 1 And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel at that time.

5 And she dwelt under the palm-tree of Deborah, between Ramah and Beth-el in mount Ephraim; and the children of Israel

came up to her for judgment,

6 And she sent and called Barak the son 20 And Ehud came unto him; and he was of Abinoam out of Kedesh-naphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD God of Israel commanded, saying, Go and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali, and of the children of Zebulun;

7 And I will draw unto thee, to the river Kishon, Sisera, the captain of Jabin's army, with his chariots, and his multitude: and i

will deliver him into thy hand?

8 And Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go; but if thou wilt not

go with me, then I will not go.

9 And she said, I will surely go with thee; notwithstanding the journey that thou takes! shall not be for thine honour; for the LORD shall sell Sisera into the hand of a woman, And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh

10 ¶ And Barak called Zebulun and Naphtali to Kedesh; and he went up with ten thousand men at his feet : and Deborah went

11 Now Heber the Kenite, which was of the children of Hobab, the father-in-law of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and pitched his tent unto the plain of Zaanaim, which is by Kedesh.

12 And they shewed Sisera that Barak the son of Abinoam was gone up to mount Tabor.

13 And Sisera gathered together all his went down with him from the mount, and chariots, even nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Harosheth of the Gentiles unto the river of Kishon.

14 And Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for went down after him, and took the fords of this is the day in which the LORD hath deli-Jordan toward Moab, and suffered not a vered Sisera into thy hand is not the LORD man to pass over.

29 ¶ And they slew of Moab at that time from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men

15 And the LORD discomfited Sisera, and

edge of the sword before Barak; so that Si- among forty thousand in Israel? sera lighted down off his chariot, and fled away on his feet.

16 But Barak pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Harosheth of the Genules: and all the host of Sisera fell upon that sit in judgment, and walk by the way. the edge of the sword; and there was not a man left.

17 T Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet to the tent of Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite: for there was peace between Jabin the

Kenite.

18 And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he had turned in unto her into the tent, she covered him with a mantle.

thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty. And she opened a bottle of milk, and gave mighty. him drink, and covered him.

20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent; and it shall be, when any man doth

come and inquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No.

21 Then Jael, Heber's wife, took a nail of the tent, and took a hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: (for he was fast asleep and weary:) so he died.

22 And, behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael came out to meet him, and said unto nim, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her tent, behold, Sisera lay dead, and the did Dan remain in ships? Asher continued

nail was in his temples.

23 \ So Godsubdued on that day Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of Israel.

24 And the hand of the children of Israel prospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

CHAP. V.

THEN sang Deborah, and Barak the son of Abinoam, on that day, saying,

2 Praise ye the LORD for the avenging of themselves.

3 Hear, Oye kings; give ear, Oye princes: I, even I, will sing unto the LORD; I will sing the means of the prancings, the prancings of

praise to the LURD God of Israel.

LORD, when thou wentest out of Seir, when thou marchedst out of the field of dropped, the clouds also dropped water

5 The mountains melted from before the the mighty.

24 Biessed above women shall Jael the LORD, even that Sinai from before the LORD

God of Israel.

6 In the days of Shamgar the son of Anath, in the days of Jael, the highways were unoccupied, and the travellers walked through she brought forth butter in a lordly dish.

arose, that I arose a mother in Israel.

8 They chose new gods; then was war in stricken through his temples.

all his charlots, and all his host, with the the gates: was there a shield or spear seen

9 My heart is toward the governors of Israel, that offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the LORD.

10 Speak, ye that ride on white asses, ye

11 They that are delivered from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water, there shall they rehearse the righteous acts of the LORD, even the righteous acts toward the inhabitants of his villages in Israel: then king of Hazor and the house of Heber the shall the people of the Lord go down to the gates.

12 Awake, awake, Deborah; awake, awake; utter a song: arise, Barak, and lead, thy captivity captive, thou son of Abinoam.

13 Then he made him that remaineth have 19 And he said unto her, Give me, I pray dominion over the nobles among the people the LORD made me have dominion over the

14 Out of Ephraim was there a root of them against Amalek; after thee, Benjamin, among thy people : out of Machir came down governors, and out of Zebulun they that handle the pen of the writer.

15 And the princes of Issachar were with Deborah: even Issachar and also Barak: he was sent on foot into the valley. For the divisions of Reuben there were great thoughts

of heart

16 Why abodest thou among the sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks ? For the divisions of Reuben there were great searchings of heart.

17 Gilead abode beyond Jordan: and why on the sea-shore, and abode in his breaches,

18 Zebulun and Naphtali were a people that jeoparded their lives unto the death in

the high places of the field.

19 The kings came and fought; then fought the kings of Canaan in Tanach by the waters of Megiddo; they took no gain of money.

20 They fought from heaven; the stars in

their courses fought against Sisera.

21 The river of Kishon swept them away, Israel, when the people willingly offered that ancient river, the river Kishon. O my soul, thou hast trodden down strength.

22 Then were the horse-hoofs broken by

their mighty ones.

23 Curse ye Meroz, (said the angel of the LORD,) curse ye bitterly the inhabitants Edom, the earth trembled, and the heavens thereof; because they came not to the help of the LORD, to the help of the LORD against

wife of Heber the Kenite be; blessed shall

she be above women in the tent.

25 He asked water, and she gave him milk;

26 She put her hand to the nail, and her 7 The inhabitants of the villages ceased, right hand to the workmen's hammer; and they ceased in Israel, until that I Deborah with the hammer she smote Sisera; she smote off his head, when she had pierced and

27 At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down; at her feet he bowed, he fell: where if the Lord be with us, why then is all this he bowed, there he fell down dead.

the wheels of his chariots

29 Her wise ladies answered her, yea, she

returned answer to herself, 30 Have they not sped? have they not divided the prey; to every man a damsel or have not I sent thee? two, to Sisera a prey of divers colours, a prey of divers colours of needle-work, of divers cothe necks of them that take the spoil

31 So let all thine enemies perish, O Lond but let them that love him be as the sun when he goeth forth in his might. And the land

had rest forty years.

CHAP. VI.

ND the children of Israel did evil in the A sight of the LORD and the LORD delivered them into the hand of Midian seven years.

2 And the hand of Midian prevailed against Israel: and because of the Midianites the children of Israel made them the dens which are in the mountains, and caves, and strong holds.

3 And so it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up, and the Amalekites. and the children of the east, even

they came up against them;

4 And they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gaza; and left no sustenance for Israel, neither sheep, nor ox, nor ass.

5 For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came as grasshoppers for multitude: for both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into Then the angel of the Lorp departed out of the land to destroy it.

6 And Israel was greatly impoverished be-

Israel cried unto the LORD.

7 And it came to pass, when the children an angel of the LORD face to face. of Israel cried unto the LORD because of the Midianites.

8 That the LORD sent a prophet unto the children of Israel, which said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage ;

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and drave them out from be-

fore you, and gave you their land:

10 And I said unto you, I am the LORD your God; fear not the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not

obeyed my voice.

1! I And there came an angel of the LORD, which thou shalt cut down. and sat under an oak which was in Ophrah, press, to hide it from the Midianites.

unto him, and said unto him, The Lord is by night with thee, thou mighty man of valour.

188

13 And Gideon said unto him, O my Lord, befallen us? and where be all his miracles 28 The mother of Sisera looked out at a winch our fathers told us of, saying, Did not window, and cried through the lattice, Why the Lord bring us up from Egypt? but now is his chariot so long in coming? why tarry the Lord hath forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites.

14 And the Lord looked upon him, and said, Go in this thy might, and thou shall save Israel from the hand of the Midianites

15 And he said unto him. O my Lord, wherewith shall I save Israel? behold, my lours of needle-work on both sides, meet for family is poor in Manasseh, and I am the least in my father's house.

16 And the LORD said unto him, Surely 1 will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the

Midianites as one man.

17 ¶ And he said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, then shew me a

sign that thou talkest with me.

13 Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my present, and set it before thee. And he said, I will

tarry until thou come again.

19 And Gideon went in, and made ready a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of flour: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought it out unto him under the oak, and presented it.

20 And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them upon this rock, and pour out

the broth. And he did so.

21 Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes: and there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. his sight.

22 And when Gideon perceived that he cause of the Midianites; and the children of was an angel of the Lorp, Gideon said, Alas, O Lord Gop! for because I have seen

> 23 And the LORD said unto him, Peace he unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die.

> 24 Then Gideon built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it Jehovah-shalom; unto this day it is yet in Ophrah of the Abi-ezrites.
> 25 ¶ And it came to pass the same night.

that the LORD said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Baal that thy father hath, and cut down the grove that is by it;

26 And build an altar unto the Lord thy God upon the top of this rock, in the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt-sacrifice with the wood of the grove

27 Then Gideon took ten men of his serthat pertained unto Joash the Abi-ezrite: and vants, and did as the LORD had said unto his son Gideon threshed wheat by the wine- him: and so it was, because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city, 12 And the angel of the LORD appeared that he could not do it by day, that he did it

early in the morning, behold, the altar of and afraid, let him return, and depart early was offered upon the altar that was built.

29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they inquired

ash hath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city said unto Joash, Bring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath cast down the altar of Baal. and because he hath cut down the grove that same shall not go. was by it.

him, Will ye plead for Baal? will ye save him? he that will plead for him, let him be put to death whilst it is yet morning: if he be a god, let him plead for himself, because one down upon his knees to drink. hath cast down his altar

rubbaal. saying, Let Baal plead against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.

33 ¶ Then all the Midianites, and the Amalekites, and the children of the east, were gathered together, and went over, and pitched in the valley of Jezreel.

34 But the Spirit of the Lord came upon Gideon, and he blew a trumpet; and Abi-

ezer was gathered after him.

35 And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh; who also was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto Zebulun, and unto Naphtali; and they came up to meet them

36 T And Gideon said unto God, If thou wilt save Israel by my hand, as thou hast said,

floor; and if the dew be on the fleece only, into thy hand. and it be dry upon all the earth beside, then shall I know that thou wilt save Israel by

the morrow, and thrust the fleece together,

bowl-full of water.

39 And Gideon said unto God, Let not thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the the sand by the sea-side for multitude. ground let there be dew.

on all the ground

CHAP. VII.

THEN Jerubbaal, (who is Gideon,) and all the people that were with him, rose up early, and pitched beside the well of Haon the north side of them, by the hill of Moreh, in the valley.

2 And the LORD said unto Gideon, The host. people that are with thee are too many for ing, Mine own hand hath saved me.

of the people, saying, Whosoever is fearful the host of Midian.

Baal was cast down, and the grove was cut from mount Gilead. And there returned of down that was by it, and the second bullock the people twenty and two thousand, and

there remained ten thousand.

4 And the Lord said unto Gideon, The people are yet too many ; bring them down and asked, they said, Gideon the son of Jo- unto the water, and I will try them for thee there: and it shall be that of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the

5 So he brought down the people unto the 31 And Joash said unto all that stood against water: and the LORD said unto Gideon, Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue, as a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth

6 And the number of them that lapped, 32 Therefore on that day he called him Je-putting their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

7 And the LORD said unto Gideon, By the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Midianites into thy hand : and let all the other people go every

man unto his place.

8 So the people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and he sent all the rest of Israel, every man unto his tent, and retained those three hundred men. And the host of Midian was beneath him in the

valley.
9 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Arise, get thee 3 Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the down unto the host; for I have delivered it

10 But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Phurah thy servant down to the host:

my hand, as thou hast said.

11 And thou shalt hear what they say; and
38 And it was so: for he rose up early on afterward shall thy hands be strengthened to go down unto the host. Then went he and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a down with Phurah his servant unto the outside of the armed men that were in the host.

12 And the Midianites, and the Amalekites, thine anger be hot against me, and I will and all the children of the east, lay along in speak but this once: Let me prove, I pray the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels were without number, as

13 And when Gideon was come, behold, 40 And God did so that night: for it was there was a man that told a dream unto his dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and, lo, a cake of barley-bread tumbled into the host of Midian, and came unto a tent, and smote it that it fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along.

14 And his fellow answered and said, This rod: so that the host of the Midianites were is nothing else save the sword of Gideon the son of Joash, a man of Israel: for into his hand hath God delivered Midian, and all the

15 ¶ And it was so, when Gideon heard me to give the Midianites into their hands, the telling of the dream, and the interpreta-lest Israel vaunt themselves against me, say-tion thereof, that he worshipped, and return ed into the host of Israel, and said, Arise 3 Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears for the LORD hath delivered into your hand

16 And he divided the three hundred men; into three companies, and he put a trumpet Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, people that follow me; for they be faint, and

and lamps within the pitchers.

17 And he said unto them, Look on me, kings of Midian. and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be, that as

I do, so shall ye do.

18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all army? that are with me, then blow ye the trumpets The sword of the Lorp, and of Gideon

were with him, came unto the outside of the briers. camp in the beginning of the middle watch: they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that were in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow withal: and they cried, The sword of the LORD, and of

Gideon.

and cried, and fled.

22 And the three hundred blew the trumnets, and the Lord set every man's sword them that dwelt in tents, on the east of Noagainst his fellow, even throughout all the bah and Jogbehah, and smote the host; for host: and the host fled to Beth-shittah in the host was secure. Zererath, and to the border of Abel-meholah, unto Tabbath.

23 And the men of Israel gathered themselves together out of Naphtali, and out of Asher, and out of all Manasseh, and pursued

after the Midianites.

24 T And Gideon sent messengers throughout all mount Ephraim, saving, Come down against the Midianites, and take before them the waters unto Beth-barah and Jordan. Then all the men of Ephraim gathered themselves seventeen men. together, and took the waters unto Beth-barah and Jordan.

dianites, Oreb and Zeeb: and they slew Oreb hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thy upon the rock Oreb, and Zeeb they slew at hand, that we should give bread unto thy the wine-press of Zeeb, and pursued Midian, men that are weary? and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon on the other side Jordan.

CHAP. VIII.

ND the men of Ephraim said unto him, A Why hast thou served us thus, that thou and slew the men of the city

done now in comparison of you? Is not the sembled the children of a king. gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better

than the vintage of Abi-ezer

3 God hath delivered into your hands the liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and what not sky you. was I able to do in comparison of you? Then their anger was abated toward him when he Up, and slay them: but the youth drew not had said that.

4 9 And Gideon came to Jordan, and pass- a youth. ed over, he, and the three hundred men that were with him, faint, yet pursuing them.

5 And he said unto the men of Succotle am pursuing after Zebah and Zalmunna,

6 And the princes of Succoth said, Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thy hand, that we should give bread unto thine

7 And Gideon said, Therefore, when the also on every side of all the camp, and say. Long hath delivered Zebah and Zalmunna into my hand, then I will tear your flesh 19 \ So Gideon, and the hundred men that with the thorns of the wilderness, and with

3 And he went up thence to Penuel, and and they had but newly set the watch: and spake unto them likewise; and the men of Penuel answered him as the men of Succoth

had answered him.

9 And he spake also unto the men of Penuel, saying. When I come again in peace,

will break down this tower

10 ¶ Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of all 21 And they stood every man in his place the hosts of the children of the east: for there round about the camp; and all the host ran, fell a hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.

11 And Gideon went up by the way of

12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled. he pursued after them, and took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and discomfited all the host.

13 ¶ And Gideon the son of Joash return-

ed from battle before the sun was up,

14 And caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and inquired of him: and he described unto him the princes of Succoth, and the elders thereof, even threescore and

15 And he came unto the men of Succoth, and said, Behold Zebah and Zalmunna, with 25 And they took two princes of the Mi-whom ye did upbraid me, saying, Are the

16 And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness, and briers, and with

them he taught the men of Succoth.

17 And he beat down the tower of Penuel,

calledst us not, when thou wentest to fight with the Midianites? And they did chide with him sharply.

18 ¶ Then said he unto Zebah and Zalwith the Midianites? And they did chide whom ye slew at Tabor? And they answer-2 And he said unto them, What have I ed, As thou art, so were they; each one re-

> 19 And he said, They were my brethren, even the sons of my mother: as the LORD

20 And he said unto Jether his first-born, his sword; for he feared, because he was yet

21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man is, so Zebah and Zalmunna, and took away the or- that I am your bone and your flesh. naments that were on their camels' necks.

22 ¶ Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also; for thou hast delivered us from the hand of Midian.

23 And Gideon said unto them, I will not

24 And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the ear-rings of his prey : (for they had golden ear-rings, because they were Ishm elites.)

25 And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the ear-rings

of his prey.

26 And the weight of the golden ear-rings that he requested, was a thousand and seven of the pillar that was in Shechem. hundred shekels of gold; besides ornaments, and collars, and purple raiment that was on went and stood in the top of mount Gerizin, the kings of Midian, and besides the chains that were about their camels' necks.

27 And Gideon made an ephod thereof, and put it in his city, even in Ophrah; and all Israel went thither a whoring after it : which thing became a snare unto Gideon,

and to his house.

28 Thus was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, so that they lifted up their heads no more: and the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gideon.

29 ¶ And Jerubbaal the son of Joash went

and dwelt in his own house.

30 And Gideon had threescore and ten sons of his body begotten: for he had many

31 And his concubine that was in Shechem, she also bare him a so a, whose name

he called Abimelech.

32 ¶ And Gideon the son of Joash died in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Joash his father, in Ophrah of the ble, Come thou, and reign over us. Abi-ezrites.

33 And it came to pass, as soon as Gideon was dead, that the children of Israel turned again, and went a whoring after Baalim,

and made Baal-berith their god.

34 And the children of Israel remembered not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on

every side:

35 Neither shewed they kindness to the house of Jerubbaal, namely, Gideon, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Israel.

CHAP. IX.

AND Abimelech the son of Jerubbaal went to Shechem, unto his mother's brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the threescore and ten persons, reign over you, him also rejoice in you :

is his strength. And Gideon arose, and slew or that one reign over you? remember also

3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shechem all these words: and their hearts inclined to follow Abimelech; for they said, He is our brother

4 And they gave him threescore and ten rule over you, neither shall my son rule over pieces of silver out of the house of Baal-berith, you: the Lord shall rule over you. wherewith Abimelech hired vain and light

persons which followed him.

5 And he went unto his father's house at Ophrah, and slew his brethren, the sons of Jerubbaal, being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding, yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left. for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of Millo, and went and made Abimelech king, by the plain

7 I And when they told it to Jotham, he and lifted up his voice and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you.

3 The trees went forth on a time to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the

olive-tree, Reign thou over us,

9 But the olive-tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, wherewith by me they honour God and man, and go to be promo ted over the trees?

10 And the trees said to the fig-tree, Come

thou, and reign over us.

11 But the fig-tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit and go to be promoted over the trees?

12 Then said the trees unto the vine,

Come thou, and reign over us.

13 And the vine said unto them, Should 1 leave my wine, which cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees:

14 Then said all the trees unto the bram

15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, then come and put your trust in my shadow; and if not, let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the cedars of Lebanon.

16 Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt well with Jerubbaal and his house, and have done unto him according to the deserving of his hands;

17 (For my father fought for you, and adventured his life far, and delivered you

out of the hand of Midian;

18 And ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Abimelech, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shechem, because he is your brother;

19 If ye then have dealt truly and sinceremen of Shechem, Whether is better for you, ly with Jerubbaal and with his house this either that all the sons of Jerubbaal, which are day, then rejoice ye in Abimelech, and ler

20 But if not, let fire come out from Abi-| said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the melech, and devour the men of Shechem, mountains as if they were men. and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimelech.

21 And Jotham ran away, and fled, and by the plain of Meonenim. went to Beer, and dwelt there, for fear of Abimelech his brother.

22 ¶ When Abimelech had reigned three

years over Israel,

23 Then God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem dealt treacherously with Abimelech:

24 That the cruelty done to the threescore before him; and many were overthrown and and ten sons of Jerubbaal might come, and their blood be laid upon Abimelech their brother, which slew them; and upon the men! of Shechem, which aided him in the killing of his brethren.

25 And the men of Shechem set liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by

them: and it was told Abimelech.

26 And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brethren, and went over to Shechem: and the men of Shechem puttheir confidence in him

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode the was with him rushed forward, and stood in grapes, and made merry, and went into the the entering of the gate of the city: and the house of their god, and did eat and drink, two other companies ran upon all the people and cursed Abimelech.

28 And Gaal the son of Ebed said, Who is Abimelech, and who is Shechem, that we should serve him Is not he the son of Jerubof Hamor the father of Shechem; for why

the city, and sowed it with salt.

46 ¶ And when all the men of the tower should we serve him ?

29 And would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove Abime-And he said to Abimelech, Increase men of the tower of Shechem were gathered

thine army, and come out.

30 \ And when Zebul. the ruler of the city, heard the words of Gaal the son of Ebed, his

anger was kindled.

31 And he sent messengers unto Abimelech privily, saying, Behold, Gaalthe son of Ebed, and his brethren, be come to Shechem; and, behold, they fortify the city against thee.

32 Now therefore, up by night, thou and do as I have done. the people that is with thee, and lie in wait

in the field;

soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city; and, behold, when he and the people that is with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them as thou shalt find occasion.

34 \ And Abimelech rose up, and all the

35 And Gaal the son of Ebed went out. and stood in the entering of the gate of the city; and Abimelech rose up, and the peo- and fought against it, and went hard unto ple that were with bim, from lying in wait.

36 And when Gaal saw the people, he said from the top of the mountains. And Zebul break his skull

37 And Gaal spake again, and said, See, there come people down by the middle of the land, and another company come along

38 Then said Zebul unto him, Where is now thy mouth, wherewith thou saidst. Who

is Abimelech, that we should serve him? Is not this the people that thou hast despised go out, I pray now, and fight with them. 39 And Gaal went out before the men of

Shechem, and fought with Abimelech. 40 And Abimelech chased him, and he fled

wounded, even unto the entering of the gate. 41 And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah; and Zebul thrust out Gaal and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shechem.

42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and

they told Abimelech.

43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and, behold, the people were come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And Abimelech, and the company that that were in the fields, and slew them.

45 And Abimelech fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that was therein, and beat down

of Shechem heard that, they entered into a hold of the house of the god Berith.

47 And it was told Abimelech, that all the

together.

48 And Abimelech gat him up to mount Zalmon, he, and all the people that were with him; and Abimelech took an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said unto the people that were with him, What ye have seen me do, make haste, and

49 And all the pecple likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Abime-33 And it shall be, that in the morning, as lech, and put them to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them: so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about a

thousand men and women.

50 ¶ Then went Abimelech to Thebez, and encamped against Thebez, and took it.

51 But there was a strong tower within the people that were with him, by night, and they city, and thither fled all the men and women, laid wait against Shechem in four companies, and all they of the city, and shut it to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower.

52 And Abimelech came unto the tower, the door of the tower, to burn it with fire.

53 And a certain woman cast a piece of a to Zebul, Behold, there come people down millstone upon Abimelech's head, and all to 55 Then be called hastily unto the young the Load, We have sinned: do thou unto the man his armour-bearer, and said unto him, whatsoever seemeth good unto thee; deliver not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died.

55 And when the men of Israel saw that and his soul was grieved for the misery of Ahimelesh was dead, they denoted every largel.

Abimelech was dead, they departed every Israel.

man unto his place.

Abimelech, which he did unto his father, in and the children of Israel assembled them

slaving his seventy brethren :

57 And all the evil of the men of Shechem did God render upon their heads; and upon said one to another. What man is he that them came the curse of Jotham the son of will begin to fight against the children of Jerubbaai.

CHAP. X.

ND after Abimelech there arose to de-A fend Israel, Tola the son of Puah, the NOW Jephthah the Gileadite was a mighton of Dodo, a man of Israelar; and he ty man of valour, and he was the son dwelt in Shamir in mount Ephraim.

and judged Israel twenty and two years. 4 And he had thirty sons that rode on thir-

are in the land of Gilead.

5 And Jair died, and was buried in Camon. 6 I And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD, and served Baalim, and Ashtaroth, and the gods of Syria, and Israel. the gods of Zidou, and the gods of Moab, 5 Ar and the gods of the children of Ammon, and Ammon made war against Israel, the elders the gods of the Philistines, and forsook the of Gilead went to fetch Jephthah out of the Lond, and served not him.

7 And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands children of Ammon.

of the children of Ammon.

8 And that year they vexed and oppressed the children of Israel eighteen years, all the children of Israel that were on the other side Jordan, in the land of the Amorites, which is in Gilead.

Ephraim; so that Israel was sore distressed.

and also served Baalim.

11 And the Lord said unto the children of Israel, Did not I deliver you from the Egyptians, and from the Amorites, from the chil-we do not so according to thy words. dren of Ammon. and from the Philistines?

and the Maonites, did oppress you; and ye captain over them; and Jephthah uttered all cried to me, and I delivered you out of their his words before the Lord in Mizpeh.

other gods: wherefore I will deliver you no

14 Go and cry unto the gods which ye have your tribulation.

17 Then the children of Ammon were ga-56 Thus God rendered the wickedness of thered together, and encamped in Gilead:

> selves together, and encamped in Mizpeli 18 And the people, and princes of Gilead Ammon? he shall be head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

> > CHAP. XI.

of a harlot: and Gilead begat Jephtbah.

2 And he judged Israel twenty and three 2 And Gilead's wife bare him sons: and years, and died, and was buried in Shamir. his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out 3 1 And after him arose Jair, a Gileadite, Jephthah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou art the son of a strange woman.

ty ass-colts, and they had thirty cities, which and dwelt in the land of Tob: and there are called Havoth-jair unto this day, which and dwelt in the land of Tob: and there were gathered vain men to Jephthah, and

went out with him.

4 ¶ And it came to pass in process of time. that the children of Ammon made war against

5 And it was so, that, when the children of land of Tob:

6 And they said unto Jephthah, Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the

7 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, Did not ye hate me, and expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress

8 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, Therefore we turn again to thee now, 9 Moreover, the children of Ammon passed that thou mayest go with us, and fight over Jordan to fight also against Judah, and against the children of Ammon, and be our against Benjamin, and against the house of head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

9 And Jephthah said unto the elders of 10 ¶ And the children of Israel cried unto Gilead, If ye bring me home again to fight the Lord, saying. We have sinned against against the children of Ammon, and the thee, both because we have forsaken our God, LORD deliver them before me, shall I be your head ?

10 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jeph-

11 Then Jephthah went with the elders of 12 The Zidonians also and the Amalekites, Gilead, and the people made him head and

nd.

12 ¶ And Jephthah sent messengers unto
13 Yet ye have forsaken me, and served the king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come against me to fight in my land?

13 And the king of the children of Ammon chosen; let them deliver you in the time of answered unto the messengers of Jephthah, Because Israel took away my land when they 15 And the children of Israel said unto came up out of Egypt, from Arnon even unto

Jabbok, and unto Jordan: now therefore restore those lands again peaceably.

unto the king of the children of Ammon,

15 And said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah, Israel took not away the land of Moab, eth forth of the doors of my house to meet nor the land of the children of Ammon:

and walked through the wilderness unto the I will offer it up for a burnt-offering

Red sea, and came to Kadesh;

king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, and the Lord delivered them into his hands, pass through thy land: but the king of Edom 33 And he smote them from Aroer, even would not hearken thereto. And in like man-till thou come to Minnith, even twenty cities,

derness, and compassed the land of Edom, Israel and the land of Moab, and came by the east of Moab.

19 And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; thee, through thy land unto my place.

20 But Silion trusted not Israel to pass for I have opened my mouth unto the LORD, through his coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jahaz, and

fought against Israel.

Silion, and all his people, into the hand of out of thy mouth; for asmuch as the Lord Israel, and they smote them: so Israel possess- hath taken vengeance for thee of thine eneed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabit-mies, even of the children of Ammon.

37 And she said unto her father, Let this

Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and from the wilderness even unto Jordan.

23 So now the Lord God of Israel hath and my fellows. dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and shouldest thou possess it? away for two months: and she went with

mosh thy god giveth thee to possess? So upon the mountains whomsoever the LORD our God shall drive out from before us, their will we possess.

than Balak, the son of Zippor king of Mo- he had vowed: and she knew no man. ab? did he ever strive against Israel, or did it was a custom in Israel,

he ever fight against them,

towns, and in Aroer and her towns, and in all Gileadite four days in a year, the cities that be along by the coasts of Arthe cities that be along by the coasts of Arnon, three hundred years? why therefore did ye not recover them within that time?

thee, but theu doest me wrong to war against thou over to fight against the children of me: the LORD the Judge be judge this day Ammon, and didst not call us to go with between the children of Israel and the chil-thee? we will burn by house upon thee dren of Ammon

28 Howheit the king of the children of

Jephthah which he sent him.

29 I Then the Spirit of the LORD came vered me not out of their hands upon Jephthah; and he passed over Gilead d over unto the children of Ammon.

30 And Jephthab vowed a vow vinto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without fail 14 And Jephthan sent messengers again deliver the children of Ammon into my hands,

31 Then it shall be, that whatsoever comme, when I return in peace from the children 16 But when Israel came up from Egypt, of Ammon, shall surely be the LORD's, and

ed sea, and came to Kadesh;

32 1 So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them;

ner they sent unto the king of Moab; but he and unto the plain of the vineyards, with a would not consent: and Israel abode in Kadesh. very great slaughter. Thus the children of 18 Then they went along through the wil- Ammon were subdued before the children of

34 ¶ And Jephthah came to Mizpeli unto side of the land of Moab, and pitched on the his house, and, behold, his daughter came other side of Arnon, but came not within the out to meet him with timbrels and with border of Moab: for Arion was the border dances: and she was his only child; besides her he had neither son nor daughter.

35 And it came to pass when he saw her, that he rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my and Israel said unto him, Let us pass, we pray daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me:

and I cannot go back.

36 And she said unto him, My father, if thou hast opened thy mouth unto the Lord, do to 21 And the Lord God of Israel delivered me according to that which hath proceeded

22 And they possessed all the coasts of the thing be done for me; let me alone two morites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, months, that I may go up and down upon the wilderness even unto Jordan.

38 And he said, Go. And he sent her 24 Wilt not thou possess that which Che-her companions, and bewailed her virginity

39 And it came to pass, at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, 25 And now, art thou any thing better who did with her according to his yow which

40 That the daughters of Israel went year-26 While Israel dwelt in Heshbon and her ly to lament the daughter of Jephthah the

ND the men of Ephraim gathered them-A ND the men of Epintal Selves together, and went northward, 27 Wherefore I have not sinned against and said unto Jephthali, Wherefore passeds with fire.

2 And Jephthah said unto them, I and my Ammon hearkened not unto the words of people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and when I called you, ye deli-

3 And when I saw that ye delivered me not, and Manasseh, and passed over Mizpeh of I put my life in my hands, and passed over Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he pass- against the children of Ammon, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore

fight against me?

4 Then Jephthah gathered together all the told he me his name. men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim : and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, be-conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no cause they said, ye Gileadites are fugitives wine nor strong drink, neither eat any un-of Ephraim, among the Ephraimites, and clean thing: for the child shall be a Nazarite

among the Manassites.

5 And the Gileadites took the passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites: and it was and said, O my Lord, let the man of God so, that when those Ephraimites which were which thou didst send, come again unto us, escaped said. Let me go over; that the men and teach us what we shall do unto the child of Gilead said unto him, Art thou an Eph-that shall be born.

raimite? If he said, "Nay;

boleth; and he said, Sibboleth: for he could to the woman as she sat in the field; but Manot frame to pronounce it right. Then they noah her husband was not with her. took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the and shewed her husband, and said unto him. Ephraimites forty and two thousand.

7 ¶ And Jeplithah judged Israel six years: then died Jephthali the Gileadite, and was

9 And he had thirty sons and thirty daughters, whom he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons: and he and how shall we do unto him? judged Israel seven years.

Beth-lehem.

11 ¶ And after him Elon, a Zebulonite, judged Israel: and he judged Israel ten years. meth of the vine, neither let her drink wine

buried in Aijalon, in the country of Zebulun. all that I commanded her let her observe. 13 ¶ And after him Abdon the son of Hil-

lel, a Pirathonite, judged Israel.

14 And he had forty sons, and thirty nephews, that rode on threescore and ten asscolts : and he judged Israel eight years

15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirath-

CHAP. XIII.

A in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD ings come to pass we may do thee honour? delivered them into the hand of the Philistines forty years.

2 If And there was a certain man of Zorah, seeing it is secret:
the family of the Danites, whose name 19 So Manoah took a kid with a meatof the family of the Danites, whose name

bare not.

3 And the angel of the Lorn appeared Manoah and his wife looked on. unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold thou shalt conceive, and bear a son.

any unclean thing .

son; and no razor shall come on his head; for noah knew that he was an angel of the LOKD. the child shall be a Nazarite unto God from the womb; and he shall begin to deliver Is-shall surely die, because we have seen God. rael out of the hand of the Philistines.

fren are ye come up unto me this day, to tenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but I asked him not whence he was, neither

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt

9 And God hearkened to the voice of Ma-6 Then said they unto him Saynow Shib-noah; and the angel of God came again un-

> 10 And the woman made haste, and ran, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me that

came unto me the other day.

11 And Manoah arose, and went after his 8 ¶ And after him Ibzan of Beth-lehem him, Art thou the man that spakest unto the judged Israel.

12 And Manoah said, Now let thy words come to pass: how shall we order the child?

13 And the angel of the LORD said unto 10 Then died Ibzan, and was buried at Manoah, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any thing that co-12 And Elon the Zeb ilonite died, and was or strong drink, nor eat any unclean thing

15 1 And Manoah said unto the angel of the Lorn, I pray thee, let us detain thee, until we shall have made ready a kid for thee.

16 And the angel of the Lord said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread; and if thou wilt offer a onite died, and was buried in Pirathon, in the burnt-offering, thou must offer it unto the land of Ephraim, in the mount of the Amale- Lorn: for Manoah knew not that he was an angel of the Lord.

17 And Manoah said unto the angel of the ND the children of Israel did evil again LORD, What is thy name, that when thy say-

> 18 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Why askest thou thus after my name,

was Manoah; and his wife was barren, and offering, and offered it upon a rock unto the LORD: and the angel did wondrously; and

20 For it came to pass, when the flame now, thou art barren, and bearest not; but went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame 4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and of the altar: and Manoah and his wife lookdrink not wine nor strong drink, and eat not ed on it, and fell on their faces to the ground.

21 (But the angel of the Lord did no more 5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a appear to Manoah and to his wife.) Then Ma-

22 And Manoah said unto his wife, We

23 But his wife said unto him. If the LORD 6 T Then the woman came and told her were pleased to kill us, he would not have husband, saying, A man of God came unto received a burnt-offering and a meat-offering me, and his countenance was like the coun- at our hands : neither would he have shewed

us all these things: nor would, as at this

time, have told us such things as these.

25 And the Spirit of the Lord began to that we have? is it not so? move him at times in the camp of Dan, be-

tween Zorah and Eshtaol

CHAP. XIV.

ND Samson went down to Timpath, and saw a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines.

2 And he came up and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines; now therefore get her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, Is there never a woman among the the riddle to the children of her people. daughters of thy brethren, or among all my

4 But his father and his mother knew not ye had not found out my riddle. that it was of the Lord, that he sought and 19 And the Spirit of the Lord came upon occasion against the Philistines: for at that him, and he went down to Ashkelon, and slew

Israel.

father and his mother, to Timpath, and came kindled, and he went up to his father's house, to the vineyards of Timnath; and, behold,

a young lion roared against him.

And the Spirit of the Lord came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he had nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

woman; and she pleased Samson well.

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion; and, behold, there was a swarm of bees and honey in the carcase of the lion.

9 And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the carcase of the lion.

woman: and Samson made there a feast;

for so used the young men to do.

be with him

12 1 And Samson said unto them, I will yards and olives. now put forth a riddle unto you; if ye can certainly declare it me within the seven done this? And they answered, Samson, the days of the feast, and find it out, then I will son-in-law of the Timnite, because he had

13 But if ye cannot declare it me, then her and her father with fire. shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him,

Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it. 14 And he said unto them, Out of the came forth sweetness. And they could not dwelt in the top of the rock Etam. in three days expound the riddle.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day that they said unto Samson's wife, Entice 24 1 And the woman bare a son, and call- thy husband, that he may declare unto us the and the Lord blessed him. riddle, lest we burn thee and thy father's and the Lord blessed him.

16 And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, Thou dost but hate me, and lov est me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told it me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told it my father nor my mother, and shall I tell it thee?

17 And she wept before him the seven days, while their feast lasted; and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay sore upon him; and she told

18 And the men of the city said unto him people, that thou goest to take a wife of the on the seventh day, before the sun went uncircumcised Philistines? And Samson down, What is sweeter than honey, and what said unto his father, get her for me; for she is stronger than a lion. And he said unto pleaseth me well.

time the Philistines had dominion over thirty men of them, and took their spoil, and gave change of garments unto them which 5 Il Then went Samson down, and his expounded the riddle. And his anger was

20 But Samson's wife was given to his companion, whom he had used as his friend.

CHAP. XV.

DUT it came to pass within a while after, B in the time of wheat-harvest, that Samson visited his wife with a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber: but 7 And he went down and talked with the her father would not suffer him to go in.

> 2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly hated her; therefore I gave her to thy companion: is not her younger sister fairer than she? take her, I pray thee, instead of her.

> 3 % And Samson said concerning them, Now shall I be more blameless than the Philistines, though I do them a displeasure.

4 And Samson went and caught three hundred foxes, and took fire-brands, and 10 ¶ So his father went down unto the turned tail to tail, and put a fire-brand in the midst between two tails.

5 And when he had set the brands on 11 And it came to pass, when they saw fire, he let them go into the standing corn of him, that they brought thirty companions to the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks, and also the standing corn, with the vine-

give you thirty sheets and thirty change of taken his wife, and given her to his compan-tion. And the Philistines came up, and burnt

7 I And Samson said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after that I will cease.

3 And he smote them hip and thigh with cater came forth meat, and out of the strong a great slaughter: and he went down and

9 1 Then the Philistines went up, and

10 And the men of Judah said, Why are ye

come up against us? And they answered, To bind Samson are we come up, to do to see wherein his great strength lieth, and by

him as he hath done to us.

11 Then three thousand men of Judah went to the top of the rock Etam, and said give thee, every one of us, eleven hundred to Samson, Knowest thou not that the Phi- pieces of silver. listines are rulers over us? what is this that thon hast done unto us? And he said unto pray thee, wherein thy great strength lieth, them, As they did unto me, so have I done and wherewith thou mightest be bound to unto them.

12 And they said unto him, We are come into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye

will not fall upon me yourselves.

13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him up from the rock.

14 And when he came unto Lehi, the Philistines shouted against him and the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him; and the cords that were upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands loosed from off his hands.

15 And he found a new jaw-bone of an ass, and put forth his hand and took it, and

slew a thousand men therewith.

16 And Samson said, With the jaw-bone of an ass, heaps upon heaps, with the jaw of

an ass have I slain a thousand men.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jaw-bone out of his hand, and called that place Ramath-lehi.

13 And he was ore athirst, and called on the Lord, and said, Thou hast given this great deliverance into the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall

into the hand of the uncircumcised

19 But God clave a hollow place that teas in the jaw, and there came water thereout: and when he had drunk, his spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore he called the name thereof En-hakkore, which is in with the web. Lehi unto this day.

O And he judged Israel in the days of the

Philistines twenty years.

CHAP. XVI.

FITHEN went Samson to Gaza, and saw there a harlot, and went in unto her.

2 And it was told the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they compassed him in, and laid wait for him all night, in the gate of the city, and were quiet all the night, saying, In the morning, when it is day, we shall kill him.

3 And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and went away with them, har and all, and put them the top of a hill that is before Hebron.

putched in Judah, and spread themselves in he loved a woman in the valley of Sorek,

whose name was Delilah.

5 And the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her. Entice him, and what means we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to afflict him; and we will

6 And Delilah said to Samson, Tell me, I

afflict thee.

7 And Samson said unto her, If they bind down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee me with seven green withs that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as an. other man.

8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withs which had not been dried, and she bound him with them.

9 (Now there were menlying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber.) And she said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he brake the withs, as a thread of tow is broken when it touchesh the fire: so his strength was not known.

10 And Delilah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest

be bound.

11 And he said unto her, If they bind me fast with new ropes that never were occupied, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

12 Delilah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. (And there were liers in wait abiding in the chamber.) And he brake them from off his arms like a thread

13 And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto thou hast riocked me, and told me lies; tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web.

14 And she fastened it with the pin, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awaked out of his sleep, and went away with the pin of the beam, and

15 \ And she said unto him, How canst thou say, I love thee, when thy heart is not with me? thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein tay great strength lieth.
16 And it came to pass, when she pressed

him daily with her words, and urged him, so

that his soul was vexed unto death,

17 That he told her all his heart, and said unto her, There hath not come a razor upon my head; for I have been a Nazarite unto God from my mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any other

18 And when Delilah saw that he had told upon his shoulders, and carried them up to her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, Come up this 4 And it came to pass afterward, that once; for he hath shewed me all his hears.

to her, and brought money in their hand.

19 And she made him sleep upon her knees: and she called for a man, and she ver is with me; I took it. And his mother caused him to shave off the seven locks of said, Blessed he thou of the LORD, my son. his head; and she began to afflict him, and his strength went from him.

20 And she said, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out, as at other times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that the LORD was departed from him.

21 ¶ But the Philistines took him, and put out his eyes, and brought him down to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of brass; and he did grind in the prison-house.

22 Howbeit the hair of his head began to

grow again after he was shaven.

23 ¶ Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto Dagon their god, and to rejoice: for they said, Our god hath delivered Samson

our enemy into our hand.
24 And when the people saw him, they praised their god; for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, which slew many

of us.

25 And it came to pass, when their hearts were merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison-house; and he made them sport: and they set him between the pillars.

26 ¶ And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house stand-

eth, that I may lean upon them.

27 Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Philistines were there: and there were upon the roof about three thousand men and women, that with the man; and the young man was unto beheld while Samson made sport.

28 And Samson called unto the Lord, and said, O Lord Gop. remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me. I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may be at once avenged of the Philistines for my two eyes.

29 And Samson took hold of the two middle vite to my priest. pillars upon which the house stood, and on which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.

his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were therein: so the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life:

31 Then his brethren and all the house of his father, came down, and took him, and brought him up, and buried him between Zorah and Eshtaol, in the burying-place of Manoah his father: and he judged Israel twenty, years.

CHAP. XVII

ND there was a man of mount Ephraim, whose name was Micali.

2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hast thou here?

Then the lords of the Philistines came up un- hundred shekels of silver that were taken from thee; about which thou cursedst, and spakest of also in mine ears, behold, the sil-And his mother

3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred shekels of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly dedicated the silver unto the LORD from my hand, for my son, to make a graven image, and a molten image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother took two hundred shekels of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and they were in the house of Micah.

5 ¶ And the man Micah had a house of gods, and made an ephod, and teraphim. and consecrated one of his sons, who became

his priest.

6 In those days there was no king in Israel, but every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

7 ¶ And there was a young man out of Beth-lehem-judah, of the family of Judah, who was a Levite; and he sojourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the city from Beth-lehem-judah, to sojourn where he could find a place : and he came to mount Ephraim, to the house of Micah, as he journeyed.

9 And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I am a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to so-

journ where I may find a place.

10 And Micah said unto him. Dwell with me, and be unto me a father and a priest, and I will give thee ten shekels of silver by the year, and a suit of apparel, and thy vietuals. So the Levite went in.

11 And the Levite was content to dwell

him as one of his sons.

12 And Micah consecrated the Levite and the young man became his priest, and was in the house of Micah,

13 Then said Micah, Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Le-

CHAP. XVIII.

IN those days there was no king in Israel; and in those days the tribe of the Danites 30 And Samson said, Let me die with the sought them an inheritance to dwell in ; for Philistines. And he bowed himself with all unto that day all their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel.

2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their coasts, men of valour, from Zorah, and from Eshtaol, to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land; who, when they came to mount Ephraim, to the house of Micah, they lodged there

3 When they were by the house of Mical, they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: and they turned in thither, and said thin him, Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this place? and what

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, Ask counsel, we people. pray thee, of God, that we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, Go in peace: age, before them. before the Lord is your way wherein ye go.

in, how they dwelt careless, after the man-together, and overtook the children of Dan. ner of the Zidonians, quiet and secure; and there was no magistrate in the land, that and they turned their faces, and said unto might put them to shame in any thing; and Micali, What aileth thee, that thou comest they were far from the Zidonians, and had with such a company? no business with any man.

into them, What say ye?

9 And they said, Arise, that we may go up against them : for we have seen the land, and, not slothful to go. and to enter to possess the life, with the lives of thy household.

given it into your hands; a place where there house. is no want of any thing that is in the earth.

weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and pitched in Kirjath-jearim. in Judah: wherefore they called that place Mahaneh-dan unto this day; behold, it is behind Kirjath-jearim.

Ephraim, and came unto the house of Micah. 14 Then answered the five men that went these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and the city was Laish at the first.

a graven image, and a molten image? now 30 \ And the children of Dan set up the therefore consider what ye have to do.

16 And the six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which were of the image, which he made, all the time that the children of Dan, stood by the entering of the house of God was in Shiloh.

17 And the five men that went to spy out A ND it came to pass in those days, when the land went up, and came in thither, and A there was no king in Israel, that there took the graven image, and the ephod, and was a certain Levite sojourning on the side the teraphim, and the molten image: and of mount Ephraim, who took to him a conthe priest stood in the entering of the gate, cubine out of Beth-lehem-judah. with the six hundred men that were appointed with weapons of war.

18 And these went into Micah's house, and to her father's house to Beth-lehem-judali,

better for thee to be a priest unto the house the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him. of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a 4 And his father-in-law, the damsel's fatribe and a family in Israel? ther, retained him: and he abode with him

20 And the priest's heart was glad; and he dealeth Micah with me, and hath hired me, took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the

> 21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones, and the cattle, and the carri-

20 ¶ And when they were a good way from 7 Then the five men departed, and came the house of Micah, the men that were in the to Laish, and saw the people that were there-houses near to Micah's house were gathered

24 And he said, Ye have taken away my gods 8 And they came unto their brethren to which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone Zorah and Eshtaol; and their brethren said away; and what have I more: and what is this that ve say unto me, What aileth thee?

25 And the children of Dan said unto him. Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest anbehold, it is very good; and are ye still? Be gry fellows run upon thee, and thou lose thy

26 And the children of Dan went their way 10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a peo- and when Micah saw that they were too strong ple secure, and to a large land for God hath for him, he turned and went back unto his

27 And they took the things which Micah 11 ¶ And there went from thence of the had made, and the priest which he had, and family of the Danites, out of Zorah, and out came unto Laish, unto a people that were of Eshtaol, six hundred men appointed with at quiet, and securer and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire.

28 And there was no deliverer, because it was far from Zidon, and they had no business with any man; and it was in the valley 13 And they passed thence unto mount that lieth by Beth-rehob: and they built a

city, and dwelt therein.

29 And they called the name of the city to spy out the country of Laish, and said unto Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who their brethren. Do ye know that there is in was born unto Israel: howbeit the name of

graven image: and Jonathan the son of Ger-15 And they turned thitherward, and came shom, the son of Manasseh, he and his sons to the house of the young man the Levite, even were priests to the tribe of Dan until the day unto the house of Micah, and saluted him.

31 And they set them up Micah's graven

CHAP. XIX.

2 And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him un-

fetched the carved image. the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto them. What do ye?

19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, her again, having his servant with him, and are the priest unto the molten image. Then her, to speak friendly unto her, and to bring her again, having his servant with him, and use of the priest unto the mouth and continue to the m 3 And her husband arose, and went after lay thy hand upon thy mouth, and go with a couple of asses; and she brought him into us, and be to us a father and a priest: is it her father's house; and when the father of

three days: so they did eat and drink, and 'orlered there.

when they arose early in the morning, that the young man which is with thy servants: he rose up to depart: and the damsel's fa-ther said unto his son-in-law, Comfort thy 20 And the old man said, Peace be with heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward thee : bowsoever, let all thy wants lie upon go your way.

6 And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man. Be conrent, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let

thy heart be merry.

lodged there again.

the fifth day to depart: and the damsel's father said, Comfort thy heart, I pray thee. And they tarried until afternoon, and they did eat both of them.

9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, so wickedly; seeing that this man is come and his concubine, and his servant, his father-linto my house, do not this folly. in-law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, the day groweth to an end; lodge here, that thy heart may be merry; and to-morrow get you do not so vile a thing. early on your way, that thou mayest go home.

his concubine also was with him

was far spent; and the servant said unto his man's house where her lord was, till it was master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn in light. unto this city of the Je busites, and lodge in it.

will pass over to Gibeah.

13 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places going: but none answered. to lodge all night, in Gibeah, or in Ramah. took her up upon an ass, and the man rose

14 And they passed on, and went their way; up, and gat him unto his place. and the sun went down upon them when they

in, he sat him down in a street of the city; for there was no man that took them into his house to lodging.

was also of mount Ephraim; and he sojourn-sider of it, take advice, and speak your minds.

Benjamites

17 And when he had lifted up his eyes, he

thou? and whence comest thou?

18 And he said unto him, We are passing from Beth-lehem-judah toward the side of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves going to the house of the LORD; and there 3 (Now the children of Benjamin heard as no man that receiveth me to house.

-19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine 5 And it came to pass on the fourth day, also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for

me; only lodge not in the street.

21 So he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses: and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

22 ¶ Now, as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain And when the man rose up to depart, sons of Belial, beset the house round about, his father-in-law urged him; therefore he and beat at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saving. Bring forth 8 And he arose early in the morning on the man that came into thy house, that we may know him.

> 23 And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, nay, I pray you, do not

24 Behold, here is my daughter, a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man

25 But the men would not hearken to him : 10 But the man would not tarry that night. so the man took his concubine, and brought her but he rose up, and departed, and came forth unto them; and they knew her, and aover against Jebus, (which is Jerusalem,) bused her all the night until the morning; and and there were with him two asses saddled; when the day began to spring, they let her go.

26 Then came the woman in the dawning 11 And when they were by Jebus, the day of the day, and fell down at the door of the

27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and 12 And his master said unto him, We will opened the doors of the house, and went out not turn aside hither into the city of a strantogo his way; and, behold, the woman his gor, that is not of the children of Israel; we concubine was fallen down at the door of the house, and her hands were upon the threshold.

28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be bing: but none answered. Then the man

29 ¶ And when he was come into his house, were by Gibeah, which belongeth to Benjamin. he took a knife, and laid hold on his concu-15 And they turned aside thither, to go in bine, and divided her, together with her and to lodge in Gibeah: and when he went bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel.

30 And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen, from 16 7 And, behold, there came an old man the day that the children of Israel came up from his work out of the field at even, which out of the land of Egypt unto this day: con-

THEN all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered toraw a way-faring man in the street of the gether as one man, from Dan even to Beerrity: and the old man said, Whither goest sheba, with the land of Gilead, unto the Lord in Mizpeh.

2 And the chief of all the people, even of mount Ephraim; from thence am 1: and 1 in the assembly of the people of God, four went to Beth-lehem-judah, but I am now hundred thousand footmen that drew sword.

Ithat the children of Israel were gone up to

Tell us, how was this wickedness?

4 And the Levite, the husband of the womin, I and my concubine, to lodge:

5 And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by encouraged themselves, and set their battle night, and thought to have slain me; and my again in array, in the place where they put concubine have they forced, that she is dead. themselves in array the first day.

6 And I took my concubine, and cut her country of the inheritance of Israel: for they

here your advice and counsel.

8 ¶ And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any of us go to his tent, against the children of Benjamin the second neither will we any of us turn into his house:

9 But now, this shall be the thing which

against it;

dred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and the sword.

hundred of a thousand, and a thousand folly that they have wrought in Israel.

11 So all the men of Israel were gathered ings before the LORD. against the city, knit together as one man.

12 ¶ And the tribes of Israel sent men the LORD, (for the ark of the covenant of through all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, God was there in those days,

min would not hearken to the voice of their hand. brethren the children of Israel:

14 But the children of Benjamin gathered bout Gibeah. themselves together out of the cities unto

dren of Israel.

15 And the children of Benjamin were num-beah, as at other times. bered at that time, out of the cities, twenty numbered seven hundred chosen men.

DHISS.

men that drew sword : all these were men of flee, and draw them from the city unto the war.

18 ¶ And the children of Israel arose, and of Benjamin? And the LORD said, Judah the meadows of Gibeah. shall go up first.

morning, and encamped against Gibeah.

20 And the men of Israel went out to battle evil was near them.

Mizpeh.) Then said the children of Israel, themselves in array to fight against them et Gibeah.

21 And the children of Benjamia came man that was slain, answered and said, I forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed down to came into Gibeah that belongeth to Benja- the ground of the Israelites that day twenty and two thousand men.

22 % And the people, the men of Israel,

23 (And the children of Israel went up, and in pieces, and sent her throughout all the wept before the Lond until even, and asked counsel of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up have committed lewdness and folly in Israel. again to battle against the children of Ben-7 Behold, ye are all children of Israel; give jamin my brother? And the LORD said, Go up against him.)

24 And the children of Israel came near

25 And Benjamin went forth against them we will do to Gibeah; we will go up by lot out of Gibeah the second day, and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Israel 10 And we will take ten men of a hun-lagain eighteen thousand men; all these drew

26 % Then all the children of Israel, and out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the all the people, went up, and came unto the people, that they may do, when they come to house of God, and wept, and sat there before Cibeah of Benjamin, according to all the the LORD, and fasted that day until even, and offered burnt-offerings and peace-offer-

27 And the children of Israel inquired of

What wickedness is this that is done among you?

13 Now therefore deliver us the men, the saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle achildren of Belial, which are in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and put away or shall I cease? And the Lord said, Go up; evil from Israel. But the children of Benjanier would not hearly an to the wire of the riverse of the r

29 ¶ And Israel set liers in wait round a-

30 And the children of Israel went up Gibealt, to go out to battle against the chil- against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gi-

31 And the children of Benjamin went out and six thousand men that drew sword, be- against the people, and were drawn away sides the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were from the city; and they began to smite of the people, and kill, as at other times, in the 16 Among all this people there were seven highways, of which one goeth up to the foundred chosen men left-handed; every one house of God, and the other to Gibeah in the could sling stones at a hair-breadth, and not field, about thirty men of Israel.

32 And the children of Benjamin said, 17 And the men of Israel, besides Benja- They are smitten down before us, as at the min, were numbered four hundred thousand first. But the children of Israel said, Let us

highways.

33 And all the men of Israel rose up out went up to the house of God. and asked of their place, and put themselves in array counsel of God. and said, Which of us shall at Baal-tamar; and the liers in wait of Israel go up first to the battle against the children came forth out of their places, even out of

34 And there came against Gibeah ten 19 And the children of Israel rose up in the thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battle was sore: but they knew not that

against Benjamin; and the men of Israel put 35 And the Lord smote Benjamin before

of the Benjamites that day twenty and five be to-day one tribe lacking in Israel? thousand and a hundred men: all these

drew the sword

they were smitten: for the men of Israel offerings. gave place to the Benjamites, because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had there among all the tribes of Israel that came set beside Gibeah.

ed upon Gibean, and the liers in wait drew him that came not up to the Long to Miz-

the edge of the sword.

tween the men of Israel and the liers in wait, is one tribe cut off from Israel this day. that they should make a great flame with

smoke to rise up out of the city.

39 And when the men of Israel retired in that we will not give them of our daughters the battle, Benjamin began to smite and kill to wives? of the men of Israel about thirty persons; for fore us, as in the first battle.

40 But when the flame began to arise up to the camp from Jabesh-gilead to the asout of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites looked behind them, and, behold, the flame of the city ascended up to behold, there were none of the inhabitants of

heaven.

41 And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazed: for they saw that evil was come upon them.

fore the men of Israel unto the way of the the sword, with the women and the children. wilderness; but the battle overtook them: and them which came out of the cities they Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and evedestroyed in the midst of them.

43 Thusthey enclosed the Benjamites round

the sun-rising.

thousand men; all these were men of

valour

45 And they turned, and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the highways five them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five thousand men that jamin, because that the LORD had made a drew the sword; all these were men of valour. breach in the tribes of Israel.

47 But six hundred men turned, and fled abode in the rock Rimmon four months.

43 And the men of Israel turned again out of Benjamin upon the children of Benjamin, and smote men of every city, as the beast, and all that that a tribe be not destroyed out of Israel. came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that they came to.

CHAP. XXI.

OW the men of Israel had sworn in Miz-peh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Benjamin to wife.

and lifted up their voices, and wept sore;

3 And said, O LORD God of Israel, why is

israel: and the children of Israel destroyed this come to pass in Israel, that there should

4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and built there an al-36 So the children of Benjamin saw that tar, and offered burnt-offerings and peace-

5 And the children of Israel said. Who is not up with the congregation unto the LORD? 37 And the liers in wait hasted, and rush- For they had made a great oath concerning themselves along, and smote all the city with peh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

6 And the children of Israel repented them 38 Now there was an appointed sign be- for Benjamin their brother, and said, There 7 How shall we do for wives for them that

remain, seeing we have sworn by the LORD

8 I And they said. What one is there of the they said, Surely they are smitten down be- tribes of Israel that came not up to Mizpeh to the Lord? And, behold, there came none

> sembly. 9 For the people were numbered, and,

Jabesh-gilead there.

10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, Go and smite the 42 Therefore they turned their backs be- inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead with the edge of

11 And this is the thing that ye shall do,

ry woman that hath lain by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants about, and chased them, and trode them of Jabesh-gilead four hundred young virgins, down with ease over against Gibeah toward that had known no man by lying with any male; and they brought them unto the camp 44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen to Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan,

13 And the whole congregation sent some to speak to the children of Benjamin that were in the rock Rimmon, and to call peace-

ably unto them.

14 And Benjamin came again at that time; thousand men; and pursued hard after them and they gave them wives which they had unto Gidom, and slew two thousand men of saved alive of the women of Jabesh-gilead: and yet so they sufficed them not.

15 And the people repented them for Ben-

16 ¶ Then the elders of the congregation to the wilderness unto the rock Rimmon, and said. How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed

17 And they said, There must be an inheritthem with the edge of the sword, as well the lance for them that be escaped of Benjamin,

> 18 Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters : for the children of Israel have sworn, saying, Cursed be he that giveth a-wife to Benjamin.

19 Then they said, Behold, there is a feast of the Lord in Shiloh yearly, in a place which 2 And the people came to the house of is on the north side of Beth-el, on the east side God, and abode there till even before God, of the highway that goeth up from Beth-el to Shechem, and on the south of Lebonah.

20 Therefore they commanded the chil

dren of Benjamin, saying, Go and lie in wait

in the vineyards:

of Shiloh come out to dance in dances, then caught: and they went and returned unto come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you their inheritance, and repaired the cities, every man his wife of the daughters of Shi- and dwelt in them. loh, and go to the land of Benjamin.

their brethren come unto us to complain, and to his family, and they went out from that we will say unto them, Be favourable thence every man to his inheritance.

for ye did not give unto them at this time, in his own eyes. that ye should be guilty.

23 And the children of Benjamin did so, and took them wives, according to their 21 And see, and behold, if the daughters number, of them that danced, whom they

24 And the children of Israel departed 22 And it shall be, when their fathers or thence at that time, every man to his tribe,

unto them for our sakes; because we re-served not to each man his wife in the war: Israel: every man did that which was right

The Book of RUTH.

CHAP. I.

NOW it came to pass, in the days when eth me much for your sakes, that the hand of the judges ruled, that there was a famine the LORD is gone out against me. in the land: and a certain man of Beth-lehem-judah went to sojourn in the country of again: and Orpah kissed her mother-in-law; Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons.

2 And the name of the man was Elimelech, and the name of his wife Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, Ephrathites of Beth-lehem-judah: and they came into the country of Moab, and

continued there.

3 And Elimelech, Naomi's husband, died:

and she was left, and her two sons.

4 And they took them wives of the women of Moab; the name of the one was Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth: and they dwelt there about ten years.

5 And Mahlon and Chilion died also both of them; and the woman was left of her ing unto her,

two sons and her husband.

6 Il Then she arose with her daughters-inlaw, that she might return from the country of Moab: for she had heard in the country of Moab how that the LORD had visited his Is this Naomi? people in giving them bread.

7 Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughtersin-law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the land of Judah.

8 And Naomi said unto her two daughtersin-law, Go, return each to her mother's house: the Lord deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with the dead, and with me.

9 The LORD grant you that ye may find rest, each of you in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them: and they lifted up their voice, and wept.

10 And they said unto her, Surely we will

return with thee unto thy people.

11 And Naomi said, Turn again, my daughters; why will ye go with me? are there yet my more sons in my womb, that they may be your husbands?

12 Turn again, my daughters; go your way; for I am too old to have a husband. If I should say, I have hope, if I should have a husband also to-night, and should also bear

13 Would ye tarry for them till they were

husbands? nay, my daughters; for it griev

14 And they lifted up their voice, and wept

but Ruth clave unto her.

15 And she said, Behold, thy sister-in-law is gone back unto her people, and unto her gods: return thou after thy sister-in-law.

16 And Ruth said, Entreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people shall be my people, and thy God my God.

17 Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: the LORD do so to me, and

more also, if aught but death part thee and me. 18 When she saw that she was stedfastly minded to go with her, then she left speak-

19 ¶ So they two went until they came to Beth-lehem. And it came to pass, when they were come to Beth-lehem, that all the city was moved about them; and they said,

20 And she said unto them, Call me not Naomi, call me Mara: for the Almighty hath

dealt very bitterly with me.

21 I went outfull, and the LORD hath brought me home again empty: why then call ye me Naomi, seeing the LORD hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me:

22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Moabitess, her daughter-in-law, with her, which returned out of the country of Moab: and they came to Beth-lehem in the beginning of barley-harvest.

CHAP. II.

ND Naomi had a kinsman of her hus-A ND Naomi nau a mind wealth, of the band's, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name was Boaz.

2 And Ruth the Moabitess said unto Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and glean ears of corn after him in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter

3 And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her hap was to light on a part of the field belonging unto Boaz, who was of the kindred of Elimelech.

4 I And, behold, Boaz came from Bethgrown? would ye stay for them from having lebem, and said unto the reapers, The LORD

with you. And they answered him, The knowledge of thee. And she shewed her Long bless thee.

5 Then said Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel is this?

6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It is the Moabitish damsel that came back with Naomi out of the country of Moab:

7 And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, that she

tarried a little in the house.

8 Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearest thou harvest. not my daughter? Go not to glean in another

9 Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art atherst, go anto the vessels, and drink of that which the mother-in-law. young men have drawn.

10 Then she fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldest take knowledge of me, seeing

1 am a stranger?

11 And Boaz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me all that thou hast done unto thy mother-in-law since the death of thy husband; and how thou hast deft thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore.

a'full reward be given thee of the LORD God shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and uncover of Israel, under whose wings thou art come his feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell

13 Then she said, Let me find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast com-sayest unto me I will do. forted me, and for that thou hast spoken friendly unto thy handmaid, though I be and did according to all that her mother-in-not like unto one of thy handmaidens.

14 And Boaz said unto her, At meal-time parched corn, and she did eat, and was suffi- down. ced, and left.

15 And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and

reproach her not:

purpose for her, and leave them, that she may

glean them, and rebuke her not.

17. So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it

was about an ephah of barley.

18 I And she took it up, and went into young men, whether poor or rich. the city; and her mother-in-law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and do to thee all that thou requirest: for all the gave to her that she had reserved after she city of my people doth know that thou art was sufficed.

19 And her mother-in-law said unto her, groughtest thou? Blessed be he that did take than I

mother-in-law with whom she had wrought and said, The man's name with whom wrought to-day is Boaz.

20 And Naomi said unto her daughter-inlaw, Blessed be he of the LORD, who hath not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead. And Naomi said unto ber, The

man is near of kin unto us, one of our next kinsmen.

21 And Ruth the Moabitess said, He said unto me also, Thou shalt keep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my

22 And Naomi said unto Ruth her daughfield, neither go from hence, but abide here ter-in-law, It is good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they

meet thee not in any other field.

23 So she kept fast by the maidens of Be-az to glean unto the end of bailey-harvest, and of wheat-harvest; and dwelt with her

CHAP. III.

THEN Naomi her mother-in-law said unto her, My daughter, shall I not seek rest for thee, that it may be well with thee?

2 And now is not Boaz of our kindred, with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth bariey to-night in the threshing-floor.

3 Wash thyself therefore, and anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the floor: but make not thyself known unto the man until he shall have done

thy nativity, and art come unto a people cating and drinking.

And it shall be, when he lieth down, the Lord recompense thy work, and that thou shall mark the place where he

thee what thou shalt do.

5 And she said unto her, All that thou

6 T And she went down unto the floor,

law bade her.
7 And when Boaz had eaten and drunk, and come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and his heart was merry, he went to lie down at dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat the end of a heap of corn: and she came beside the reapers: and he reached her softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her

8 I And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and turned himself; and,

behold, a woman lay at his feet.

9 And he said, Who art thou? And she answered, I am Ruth thy handmaid: spread 16 And let fall also some of the handfuls of therefore thy skirt over thy handmaid; for thou art a near kinsman.

10 And he said, Blessed be thou of the LORD, my daughter; for thou hast shewed more kindness in the latter end than at the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not

11 And now, my daughter, fear not; I will

virtuous woman.

12 And now, it is true that I am thy near Where hast thou gleaned to-day? and where kinsman; howbeit there is a kinsman nearer

CHAP. IV.

13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the cerning changing, for to confirm all things; morning, that if he will perform unto thee a man plucked off his shoe, and gave it to the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the his neighbour; and this was a testimony kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part in Israel. of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee, as the Lord liveth: Buy it for thee. So he drew off his shoe. lie down until the morning.

that a woman came into the floor.

not empty unto thy mother-in-law.

until thou know how the matter will fall: for do thou worthily in Ephratah, and be famous the man will not be in rest until he have fin- in Beth-lehem : ished the thing this day.

CHAP. IV.

him down there: and, behold, the kins- this young woman. man of whom Boaz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, wife: and when he went in unto her, the sit down here. And he turned aside, and Lono gave her conception, and she bare sat down.

2 And he took ten men of the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they

And he said unto the kinsman, Naomi,

our brother Elimelech's:

Buy it before the inhabitants, and before the borne him. elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem it_i 16 And Naomi took the child, and lairedeem it_i but if thou wilt not redeem it_i in her bosom, and became nurse unto it. then tell me, that I may know: for there is none to redeem it besides thee; and I am a name, saying, There is a son born to Nao-And he said, I will redeem it. after thee.

the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy it also of Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of the dead, to raise up the name of the dead

upon his inheritance.

6 ¶ And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem it.

7 Now this was the manner in former time in Israel, concerning redeeming, and con-gat David.

8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Boaz,

9 1 And Boaz said unto the elders, and 14 I And she lay at his feet until the morn-unto all the people, Ye we witnesses this day, ing: and she rose up before one could know that I have bought all that was Elimelech's, another. And he said, Let it not be known and all that was Chilion's and Mahlon's, of

the hand of Naomi

15 Also he said, Bring the vail that thou hast upon thee, and hold it. And when she held wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to be my tipon thee, and nour it. And when she tack it, he measured six measures of barley, and laid it on her: and she went into the city.

16 And when she came to her mother-in-law, she said, Who art thou, my daughter? from the gate of his place: ye are witnesses And she told her all that the man had done

to her.

11 And all the people that were in the
17 And she said, These six measures of gate, and the elders, said, We are witnesses,
barley gave he me; for he said to me, Go The Lord make the woman that is come into thy house like Rachel and like Leah, 18 Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, which two did build the house of Israel; and

12 And let thy house be like the house of Pharez, whom Tamar bare unto Judah, of THEN went Boaz up to the gate, and sat the seed which the LORD shall give thee of

13 ¶ So Boaz took Ruth, and she was his

a son.

14 And the women said unto Naomi, Blessed be the Lond, which hath not left thee this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous in Israel.

that is come again out of the country of Moab, selleth a parcel of land, which was thy life, and a nourisher of thine old age 15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of for thy daughter-in-law, which loveth thee, 4 And I thought to advertise thee, saying, which is better to thee than seven sons, hath

16 And Naomi took the child, and laid it

17 And the women her neighbours gave it

mi; and they called his name Obed: he is 5 Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the father of Jesse, the father of David. 18 Il Now these are the generations of

Pharez: Pharez begat Hezron,

19 And Hezron begat Ram, and Ram begat Amminadab,

20 And Amminadab begat Nahshon, and Nalishon begat Salmon,

21 And Salmon begat Boaz, and Boaz be-

gat Obed, 22 And Obed begat Jesse, and Jesse be-

¶ The First Book of SAMUEL, otherwise called, The First Book of the KINGS.

CHAP. 1.

his name was Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, Hannah had no children. the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Ephrathite:

2 And he had two wives; the name of the TOW there was a certain man of Rama! one was Hannah, and the name of the other thaim-zophim, of mount Ephraim, and Peninnah: and Peninnah had children, but

3 And this man went ap out of his city lyearly to worship, and to sacrifice unto the

205

Lopp of hosts in Shiloh: and the two sons of LORD, were there.

4 ¶ And when the time was that Elkanah offered, he gave to Peninnah his wife, and to unto her husband, I will not go up until the all her sons and her daughters, portions:

tion: for he loved Hannah; but the LORD there abide for ever. had shut up her womb.

she went up to the house of the Lorp, so she

8 Then said Elkanah her husband to her, Hannah, why weepest thou? and why eatest in Shiloh: and the child was young. thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? am

not I better to thee than ten sons

9 ¶ So Hannah rose up after they had eat-(now Eli the priest sat upon a seat by a post by thee here, praying unto the LORD. of the temple of the Lord :)

prayed unto the Lord, and wept sore.

11 And she vowed a vow, and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid a man-child, then I will give him unto the LORD all the days of his life, and there shall no razor come upon his head.

12 ¶ And it came to pass, as she continued braying before the LORD, that Eli marked

only her lips moved, but her voice was not any rock like our God. heard: therefore Eli thought she had been

thou be drunken? put away thy wine from

15 And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord; I am a woman of a sorrowful spirit; I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have poured out my soul before the LORD.

16 Count not thy handmaid for a daughter of Belial; for out of the abundance of my complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

17 Then Eli answered and said. Go in petition that thou hast asked of him.

18 And she said, Let thy handmaid find grace in thy sight. So the woman went her no more sad

19 ¶ And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house, to Ramah: and Elkanah knew Hannah his wife; and

the LORD remembered her.

20 Wherefore it came to pass, when the strength shall no man prevail.

10 The adversaries of the Lord shall be time was come about, after Hannah had coned him of the Lord.

21 And the man Elkanak, and all his Eh, Hophni and Phinehas, the priests of the house, went up to offer unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hannah went not up; for she said child be weaned, and then I will bring him, 5 But unto Hannah he gave a worthy por-that he may appear before the Long, and

23 And Elkanah her husband said unto 6 And her adversary also provoked her her, Do what seemeth thee good: tarry until sore, for to make her fret, because the Lord thou have weaned him; only the Lord eshad shut up her womb. 7 And as he did so year by year, when gave her son suck until she weaned him.

24 ¶ And when she had weaned him, she she went up to the house of the Lord, so she took him up with her, with three bullocks, provoked her: therefore she wept, and did and one ephah of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto the house of the Loro

25 And they slew a bullock, and brought

the child to Eli

26 And she said, Oh my lord! as thy soul en in Shiloh, and after they had drunk: liveth, my lord, I am the woman that steed

27 For this child I prayed, and the LORD 10 And she was in bitterness of soul, and hath given me my petition which I asked of

28 Therefore also I have lent him to the LORD; as long as he liveth he shall be lent to the LORD. And he worshipped the LORD

CHAF. II.

ND Hannah prayed, and said, My heart A rejoiceth in the LORD; my horn is exalted in the LORD; my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies; because I rejoice in thy salvation.

2 There is none holy as the Lory: for 13 Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; there is none besides thee; neither is there

3 Talk no more so exceeding proudly; let not arrogancy come out of your mouth: for 14 And Eli said unto her, How long wilt the Lord is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.

4 The bows of the mighty men are broken, and they that stumbled are girded with

strength.

5 They that were full have hired out themceased : so that the barren hath borne seven ; and she that hath many children is waxed

6 The Lorn killeth, and maketh alive; he peace: and the God of Israel grant thee thy bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up.

7 The LORD maketh poor, and maketh rich: he bringeth low, and lifteth up.

8 He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, way, and did eat, and her countenance was and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, to set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for the pillars of the earth are the Lord's, and he hath set the world upon them.

9 He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by

ceived, that she bare a son, and called his broken to pieces; out of heaven shall he name Samuel, swying, Because I have ask-thunder upon them: the Lord shall judge Ithe ends of the earth; and he shall give

his anointed

LORD before Eli the priest.

12 % Now the sons of Eli were sons of Be-

lial; they knew not the LORD.

13 And the priest's custom with the people was, that, when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a flesh-hook of three teeth in his hand;

they did in Shiloh unto all the Israelites that they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

came thither.

servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he thy house. will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw.

16 And if any man said unto him, Let them not fail to burn the fat presently, and then take as much as thy soul desircth; then he would answer him, Nay; but thou shalt give it me now: and if not, I will take it by force.

17 Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great before the Lord; for men

abhorred the offering of the LORD.

16 "But Samuel ministered before the LORD, being a child, girded with a linen ephod.

19 Moreover, his mother made him a little reat, and brought it to him from year to year, when she came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.

woman, for the loan which is lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home.

fore the LORD.

22 \text{\text{Now Eli was very old, and heard all that I may eat a piece of bread.}

of his sons did unto all Israel; and how they

CHAP. III. that his sons did unto all Israel; and how they lay with the women that assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

things? for I hear of your evil dealings by

all this people.

24 Nay, my sons; for it is no good report

transgress.

25 If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him; but if a man sin against the LORD, who shall entreat for him? Notwithstanding, they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, because the LORD would slay them.

in favour both with the Lord, and also with

27 And there came a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt in Pha- neither was the word of the LORD yet reraoli's house?

strength unto his king, and exalt the horn of tribes of Israel to be my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod 11 And Elkanah went to Ramah to his before me? and did I give unto the house of house: and the child did minister unto the thy father all the offerings made by fire of the children of Israel?

29 Wherefore kick ye at my sacrifice, and at mine offering, which I have commanded in my habitation; and honourest thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israei my people?

30 Wherefore the LURD God of Israel saith. I said indeed, that thy house, and the house of 14 And he struck it into the pan, or kettle, thy father, should walk before me for ever : or caldron, or pot; all that the flesh-hook but now the Lord saith, Be it far from me brought up the priest took for himself. So for them that honour me I will honour, and

31 Behold, the days come that I will cut 15 Also, before they burnt the fat, the priest's off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in

32 And thou shalt see an enemy in my habitation, in all the wealth which God shall give Israel: and there shall not be an old

man in thy house for ever.

33 And the man of thine, whom I shall not cut off from mine altar, shall be to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart : and all the increase of thy house shall die in the flower of their age.

34 And this shall be a sign unto thee, that

shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and Phinelias; in one day they shall die both

of them.

25 And I will raise me up a faithful priest. that shall do according to that which is in 20 % And Eliblessed Elkanah and his wife, my heart, and in my mind : and I will build and said, The Lord give thee seed of this him a sure house; and he shall walk before mine anointed for ever.

36 And it shall come to pass, that every 21 And the Lord visited Hannah, so that one that is left in thy house shall come she conceived, and bare three sons and two and crouch to him for a piece of silver, and daughters. And the child Samuel grew be- a morsel of bread, and shall say, Put me, I pray thee, into one of the priests' offices.

AND the child Samuel ministered unto the Lord before Eli. And the word of 23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such the LORD was precious in those days; there was no open vision.

2 And it came to pass at that time, when Eli was lain down in his place, and his eyes that I hear: ye make the LORD's people to began to wax dim, that he could not see;

3 And ere the lamp of God went out in the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God was, and Samuel was lain down to sleep;

4 That the LORD called Samuel: and he

answered, Here am 1.

5 And he ran unto Eli, and said. Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; 26 And the child Samuel grew on, and was lie down again. And he went and lay down,

6 And the Lord called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose, and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again.

7 Now Samuel did not yet know the LORD, vealed unto him.

28 And did I choose him out of all the! 8 And the Lord called Samuel again the

third time. And he arose, and went to Eli, enant of the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. between the cherubims: and the two sons of And Eli perceived that the LORD had called Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with

the child.

9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that Long came into the camp, all Israel shouled thou shalt say, Speak, LORD; for thy servant with a great shout, so that the earth rang again. heareth. So Samuel went and lay down in his place.

vant heareth.

I will do a thing in Israel, at which both the said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle.

12 In that day I will perform against Eli

House: when I begin, I will also make an end, the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all 13 For I have told him, that I will judge the plagues in the wilderness. his house for ever, for the iniquity which he knoweth; because his sons made themselves O ye Phillistines, that ye be not servants unto vile, and he restrained them not.

14 And therefore I have sworn unto the quit yourselves like men, and fight.

onse of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's house 10 I And the Philistines fought, and Israel house of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's house ing for ever.

opened the doors of the house of the Lord. And Samuel feared to shew Eli the vision.

16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said Sa-Islain. muel, my son. And he answered, Here am I.

hide it not from me: God do so to thee, and upon his head. more also, if thou hide any thing from me of

hid nothing from him. And he said, It is the

LORD; let him do what seemeth him good. 19 And Samuel grew, and the Lord 14 And when Eli heard the noise of the was with him, and did let none of his words crying, he said, What meaneth the noise of fall to the ground.

20 And all Israel, from Dan even to Beersheba, knew that Samuel was established to

be a prophet of the LORD.

21 And the LORD appeared again in Shiloh: for the LORD revealed himself to Samuel in Shiloh by the word of the LORD. CHAP. IV.

NI) the word of Samuel came to all Israel. Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battle, and pitched beside Ebenezer: and the Philistines pitched in Aphec.

ray against Israel: and when they joined battle, Israel was smitten before the Philis-

about four thousand men.

the camp, the elders of Israel said, Wherefore an old man, and heavy. And he had judged hath the Lord smitten us to-day before the Philistines? Let us fetch the ark of the covenant of the Lord out of Shiloh unto us, that, wife, was with child, near to be delivered : and when it cometh among us, it may save us when she heard the tidings that the ark of God out of the hand of our enemies.

might bring from thence the ark of the cov- travailed; for her pains came upon her.

the ark of the covenant of God. 5 And when the ark of the covenant of the

6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the 10 And the Lorr came, and stood, and noise of this great shout in the camp of the called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Hebrews? And they understood that the ark Then Samuel answered, Speak; for thy ser- of the Lorn was come into the camp.

7 And the Philistines were afraid: for they 11 ¶ And the Lorp said to Samuel, Behold, said, God is come into the camp. And they

such a thing heretofore.

8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out all things which I have spoken concerning his of the hand of these mighty Gods? these are

the Hebrews, as they have been to you:

shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offer-was smitten, and they fled every man into his tent; and there was a very great slaughter: 15 \ And Samuel lay until the morning, and for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen.

11 And the ark of God was taken; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were

12 7 And there ran a man of Benjamin out 17 And he said, What is the thing that the of the army, and came to Shiloh the same LORD hath said unto thee? I pray thee day, with his clothes rent, and with earth

13 And when he came, lo, Eli sat upon a all the things that he said unto thee.

18 And Samuel told him every whit, and trembled for the ark of God. seat by the way-side watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told it, all the

city cried out.

this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli

15 Now Eli was ninety and eight years old; and his eyes were dim, that he could not see.

16 And the man said unto Eli, I am he that came out of the army, and I fled to-day out of the army. And he said, What is there done, my son?

17 And the messenger answered and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hophni and 2 And the Philistines put themselves in ar- Phinehas, are dead, and the ark of God is

18 And it came to pass, when he made mentimes; and they slew of the army in the field tion of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, 3 And when the people were come into and his neck brake, and he died; for he was

Israel forty years.
19 ¶ And his daughter-in-law, Phinehas* was taken, and that her father-in-law and her 4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they husband were dead, she bowed herself and

20 And, about the time of her death, the with the emerods: and the cry of the city women that stood by her said unto her, Fear went up to heaven. not; for theu hast borne a son. But she an-

swered not, neither did she regard it.
21 And she named the child I-chabod, saying, The glory is departed from Israel: (because the ark of God was taken, and because

of her father-in- law, and her husband:)
22 And she said, The glory is departed
from Israel; for the ark of God is taken.
CHAP. V.

ND the Philistines took the ark of God, Ashdod.

2 When the Philistines took the ark of

gon, and set it by Dagon.

3 \ And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the Lord. And they took Dagon, and set

him in his place again.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the Lord; and the head of Dagon, and both the palms of his hands, were cut off upon the threshold; only the stump of Dagon was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's house, tread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod unto

this day.

6 S But the hand of the Long was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he destroyed them, and smote them with emerods, even Ashdod, and the coasts thereof.

7 And when the men of Ashdod saw that it tous so, they said, The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us: for his hand is

sore upon us, and upon Dagon our god.

8 ¶ They sent therefore, and gathered all the lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about thither.

9 And it was so, that, after they had carried it about, the hand of the Lord was against the city with a very great destruction and he smote the men of the city, both

their secret parts.

10 1 Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried unto the border of Beth-shemesh. out, saying, They have brought about the

11 So they sent and gathered together all rejoiced to see it. struction throughout all the city; the hand burnt-offering unto the LORD. of God was very heavy there.

CHAP. VI.

ND the ark of the Lorn was in the coun-A try of the Philistines seven months.

2 And the Philistines called for the priests and the diviners, saying. What shall we do to the ark of the LORD? tell us wherewith we shall send it to his place.

3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of

the God of Israel, send it not empty; but in any wise return him a trespass-offering: then ye and brought it from Eben-ezer unto shall be healed, and it shall be known to you why his hand is not removed from you.

4 Then saidthey, What shall be the trespass-God, they brought it into the house of Da- offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, according to the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague was on you

all, and on your lords.

5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that mar the land; and ye shall give glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure he will lighten his hand from off you. and from off your gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts as the Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened their hearts? When he had wrought wonderfully among them, did they not let the people go, and they departed?

7 Now therefore make a new cart, and take two milch-kine, on which there hath come no voke, and tie the kine to the cart,

and bring their calves home from them : 8 And take the ark of the Lord, and lay it upon the cart; and put the jewels of gold, which ye return him for a trespass-offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go.

9 And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to Beth-shemesh, then he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that it is not his hand that smote us; it: was a chance that happened to us.

10 \ And the men did so; and took two milch-kine, and tied them to the cart, and

shut up their calves at home;

11 And they laid the ark of the LORD upon the cart: and the coffer with the mice of gold

and the images of their emerods;

12 And the kine took the straight way to small and great, and they had emerods in the way of Beth-shemesh, and went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left; and the lords of the Philistines went after them

13 And they of Beth-shemesh were reaping ark of the God of Israel to us, to slay us and their wheat-harvest in the valley: and they our people.

the lords of the Philistines, and said, Send 14 And the cart came into the field of Joaway the ark of the God of Israel, and let it shua, a Beth-shemite, and stood there, where go again to his own place, that it slay us not, there was a great stone: and they clave the

15 And the Levites took down the ark of the 12 And the men that died not, were smitten Long, and the coffer that was with it, wherethe great stone: and the men of Beth-she- us, that he will save us out of the hand of mesh offered burnt-offerings and sacrificed the Philistines. sacrifices, the same day unto the LORD.

same day.

17 And these are the golden emerods, which the Philistines returned for a trespass-burnt-offering, the Philistines drew near to offering unto the Lord; for Ashdod one, for battle against Israel: but the Lord thunder-Gaza one, for Askelon one, for Gath one, for led with a great thunder on that day upon Ekron one:

13 And the golden mice, according to the they were smitten before Israel. number of all the cities of the Philistines belonging to the five lords, both of fenced cities, peh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote and of country villages, even unto the great them, until they came under Beth-car. stone of Abel, whereon they set down the ark of the LORD; which stone remaineth unto this tween Mizpeh and Shen, and called the

19 I And he smote the men of Beth-shemesh, the Lord helped us. because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote of the people fifty thou-they came no more into the coast of Israel: sand and threescore and ten men. And the peo- and the hand of the LORD was against the ple lamented, because the Lord had smitten Philistines all the days of Samuel many of the people with a great slaughter.

and to whom shall he go up from us?

bitants of Kirjath-jearim, saying, The Phi-tween Israel and the Amorites. listines have brought again the ark of the LORD; come ye down, and fetch it up to you. days of his life. CHAP VII.

A fetched up the ark of the LORD, and judged Israel in all those places. brought it into the house of Abinadab in the

the ark of the LORD.

And it came to pass, while the ark abode LORD. in Kirjath-jearim, that the time was long for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel lamented after the LORD.

3 ¶ And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israei, saying, If ye do return unto the and the name of his second Abiah: they were LORD with all your hearts, then put away judges in Beer-sheba. the strange gods and Ashtaroth from among you, and prepare your hearts unto the LORD, turned aside after lucre, and took bribes, and and serve him only; and he will deliver you perverted judgment. out of the hand of the Philistines.

4 Then the children of Israel did put away themselves together, and came to Samuel Baalim and Ashtaroth, and served the Lord unto Ramah,

And Samuel said, Gather all Israel to and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now

LORD

and drew water, and poured it out before Samuel prayed unto the LORD. the LORD, and fasted on that day, and said there, We have sinned against the LORD, en unto the voice of the people in all that And Samuel judged the children of Israel they say unto thee: for they have not rein Mizpeh.

7 And when the Philistines heard that I should not reign over them. the children of Israel were gathered together Philistines.

n the jewels of gold were, and put them on Cease not to cry unto the Lorp our God for

9 ¶ And Samuel took a sucking lamb, 16 And when the five lords of the Philis- and offered it for a burnt-offering wholly tines had seen it, they returned w Ekron the unto the LORD; and Samuel cried unto the LORD for Israel; and the LORD heard him.

10 And as Samuel was offering up the the Philistines, and discounfited them; and

11 And the men of Israel went out of Miz-

12 Then Samuel took astone, and set it beday in the field of Joshua, the Beth-shemite, name of it Eben-ezer, saying, Hitherto hath

13 \ So the Philistines were subdued, and

14 And the cities which the Philistines had 20 And the men of Beth-shemesh said, Who taken from Israel were restored to Israel, is able to stand before this holy LORD God? from Ekron even unto Gath; and the coasts thereof did Israel deliver out of the hands of 21 And they sent messengers to the inha-the Philistines. And there was peace be-

15 ¶ And Samuel judged Israel all the

16 And he went from year to year in cir-ND the men of Kirjath-jearim came, and cuit to Beth-el, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and

17 And his return was to Ramah; for hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son to keep there was his house; and there he judged Israel; and there he built an altar unto the

CHAP. VIII.

A ND it carne to pass, when Samuel was old, that he made his sons judges over Israel.

2 Now the name of his first-born was Joel,

3 And his sons walked not in his ways, but

4 Then all the elders of Israel gathered

5 And said unto him, Behold, thou art old,

Mizpeh, and I will pray for you unto the make us a king to judge us like all the nations. 6 ¶ But the thing displeased Samuel, when

6 And they gathered together to Mizpeh, they said, Give us a king to judge us. And

7 And the Lord said unto Samuel, Heark-

jected thee, but they have rejected me, that

8 According to all the works which they to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went thave done, since the day that I brought them up against Israel. And when the children up out of Egypt even unto this day, where of Israel heard it, they were afraid of the with they have forsaken me, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee.

3 And the children of Israel said to Samuel, 9 Now therefore hearken unto their voice:

reign over them.

10 L And Samuel told all the words of the

11 And he said, This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you; He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and hold, if we go, what shall we bring the man? some shall run before his chariots.

12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties, and will set them to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war,

and instruments of his chariots.

13 And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers.

15 And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his offi-

cers, and to his servants.

16 And he will take your men-servants, and your maid-servants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put them to his work.

17 He will take the tenth of your sheep :

and ve shall be his servants.

18 And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the LORD will not hear you in that day.

19 The Nevertheless, the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel: and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over us; 20 That we also may be like all the na-

tions; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles.

21 And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of

the LORD.

22 And the Lorn said to Samuel, Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man unto his city

CHAP. IX.

JOW there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bechorath, the son of Aphiah, a Benjamite, a mighty man of power.

2 And he had a son, whose name was Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly; and there was not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than he: from his shoulders and upward he was higher than any of the people.

3 And the asses of Kish, Saul's father, were lost: and Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and

arise, go seek the asses.

4 And he passed through mount Ephraim, and passed through the land of Shalisha, but they found them not; then they passed place; for ye shall eat with me to-day through the land of Shalim, and there they were not; and he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they found them not.

howbeit, yet protest solemnly unto them, and him, Come, and let us return; lest my father shew them the manner of the king that shall leave caring for the asses, and take thought for us.

6 And he said unto him, Behold, now, there LORD unto the people that asked of him a is in this city a man of God, and he is an honourable man; all that he saith cometh surely to pass: now, let us go thither; peradventure he can shew us our way that we should go.

7 Then said Saul to his servant, But, befor the bread is spent in our vessels, and there is not a present to bring to the man of God:

what have we?

8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, I have here at hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver; that will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way.

9 (Before-time in Israel, when a man went 14 And he will take your fields, and your to inquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the let us go to the seer: for he that is now called best of them, and give them to his servants. a Prophet, was before-time called a Seer.) 10 Then said Saul to his servant, Well said;

come; let us go. So they went unto the city

where the man of God was.

11 I And as they went up the hill to the city, they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here ?

12 And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, he is before you : make haste now, for he came to-day to the city; for there is a sacrifice of the people to-day in the

high place.

13 As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat : for the people wil not eat until he come because he doth bless the sacrifice, and afterwards they eat that be Now therefore get you up; for about this time ye shall find him.

14 And they went up into the city: and when they were come into the city, behold, Samuel came out against them, for to go up

to the high place.

15 T Now the LORD had told Samuel in his ear a day before Saul came, saying,

16 To-morrow, about this time, I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou shalt anoint him to be captair over my people Israel, that he may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for I have looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me.

17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the Lord said unto him; Behold the man whom I spake to thee of! this same shall reign over my

people.

18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where

the seer's house is.

19 And Samuel answered Sanl, and said, I am the seer: go up before me unto the high to-morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that is in thine heart

20 And as for thy asses, that were lost 5 And when they were come to the land of three days ago, set not thy mind on them; Zuph, Saul said to his servant that was with for they are found. And on whom is all the desire of Israel? Is it not on thee, and on all thy father's house?

21 And Saul answered and said, Am not I serve thee; for God is with thee. a Benjamite, of the smallest of the tribes of S And thou shalt go down before me to Israel? and my family the least of all the families of the tribe of Benjamin? wherefore thee, to offer burnt-offerings, and to sacrithen speakest thou so to me?

22 And Samuel took Saul and his servant, shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty persons.

9 ¶ And it was so, that, when he had were bidden, which were about thirty persons.

23 And Samuel said unto the cook, Bring gave him another heart: and all those signs the portion which I gave thee, of which I came to pass that day.

said unto thee, Set it by thee.

And Samuel said, Behold that which prophesied among them. is left! set it before thee, and eat: for unto 11 And it came to pass, when all that this time hath it been kept for thee, since I knew him before-time saw that, behold, he said, I have invited the people. So Saul did prophesied among the prophets, then the peaeat with Samuel that day.

the high place into the city, Samuel commu-ned with Saul upon the top of the house.

12 And one of the same place answered

pass, about the spring of the day, that Sa-it became a proverb, Is Saul also among the muel called Saul to the top of the house, say-prophets? ing, Up, that I may send thee away. And 13 And Saul arose, and they went out both of them. phesying, he came to the high place. he and Samuel, abroad.

end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the said, to seek the asses: and when we saw servant pass on before us, (and he passed that they were no where, we came to Samuel. on,) but stand thou still a while, that I may shew thee the word of God.

CHAP. X.

said, Is it not because the LORD hath anoint-muel spake, he told him not. ed thee to be captain over his inheritance?

2 When thou art departed from me to-day, ther unto the LORD to Mizpeh; then thou shalt find two men by Rachel's sepulchre, in the border of Benjamin, at Zeltah; and they will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and, ed you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and and, ed you do to the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, and of them and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son

3 Then shalt thou go on forward from

God, who himself saved you out of all your

thence, and thou shalt come to the plain of adversities and your tribulations; and ye Tabor, and there shall meet thee three men have said unto him, Nay; but set a king going up to God to Beth-el, one carrying three over us. Now therefore present yourselves kids, and another carrying three loaves of before the Lord by your tribes, and by your bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine; thousands.

4 And they will salute thee, and give thee

of their hands.

5 After that, thou shalt come to the hill of company of prophets coming down from the him, he could not be found. high place, with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; and they further, if the man should yet come thither, shall prophesy:

And the Lord answered, Behold, he hath

6 And the Spirit of the LORD will come hid himself among the stuff. upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy with 23 And they ran and fetched him thence:

7 And let it be, when these signs are come unto thee, that thou do as occasion shall

fice sacrifices of peace-offerings: seven days

10 And when they came thither to the hill. 24 And the cook took up the shoulder, and behold, a company of prophets met him; and that which was upon it, and set it before the Spirit of God came upon him, and he

t with Samuel that day.

25 ¶ And when they were come down from come unto the son of Kish? Is Saul also

26 And they arose early: and it came to and said, But who is their father? Therefore

13 And when he had made an end of pro-

14 T And Saul's uncle said unto him and 27 And as they were going down to the to his servant, Whither went ye? And he

15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray

thee, what Samuel said unto you.

16 And Saul said unto his uncle. He told HEN Samuel took a vial of oil and pour-lus plainly that the asses were found. But of ed it upon his head, and kissed him, and the matter of the kingdom, whereof Sa-

17 T And Samuel called the people toge-

20 And when Samuel had caused all the two loaves of bread; which thou shalt receive tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe of Ben-

jamin was taken.

21 When he had caused the tribe of Ben-God, where is the garrison of the Philistines: jamin to come near by their families, the faand it shall come to pass, when thou art come mily of Matri was taken, and Saul the son thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a of Kish was taken; and when they sought

22 Therefore they inquired of the LORD

them, and shalt be turned into another man, and when he stood among the people, he

was higher than any of the people, from his

shoulders and upward.

save the king.

25 Then Samuel told the people the manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in a book, and laid it up before the LORD. And Samnel sent all the people away, every man to

his house,

26 T And Saul also went home to Gibeah: hath wrought salvation in Israel. and there went with him a band of men,

whose hearts God had touched.

27 But the children of Belial said, How dom there. shall this man save us? And they despised him, and brought him no presents : but he held his peace.

CHAP, XI.

and encamped against Jabesh-gilead : joiced greatly. and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash. Make a covenant with us, and we will serve

tlem. On this condition will I make a covesant with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it for a reproach upon all Israel

3 And the elders of Jabesh said unto him. Give us seven days respite, that we may send messengers unto all the coasts of Israel: and then, if there be no man to save us, we will

come out to thee.

of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of voices, and wept.

5 And, behold, Saul came after the berd out of the field; and Saul said. What aileth the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jabesh.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying. Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his exen. And the fear of the Long fell on the people, and they came out with one consent.

S And when he numbered them in Bezek, the children of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of Judah thirty thou-

sand.

came. Thus shall ye say unto the men of Ja- them dwell in this place. besh-gilead. To-morrow, by that time the sun

10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, To- Moab; and they fought against them. morrow we will come out unto you, and ye suall do with us all that seemeth good unto

NOU.

11 And it was so on the morrow, that Sain put the people in three companies; and they 24 And Samuel said to all the people, See came into the midst of the host in the mornye him whom the Lord bath chosen, that ing-watch, and slew the Ammonites until the there is none like him among all the people? heat of the day: and it came to pass, that And all the people shouted, and said, God they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

12 And the people said unto Samuel, Who is he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? bring

the men that we may put them to death.

13 And Saul said, There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to-day the Lord

14 % Then said Samuel to the people, Come, and let us go to Gilgal, and renew the king.

15 And all the people went to Gilgal; and there they made Saul king before the LORD in Gilgal; and there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace-offerings before the Lorn; HEN Nahash the Ammonite came up, and there Saul and all the men of Israel re-

CHAP. XII.

A ND Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have hearkened unto your voice in all 2 And Nahash the Ammonite enswered that ye said unto me, and have made a king

over you.
2 And now, behold, the king walketh before you : and I am old and gray-headed; and, behold, my sons are with you : and I have walked before you from my childhood

unto this day.

3 Behold, here I am: witness against me before the LORD, and before his ancinted; whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have 4 Then came the messengers to Gibeah I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I the people: and all the people lifted up their received any bribe to blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you.

4 And they said. Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken

aught of any man's hand.

5 And he said unto them, The LORD is 6 And the Spirit of God came upon Saul witness against you, and his anointed is witwhen he heard those tidings, and his anger ness this day, that we have not found anglet was kindled greatly. witness.

6 ¶ And Samuel said unto the people. It is the LORD that advanced Moses and Aaron, and that brought your fathers up out of the

land of Egypt

7 Now therefore stand still, that I may reason with you before the LORD of all the righteous acts of the Long, which he did to you

and to your fathers.

8 When Jacob was come into Egypt, and your fathers cried unto the Lord, then the Long sent Moses and Aaron, which brought 9 And they said unto the messengers that forth your fathers out of Egypt, and made

9 And when they forgat the Lorn their God, be hot, ye shall have help. And the messen- he sold them into the hand of Sisera, captain gers came and shewed it to the men of of the host of Hazor, and into the hand of the Jahosh; and they were glad.

Philistines, and into the hand of the king of he sold them into the hand of Sisera, captain

> 10 And they cried unto the Los D. and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the Lord, and have served Baalim and Ash

taroth: but now deliver us out of the hand! of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

dan, and Jephthah, and Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on Hebrews hear. every side, and ye dwelled safe.

12 And when ye saw that Nahash, the king of the children of Ammon, came against larged also was had in abomination with the you, ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us; when the Lord your God gether after Saul to Gilgal.

was your king.

13 Now therefore behold the king whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have desired!

14 If ye will fear the LORD, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the commandment of the Lord; then shall both ve, and also the king that reigneth over you, continue following the LORD your God

15 But if ye will not obey the voice of the high places, and in pits. LORD, but rebel against the commandment of the LORD; then shall the hand of the LORD be against you, as it was against your fathers.

16 T Now therefore stand and see this great thing which the LORD will do before

17 Is it not wheat-harvest to-day? I will call unto the LORD, and he shall send thunder and rain; that ye may perceive and see that your wickedness is great, which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a king.

18 So Samuel called unto the LORD; and the Lord sent thunder and rain that day: and all the people greatly feared the LORD

and Samuel

19 And all the people said unto Samuel, Pray for thy servants unto the Lord thy God. that we die not : for we have added unto all our sins this evil, to ask us a king.

20 ¶ And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this wickedness; yet turn not aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart;

21 And turn ye not aside: for then should ye go after vain things, which cannot profit

nor deliver; for they are vain:

22 For the LORD will not forsake his people for his great name's sake: because it hath pleased the LORD to make you his people.

23 Moreover, as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the LORD in ceasing to have established thy kingdom upon Israel for pray for you : but I will teach you the good ever. and the right way.

24 Only fear the LORD, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for consider how great things he hath done for you.

25 But if ye shall still do wickedly, ye shall be consumed, both ye and your king.

CHÁP. XIII.

CAUL reigned one year; and when he had

reigned two years over Israel,
2 Saul chose him three thousand men of

Israel; whereof two thousand were with Saul Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent encamped in Michmash. every man to his tent.

3 And Jonathan smote the garrison of the Philistines that was in Geba; and the Philis-11 And the LORD sent Jerubbaal, and Be-times heard of it. And Saul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the

4 And all Israel heard say that Saul had

5 ¶ And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and and, behold, the Lord hath set a king over people as the sand which is on the sea-shore in multitude; and they came up and pitched in Michmash, eastward from Beth-aven.

6 I When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in

7 And some of the Hebrews went over Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead: as for Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all the people

followed him trembling.

8 ¶ And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel had appointed; but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him.

9 And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt-offering to me, and peace-offerings. And he

offered the burnt-offering.

10 And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt-offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might salute him.

11 % And Samuel said, What hast thou

done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and that thou camest not within the days appointed, and that the Philistines gathered themselves together at Michmash

12 Therefore, said I, The Philistines will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not made supplication unto the Lord; I forced myself therefore, and offered a burnt-

offering.

13 And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept the commandment of the Lorn thy God, which he commanded thee; for now would the Lord

14 But now thy kingdom shall not continue: the Lorp hath sought him a man after his own heart, and the Lord hath commanded him to be captain over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the LORD commanded thee.

15 And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal unto Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people that were present with him, about six hundred men.

16 And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the people that were present with them, abode in Michmash and in mount Beth-el, and a people that were present with them, abode thousand were with Jonathan in Gibeah of in Gibeah of Benjamin; but the Philistines

17 \ And the spoilers came out of the camp

Optimals, unto the land of Shoal :

to Beta-horon and another company turned themselves. to the way of the border that looketh to the valler of Zeboim, toward the wilderness.

124 Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel : (for the Philistines said. Lest the Hebrews make them swords or

20 But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share. and I is coulter, and his axe, and his mattock.

2) Yet they had a file for the mattocks, and this a and his amnour-bearer slew after him, for the coulters, and for the forks, and for

the areas and to sharpen the goads.

20 So it came to pass, in the day of battle. that there was neither sword nor spear found of land, which a yoke of oven might place. i- the hand of any of the people that were with San' and Jonathan: but with Saul, and the field, and among all the people ; the garwith Janathan his son, was there found.

one to the passage of Micomash.

CHAP XIV.

Your it came to pass 6 on a day, that I find me'ted away, and they went on beatyoung man that have his armour. Come, ing down one unother. and let us go over to the Philistines garrison that is on the other side. But he told not his father

2 And Soul tarried in the uttermost part of Gheah, under a pomegranate-tree which is is Mirron and the neople that were with

lim were about six hundred men ;

3 And Ahiah, the son of Ahimb. I-chahod's I rother, the son of Phinebas, the son of Ell. the Lord's priest in Shiloh, wearing an erhod. And the people knew not that Jona-the host of the Philistines went on and in

lian was gone.

4 " And between the passages, by which I mathan sought to go over unto the Philistines' garrison, there was a sharp rock on the one side, and a sharp rock on the other side, and the name of the one was Bozezand the name of the other Seneh.

5 The fore-front of the one was situate perthward over against Michmash, and the

it er southward over against Ginealt.

6 And Jonathan said to the young man that have his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these uncircumcised; it may be that the Loan will work for as for there is no restraint to the Lord to save by many or by few.

And his arm our-bearer said unto him. Do all that is in thine heart : turn thee; be-Lold. I am with thee according to thy heart.

3 Then said Jonathan Benefit, we will pass area wate these mea, and we will discover e tree ves unto them,

? If they say thus unto us. Tarry until we come to via; then we will stand still in our place, a will not go up unto them.

1) has if they say thus, Come un unto us: il en we will go up: for the Lord hand de- and there was honey upon the ground. livered there late our hand; and this shull de a signa unto us.

of the Philistines in three companies: one: 11 And both of them discovered themselves company mirned unto the way that leadeth to junto the garrison of the Philistines : and the Philistines said, Behold, the Hebrews come 13 And another company turned the way forth out of the holes where they had hid

12 And the men of the garrison answered Jonathan and his armour-bearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing And Jonathan said unto his armour-bearer, Come up after me; for the Lord hath delivered them into the hand of Israel.

13 And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armourbearer after him; and they fell before Jona-

14 And that first slaughter, which Jonathan and his armour-bearer made, was about twenty men, within as it were a half-acre

15 And there was trembling in the host, in rison, and the spoilers, they also trembled, 23 And the garrison of the Philistines went; and the earth quaked : so it was a very great trembling.

16 And the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah TOW it came to pass upon a day, that of Benjamin booked; and, behold, the mul-

17 1 Then said Saul unto the people that were with him, Number now, and see who is gone from us. And when they had num-bered, behold, Jonathan and his armourbearer were not there.

18 And Saul said unto Ahiah. Bring hither the ark of God: (for the ark of God was at

that time with the children of Israel.)

19 ¶ And it came to pass, while Saultalked anto the priest, that the noise that was in creased: and Saul said unto the priest, Withdraw thice land.

26 And Saul and all the people that were with him assembled themselves, and they came to the battle : and, behold, every man's sword was against his fellow, and there was

a very great discomfiture.

21 Moreover, the Hebrews that were with the Philistines before that time, which went up with them into the camp from the country round about, even they also turned to be with the Israelites that were with Saul and Jonathan.

22 Likewise all the men of Israel which had hid themselves in mount Ephraim, when they heard that the Phillistines fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle.

23 So the Loran saved Israel that day: and the batsle passed over unto Beth-aven.

24 % And the men of Israel were distressed that day: for baul had adjured the people, saving. Cursed be the man hat eateth any food until evening, that I may be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted THEY TOUGHT.

25. And all they of the land came to a wood;

26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey dropped : bus

no man put his hand to his mouth: for the 42 And Saul said, Cast lots between me and

people feared the oath.

27 But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: where- what thou hast done. And Jonathan told fore he put forth the end of the rod that was him, and said, I did but taste a little honey in his hand, and dipped it in a honey-comb, with the end of the rod that was in my and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes hand, and, le, I must die. were enlightened.

23 Then answered one of the people, and also: for thou shalt surely die, Jonathan said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying. Cursed be the man that Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great eateth any food this day. And the people

were faint.

troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine God this day. So the people rescued Jona-eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted than, that he died not. a little of this honey;

46 Then Saul went up from following the

30 How much more, if haply the people Philistines; and the Philistines went to their had eaten freely to-day of the spoil of their own place. enemies which they found? for had there not been now a much greater slaughter among and fought against all his enemies on every the Philistines?

31 \ And they smote the Philistines that day

were very faint.

32 And the people flew upon the spoil, and he vexed them. took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew them on the ground: and the people did eat them with the blood.

33 ¶ Then they told Saul, saving, Behold, the people sin against the Lord, in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have transgressed: roll a great stone unto me this day.

34 And Saul said, Disperse yourselves younger Michal: among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man noam, the daughter of Ahimaaz; and the his sheep, and slay them here, and eat; and sin not against the LORD in eating with the the son of Ner, Saul's uncle : blood. And all the people brought every man his ox with him that night, and slew them there.

35 ¶ And Saul built an altar unto the LORD; the same was the first altar that he built un-

to the LORD.

36 9 And Saul said, Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and spoil them until the morning-light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priest, Let us draw near hither unto God.

I go down after the Philistines? wilt thou laid wait for him in the way, when he came deliver them into the hand of Israel? But he up from Egypt.

answered him not that day.

wherein this sin hath been this day :

39 For, as the Lord liveth, which saveth shall surely die.

among all the people that answered him.
40 Then said he unto all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be laid wait in the valley. on the other side. And the people said unto

Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken

43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, Tell me

44 And Saul answered, God do so and more

45 And the people said unto Saul, Shall salvation in Israel? God forbid: as the Long liveth, there shall not one hair of his head 29 Then said Jonathan, My father hath fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with

47 So Saul took the kingdom over Israel, side, against Moab, and against the children of Ammon, and against Edom, and against from Michmash to Ajalon: and the people the kings of Zobah, and against the Philistines; and whithersoever he turned himself,

> 48 And he gathered a host, and smote the Amalekites, and delivered Israel out of the

hands of them that spoiled them.

49 ¶ Now the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and Ishui, and Melchi-shua: and the names of his two daughters were these; the name of the first-born Merab, and the name of the

50 And the name of Saul's wife was Ahiname of the captain of his host, was Abner,

51 And Kish was the father of Saul; and Ner, the father of Abner. was the son of Abiel.

52 And there was sore war against the Phifistines all the days of Saul: and when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, he took him unto him

CHAP. XV.

SAMUEL also said unto Saul, The Lond sent me to anoint thee to be king over his people, over Israel: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORP.

2 Thus saith the Lorn of hosts, I remem-37 ¶ And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall ber that which Amalek did to Israel, how he

3 Now go and smite Amalek, and utterly 38 I And Saul said, Draw ye near hither destroy all that they have, and spare them all the chief of the people; and know and see not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass.

4 And Saul gathered the people together, Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he and numbered them in Telaim, two hundred But there was not a man thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah.

5 And Saul came to a city of Amalek, and

6 % And Saul said unto the Konites, Go, Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee. depart, get you down from among the Ama-41 Therefore Saul said unto the LORD God lekites, lest I destroy you with them: for ye of Israel, Give a perfect lot. And Saul and Jo-shewed kindness to all the children of Israel nathan were taken: but the people escaped, when they came up out of Egypt. So the

Kenites departed from among the Amalekites. Havijah until thou comest to Shur, that is ment of the Lord, and thy words; because over against Egypt.

3 And he took Agag the king of the Ama-

people with the edge of the sword.

9 But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen. and of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all that was good, and would not utterly destroy them : but every thing that was vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

10 Then came the word of the LORD un-

to Samuel, saying.

to beking: for he is turned back from following me, and hath not performed my commandments. And it grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the Lorn all night.

12 And when famuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying. Saul came to Carmel, and, behold, he set him up a place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gilgal.

13 And Samuel came to Saul: and Saul said anto him. Blessed be thou of the Long: I have performed the commandment of the Lord.

14 And Samuel said. What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and

the lowing of the exen which I hear? 15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Amalekites: for the people spared the best of the sleep and of the oxen to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God : and the rest we have unterly destroyed

16 Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stav. and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him. Say on.

17 And Samuel said, When thou wast little in thine own sight, wast thou not made the head of the tribes of Israel, and the LORD anointed thee king over Israel?

13 And the Lord sent thee on a journey. and said. Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Amalekites, and fight against them until

they be consumed.

19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the Lord?

20 And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea. I have said, Take a heifer with thee, and say, I am obeyed the voice of the Lord, and have gone the way which the Loud sent me, and have utterly destroyed the Amalekites.
21 But the people took of the spoil, sheep

and oxen, the chief of the things which should! have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto

the Loan thy God in Gilgal

22 And Samuel said, Hath the Lond as 5 And be said, Peaceably: I am come to great delight in burnt-offerings and sacrifices, sacrifice unto the Lond, sanctify yourselves, than the fat of rams.

23 For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbernness is as iniquity and idolatry. Be come, that he looked on Eliab, and said, cause thou hast rejected the word of the Lord, Surely the Lord's anointed is before him. he hath also rejected thee from being king,

24 ¶ And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sin-7 7 And Saul smote the Amalekites from ned: for I have transgressed the command-I feared the people, and obeyed their voice.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my lekites alive, and utterly destroyed all the sin, and turn again with me that I may wor-

ship the LORD

26 And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: for thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, and the LORD hath rejected thee from being king over Israel.

27 And as Samuel turned about to go away. he laid hold upon the skirt of his man-

tle, and it rent.

28 And Samuel said unto him, The LORD 11 It repenieth me that I have set up Saul hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, that is better than thou.

29 And also the Strength of Israel will not lie nor repent: for he is not a man, that

he should repent.

30 Then he said, I have sinned; vet honour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Israel, and turn again with me, that I may worship the Lord thy God.

31 So Samuel turned again after Saul; and

Saul worshipped the LORD.

32 ¶ Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king of the Amalekites. And Agag came unto him delicately. And Agag said, Surely the bitterness of death is past.

33 And Samuel said, As thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women. And Samuel hew ed Agag in pieces before the Lord in Gilgal

34 Then Samuel went to Ramah; and Saul went up to his house to Gibeah of Saul

35 And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: nevertheless Samuel mourned for Saul: and the Lord repented that he had made Saul king over Israel.

CHAP. XVI. ND the Long said unto Samuel, How A long will thou mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? Fill thy horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jesse the Beth-lehemite, for I have provided me a king among his sons.

2 And Samuel said, How can I go? If Saul hear it, he will kill me. And the Long

come to sacrifice to the Lord

3 And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will brought Agag the king of Amalek, and have shew thee what thou shalt do : and thou shalt anoint unto me him whom I name unto thee

4 And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to Beth-lehem; and the elders of the town trembled at his coming, and

said, Comest thou peaceably?
5 And be said, Peaceably: I am come to as in obeying the voice of the LORD Behold, and come with me to the sacrifice. And be to they is better than sacrifice. and to hearken sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

6 1 And it came to pass, when they were

7 But the Lord said unto Samuel, Look

not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him; for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the together at Shocholi, which belongeth to Ju-LORD looketh on the heart.

8 Then Jesse called Abinadab, and made him pass before Samuel. And he said, Nei-

ther hath the Lond chosen this.

9 Then Jesse made Shammah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen the Philistines. Lils

10 Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto

Jesse, The LORD hath not chosen these.
11 ¶ And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, Send and fetch him: for we will not sit down till he come hither.

12 And he sent and brought him in. Now he was ruddy, and withal of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. And the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this

13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the Spirit of the Lord came upon David and went to Ramah.

from Saul, and an evil spirit from the Lond

troubled him.

15 And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth

thee :

16 Let our lord now command thy servants, which are before thee, to seek out a man who is a cunning player on a harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall play with his hand, words of the Philistine, they were dismayed, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring

him to me.

18 Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Beth-lehemite, that is cunning in playing, and a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in matters, and a comely person, and the LOAD is with him.

19 ¶ Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son,

which is with the sheep.

20 And Jesse took an ass laden with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent them by David his son unto Saul.

21 And David came to Faul, and stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he

became his armour-bearer.

22 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath camp to thy brethren:

found favour in my sight.

from God was upon Saul, that David took a harp, and played with his hand : so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

CHAP. XVII.

NOW the Philistines guthered together their armies to battle, and were gathered dain, and pitched between Shochoh and Azekah, in Ephes-dammim.

And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched by the valley of Elah, and set the battle in array against

3. And the Philistines stood on a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountain on the other side: and there was a valley between them.

4 ¶ And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named Goliath, of Gath, whose height was six cubits and a span

5 And he had a helmet of brass upon his head; and he was armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekels of brass:

6 And he had greaves of brass upon his legs, and a target of brass between his shoulders:

7 And the staff of his spear was like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head weighed six hundred shekels of iron: and one bearing a shield went before him.

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of from that day forward. So Samuel rose up Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set your battle in array? Am not I a 14 & But the Spirit of the Lord departed Philistine, and yeservants to Saul? choose you a man for you, and let him come down to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and serve us

10 And the Philistine said, I defy the armies of Israel this day; give me a man, that

we may fight together.

11 When Saul and all Israel heard those

and greatly afraid.

12 Now David was the son of that Ephrathite of Beth-lehem-judah, whose name was Jesse; and he had eight sons: and the man went among men for an old man in the days of Saul.

13 And the three eldest sons of Jesse went and followed Saul to the battle, and the names of his three sons that went to the battle were Eliab the first-born, and next unto him Abinadab, and the third Shammah.

14 And David was the youngest: and the

three eldest followed Saul

15 But David went and returned from Saul to feed his father's sheep at Beth-lehem.

16 And the Philistine drewnear morning and evening, and presented himself forty days

17 And Jesse said unto Davidhis son, Take now for thy brethren an ephan of this parched corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the

18 And carry these ten cheeses unto the 23 And it came to pass, when the evil spirit captain of their thousand, and look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, were in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.

ing, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded him: and he came to the trench, as the host was going forth to the fight, and shouted for the battle.

21 For Israel and the Philistines had put the battle in array, army against army.

22 And David left his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and saluted his brethren.

23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion (the Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name) out of the armies of the Philistines and spake according to the same words: and David heard them.

24 And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled from him, and were sore afraid.

25 And the men of Israel said, Have ve seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Israel is he come up: and it shall be, that the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with preat riches, and will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Israel.

26 And David spake to the men that stood by him, saving, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away the reproach from Israel? for who is this uncircumcised Philistine, that he should

defy the armies of the living God?

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the

man that killeth him

28 ¶ And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men: and Eliab's anger was kindled against David, and he said, Why camest thou down hither? and with into my hand; and I will smite thee, and whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thy heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle.

29 And David said, What have I now

done? Is there not a cause?

30 ¶ And he turned from him toward another, and spake after the same manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed them before

Saul; and he sent for him

32 ¶ And David said to Saul, Let no man's heart fail because of him; thy servant will

go and fight with this Philistine

33 And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him: for thou art but a youth, and he a man of war from his youth.

31 And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and there came a lion and a Lear, and took a lamb out of the flock;

35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

36 Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear; and this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the! armies of the living God.

20 7 And David rose up early in the morn-livered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, and the Lorin be with thee

> 38 ¶ And Saul armed David with his armour, and he put a helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

39 And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them. And David put them off him.

40 And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the brook, and put them in a shepherd's bag which he had, even in a scrip; and his sling was in his hand and he drew near to the Philistine.

41 And the Philistine came on, and drew near unto David; and the man that bare

the shield went before him.

42 And when the Philistine looked about and saw David, he disdained him; for he was but a youth, and ruddy, and of a fair countenance.

43 And the Philistine said unto David Am I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Philistine cursed David by his gods. 44 And the Philistine said to David, Come

to me, and I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field.

45 Then said David to the Philistine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield; but I come to thee in the name of the Lord of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom thou kast defied.

46 This day will the LORD deliver thee take thy head from thee: and I will give the carcases of the host of the Philistines this day unto the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; that all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel,

47 And all this assembly shall know that the Lord saveth not with sword and spear; for the hattle is the LORD's, and he will

give you into our hands.

43 And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came and drew figh to meet David that David hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine.

49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his

face to the earth.

50 So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smole the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David:

51 Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw their champion was dead, they fled.

52 ¶ And the men of Israel and of Judah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until thou come to the valley, and to 37 David said moreover, The Lorn that de- the gates of Ekron: and the wounded of the Philistines fell down by the way to Shaaraim, even unto Gath, and unto Ekron.

from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their tents.

54 9 And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought it to Jerusalem: but he

put his armour in his tent.

55 ¶ And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, the captain of the host, Abner, whose son is this youth And Abner said, As thy soul liveth, O king. I cannot tell.

56 And the king said, Inquire thou whose

son the stripling is.

57 And as David returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul, with the head of the Philistine in his hand.

58 And Saul said to him, Whose son art thou, thou young man? And David answered, I am the son of thy servant Jesse the Beth-lehemite.

CHAP. XVIII.

ND it came to pass, when he had made an A end of speaking unto Saul, that the soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David. and Jonathan loved him as his own soul.

2 And Saul took him that day, and would let him go no more home to his father's house.

3 Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul.

4 And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

5 ¶ And David went out whithersoever Saul sent him, and behaved himself wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war; and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

6 ¶ And it came to pass as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, that the women came out of all the cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with instruments of musick.

7 And the women answered one another as they played, and said, Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the saying displeased him: and he said, They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed but thousands: and his men, and slew of the Philistines two hunwhat can he have more but the kingdom?

forward

10 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, and he prophesied in the midst of the house; and David played with his hand, as at other times; and there was a javelin in Saul's hand.

11 And Saul cast the javelin; for he said, I will smite David even to the wall with it. And David avoided out of his presence twice.

12 ¶ And Saul was afraid of David, because the Lord was with him, and was departed from Saul.

13 Therefore Saul removed him from him. and made him his captain over a thousand 53 And the children of Israel returned and he went out and came in before the people.

14 And David behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and the Lord was with him.

15 Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid of him, 16 But all Israel and Judah loved David, be-

cause he went out and came in before them 17 ¶ And Szul said to David, Behold my

elder daughter Merab, her will I give thee to wife; only be thou valiant for me, and fight the LORD's battles: for Saul said, Let not my hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Philistines be upon him.

18 And David said unto Saul, Who am ! ! and what is my life, or my father's family in Israel, that I should be son-in-law to the king?

19 But it came to pass, at the time when Merab, Saul's daughter, should have been given to David, that she was given unto Adriel the Meholathite to wife.

20 ¶ And Michal, Saul's daughter, loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing

pleased him.

21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be a snare to him, and that the hand of the Philistines may be against him. Where-fore Saul said to David, Thou shalt this day be my son-in-law in the one of the twain.
22 And Saul commanded his servants,

saying, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore

be the king's son-in-law.

23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David. And David said, Seemeth it to you a light thing to be a king's sonin-law, seeing that I am a poor man, and lightly esteemed?

24 And the servants of Saul told him, say-

ing, On this manner spake David.

25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any dowry, but a hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be avenged of the king's enemies. Saul thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines.

26 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son-in-law: and the days were not expired

2? Wherefore David arose and went, he and dred men: and David brought their foreskins, 9 And Saul eyed David from that day and and they gave them in full tale to the king that he might be the king's son-in-law.

Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife 28 1 And Saul saw and knew that the LORD was with David, and that Michal

Saul's daughter, loved him.

29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of David; and Saul became David's enemy continually

30 Then the princes of the Philistines went forth: and it came to pass after they went forth, that David behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much set by.

CHAP. XIX.

2 But Jonathan, Saul's son, delighted much in David: and Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself place, and hide thyself:

3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou art, and I will commune with my father of thee; and what

I see, that I will tell thee.

4 ! And Jonathan spake good of David unto Saul his father, and said unto him, Let third time, and they prophesied also. not the king sin against his servant, against thee, and because his works have been to

thee-ward very good :

5 For he did put his life in his hand, and slew the Philistine, and the LORD wrought a great salvation for all Israel; thou sawest it. and didst rejoice; wherefore then wilt thou til he came to Najoth in Ramah sin against innocent blood, to slay David without a cause?

6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan: and Saul sware, As the LORD

liveth, he shall not be slain.

7 And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan shewed him all those things : and Jonathan brought David to Saul. and he was in his presence, as in times past.

8 And there was war again; and David and what is my sin before thy father, that went out and fought with the Philistines. he seeketh my life? and slew them with a great slaughter; and

they fled from him.

in his hand: and David played with his hand. this thing from me? it is not so.

10 And Saul sought to smite David even and escaped that night.

11 ¶ Saul also sent messengers unto David's house to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Michal, David's wife, told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to- thee. night, to-morrow thou shalt be slain.

12 \ So Michal let David down through a window; and he went, and fled, and escaped.

13 And Michal took an image, and laid it in the bed, and put a pillow of goats' hair the third day at even. for his bolster, and covered it with a cloth.

14 And when Saul sent messengers to take

David, she said, He is sick.

15 And Saul sent the messengers again to is a yearly sacrifice there for all the family. see David, saying, Bring him up to me in

the bed, that I may slay him.

16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, there was an image in the bed, with a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster.

17 And Saul said unto Michal, Why hast enemy, that he is escaped? And Michal anslay me thyself; for why shouldest thou swered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; bring me to thy father? why should I kill thee?

18 ¶ So David fled, and escaped, and AND Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and came to Samuel to Ramah, and told him all to all his servants, that they should kill that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went and dwelt in Naioth.

19 And it was told Saul, saying, Behold,

David is at Naioth in Ramah.

20 And Saul sent messengers to take David: and when they saw the company o. until the morning, and abide in a secret the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing as appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also prophesied.

21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied like-And Saul sent messengers again the

2 Then went he also to Ramah, and came David; because he hath not sinned against to a great well that is in Sechu: and he asked and said, Where are Samuel and David . And one said. Behold, they be at Naioth in Ramali, 23 ¶ And he went thither to Naioth in

Ramah: and the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he wenton and prophesied, un-

24 And he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked all that day, and all that might. Wherefore they say, Is Saul al-

so among the prophets

CHAP. XX A ND David fled from Naioth in Ramah, and came and said before Jonathan, What have ! done? what is mine iniquity?

2 And he said unto him, God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do no-And the evil spirit from the Lord was upon thing, either great or small, but that he will Saul, as he sat in his house with his javelin shew it me; and why should my father hide

3 And David sware moreover, and said, Thy to the wall with the javelin; but he slipped father certainly knoweth that I have found away out of Saul's presence, and he smote grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not the javelin into the wall: and David fled, Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved: but truly, as the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, there is but a step between me and death.

Then said Jonathan unto David, What-

soever thy soul desireth, I will even do it for

5 And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to-morrow is the new-moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat; but let me go, that I may hide myself in the field unto

6 If thy father at all miss me, then say, David earnestly asked leave of me, that he might run to Beth-lehem his city; for there

7 If he say thus, It is well; thy servan shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, then be sure that evil is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou shalt deal kindly with thy servant; for thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD with thee; notwithstanding, if there be in me iniquity,

for if I knew certainly that evil were deter-which was the second day of the month, would not I tell it thee?

shall tell me? or what if thy father answer day nor to-day?

Come, and let us go out into the field. And lehem: they went out both of them into the field.

thee, and shew it thee;

13 The LORD do so, and much more, to thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou mavest go in peace; and the LORD be with thee, as he hath been

with my father.

14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live, shew me the kindness of the Lorp, that I die not :

15 But also thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever : no. not when the Lord hath cut off the enemies of David every one from the face of the earth.

16 So Jonathan made a covenant with the

7 And Jonathan caused David to swear again, because he loved him: for he loved anger, and did eat no meat the second day him as he loved his own soul.

morrow is the new-moon; and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be empty.

19 And when thou hast stayed three days, then thou shalt go down quickly, and come with him to the place where thou didst hide thyself when the business was in hand, and shall remain by the stone Ezel.

20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side thereof, as though I shot at a mark.

Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this LORD liveth.

22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy way: for the Loan hath sent thee away.

and I have spoken of, behold, the LORD be to the city between thec and me for ever.

nim down to eat meat.

25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon a sea by the wall: and Jonathan arose, and Abner sat by Saul's side, and David's place was empty.

26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath not clean

27 And it came to pass on the morrow, city.

mined by my father to come upon thee, then that David's place was empty: and Saul said anto Jonathan his son. herefore cometh 10 Then said David to Jonathan, Who not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yester-

thee roughly? 28 And Jonathan answered Saul, David 11 And Jonathan said unto David, earnestly asked leave of me to go to Beth-28 And Jonathan answered Saul, David

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee: -12 And Jonathan said unto David, O for our family bath a sacrifice in the city; LORD God of Israel, when I have sounded and my brother, he hath commanded me to my father about to-morrow any time. or the be there; and now, if I have found favour in third day, and, behold, if there be good thine eyes let me get away, I pray thee, and toward David, and I then send not unto see my brethren: therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against-Jonathan: but if it please my father to do Jonathan, and he said unto him, Thou son of the perverse rebellious woman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own confusion, and unto the confu-

sion of thy mother's nakedness

31 For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom: wherefore now send and fetch him unto me; for he shall surely die.

32 And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him. Wherefore shall he

be slain? what hath he done?

33 And Saul cast a javelin at him to smite house of David, saying, Let the Lord even him: whereby Jonathan knew that it was require it at the hand of David's enemies. determined of his father to slay David.

34 So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce of the month: for he was grieved for Da-18 Then Jonathan said to David, To-vid, because his father had done him shame.

35 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the field at the time appointed with David, and a little lad

36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jo-21 And, behold, I will send a lad, saying, nathan cried after the lad, and said, Is not

the arrow beyond thee?

38 And Jonathan cried after the lad. Make side of thee, take them; then come thou; for speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad there is peace to thee, and no hurt, as the gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.

39 But the lad knew not any thing; only Jonathan and David knew the matter.

40 And Jonathan gave his artillery unto 23 And as touching the matter which thou his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry them

41 And as soon as the lad was gone, 24 \ So David hid himself in the field: and David arose out of a place toward the south, when the new-moon was come, the king sat and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until

David exceeded.

42 And Jonathan said to David, Go in peace, forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the Lord, saying, The Lord be between me and thee, and between befallen him, he is not clean; surely he is my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jonathan went into the

CHAP. XXI.

THEN came David to Nob to Ahimelech heard it, they went down thither to him, I the priest: and Ahimelech was afraid

2 And David said unto Ahimelech the unto him; and he became a captain over priest. The king hath commanded me a bu-them; and there were with him about four siness, and hath said unto me, Let no man hundred men. know any thing of the business whereabout-I send thee, and what I have commanded Moab; and he said unto the king of Moab, thee: and I have appointed my servants to Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, such and such a place.

3 Now therefore what is under thy hand? what God will do for me. give me five loaves of bread in my hand,

or what there is present.

4 And the priestanswered David, and said, that David was in the hold. There is no common bread under my hand: have kept themselves at least from women.

5 And David answered the priest, and said ed, and came into the forest of Hareth. unto bim, Uf a truth women have been kent from us about these three days, since I came covered, and the men that were with him, ent, and the vessels of the young men are holy. and the bread is in a manner common. vez. though it were sanctified this day in the vessel.

6 So the priest gave bim hallowed bread : for there was no bread there but the shew-bread, about him. Hear now, ve Benjamites; will that was taken from before the LORD. 10 put the son of Jesse give every one of you fields

7 Now, a certain man of the servants of Saul of thousands, and captains of hundreds; was there thatday, detained before the LORD;

sword for I have neither brought my sword stirred up my servant against me, to lie in nor my weapons with me because the king's wait, as at this day ?

business required haste.

9 And the priest said. The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest in the valley of Elah, behold, it is here, wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod if thou wilt take that, take it; for there is no other save that here. And David said. There is none like sword of Goliath the Philistine. that; give it me.

10 S And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to Achish the king

of Gath.

11 And the servants of Achish said unto him. Is not this David the king of the land? did they not sing one to another of him in my lord. dances, saying. Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands ?

and was sore afraid of Achish the king of Gath.

them, and feigued himself mad in their hands. and scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said Achish unto his servants.

brought this fellow to play the madman in my presence; shall this fellow come into my house:
HAP. XXII.

AVID therefore departed thence, and nothing of all this, less or more. escaped to the cave Adullam and

when his brethren and all his father's house

2 And every one that was in distress, and at the meeting of David, and said unto him, every one that was in debt, and every one Why art thou alone, and no man with thee? that was discontented, gathered themselves

> 3 % And David went thence to Mizpeli of come forth, and be with you, till I know

4 And he brought them before the king of Moab; and they dwelt with him all the while

5 \ And the prophet Gad said unto David, but there is hallowed bread, if the young men Abide not in the hold : depart, and get thee into the land of Judah. Then David depart-

6 When Saul beard that David was dis-(now Saul abode in Gibeah under a tree in Ramah. having his spear in his hand, and fall his servants were standing about him.)

7 Then Saul said unto his servants that stood hot bread in the day when it was taken away and vineyards, and make you all captains

8 That all of you have conspired against and his name was Doeg an Edomite, the me, and there is none that sheweth me that chiefest of the herdmen that belonged to Saul, my son hath made a league with the son of 8 % And David said unto Ahimelech. And Jesse, and there is none of you that is sorry is there not here under thy hand spear or for me, or sheweth unto me that my son hath-

> 95 Then answered Doeg the Edomite, which was set over the servants of baul, and said. I saw the son of Jesse coming to Neb,

to Ahimelech the son of Ahitub.

10 And he inquired of the Lord for him, and gave him victuals, and gave him the

11 Then the king sent to call Ahimelech the priest, the son of Abitub, and all his father's house, the priests that were in Nob : and they came all of them to the king.

12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ahitub. And he answered, Here I am,

13 And Saul said unto him: Why have ve conspired against me, thou and the son of 12 And David laid up these words in his heart, Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast nquired of God for him, 13 And he changed his behaviour before that he should rise against me, to lie in wait,

as at this day ?
14 Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said. And who is so faithful among all 14 Then said Achish unto his servants, the servants as David, which is the king's Lo, ye see the man is mad; wherefore then son-in-law, and goeth at the bidding, and is honourable in the house?

15 Have I need of madmen, that ye have

him? be it far from me. Let not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew

16 And the king said, Thou shall surely die,

17 ¶ And the king said unto the footmen ty for my sake. that stood about him, Turn and slay the priests of the Lorn: because their hand also into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy is with David, and because they knew when servant hath heard? O Lord God of Israel. he fled, and did not shew it to me. But the beseechthee tell thy servant. And the LORD servants of the king would not put forth their said. He will come down.

Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, will deliver thee up. and slew on that day fourscore and five per-

sons that did wear a linen ephod.

with the edge of the sword, both men and And it was told Saul that David was escaped women, children and sucklings, and oxen, from Keilah; and he forbare to go forth. and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword

and fled after David.

21 And Abiathar shewed David that Saul

had slain the Lord's priests

22 And David said unto Abiathar, I knew derness of Ziph in a wood. it that day, when Doeg the Edomite was there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have went to David into the wood, and strengthoccasioned the death of all the persons of thy ened his hand in God. father's house

me thou shalt be in safeguard CHAP. XXIII

THEN they told David, saying, Behold, the Philistines fight against Keilah, and the LORD

they rob the threshing-floors.

2 Therefore David inquired of the LORD, saying, shall I go and smite these Philistines? the Philistines, and save Keilah.

3 And David's men said unto him, Behold, Jeshimon? we be afraid here in Judah: how much more then if we come to Keilah against the armies

of the Philistines :

away their cattle, and smote them with a dealeth very subtilely: great slaughter. So David saved the inhabitants of Keilah.

he came down with an ephod in his hand.

7 \ And it was told Saul that David was out throughout all the thousands of Judah. come to Keilah. And Saul said, God hath delivered him into my hand; for he is shut fore Saul: but David and his men were in in, by entering into a town that hath gates the wilderness of Maon, in the plain on the and bars.

2 And Saul called all the people together

David and his men.

to Abiathar the priest, Bring hither the ephod.

thy servant bath certainly heard that Saul the mountain; and David made baste to get

Alimelech, thou, and all thy father's house, seeketh to come to Keilah, to destroy the ci-

11 Will the men of Keilah deliver me up

hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD.

12 Then said David, Will the men of
13 And the king said to Doeg, Turn thou,
14 Keilah deliver me and my men into the
15 and fall upon the priests And Doeg the hand of Saul? And the Lorb said, They 1º Then said David, Will the men of

13 Then David and hismen, which were about six hundred, arose and departed out of 19 And Nob, the city of the priests, smote he Keilah, and went whithersoever they could ge.

14 And David abode in the wilderness in strong holds, and remained in a mountain in 20 fi And one of the sons of Ahimelech the the wilderness of Ziph: and Saul sought him son of Ahitub, named Abiathar, escaped, every day; but God delivered him not into

his hand

15 And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life; and David was in the wil-

And he said unto him. Fear not: for the 23 Abide thou with me, fear not; for he hand of Saul my father shall not find thee a that seeketh my life seeketh thy life; but with and thou shall be king over Israel, and I shall be next unto thee; and that also Saul my father knoweth.

18 And they two made a covenant before And David abode in the wood,

and Jonathan went to his nouse.

19 1 Then came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide him-And the Larn said unto David, Go and smite self with us in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of Hachilah, which is on the south of

> 20 Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and our part shall be to deliver him

4 Then David inquired of the LORD answered him, and said, Arise. go down to Keilah; for I will deliver the Philistines into thy hand.

21 And Saul said, Diessed by Lord, for ye have compassion on me. 22 Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his haunt is, and who can him there; for it is told me that he

23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking-places where he hideth himself, 6 And it came to pass, when Abiathar, the and come ye again to me with the certainty, son of Ahimelech, fled to David to Keilah, that and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him

24 And they arose and went to Ziph be-

south of Jeshimon.

25 Saul also and his men went to seek him. to war, to go down to Keilah, to besiege And they told David: wherefore he came down into a rock, and abode in the wilder-9 I And David knew that Saul secretly ness of Maon. And when Saul heard that, he practised mischief against him; and he said pursued after David in the wilderness of Maon.

26 And Saul went on this side of the moun-10 Then said David, O LORD God of Israel, tain, and David and his men on that side o.

eway for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men; Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked compassed David and his men round about but my hand shall not be upon thee. to take them.

27 But there came a messenger unto out? after whom dost thou pursue? after a

Philistines have invaded the land

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursu-between me and thee, and see, and plead my ing after David, and went against the Phi-cause, and deliver me out of thy hand, listines: therefore they called that place Sela-hammah-lekoth.

dwelt in strong holds at En-gedi. CHAP. XXIV.

ND it came to pass, when Saul was returned from following the Philistines,
tit was told him, saving, Behold, David

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that it was told him, saying, Behold, David

is in the wilderness of En-gedi

2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats.

way, where was a cave; and Saul went in reward thee good for that thou hast done to cover his feet : and David and his men unto me this day.

remained in the sides of the cave.

Behold the day of which the LORD said unto of Israel shall be established in thy hand. thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thy hand, that thou mayest do to him as it LORD, that thou wilt not cut off my seed afshall seem good unto thee. Then David ter me, and that thou wilt not destroy my arose, and cut off the skirt of Saul's robe name out of my father's house.

5 And it came to pass afterward, that Dawid's heart smote him, because he had cut off gat them up unto the hold

Saul's skirt.

6 And he said unto his men, The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, the LORD's ancinted, to stretch forth him. and buried him in his house at Ramah. my hand against him, seeing he is the And David arose, and went down to the wilanointed of the LORD.

7 So David stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and

went on his way.

3 1 David also arose afterward, and went shearing his sheep in Carmel. out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying,
My lord the king. And when Saul looked
bekind him, David stopped with his face to
least a woman of good understanding, and of

hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, of the house of Caleb.

David seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen Nabal did shear his sheep. how that the LORD hath delivered thee to-day I said, I will not put forth my hand against in my name : my lord; for he is the LORD's anointed.

cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee all that thou hast. not know thou and see that there is neither 7 And now I have heard that thou hast evil nor transgression in my hand, and I shearers: now, thy shepherds which were have not sinned against thee; yet thou hunt- with us, we hurt them not, neither was there est my soul to take it.

12 The Lorn judge between me and thee, and the Lord avenge me of thee; but my

hand shall not be upon thee.

14 After whom is the king of Israel come

Saul. saving. Haste thee, and come; for the dead dog, after a flea?

15 The Lorn therefore be judge and judge

16 And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words unto 29 And David went up from thence, and Saul, that Saul said, Is this thy voice, my son David? And Saul lifted up his voice, and wept,

17 And he said to David, Thou art more

that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as, when the Lorn had delivered me into thy hand, thou killedst me not.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he 3 And he came to the sheep-cotes by the let him go well away? Wherefore the LORD

20 And now, behold, I know well that thou 4 And the men of David said unto him, shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom

21 Swear now therefore unto me by the

22 And David sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but David and his men

CHAP. XXV ND Samuel died; and all the Israelites A ND Samuel died, and an all lamented were gathered together, and lamented derness of Paran.

2 And there was a man in Maon, whose possessions were in Carmel; and the man was very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was

the earth, and bowed himself.

9 And David said to Saul, Wherefore churlish, and evil in his doings; and he acas

4 \ And David heard in the wilderness that

5 And David sent out ten young men; and into my hand in the cave; and some bade David said unto the young men, Get you up me kill thee; but mine eye spared thee: and to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him

6 And thus shall ve say to him that liveth Il Moreover, my father, see; yea, see the in prosperity, Peace be both to thee, and skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I peace be to thy house, and peace be unto

aught missing unto them all the while they were in Carmel.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee: wherefore let the young men find factories; vour in there eyes; (for we come in a good

son David.

9 And when David's young men came,

10¶ And Nabal answered David's servants. and said, Who is David? and who is the son saw not the young men of my lord, whom of Jesse? There be many servants now a thou didst send. days that break away every man from his master

know not whence they be?

12 So David's young men turned their

him all those sayings.

13 And David said unto his men, Gird ye low my lord.
on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword: and David also thy handmaid: for the Lord will certaingirded on his sword: and there went up af- ly make my lord a sure house; because my ter David about four hundred men, and two lord fighteth the battles of the LORD, and hundred abode by the stuff.

14 ¶ But one of the young men told Abi- days. gail, Nabal's wife, saying, Behold, David lute our master; and he railed on them.

and we were not hurt, neither missed we any mies, them shall he sling out, as out of the thing, as long as we were conversant with middle of a sling

them keeping the sheep.

17 Now therefore know and consider what over Israel,

31 That this shall be no grief unto thee,
31 That this shall be no grief unto thee, thou wilt do; for evil is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he is such a son of Belial, that a man cannot speak to him.

two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, then remember thy handmaid. and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched corn, and a hundred clus- be the LORD God of Israel, which sent thee ters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, this day to meet me : and laid them on asses.

she told not her husband Nabal.

20 And it was so, as she rode on the ass,

have I kept all that this fellow hath in the that pisseth against the wall. wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that pertained unto him; and he hath requited me evil for good.

22 So and more also do God unto the enemies of David, if I leave of all that pertain cepted thy person. to him by the morning light any that pisseth

against the wall.)

hasted, and lighted off the ass, and fell be- in him, for he was very drunken: wherefore fore David on her face, and bowed herself to she told him nothing, less or more, until the

24 And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, upon me let this iniquity be; and let when the wine was gone out of Nabal, and his

day;) give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh thy handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thme to thy hand unto thy servants, and to thy audience, and hear the words of thy handmaid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard they spake to Nabal according to all those this man of Belial, even Nabal: for as his words in the name of David, and ceased. name is, so is he; Nabal is his name, and folly is with him : but I, thy handmaid,

26 Now therefore, my lord, as the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, seeing the 11 Shall I then take my bread, and my LORD hath withholden thee from coming to water, and my flesh that I have killed for shed blood, and from avenging thyself with my shearers, and give it unto men whom I thine own hand, now let thine enemies, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Nabal.

27 And now this blessing, which thy way, and went again, and came and told handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that fol-

evil hath not been found in thee all thy

29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and sent messengers out of the wilderness to sa- to seek thy soul; but the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of life with the 15 But the men were very good unto us, LORD thy God; and the souls of thine ene-

them, when we were in the fields.

30 And it shall come to pass, when the Lord were a wall unto us, both by Lord shall have done to my lord according 30 And it shall come to pass, when the night and day, all the while we were with to all the good that he hath spoken concern-

nor offence of heart unto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord hath avenged himself: but when the 18 Then Abigail made haste, and took LORD shall have dealt well with my lord,

32 ¶ And David said to Abigail, Blessed

33 And blessed be thy advice, and blessed 19 And she said unto her servants, Go on be thou, which hast kept me this day from before me; behold, I come after you. But coming to shed blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand.

34 For in very deed, as the LORD God of that she came down by the covert of the Israel liveth, which hath kept me back from hill, and, behold, David and his men came hurting thee, except thou hadst hasted and down against her; and she met them. come to meet me, surely there and not been 21 (Now David had said, Surely in vain left unto Nabal by the morning light any

> 35 So David received of her hand that which she had brought him, and said unto her, Go up in peace to thy house : see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have ac-

hold, he held a feast in his house, like the feast 23 And when Abigail saw David, she of a king: and Nabal's heart was merry withmorning light.

37 But it came to pass in the morning,

wife had told him these things, that his heartdied within him, and he became as a stone, liveth, the LORD shall smite him; or his day

the hand of Nabal, and hath kept his ser-that is at his bolster, and the cruse of water, vant from evil: for the LORD hath returned and let us go. the wickedness of Nabal upon his own head. to take her to him to wife.

her, saying, David sent us unto thee, to take len upon them

thee to him to wife.

41 And she arose, and bowed herself on her face to the earth, and said, Behold, let handmaid be a servant to wash the feet

of the servants of my lord.

went after her: and she went after the mes- the king : sengers of David, and became his wife.

43 David also took Ahinoam of Jezreel; and they were also both of them his wives.

44 ¶ But Saul had given Michal his daughter, David's wife, to Phalti, the son of Laish, which was of Gallim

CHAP. XXVI.

ND the Ziphites came unto Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide fore Jeshimon?

2 Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Ziph, having three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek Da-

vid in the wilderness of Ziph.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hachilah, which is before Jeshimon, by the way: but David abode in the wilderness; and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness.

4 David therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come in very deed.

beheld the place where Saul lay, and Abner from abiding in the inheritanthe son of Ner, the captain of his host: and saying, Go, serve other gods. Saul lay in the trench, and the people pitched round about him

6 Then answered David, and said to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abishai the son of Zerniah, brother to Joab, saying, Who will go down with me to Saul to the camp? And Abishai said, I will go down with thee.

ing within the trench, and his spear stuck in the fool, and have erred exceedingly. the ground at his bolster: but Abner and the

people lay round about him.

3 Then said Abishai to David, God hath delivered thine enemy into thy hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear even to the earth at once, and I will not smite him the second time.

9 And David said to Abishai, Destroy him the Lorp's anointed. not for who can stretch forth his hand against the Lorm's anointed, and be guiltless?

10 David said furthermore, As the LORD 38 And it came to pass, about ten days afsishall come to die; or he shall descend inteter, that the Lord smote Nabal, that he died. battle, and perish.

39 ¶ And when David heard that Nabal 11 The Lord forbid that I should stretch

was dead, he said, Blessed be the LORD, that forth my hand against the LORD's anoint-hath pleaded the cause of my reproach from ed. but, I pray thee, take thou now the spear

12 So David took the spear and the cruse And David sent and communed with Abigail, of water from Saul's bolster; and they gat them away, and no man saw it, nor knew 40 And when the servants of David were it, neither awaked: for they were all asleep; come to Abigail to Carmel, they spake unto because a deep sleep from the LORD was fal-

> 13 Then David went over to the other side, and stood on the top of a hill afar off,

a great space being between them:

14 And David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, Answerest 42 And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode thou not, Abner? Then Abner answerupon an ass, with five damsels of hers that ed and said, Who art thou that criest to

15 And David said to Abner, Art not thou a valiant man? and who is like to thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the king? for there came one of the peo-

ple in to destroy the king thy lord.

16 This thing is not good that thou hast done. As the Lord liveth, ye are worthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the Lord's anointed. And now see where himself in the hill of Hachilah, which is be- the king's spear is, and the cruse of water that was at his bolster.

17 And Saul knew David's voice and said, Is this thy voice, my son David? And David

said, It is my voice, my lord, O king.

18 And he said, Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil is in mine hand?

19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. the Lord have stirred thee up against me, let him accept an offering: but if they be the 5 \ And David arose, and came to the children of men, cursed be they before the place where Saul had pitched; and David LORD; for they have driven me out this day from abiding in the inheritance of the LORD,

> 20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD; for the king of Israel is come out to seek a flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the

mountains.

21 Then said Saul, I have sinned: return, my son David; for I will no more do 7 So David and Abishai came to the peo- thee harm, because my soul was precious in ple by night; and, behold, Saul lay sleep-thine eyes this day: behold, I have played

22 And David answered and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young

men come over and fetch it.

23 The Lord render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: for the Lord delivered thee into my hand to-day; but I would not stretch forth mine hand against

24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be

much set by in the eyes of the Lorn, and let

nim deliver me out of all tribulation.

thou, my son David; thou shalt both do great thee keeper of my head for ever: things, and also shalt still prevail. So Dahis place

CHAP. XXVII.

ND David said in his heart, I shall now wizards, out of the land. A perish one day by the hand of Saul: Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me, to ther, and they pitched in Gilboa. seek me any more in any coast of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand

2 And David arose, and he passed over with trembled the six hundred men that were with him unto Achish, the son of Maoch, king of Gath.

3 And David dwelt with Achish at Gath, he and his men, every man with his house-hold, even David with his two wives, Ahimelitess. Nabal's wife

vant dwell in the royal city with thee ?

6 Then Achish gave him Ziklag that day:

of Judah unto this day.

country of the Philistines was a full year and then layest thou a snare for my life to cause

four mouths.

8 ¶ And David and his men went up, and invaded the Geshurites, and the Gezrites, ing, As the Lord liveth, there shall no pun-and the Amalekites: for those nations were ishment happen to thee for this thing. of old the inhabitants of the land, as thou goest to Shur, even unto the land of Egypt.

9 And David smote the land, and left nei- up Samuel. ther man nor woman alive, and took away

and came to Achish.

10 And Achish said, Whither have ye made a road to-day? And David said, afraid: for what sawest thou? And the wo-Against the south of Judah, and against the man said unto Saul, I saw gods ascending out south of the Jerahmeelites, and against the of the earth.

south of the Kenites.

man alive to bring tidings to Gath, saying, and he is covered with a mantle. And Saul Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did perceived that it was Samuel, and he stoop-David, and so will be his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Phi-himself.

for ever.

CHAP, XXVIII

A the Philistines gathered their armies to- est make known unto me what I shall do. gether for warfare, to fight with Israel: and Achish said unto David, Know thou assured- thou ask of me, seeing the Lord is departed ly, that thou shalt go out with me to battle, from thee, and is become thine enemy? thou and thy men.

2 And David said to Achish, Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do: 25 Then Saul said to David, Blessed be Achish said to David, Therefore will I make

3 ¶ Now Samuel was dead, and all Israel vid went on his way, and Saul returned to had lamented him, and buried him in Ramah, even in his own city; and Saul had put away those that had familiar spirits, and the

4 ¶ And the Philistines gathered themthere is nothing better for me than that I selves together, and came and pitched in should speedily escape into the land of the Shunem; and Saul gathered all Israel toge-

5 And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart greatly

6 And when Saul inquired of the Lorp, the LORD answered him not, neither by dreams,

nor by Urim, nor by prophets.
7 ¶ Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that noam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the Car- I may go to her, and inquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, there is a 4 And it was told Saul that David was fled to woman that hath a familiar spirit at En-dor.

Gath; and he sought no more again for him. 3 And Saul disguised himself, and put on 5 ¶ And David said unto Achish, If I have other raiment, and he went, and two men now found grace in thine eyes, let them give with him, and they came to the woman by me a place in some town in the country, that night: and he said, I pray thee, divine unto I may dwell there: for why should thy ser- me by the familiar spirit, and bring me him up whom I shall name unto thee.

9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, 7 And the time that David dwelt in the and the wizards, out of the land: wherefore

me to die

10 And Saul sware to her by the LORD.say-

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me

12 And when the woman saw Samuel, she the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and cried with a loud voice: and the woman the camels, and the apparel, and returned, spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou art Saul.

14 And he said unto her, What form is he 11 And David saved neither man nor wo-|of? And she said, An old man cometh up;

15 ¶ And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast 12 And Achish believed David, saving, thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And He hath made his people Israel utterly to Saul answered, I am sore distressed; for the abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant Philistines make war against me, and God is departed from me, and answereth me no more, neither by prophets, nor by dreams: ND it came to pass in those days, that therefore I have called thee, that thou may-

16 Then said Samuel, Wherefore then dost

17 And the LORD hath done to him as he

spake by me; for the LORD hath rent the; kingdom out of thy hand, and given it to to him, Surely, as the LORD liveth, thou hast thy neighbour, even to David:

the LORD, nor executedst his fierce wrath sight: for i have not found evil in thee since

this thing unto thee this day.

19 Moreover, the LORD will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines: and to-morrow shalt thou and thy sons be with me: the Lord also shall deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.

20 Then Saul fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the

day, nor all the night.

21 And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him. Behold, thy handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me:

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thy handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength

when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him; and he hearkened unto their voice: so he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

24 And the woman had a fat calf in the burnt it with fire; house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour and kneaded it, and did bake unleaven-

ed bread thereof:

25 And she brought it before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. they rose up, and went away that night.

CHAP. XXIX. NOW the Philistines gathered together all their armies to Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by a fountain which is in Jezreel.

2 And the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds and by thousands; but David and his men passed on in the rere-ward with tives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail

Achish.

3 Then said the princes of the Philistines, What do these Hebrews here And Achish said unto the princes of the Philistines. Is not this David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, which hath been with me these days, or these years, and I have found no fault in

him since he fell unto me unto this day? 4 And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Philistines said unto him, Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest in the battle he be an adversary to us for where-with should he reconcile himself unto his master? should it not be with the heads of these men?

5 Is not the David, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, Saul slew

6 9 Then Achish called David, and said un been upright, and thy going out and thy 18 Because thou obeyedst not the voice of coming in with me in the host is good in my upon Amalek, therefore bath the Lord done the day of thy coming unto me unto this day : nevertheless the lords favour thee not.

> 7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou displease not the lords of the Philis-

8 And David said unto Achish. But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant, so long as I have been with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king

9 And Achish answered and said to David, I know that thou art good in my sight, as an angel of God . notwithstanding, the princes of the Philistines have said, He shall not go

up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning with thy master's servants that are come with thee : and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light. depart.

11 So David and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Philistines : and the Philistines went up

to Jezreel.

CHAP. XXX.

A ND it came to pass, when David and his men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the Amalekites had invaded the south, and Ziklag, and smitten Ziklag, and

2 And had taken the women captives that were therein: they slew not any, either great or small, but carried them away, and went

on their way.

3 ¶ So David and his men came to the city, and, behold, it was burnt with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives.

4 Then David and the people that were

with him lifted up their voice and wept, un-

til they had no more power to weep.

5 And David's two wives were taken cap-

the wife of Nabal the Carmelite.

6 And David was greatly distressed: for the people spake of stoning him; because the soul of all the people was grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters : but David encouraged himself in the LORD his God.

7 And David said to Abiathar the priest, Ahimelech's son, I pray thee, bring me hither the ephod. And Abiathar brought this

ther the ephod to David.

8 And David inquired at the LORD, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue; for thou shalt surely overtake them, and without fail recover all.

9 % So David went, he and the six hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left

behind stayed.

10 But David pursued, he and four hunhis thousands, and David his ten thousands I dred men (for two hundred abode behind,

over the brook Besor:)

11 And they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they made for Israel unto this day. him drink water;

12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins: and when to his friends, saying, Behold a present for he had eaten, his spirit came again to him; you of the spoil of the enemies of the Lorp; for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk any

water, three days and three nights.

13 And David said unto him, To whom them which were in Jattir, belongest thou? and whence art thou? And he said, I am a young man of Egypt, servant to an Amalekite; and my master left them which were in Eshtemoa, me, because three days agone I fell sick,

belongeth to Judah, and upon the south of cities of the Kenntes, Caleb; and we burnt Ziklag with fire.

15 And David said to him, Canst thou and to them which were in Chor-ashan, and bring me down to this company? And he to them which were in Athach, said, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt of my master, and I will bring thee down to this company.

16 ¶ And when he had brought him down, behold, they were spread abroad upon all the earth, eating and drinking, and dancing, because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and

out of the land of Judah.

17 And David smote them from the twi-slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Melchilight even unto the evening of the next day: and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, which rode upon camels, and fled.

18 And David recovered all that the Amalekites had carried away; and David res-

cued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any thing that they had taken to them: David recovered all.

20 And David took all the flocks and the

herds, which they drave before those other cattle, and said, This is David's spoil.

21 And David came to the two laundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow David, whom they had made also to same day together. abide at the brook Besor; and they went that were with him: and when David came near to the people, he saluted them.

22 Then answered all the wicked men, and men of Belial, of those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them aught of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead

them away, and depart.

23 Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the Lord hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us, into our hand.

and. of Ashtaroth; and they fastened his body 24 For who will hearken unto you in this to the wall of Beth-shan. matter? but as his part is that goeth down

which were so faint that they could not go to the battle, so shall his part be that tarrieth

by the stuff: they shall part alike.

25 And it was so, from that day forward,

26 ¶ And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Judah, even

27 To them which were in Beth-el, and to them which were in south Ramoth, and to

28 And to them which were in Aroer, and to them which were in Siphmoth, and to

29 And to them which were in Rachal. 14 We made an invasion upon the south of and to them which were in the cities of the the Cherethites, and upon the coast which Jerahmeelites, and to them which were in the

30 And to them which were in Horman,

31 And to them which were in Hebron, neither kill me, nor deliver me into the hands and to all the places where David himself and his men were wont to haunt.

CHAP. XXXI.

NOW the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa.

2 And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the Philistines

shua, Saul's sons.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him; and he was sore

wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul unto his armour-bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith, lest these uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and abuse me. But his armour-bearer would not; for he was sore afraid: therefore Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armour-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his

sword, and died with him.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armour-bearer, and all his men, that

7 ¶ And when the men of Israel that were forth to meet David, and to meet the people on the other side of the valley, and they that were on the other side Jordan, saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they for sook the cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

> 8 % And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fall-

en in mount Gilboa.

9 And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to publish it in the house of their idols, and among the people.

10 And they put his armour in the house

11 % And when the inhabitants of Jabesh-

gilead heard of that which the Philistines shan, and came to Jabesh, and burnt them ad done to Saul.

12 All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul, and the them under a tree at Jabesh, and fasted seven bodies of his sons, from the wall of Beth- days.

there. 13 And they took their bones, and buried

I The Second Book of SAMUEL, otherwise called, The Second Book of the KINGS.

TOW it came to pass, after the death of And he smote him that he died. Saul, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Amalekites, and Da-

vid had abode two days in Ziklag ;

2 It came even to pass on the third day that, behold, a man came out of the camp from Saul, with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and so it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance.

3 And David said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of high places; how are the mighty fallen!

the camp of Israel am I escaped.

matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered. That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and Jonathan his son are dead also.

5 And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul as though he had not been anointed with oil.

and Jonathan his son be dead?

As I happened by chance upon mount Gilboa. Behold. Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo. the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him

saw me. and called unto me; and I and than eagles, they were stronger than lions.

swered, Here am I.

8 And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Amalekite.

9 He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me; for anguish is in me

10 So I stood upon him, and slew him, bewas upon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto-my lord

11 Then David took hold on his clothes, and rent them; and likewise all the men

that were with him

the house of Israel; because they were fallen Unto Hebron. by the sword.

13 ¶ And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence art thou? And he answered, I am the son of a stranger, an Ama-

14 And David said unto him. How wast thou not afraid to stretch forth thy hand to destroy the LORD's anointed?

men. and said. Go near, and fall upon him.

16 And David said unto him, Thy blood be upon thy head: for thy mouth hath testified against thee saying, I have slain the LORD's anointed.

17 1 And David lamented with this lamentation over Saul. and over Jonathan his son;

18 (Also he bade them teach the children of Judah the use of the bow : behold, it is written in the book of Jasher:)

19 The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy

20 Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in 4 And David said unto him. How went the the streets of Askelon; lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph.

21 Ye mountains of Gilboa, let there be no dew, neither let there be rain upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul,

2 From the blood of the slain, from the fat 6 And the young man that told him said, of the mighty, the bow of Jonathan turned s I happened by chance upon mount Gil-not back, and the sword of Saul returned

not empty.

23 Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death 7 And when he looked behind him, he they were not divided: they were swifter

24 Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with other delights; who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst come upon me, because my life is yet whole of the battle! O Jonathan, thou wast slain in

thy high places.

26 I am distressed for thee, my brother cause I was sure that he could not live after Jonathan; very pleasant hast thou been that he was fallen; and I took the crown that unto me; thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women. 27 How are the mighty fallen, and the

weapons of war perished.

CHAP. II.

A ND it came to pass after this, that Da-vid inquired of the LORD, saying, Shall 12 And they mourned and wept, and fast- I go up into any of the cities of Judah? And ed until even for Saul, and for Jonathan his the LORD said unto him, Go up. And Dason, and for the people of the LORD, and for vid said, Whither shall I go up? And he said,

2 So David went up thither, and his two wives also, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail, Nabal's wife, the Carmelite,

3 And his men that were with him did Da. vid bring up, every man with his household: and they dwelt in the cities of Hebrop,

4 And the men of Judah came, and there they anointed David king over the house of 15 And David called one of the young Judah. And they told David, saying, That the men of Jabesh-gilead were they that

buried Saul

5 ¶ And David sent messengers unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, and said unto them, Blessed be ye of the LORD, that ye have and died in the same place: and it came to shewed this kindness unto your lord, even unto Saul, and have buried him.

6 And now the LORD shew kindness and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, because ve have done this thing

7 Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and be ve valiant: for your master Saul Gibeon is dead, and also the house of Judah have anointed me king over them.

8 1 But Abner the son of Ner, captain of one troop, and stood on the top of a hill Saul's host, took Ish-bosheth the son of Saul,

and brought him over to Mahanaim :

9 And he made him king over Gilead, and over the Ashurites, and over Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel

10 Ish-bosheth, Saul's son, was forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and reigned two years: but the house of Judah

followed David.

11 (And the time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven

years and six months.)

12 T And Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, went

out from Mahanaim to Gibeon.

13 And Joab the son of Zeruiah, and the servants of David, went out, and met together by the pool of Gibeon: and they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool.

men now arise and play before us. And

Joab said, Let them arise.

her, twelve of Benjamin, which pertained to Ish-bosheth, the son of Saul, and twelve of

the servants of David.

16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and thrust his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that place was called Helkath-! hazzurim, which is in Gibeon.

17 And there was a very sore battle that

Israel, before the servants of David.

18 ¶ And there were three sons of Zeruiah there, Joab, and Abishai, and Asahel: and Asahel was as light of foot as a wild roe.

19 And Asahel pursued after Abner; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left from following Abner.

20 Then Abner looked behind him, and said,

Art thou Asahel? And he answered, I am.
21 And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his armour. But Asahel would not turn aside from following him.

22 And Abner said again to Asahel, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore was Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah: and Ishshould I smite thee to the ground? how then bosheth said to Abner, Wherefore hast thou should I hold up my face to Joab thy brother? I gone in unto my father's concubine?

23 Howbeit he refused to turn aside: where. fore Abner, with the hinder end of the spear, smote him under the fifth rib, that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, pass, that as many as came to the place where Asahel fell down and died stood still.

24 Joab also and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ammah, that lieth before Giah, by the way of the wilderness of

25 And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after Abner, and became

26 Then Abner called to Joab and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long shall it be then ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren?
27 And Joab said. As God liveth, unless

thou hadst spoken, surely then in the morning the people had gone up every one from fol-

lowing his brother.

28 So Joab blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Abner and his men walked all that night through the plain, and passed over Jordan, and went through all Bith-ron, and they came to Mahanaim

30 ¶ And Joab returned from following Abner: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of David's servants nineteen men and Asahel.

31 But the servants of David had smitten 14 And Abner said to Joab, Let the young of Benjamin, and of Abner's men, so that three hundred and threescore men died

oab said, Let them arise.

32 ¶ And they took up Asahel, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which was in Beth-lehem: and Joab and his men went all night, and they came to Hebron at break of day.

CHAP. III.

NOW there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of David: but David waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

2 \ And unto David were sons born in day; and Abner was beaten, and the men of Hebron; and his first-born was Amnon, of

Ahinoam the Jezreelitess:

3 And his second, Chileab, of Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite; and the third, Absalom, the son of Maacah, the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur

4 And the fourth, Adonijah, the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shephatiah, the son

of Abital :

5 And the sixth, Ithream, by Eglah, David's

wife. These were born to David in Hebron. 6 ¶ And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that Abner made himself strong for the house of Saul.

7 And Saul had a concubine, whose name

3 Then was Abner very wroth for the words Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and of Ish-hosheth, and said. Am I a dog's head, he hath sent him away, and he is gone in which against Judah do sew kindness this peace. day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not What hast thou done? behold. Abner came delivered thee into the hand of David, that unto thee; why is it that thou hast sent nim thou chargest me to-day with a fault con- away, and he is quite gone? cerning this woman

9 So do God to Abner, and more also, ex- that he came to deceive thee, and to know cept, as the Lord hath sworn to David, even

so I de to him;

10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel, and over Judah, from Dan even to Beer-sheba.

11 And he could not answer Abner a word

again, because he feared him.

on his behalf saving. Whose is the land saving also, Make thy league with me. and behold, my hand shull be with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee.

13 ff And he said. Well: I will make a league with thee : but one thing I require on thee, that is. Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring Michal, Saul's daughter,

when thou comest to see my face.

14 And David sent messengers to Ish-bosheth, Saul's son, saving. Deliver me my wife Michal, which I espoused to me for a hundred foreskins of the Philistines.

15 And Ish-bosheth sent, and took her from her husband, even from Phaltiel the son

of Laish.

16 And her bushand went with her along weeping behind her to Bahurim. Then said Abner unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

17. ¶ And Abner had communication with the elders of Israel, saving. Ye sought for David in times past to be king over you.

18 Now then do it: for the Lors hath spoken of David, saving, By the hand of my servant David I will save my people Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of

the hand of all their enemies.

19 And Abner also spake in the ears of Benjamin: and Abner went also to speak in the ears of David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the

whole house of Benjamin.

10 So Abner came to David to Hebron. and twenty men with him : and David made Abney, and the men that were with him, a it pleased them; as whatsoever the king did

ieast. 21 And Abnersaid unto David, I will arise and go, and will gather all Israel unto my lord the king. that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest reign over all that they heart desireth. And David sent Know ye not that there is a prince and a great Abner away : and he went in peace

22 ? And, behold, the servants of David and Joab came from pursuing a troop, and ner was not with David in Hebron; for he the doer of evil according to his wickedness, had sent him away, and he was gone in peace. CHAP W. had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.

24 Then Joab came to the king, and said,

25 Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner.

thy going out, and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.

And when Joab was come out from David he sent messengers after Abner, which brought him again from the well of Siran: but David knew it not.

27 And when Abner was returned to Hebron, Joab took him aside in the gate, to 12 % And Abuer sent messengers to David speak with him quietly; and smote him there under the him rib, that he died, for the blood

of Asaliel his brother.

13 And afterward, when David heard it, he said, I and my kingdom are guiltless before the LORD for ever from the blood of Ab.

ner the son of Ner:

29 Let it rest on the head of Joah, and on all his father's house; and let there not fail from the house of Joab one that hath an issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staff or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread

30 So Joab and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because he had slain their brother

Asahel at Gibeon in the battle.

31 ¶ And David said to Joab, and to all the people that were with him. Rend your clothes, and gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Abner. And king David himself followed the bier.

32 And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept.

33 And the king lamented over Abner, and

said. Died Abner as a fool dieth?

34 Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before wick. ed men, so fellest thou. And all the people wept again over bim.

35 And when all the people came to cause David to eat meat while it was yet day, David sware, saying, So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or aught else, till the sun be down.

36 And all the people took notice of it. and

pleased all the people.

37 For all the people, and all Israel understood that day, that it was not of the king to slav Abner the son of Ner.

30 And the king said unto his servants,

man fallen this day in Israel?

39 And I am this day weak, though anoint. ed king; and these men the sons of Zeruiah brought in a great spoil with them : but Ab- be too hard for me. The LORD shall reward

with him were come, they told Joab, saying, A was dead in Hebron, his hands were ND when Saul's son heard that Abner sceble, and all the Israelites were troubled league with them in Hebron before the 2 1 And Saul's son had two men that were LORD: and they anointed David king over captains of bands: the name of the one was Israel. Baanah, and the name of the other Rechab. the sons of Rimmon a Beerothite, of the chil- began to reign; and he reigned forty years, dren of Benjamin; (for Beeroth also was reckoned to Benjamin;

were sojourners there until this day.)

4 And Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son that out of Jezreel, and his nurse took him up, and fled, and it came to pass, as she made the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame; thinking, David cannot come in hither. and his name was Mephibosheth.

5 And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, of Zion : the same is the city of David. Rechab and Baanah, went, and came about!

eth, who lay on a bed at noon.

the house, as though they would have fetch captain. Wherefore they said, The blind ed wheat; and they snote him under the and the lame shall not come into the house. fifth rib: and lechab and Baanah his brother, escaped

7 For when they came into the house, he round about, from Millo and inward. lay on his bed in his bed chamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded and the Lord God of nosts was with him. him, and took his head, and gat them away

through the plain all night

3 And they brought the head of Ish-bosheth unto David to Hebron, and said to the a house. king. Behold the head of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul thine enemy, which sought thy life; and the LORD hath avenged my lord the that he had exalted his kingdom for his peoking this day of aul, and of his seed.

· 9 9 And David answered Rechab and Baanah his brother, the sons of Rimmon the bines and wives out of Jerusalem, after be Beerothite, and said unto them. As the LORD liveth, who hath redeemed my soul out of all sons and daughters born to David.

adversity,

10 When one told me, saying, Behold. good tidings,) I took hold of him. and slew lomon, him in Ziklag, who thought that I would have given him a reward for his tidings:

11 How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own phalet. house upon his bed shall I not therefore

take you away from the earth?

12 And David commanded his young men. and they slew them, and cut off their hands the hold. and their feet, and hanged them up over the pool in Hebron . but they took the head of themselves in the valley of Rephaim. Ish-bosheth, and buried it in the sepulchre of Abner in Hebron

hold, we are thy bone and thy flesh.

2 Also in time past, when Saul was king thou shalt be a captain over Israel.

3 So all the elders of Israel came to the 21 And there they left their images, and

4 1 David was thirty years old when he

5 In Hebron he reigned over Judah seven years and six months; and in Jerusalem he

3 And the Beerothites fled to Gittaim. and reigned thirty and three years over all Israel. and Judah.

6 ¶ And the king and his men went to Je tous lame of his feet. He was five years old rusalem unto the Jebusites, the inhabitants when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan of the land; which spake unto David, say-

7 Nevertheless, David took the strong hold

8 And David said on that day. Whosoever the heat of the day to the house of Ish-bosh- getteth up to the gutter, and smiteth the Jebusites, and the lame and the blind, that are 6 And they came thither into the midst of hated of David's soul, he shall be chief and

9 So David dwelt in the fort, and called it, The city of David: and David built

10 And David went on, and grew great ;

11 ¶ And Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar-trees, and carpenters, and masons: and they built David

12 And David perceived that the Lord had established him king over Israel, and

ple Israel's sake.

13 I And David took him more concuwas come from Hebron; and there were vet

11 And these be the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem : Sham-Saul is dead (thinking to have brought much, and Shobab, and Nathan, and So-

15 Ibhar also, and Elishua, and Nepheg, and Japhia.

16 And Elishama, and Eliada, and Eli-

17. I But when the Philistines heard that now require his blood of your hand, and they had agointed David king over Israei, all the Philistines came up to seek David, and David heard of it, and went down to

18 The Philistines also came and spread

19 And David inquired of the Lorp, saying, Shall I go up to the Philistines? wilt THEN came all the tribes of Israel to Da-LORD said unto David, Go up; for I will yold wnto Hebron, and spake, saying, Be-doubtless deliver the Philistines into thy

20 And David came to Baal-perazim, and over us, thou wast he that leddest out and David smote them there, and said, The LORD broughtest in israel: and the Lord said to hath broken forth upon mine enemies before thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of that place Baal-perazim.

king to Hebron; and king David made a David and his men burnt them.

22 \ And the Philistmes came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Re- with all his might; and David was girded phaim.

23 And when David inquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt not go up; but fetch a brought up the ark of the LORD with shoutcompass behind them, and come upon them ing. and with the sound of the trumpet. over against the mulberry-trees.

sound of a going in the tops of the mulberrytrees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: for then shall the LORD go out before thee, to smite the host of the Philistines

25 And David did so as the LORD had commanded him; and smote the Philistines from Geba until thou come to Gazer. CHAP. VI.

A GAIN, David gathered together all the chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand.

2 And David arose, and went with all the people that were with him from Baale of Judali, to bring up from thence the ark of God, whose name is called by the name of The LORD of hosts, that dwelleth between the cherubins.

3 And they set the ark of God upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Abinadab that was in Gibeah; and Uzzah and Ahio, the sons of Abinadab, drave the new cart.

Abinadab which was at Gibeah, accompanying the ark of God; and Alio went before

the ark.

5 And David, and all the house of Israel. played before the LORD on all manner of instruments made of fir-wood even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on ther, and before all his house, to appoint me cornets, and on cymbals

6 ¶ And when they came to Nachon's threshing-floor, Uzzah put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the

oxen shook it.

7 And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God.

8 And David was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Uzzah; and he called the name of the place Ferez-uzzah to this day

9 And David was afraid of the LORD that day, and said, How shall the ark of the

Lord come to me

10 So David would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city of David but David carried it aside into the house of Obed-edom the Gittite.

11 And the ark of the LORD continued in he house of Obed-edom the Gittite three months: and the LORD blessed Obed-edom,

and all his household.

LORD hath blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that pertaineth unto him, because of have walked in a tent and in a tabernacle. the ark of God. So David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obededom into the city of David with gladness.

13 And it was so, that, when they that manded to feed my people Israel, saying, bare the ark of the Lord had go se six paces, Why build ye not me a house of codar?

he sacrificed oxen and fallings.

14 And David danced before the Lon with a linen ephod.

15 So David and all the house of Israel

16 And as the ark of the Lord came into 24 And let it be, when thou hearest the the city of David, Michal, Saul's daughter, looked through a window, and saw king David leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she despised him in her heart.

17 ¶ And they brought in the ark of the Lord, and set it in his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that David had pitched for it: and David offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings before the LORD.

18 And as soon as David had made an end of offering burnt-offerings and peace-offer-

ings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD of hosts.

19 And he dealt among all the people. even among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine. So all the people departed every one to his house.

20 ¶ Then David returned to bless his household. And Michal, the daughter of 4 And they brought it out of the house of Saul, came out to meet David, and said, How glorious was the king of Israel to-day, who uncovered himself to-day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the vain fellows shamelessly uncovereth himself

21 And David said unto Michal, It was before the LORD, which chose me before thy faruler over the people of the LORD, over Israel: therefore will I play before the LORD.

22 And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight: and of the maid-servants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour.

23 Therefore Michal, the daughter of Saul, had no child unto the day of her death, CHAP. VII.

ND it came to pass, when the king sat in A his house, and the LORD had given him rest round about from all his enemies,

2 That the king said unto Nathan the prophet, See now, I dwell in a house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth within curtains. 3 And Nathan said to the king, Go, do all

that is in thy heart: for the Lord is with thee. 4 ¶ And it came to pass that night, that the

word of the LORD came unto Nathan, saying, Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith the Lord, Shalt thou build me a house for me to dwell in

6 Whereas I have not dwelt in any house 12 \ And it was told king David, saying, The since the time that I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but

> 7 In all the places wherein I have walked with all the children of Israel spake I a word with any of the tribes of Israel whom I com-

8 Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my

I took thee from the sheep-cote, from follow- and concerning his house, establish it for ing the sheep, to be ruler over my people, ever, and do as thou hast said. over Israel.

wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies over Israel: and let the house of thy servant out of thy sight, and have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great men that are in the earth.

people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more: neither shall the children of wicked-

ness afflict them any more, as before-time, 11 And as since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel, and have caused thee to rest from all thine enewill make thee a house.

12 1 And when thy days be fulfilled and thou house of thy servant be blessed for ever. shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom.

13 He shall build a house for my name; and I will stablish the throne of his king-hand of the Philistines.

dom for ever.

of the children of men

15 But my mercy shall not depart away from him, as I took it from Saul, whom I

put away before thee.

16 And thy house and thy kingdom shall cover his border at the river Euphrates. be established for ever before thee; thy throne shall be established for ever

speak unto David

LORD God ?

before the LORD, and he said, Who am I, came to succour Hadadezer king of Zobah. O LORD God? and what is my house, that David slew of the Syrians two and twenty

thou hast brought me hitherto 19 And this was yet a small thing in thy to come: and is this the manner of man, O preserved David whithersoever he went.

20 And what can David say more unto thee?

for thou, LORD God, knowest thy servant. 21 For thy word's sake, and according to

great things, to make thy servant know them. 22 Wherefore thou art great, O LORD

there any God besides thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

23 And what one nation in the earth is like he had fought against Hadadezer, and smitten thy people, even like Israel, whom God went him: (for Hadadezer had wars with Toi.) make him a name, and to do for you great ver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass:

11 Which also king David did dedicate unpeople, which thou redeemedst to thee from to the Lord, with the silver and gold that he Egypt, from the nations and their gods? had dedicated of all nations which he subdued:

24 For thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Israel to be a people unto thee for ever: and thou, LORD, art become their God.

25 And now, O LORD God, the word that son of Rehob, king of Zobah.

servant David, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, thou hast spoken concerning thy servant,

26 And let thy name be magnified for 9 And I was with thee whithersoever thou ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God David be established before thee.

27 For thou, O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, hast revealed to thy servant, saying, I 10 Moreover, I will appoint a place for my will build thee a house; therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

28 And now, O LORD God, thou art that God, and thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant :

29 Therefore now let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue Also the Lord telleth thee, that he for ever before thee for thou, O Lord God, hast spoken it: and with thy blessing let the

CHAP. VIII.

ND after this it came to pass, that David A smote the Philistines, and subdued them; and David took Metheg-ammah out of the

2 And he smote Moab, and measured them 14 I will be his father, and he shall be my with a line, casting them down to the ground; If he commit iniquity, I will chasten even with two lines measured he to put to him with the rod of men, and with the stripes death, and with one full line to keep alive: and so the Moabites became David's ser-

vants, and brought gifts.

3 ¶ David smote also Hadadezer, the son of Rehob, king of Zobah, as he went to re-

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and 17 According to all these words, and activenty thousand footmen: and Davidhough-cording to all this vision, so did Nathan ed all the chariot-horses, but reserved of them for a hundred chariots.

18 1 Then went king David in, and sat 5 And when the Syrians of Damascus

thousand men.

6 Then David put garrisons in Syria of Dasight, O LORD God; but thou hast spoken mascus; and the Syrians became servants also of thy servant's house for a great while to David, and brought gifts. And the LORD

7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadadezer, and

brought them to Jerusalem.

8 And from Betah, and from Berothai, cithine own heart, hast thou done all these ties of Hadadezer, king David took exceeding much brass.
9 ¶ When Toi king of Hamath heard that

God: for there is none like thee, neither is David had smitten all the host of Hadadezer, 10 Then Toi sent Joram his son unto king David, to salute him, and to bless him because

redeem for a people to himself, and to And Joram brought with him vessels of sil-

had dedicated of all nations which he subdued: 12 Of Syria, and of Moab, and of the children of Ammon, and of the Philistines, and of Amalek, and of the spoil of Hadadezer,

turned from smitting of the Syrians in the val- eat at my table, as one of the king's sons. ley of Salt. being eighteen thousand men.

throughout all Edom put he garrisons: and in the house of Ziba were servants unto Meall they of Edom became David's servants. And the Long preserved David whithersoever he went.

15 ¶ And David reigned over all Israel; and David executed judgment and justice

unto all his people.

16 And Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was over the host; and Jehoshaphat, the son of Ahilud. was recorder:

17 And Zadok, the son of Ahitub, and Ahimelech, the son of Abiathar, were the

priests; and Seraiah was the scribe; 13 And Benaiah, the son of Jehoiada, was

over both the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and David's sons were chief rulers.

CHAP. IX.

ND David said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul, that I may shew him kindness for Jonathan's sake?

2 And there was of the house of Saula servant, whose name was Ziba: and when they had called him unto David, the king said unto him, Art thou Ziba? And he said, Thy servant is he.

3 And the king said, Is there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew the kindness of God unto him? And Ziba said unto the king. Jonathan hath yet a son,

which is lame on his feet.

4 And the king said unto him, Where is he? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he is in the house of Machir, the son of Am- Ammon sent and hired the Syrians of Bethmiel, in Lo-debar.

Ammiel, from Lo-debar.

6 Now when Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, was come unto David, he fell on his face, and did reverence. And David said. Mephibosheth. And he answered, Behold thy servant!

7 1 And David said unto him, Fear not: for I will surely shew thee kindness for Jonathan thy father's sake, and will restore 9 When Joab saw that the front of the bat thee all the land of Saul thy father; and the was against him before and behind, he

8 And he bowed himself, and said. What them in array against the Syrians is thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon

such a dead dog as I am ?

servant, and said unto him, I have given un- of Ammon. to thy master's son all that pertained to Saul,

and to all his house.

servants, shall till the land for him, and thou then I will come and help tuce. thalt bring in the fruits, that the master's son! table. Now Ziba had fifteen sons and twenty him good.

ing to all that my lord the king hath com-manded his servant, so shall thy servant do 14 And when the children of Aumon saw

13 And David gat him a name when he re- As for Mephilosheth, said the king, he shall

12 And Mephibosheth had a young son, 14 And he put garrisons in Edom; whose name was Micha: and all that dwell phibosheth

13 So Mephibosheth dwelt in Jerusalem: for he did eat continually at the king's table;

and was lame on both his feet. CHAP. X

ND it came to pass after this, that the A king of the children of Ammon died, and

Hanun his son reigned in his stead.

2 Then said David, I will shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, as his father shewed kindness unto me And David sent to comfort him by the hand of his servants for his father. And David's servants came into the land of the children of Ammon.

3 And the princes of the children of Ammon said unto Hanun their lord, Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? hath not David rather sent his servants unto thee, to search the city, and to spy it out, and to

overthrow it?

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved off the one half of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, even to their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 When they told it unto David, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed and the king said, Tarry at Jericho

until your beards be grown, and then return.
6 % And when the children of Ammon saw that they stank before David, the children of rehob, and the Syrians of Zoba, twenty thou-5 Then king David sent, and fetched sand footmen, and of king Maacah a thouhim out of the house of Machir, the son of sand men, and of Ish-tob twelve thousand

> 7 And when David heard of it, he sent Joab, and all the host of the mighty men.

8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and the Syrians of Loba, and of Rehob, and Ish-tob, and Maacah, were by themselves in the field.

thou shalt eat bread at my table continually, chose of all the choice men of Israel, and put

10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Abishai his brother, that he 9 1 Then the king called to Ziba, Saul's might put them in array against the children

11 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then theu shalt help me; but if the 10 Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy children of Ammon be too strong for thee,

12 Be of good courage, and let us play the may have food to eat; but Mephibosheth thy men for our people, and for the cities of our master's son shall eat bread alway at my God: and the LORD do that which seemeth

13 And Joah drew nigh, and the people 11 Then said Ziba unto the king, Accord-that were with him unto the battle against

so before Abishai, and entered into the city. unto thy house? So Joah returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.

15 And when the Syrians saw that they were smitten before Israel, they gathered

themselves together.

the Syrians that were beyond the river: and they came to Helam: and Shobach, the captain of the host of Hadarezer, went be-

17 And when it was told David, he gathered all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came to Helam : and the Syrians set themselves in array against David, and

fought with him.

18 And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew the men of seven hundred chariots of the Syrians, and forty thousand horse- that David wrote a letter to Joab, and sent it men, and smote Shobach, the captain of by the hand of Uriah.

their host, who died there.

19 And when all the kings that were servants to Hadarezer saw that they were smit- ite, and retire ye from him, that he may be ten before Israel, they made peace with Israel, and served them. So the Syrians feared to help the children of Ammon any more.

CHAP, XI.

ND it came to pass, after the year was expired, at the time when kings go forth to battle, that David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged Rabbah: but David tarried still at Jerusalem.
2 ¶ And it came to pass in an evening-tide,

that David arose from off his bed, and walked upon the roof of the king's house: and from the roof he saw a woman washing herself; and the woman was very beautiful to

look upon.

3 And David sent and inquired after the woman. And one said, Is not this Bath-sheba, the daughter of Eliam, the wife of Uriah the Hittite

4 And David sent messengers, and took her: and she came in unto him, and he lay with her; (for she was purified from her uncleanness:) and she returned unto her house.

5 ¶ And the woman conceived, and sent and told David, and said, I am with child.

6 And David sent to Joab, saying, Send me Uriah the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah

to David.

7 And when Uriah was come unto him, David demanded of him how Joab did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered?

8 And David said to Uriah, Go down to thy house, and wash thy feet. And Uriah departed out of the king's house, and there

house with all the servants of his lord, and encourage thou him.

went not down to his house.

26 ¶ And when the wife of Uriah heard

Uriah went not down unto his house, David ed for her husband. said unto Uriah, Camest thou not from thy

that the Syrians were fied, then fied they al- journey? why then didst thou not go down

11 And Uriah said unto David, The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in tents; and my lord Joab, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open fields: shall I then go into thy house, to eat and to drink, and 16 And Hadarezer sent, and brought out to lie with my wife? As thou livest, and as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.

12 And David said to Uriah, Tarry here to-day also, and to-morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem that day

and the morrow.

13 And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed with the servants of his lord, but went not down to his house.

14 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning,

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Uriah in the fore-front of the hottest batsmitten, and die.

16 And it came to pass, when Joab observed the city, that he assigned Uriah unto a place where he knew that valiant men were.

17 And the men of the city went out and fought with Joab : and there fell some of the people of the servants of David; and Uriah the Hittite died also.

13 I Then Joah sent and told David all

the things concerning the war;

19 And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the

matters of the war unto the king,

20 And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall ?

21 Who smote Abimelech the son of Jerub-besheth? did not a woman east a piece of a millstone upon him from the wall, that he died in Thebez? why went ye nigh the wall? then say thou, Thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also.

22 ¶ So the messenger went, and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent him for.

23 And the messenger said unto David, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants; and some of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant Uriah the

Hittite is dead also.

25 Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab, Let not this thing displease thee; for the sword devoureth one as well as another: make thy battle more followed him a mess of meat from the king.

9 But Uriah slept at the door of the king's strong against the city, and overthrow it; and

10 And when they had told David, saying, that Uriah her husband was dead, she mourn-

27 And when the mourning was past, Da-

vid sent and fetched her to his house, and she) became his wife, and bare him a son. the thing that David had done displeased the

CHAP. XII.

ND the Lord sent Nathan unto David: and he came unto him, and said unto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor.

2 The rich man had exceeding many flocks

and herds;

3 But the poor man had nothing, save one little ewe-lamb, which he had bought, and nourished up; and it grew up together with him, and with his children: it did eat of his own meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.

4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man; and he spared to take of his own flock, and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the

man that was come to him.

5 And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, As the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this thing shall surely die

6 And he shall restore the lamb four-fold, because he did this thing, and because he

rael, I anointed thee king over Israel, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul;

8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if that had been too little. I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.

9 Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the Lord, to do evil in his sight? thou hast killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.

10 Now therefore the sword shall never depart from thy house; because thou hast de-

the Hittite to be thy wife.

11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he be called after my name. hall lie with thy wives in the sight of this

12 For thou didst it secretly; but I will de against it, and took it. this thing before all Israel, and before the sun.

sin'; thou shalt not die.

14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast

born unto thee shall surely die.

wife bare unto David, and it was very sick. people returned unto Jerusalem.

16 David therefore besought God for the But child; and David fasted, and went in and lay all night upon the earth.

17 And the elders of his house arose, and went to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead; for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead?

19 But when David saw that his servants whispered, David perceived that the child was dead . therefore David said unto his servants,

Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead. 20 Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and anointed himself, and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the LORD, and worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat.

21 Then said his servants unto him, What ing is this that thou hast done? Thou dids! thing is this that thou hast done? fast and weep for the child while it was alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise

and eat bread.

had no pity.

7 ¶ And Nathan said to David, Thou art the man. Thus saith the Lord God of Istell whether God will be gracious to me, that

23 But now lie is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me.

24 ¶ And David comforted Bath-sheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and she bare a son, and he called his name Solomon: and the LORD loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet; and he called his name Jedidiah,

because of the LORD.

26 % And Joah tought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal

27 And Joah sent messengers to David, spised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah and said, I have fought against Rabbah, and

have taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it; lest I take the city, and it

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought

30 And he took their king's crown from 13 And David said unto Nathan, I have sin- off his head, the weight whereof was a talned against the LORD. And Nathan said un- ent of gold with the precious stones, and it to David, The LORD also hath put away thy was set on David's head and he brought forth the spoil of the city in great abundance.

31 And he brought forth the people that given great occasion to the enemies of the were therein, and put them under saws, and LORD to blaspheme, the child also that is under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brick-15 I And Nathan departed unto his house : kiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the and the Lord struck the child that Uriah's children of Ammon. So David and all the

CHAP. XIII.

A ND it came to pass after this, that Absalom the son of David, had a fair sister, whose name was Tamar; and Amnon the ed unto him, and said, Put now this woman son of David loved her.

2 And Amnon was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tamar; for she was a virgin: and Amnon thought it hard for him to

do any thing to her.

3 But Amnon had a friend, whose name bolted the door after her. was Jonadab, the son of Shimeah, David's man.

4 And he said unto him. Why art thou, being the king's son, lean from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Amnon said unto him, I love Tamar, my brother Absalom's sister

5 And Jonadab said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick; and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tamar come and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see it, and eat it at her hand

6 ¶ So Amnon lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come and make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat

at her hand

7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnon's house, and dress him meat.

8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was lying down. And she took flour, and kneaded it, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

9 And she took a pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused to eat. And Amnon said, Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from him.

10 And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of And Tamar took the cakes hand. the chamber to Amnon her brother.

him to eat, he took hold of her, and said un-

to her, Come lie with me, my sister.

12 And she answered him. Nay, my brother, do not force me; for no such thing ought to all the king's sons arose, and every man gat be done in Israel: do not thou this folly.

13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt ne as one of the fools in Israel. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; for he will not withhold me from thee.

her voice; but, being stronger than she, vants stood by with their clothes rent.

forced her, and lay with her.

15 f. Then Amnon hated her exceedingly : so that the hatred wherewith he hated her was greater than the love wherewith he had loved her: and Amnon said auto her, Arise, be gone:

16 And she said unto him, There is no he forced his sister Tamar. cause: this evil in sending me away is great-

er than the other that thou didst unto me,

17 Then he called his servant that ministerout from me, and bolt the door after her.

18 And she had a garment of divers colours upon her; for with such robes were the king's daughters that were virgins apparel-led. Then his servant brought her out, and

19 ¶ And Tamar put ashes on her head, brother; and Jonadab was a very subtile and rent her garment of divers colours that was on her, and laid her hand on her head,

and went on crying

20 And Absalom her brother said unto her. Hath Amnon thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister : he is thy brother: regard not this thing. So Tamar remained desolate in her brother Absalom's house.

21 T But when king David heard of all

these things, he was very wroth

22 And Absalom spake unto his brother Amnon neither good nor bad: for Apsaiom hated Amnon, because he had forced his sis-

23 And it came to pass after two full years, that Absalom had sheep-shearers in Baal-hazor, which is beside Ephraim: and Absalom invited all the king's sons.

24 And Absalom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheep-shearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and

his servants, go with thy servant.

25 And the king said to Absalom, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him : howbeit he would not go, but blessed him.

26 Then said Absalom, if not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with

27 But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go with him

28 ¶ Now Absalom had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Amwhich she had made, and brought them into non's heart is merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Amnon; then kill him, 11 And when she had brought them unto fear not: have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be valiant.

29 And the servants of Absalom did unto Amnon as Absalom had commanded: then

him up upon his male, and fled.

30 If And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to David, saying, Absalom hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left.

31 Then the king arose, and tare his gar-14 Howheit he would not hearken unto ments, and lay on the earth; and all his ser-

> 32 And Jonadab the son of Shimeah, David's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose that they have slain all the young men the king's sons; for Amnon only is dead. for by the appointment of Absalom this hath been determined from the day that

33 Now therefore let not my lord the king

240

take the thing to his heart, to think that all destroy any more, lest they destroy my son the king's sons are dead; for Amnon only is

34 But Absalom fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there came much people by the way of the hill-side behind him.

35 And Jonadab said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons come: as thy servant

said, so it is.

S6 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice and wept; and the king also and all his servants wept very sore.

37 ¶ But Absalom fled, and went to Talmai, the son of Ammihud, king of Geshur: and David mourned for his son every day.

38 So Absalom fled, and went to Geshur,

and was there three years.

39 And the soul of king David longed to go forth unto Absalom: for he was comforted concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead. CHAP. XIV.

TOW Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart was toward Ab-

salom.

2 And Joab sent to Tekoah, and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, and put on now mourning apparel, and anoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead;

3 And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Joab put the words

in her mouth.

4 ¶ And when the woman of Tekoali spake to the king, she fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, Help, O king.

5 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, I am indeed a widow woman, and my husband is dead.

6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and hey two strove together in the field, and there was none to part them, but the one

smote the other, and slew him.

7 And, behold, the whole family is risen gainst thy handmaid, and they said, Delier him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he lew; and we will destroy the heir also; and o they shall quench my coal which is left, nd shall not leave to my husband ame or remainder upon the earth.

thy house, and I will give charge con-

erning thee.

9 And the woman of Tekoah said unto the ing, My lord, O king, the iniquity be on me, is throne be guiltless.

10 And the king said, Whosoever saith

iall not touch thee any more.

II Then said she, I pray thee, let the king his head there was no blemish in him. member the Lord thy God, that thou

And he said, As the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.

12 Then the woman said, Let thy handmaid, I pray thee, speak one word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.

13 And the woman said, Wherefore then

hast thou thought such a thing against the people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again his banished.

14 For we must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again: neither doth God respect any person; yet doth he devise means that his banished be not expelled from him.

15 Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, it is because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will per-

form the request of his handmaid.

16 For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the men that would destroy me and my son together out

of the inheritance of God.

17 Then thy handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be comfortable: for as an angel of God, so is my lord the king, to discern good and bad; therefore the LORD thy God will be with thee.

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak.

19 And the king said, Is not the hand of Joab with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, As thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from aught that my lord the king hath spoken: for thy servant Joah, he bade me, and he put all these words in the mouth of thy handmaid:

20 To fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Joah done this thing: and my lord is wise, according to the wisdom of an angel of God, to know all things that are in the earth.

21 ¶ And the king said unto Joah, Behold now, I have done this thing: go therefore bring the young man Absalom again.

22 And Joab fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and thanked the king: and Joab said, To-day thy servant knoweth nd shall not leave to my husband either that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath fulfilled & And the king said unto the woman, Go the request of his servant.

23 So Joab arose, and went to Geshur, and brought Absalom to Jerusalem.

24 And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, and let him not see my face. So nd on my father's house; and the king and Absalom returned to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

25 ¶ But in all Israel there was none to be aght unto thee, bring him to me, and he so much praised as Absalom for his beauty: from the sole of his foot even to the crown of

26 And when he polled his head, (for it was ouldest not suffer the revengers of blood to at every year's end that he polled it; because

ed it:) he weighed the hair of his head at say, Absalom reigneth in Hebron. two hundred shekels after the king's weight.

gons, and one daughter, whose name was Tamar: she was a woman of a fair countenance.

28 \ So Absalom dwelt two full years in Jerusalem, and saw not the king's face.

sent him to the king; but he would not come to him; and when he sent again the second time, he would not come.
30 Therefore he said unto his servants, See,

Joab's field is near mine, and he hath barley there; go and set it on fire. And Absalom's

servants set the field on fire.

unto his house, and said unto him, Wherefore lom: make speed to depart, lest he overtake have thy servants set my field on fire :

32 And Absalom answered Joab, Behold, smite the city with the edge of the sword. I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from Geshur? it had been good for me to have been there still: now therefore let me see the king's face; and if there be any iniquity in me, let him kill me.

33 So Joab came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Absalom. he came to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king : and was far off.

the king kissed Absalom

CHAP. XV.

fifty men to run before him.

And Absalom rose up early, and stood beside the way of the gate: and it was so, that when any man that had a controversy came to the king for judgment, then Ab- art a stranger, and also an exile salom called unto him, and said, Of what city art thou? And he said, Thy servant is should I this day make thee go up and down of one of the tribes of Israel.

3 And Absalom said unto him, See, thy matters are good and right; but there is no truth be with thee.

man deputed of the king to hear thee.

which hath any suit or cause might come shall be, whether in death or life, even there unto me, and I would do him justice !

5 And it was so, that when any man came his hand, and took him, and kissed him.

6 And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came to the king for judgment. So Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel.

And it came to pass after forty years, that Absalom said unto the king, I pray thee, the way of the wilderness. let me go and pay my vow, which I have

vowed unto the Lord, in Hebron.

8 For thy servant vowed a vow while I abode at Geshurin Syria, saying, Ifthe Lord God; and Abiathar went up, until all the shall bring me again indeed to Jerusalem, people had done passing out of the city then I will serve the LORD.

So he arose, and went to Hebron.

all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye habitation.

the hoir was heavy on him, therefore he poll- hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall

11 And with Absalom went two hundred 27 And unto Absalom there were born three men out of Jerusalem, that were called; and they went in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Absalom sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, David's counsellor, from his city, 29 Therefore Absalom sent for Joab, to have even from Giloh, while he offered sacrifices and the conspiracy was strong; for the peo-ple increased continually with Absalom.

13 1 And there came a messenger to David, saying, The hearts of the men of Israel

are after Absalom.

14 And David said unto all his servants that were with him at Jerusalem, Arise, and let us 31 Then Joab arose, and came to Absalom flee; for we shall not else escape from Absaus suddenly, and bring evil upon us, and

> 15 And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall appoint.

> 16 And the king went forth, and all his household after him. And the king left ten women, which were concubines, to keep the house.

> 17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that

18 And all his servants passed on beside him; and all the Cherethites, and all the ND it came to pass after this, that Absalom Pelethites, and all the Gittites, six hundred A prepared him chariots and horses, and men which came after him from Gath, passed on before the king.

19 Then said the king to Ittai the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king; for thou

thou, and take back thy brethren: mercy and

21 And Ittai answered the king, and said, 4 Absalom said moreover, Oh that I were As the Lord liveth, and as my lord the king made judge in the land, that every man liveth, surely in what place my lord the king

also will thy servant be.

22 And David said to Ittai, Go and pass nigh to him to do him obeisance, he put forth over. And Ittai the Gittite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that were with him.

23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the brook Kidron, and all the people passed over, toward

24 ¶ And lo, Zadok also, and all the Leviles were with him, bearing the ark of the covenant of God: and they set down the ark of

25 And the king said unto Zadok, Carry 9 And the king said unto him, Go in peace. back the ark of God into the city; if I shall find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he will 10 % But Absalom sent spies throughout bring me again, and shew me both it, and his

26 But if he thus say, I have no delight in I may find grace in thy sight, my lord. Oking. thee; behold, here am I, let him do to me as

seemeth good unto him.

27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest, Art not thou a seer? return into the city in peace, and your two sons with you, Ahimaaz thy son, and Jonathan the son of Abiathar.

28 See, I will tarry in the plain of the wilderness, until there come word from you to

certify me.

29 Zadok therefore and Abiathar carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they

tarried there.

30 ¶ And David went up by the ascent of mount Olivet, and wept as he went up, and had his head covered, and he went barefoot: and all the people that was with him covered every man his head, and they went up, weeping as they went up.

31 I And one told David, saying, Ahithophel is among the conspirators with Absalom. And David said, O LORD, I pray thee, turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, that when David was come to the top of the mount, where he worshipped God, behold, Hushai the Archite came to meet him with his coat rent, and earth upon his head;

33 Unto whom David said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be a burden unto me:

31 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom, I will be thy servant, O king; as I have been thy father's servant hitherto, so will I now also be thy servant: then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of Ahithophel.

35 And hast thou not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the priests? therefore it shall be, that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, thou shalt tell it to Zadok and Abiathar the priests.

36 Behold, they have there with them their two sons, Ahimaaz, Zadok's son, and Jonathan, Abiathar's son; and by them ye shall were with him, came weary, and refreshed send unto me every thing that ye can hear.

37 So Hushai, David's friend, came into

CHAP. XVI.

ND when David was a little past the top A of the hill, behold, Ziba the servant of Mephibosheth met him, with a couple of salom, that Hushai said unto Absalom, God asses saddled, and upon them two hundred save the king, God save the king. loaves of bread, and a hundred bunches of raisins, and a hundred of summer-fruits, thy kindness to thy friend? why wentest thou and a bottle of wine.

2 And the king said unto Ziba, What meanthe bread and summer-fruit for the young with him will I abide. men to eat; and the wine, that such as be

faint in the wilderness may drink.

3 And the king said, And where is thy master's son? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jerusalem: for he said. To-day shall the house of Israel restore me the kingdom of my father.

5 And when king David came to Bahurim, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name was Shimei, the son of Gera: he came forth, and

cursed still as he came. 6 And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David: and all the peo-

ple, and all the mighty men, were on his right

hand and on his left. 7 And thus said Shimei, when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou bloody man, and

thou man of Belial:

3 The Lord hath returned upon thee all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned; and the LORD hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of Absalom thy son: and, behold, thou art taken in thy mischief, because thou art a bloody man.

9 Then said Abishai the son of Zeruiah unto the king, Why should this dead dog curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head.

10 And the king said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah? so let him curse, because the Lord hath said unto him, Curse David. Who shall then say, Where-

fore hast thou done so?

11 And David said to Abishai, and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now may this Benjamite do it? Let him alone, and let him curse; for the LORD hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the LORD will look on mine affliction, and that the LORD will requite me good for his cursing this day.

13 And as David and his men went by the way, Shimei went along on the hill's-side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and east dust.

14 And the king, and all the people that

themselves there.

15 \ And Absalom, and all the people, the the city, and Absalom came into Jerusalem. men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel with him.

16 And it came to pass, when Hushai the Archite, David's friend, was come unto Absave the king, God save the king.

17 And Absalom said to Hushai, Is this

not with thy friend?

18 And Hushai said unto Absalom, Nay; est thou by these? And Ziba said, The asses but whom the LORD, and this people, and all be for the king's household to ride on; and the men of Israel, choose, his will I be, and

19 And again, whom should I serve? should I not serve in the presence of his son? As I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.

20 1 Then said Absalom to Ahithophel, Give counsel among you what we shall do.

21 And Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Go 4 Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine in unto thy father's concubines, which he are all that pertained unto Mephibosheth hath left to keep the house; and all Israel And Ziba said, I humbly be seech thee that shall hear that then art abhorred of thy father: then shall the hands of all that are with said, The counsel of Hushai the Archite is

thee be strong.

22 So they spread Absalom a tent upon the Lord had appointed to defeat the good the top of the house; and Absalom went in counsel of Abithophel, to the intent that the unto his father's concubines in the sight of Lord might bring evil upon Absalom.

15 ¶ Then said Hushai unto Zadok and to

he counselled in those days, was as if a man thophel counsel Absalom and the elders of had inquired at the oracle of God: so was Israel; and thus and thus have I counselled, all the counsel of Ahithophel, both with Da-

vid and with Absalom.

CHAP. XVII. MOREOVER, Ahithophel said unto Ab-lover; lest the king be swallowed up, and all salom, Let me now choose out twelve the people that are with him. thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this night.

weary and weak-handed, and will make him them; and they went and told king David. afraid: and all the people that are with him shall flee; and I will smite the king only.

to thee; the man whom thou seekest is as if huring, which had a well in his court; whither all returned: so all the people shall be in they went down. peace.

5 Then said Absalom, Call now Hushai

6 And when Hushai was come to Absa-Ioni, Absalom spake unto him, saying, Ahithophel hath spoken after this manner: shall not find them, they returned to Jerusalem. we do after his saying? if not, speak thou.

good at this time.

ther and his men, that they be mighty men, and they be chafed in their minds, as a bear with the people.

9 Rehold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some other place: and it will come to pass, when some of them be overthrown at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say,

follow Absalom

10 And he also that is valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly melt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father is a mighty man, and they which be with him are

valiant men.

11 Therefore I counsel that all Israel be genetally gathered unto thee, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, as the sand that is by the sea for multitude; and that thou go to battle in

thine own person.

12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground : and of him, and of all the men that are with him, there shall not be left so much as one.

13 Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes to that city, vessels, and wheat, and barley, and flour, and and we will draw it into the river, until there parched corn, and beans, and lentiles, and be not one small stone found there.

14 And Absalom and all the men of Israel

better than the counsel of Ahithophel: for

23 And the counsel of Ahithophel, which Abiathar the priests, Thus and thus did Ahi-

16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell David, saying, Lodge not this night in the plains of the wilderness, but speedily pass

17 Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz stayed by En-rogel; (for they might not be seen to come 2 And I will come upon him while he is into the city;) and a wench went and told

18 Nevertheless, a lad saw them, and told Absalom: but they went both of them away 3 And I will bring back all the people un-quickly, and came to a man's house in Ba-

19 And the woman took and spread a cover-4 And the saying pleased Absalom well, ing over the well's mouth, and spread ground and all the elders of Israel.

20 And when Absalom's servants came to the Archite also, and let us hear likewise the woman to the house, they said, Where is what he saith.

Ahimaaz and Jonathan? And the woman said unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. And when they had sought and could

21 And it came to pass, after they were 7 And Hushai said unto Absalom, The departed, that they came up out of the well, counsel that Ahithophel hath given is not and went and told king David, and said unto David, Arise, and pass quickly over the 8 For, said Hushai, thou knowest thy fa- water: for thus hath Ahithophel counselled against you.

22 Then David arose, and all the people robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy that were with him, and they passed over Jorfather is a man of war, and will not lodge dan: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jordan.

23 \ And when Abithophel saw that his counsel was not followed, he saddled his ass, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to his city, and put his household in order, There is a slaughter among the people that and hanged himself, and died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

24 Then David came to Mahanaim: and Absalom passed over Jordan, he and all the

men of Israel with him.

25 1 And Absalom made Amasa captain of the host instead of Joab : which Amasa was a man's son whose name was Ithra, an Israelite, that went in to Abigail the daughter of Nahash, sister to Zeruiah, Joab's mother.

26 So Israel and Absalom pitched in the

land of Gilead.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, when David was come to Mahanaim, that Shobi the son of Nahash of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir the son of Ammiel of Lo-debar, and Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogelim,

28 Brought beds, and basons, and earthen parched pulse,

29 And honey, and butter, and sheep, and

cheese of kme, for David, and for the people 14 Then said Joah, I may not tarry thus that were with him, to eat: for they said, with thee. And he took three darts in his The people is hungry, and weary, and thirs-hand, and thrust them through the heart of ty, in the wilderness.

CHAP. XVIII.

ND David numbered the people that were

and captains of hundreds over them. 2 And David sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Joab, and a third people returned from pursuing after lead: part under the hand of Abishai the son of Ze- for Joab held back the people. ruiah, Joab's brother, and a third part under the hand of Ittai the Gittite. And the king into a great pit in the wood, and laid a very with you myself also.

3 But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not ken and reared up for himself a pillar, which care for us; neither if half of us die, will is in the king's dale: for he said, I have no they care for us: but now thou art worth ten son to keep my name in remembrance: and

that thou succour us out of the city.

4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood Let me now run and bear the king tidings, by the gate-side, and all the people came out how that the Lord hath avenged him of his

by hundreds, and by thousands.

5 And the king commanded Joab, and king gave all the captains charge concerning dead. Absalom.

6 \$ So the people went out into the field king what thou hast seen. And Cusin bowagainst Israel and the battle was in the ed himself unto Joab, and ran.

wood of Ephraim;

thousand men.

8 For the battle was there scattered over the face of all the country: and the wood de- And he said unto him, Run. Then Ahimaaz voured more people that day than the sword ran by the way of the plain, and over-ran

devoured.

9 ¶ And Absalom met the servants of Dathe mule went under the thick boughs of a the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes. great oak, and his head caught hold of the and looked, and behold a man running alone. oak, and he was taken up between the heayen and the earth; and the mule that was king. And the king said, If he ke alone, there under him went away.

10 And a certain man saw it, and told Jo- and drew near. ab, and said, Behold, I saw Absalom hang-

ed in an oak.

him, And, behold, thou sawest him; and ning alone. why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten shekels of silver, and a girdle.

27 And the watchman said, Methiaketh the running of the foremost is like the runground? and I would have given thee ten shekels of silver, and a girdle.

should receive a thousand shekels of silver in king said, He is a good man, and cometh my hand, yet would I not put forth my with good tidings. hand against the king's son: for in our hearing the king charged thee, and Abishai, and king, All is well. And he fell down to the young man Absalom.

bood against mine own life: for there is no hand against my lord the king. matter hid from the king; and thou thyself 29 And the king said, Is the young man wouldest have set thyself against me.

Absalom, while he was yet alive in the midst of the oak.

15 And ten young men that bare Joab's with him, and set captains of thousands armour compassed about, and smote Absa-

lom, and slew him.

16 And Joab blew the trumpet, and the

17 And they took Absalom, and cast him said unto the people, I will surely go forth great heap of stones upon him: and all Israel fled every one to his tent.

18 ¶ Now Absalom in his life-time had tathousand of us; therefore now it is better he called the pillar after his own name : and it is called unto this day Absalom's Place.

19 Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok,

enemies.

20 And Joab said unto him, Thou shalt not Abishai, and Ittai, saying, Deal gently for bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear timy sake with the young man, even with Ab-dings another day; but this day thou shalt salom. And all the people heard when the bear no tidings, because the king's son is

21 Then said Joab to Cushi, Go, tell the

22 Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok 7 Where the people of Israel were slain yet again to Joab, But howsoever, let me, I before the servants of David: and there was pray thee, also run after Cushi. And Joah there a great slaughter that day of twenty said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings ready?

23 But howsoever, said he, let me run

Cushi.

24 And David sat between the two gates: And Absalom rode upon a mule, and and the watchman went up to the roof over

25 And the watchman cried, and told the is tidings in his mouth. And he came apace.

26 And the watchman saw another man running: and the watchman called unto the 11 And Joab said unto the man that told porter, and said, Behold another man run-And the king said, He also

12 And the man said unto Joab, Though I ning of Ahimaaz the son of Zadok. And the

28 And Ahimaaz called, and said unto the Ittai, saying, Beware that none touch the earth upon his face before the king, and said. Blessed be the Lord thy God, which hath 13 Otherwise I should have wrought false-delivered up the men that lifted up their

Absalom safe? And Ahimaaz answered,

When Joah sent the king's servant, and me | Abiathar the priests, saying, Speak unto the thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what it was.

30 And the king said unto him, Turn aside, and stand here. And he turned aside, and

stood still.

31 And, behold, Cushi came; and Cushi said, Tidings, my lord the king: for the Loan had avenged thee this day of all them

that rose up against thee. 32 And the king said unto Cushi, Is the young man Absalom safe? And Cushi an-

swered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do thee hurt,

he as that young man is. 33 ¶ And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept; and as he went, thus he said, O my son Absalom! my son, my son Absalom! would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son

CHAP. XIX

ND it was told Joab, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Absalom.

2 And the victory that day was turned ingrieved for his son.

3 And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as people being ashamed

steal away when they flee in battle.

king cried with a loud voice, O my son Absalom! O Absalom, my son, my son!

have saved thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy it to his heart. wives, and the lives of thy concubines;

hatest thy friends: for thou hast declared this this day of all the house of Joseph to go down day, that thou regardest neither princes nor to meet my lord the king. servants: for this day I perceive that if Absalom had lived, and all we had died this

day, then it had pleased thee well.

7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak comfortably unto thy servants: for I swear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry one with thee this night; and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that for do not I know that I am this day king befell thee from thy youth until now.

3 Then the king arose, and sat in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate. And all the people came before the king; for Israel

had fled every man to his tent.

9 And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, The king ne delivered us out of the hand of the Philis-tines; and now he is fled out of the land for 25 And it came to pass, when he was come Absaloin.

10 And Absalom, whom we anointed over said unto him, Wherefore wentest not then us, is dead in battle: now therefore why with me, Mephibosheth speak ye not a word of bringing the king

back !

elders of Judah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the king, even to his house.

12 Ye are my brethren, ye are my bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last

to bring back the king

13 Andsay ye to Amasa, Art thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me continually in the room of Joab.

14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, even as the heart of one man; so that they sent this word unto the king, Re-

turn thou, and all thy servants.

15 So the king returned, and came to Jordan. And Judah came to Gilgal, to go to meet the king, to conduct the king over Jordan.

16 I And Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite, which was of Bahurim, hasted, and came down with the men of Judah to meet

king David.
17 And there were a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and Ziba the servant of the to mourning unto all the people: for the peo- house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his ple heard say that day, how the king was twenty servants with him; and they went

over Jordan before the king.

18 And there went over a ferry-boat to carry over the king's household, and to do what he thought good. And Shimei the son of 4 But the king covered his face, and the Gera fell down before the king, as he was

come over Jordan;

19 And said unto the king, Let not my 5 And Joab came into the house to the lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day thou remember that which thy servant did the faces of all thy servants, which this day perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should take

20 For thy servant doth know that I have 6 In that thou lovest thine enemies, and sinned; therefore, behold, I am come the first

21 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah answered and said, Shall not Shimei be put to death for this, because he cursed the Lord's anointed?

22 And David said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? Shall there any man be put to death this day in Israel? over Israel?

23 Therefore the king said unto Shimei, Thou shalt not die: and the king sware un-

to him.

24 ¶ And Mephibosheth the son of Saul came down to meet the king, and had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the saved us out of the hand of our enemies, and king departed until the day he came again

to Jerusalem to meet the king, that the king

26 And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, 11 And king David sent to Zadok and to I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride there-

27 And he hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; but my lord the king is as an angel of God: do therefore what is

good in thine eyes.

For all of my father's house were but dead men before my lord the king; yet didst thou set thy servant among them that did eat at thine own table : what right therefore have I vet to cry any more unto the king?

. 29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I have

said. Thou and Ziba divide the land.
30 And Mephibosheth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own house.

31 1 And Barzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogelim, and went over Jordan with the

king, to conduct him over Jordan.

Now Barzillai was a very aged man, even fourscore years old : and he had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mahanaim; for he was a very great man.

33 And the king said unto Barzillai, Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with

me in Jerusalem.

34 And Barzillai said unto the king, How long have I to live, that I should go up with

the king unto Jerusalem?

35 I am this day fourscore years old; and can I discern between good and evil? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any more the voice of singing-men and singing-women? wherefore then should the servant be yet a burden unto my lord the king :

36 Thy servant will go a little way over Jordan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward?

37 Let thy servant. I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, and be bearied by the grave of my father and of my mother: but behold thy servant Chimham: let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.

58 And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee : and whatsoever thou shalt require of me, that will I do

39 And all the people went over Jordan. And when the king was come over, the king kissed Barzillai, and blessed him; and he returned unto his own place.

4) Then the king went on to Gilgal, and Chimham went on with him: and all the people of Judah conducted the king, and also

haif the people of Israel.

41 And, behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king. Why have our brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and have brought the king and his household, and all David's men with him over Jordan :

42 And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, Because the king is near of kin!

on, and go to the king; because thy servant to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this is lame.

cost? or hath he given us any gift?

43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said. We have ten parts in the king, and we have also more right in David than ye: why then did ye despise us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? And the words of the men of Judah were hereer than the words of the wer. of Israel.

CHAP. XX.

ND there happened to be there a man of A Beliai, whose name was Sheba, the some of Bichri, a Benjamite: and he blew a trum pet, and said, We have no part in David, nei ther have we inheritance in the son of Jesse; every man to his tents, O Israel.

2 So every man of Israel went up from after David, and followed Sheba, the son of Bichri but the men of Judah clave unto their king.

from Jordan even to Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And David came to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took the ten women his concubines, whom he had left to keep the house. and put them in ward, and fed them, but went not in unto them: so they were shut up unto the day of their death, living in widowlood. 4 ¶ Then said the king to Amasa, Assemble

me the men of Judah within three days, and

be thou here present.

5 So Amasa went to assemble the men of Judah: but he tarried longer than the set

time which he had appointed him.

6 And David said to Abishai. Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri do us more harm than did Abralom: take thou thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and escane us.

7 And there went out after him Joab's men and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and al the mighty men; and they went out of Jerusa? lem, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri,

8 When they were at the great stone which is in Gibeon, Amasa went before them: and Joab's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle with a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath thereof. and as he went forth it fell out.

9 And Joab said to Amasa. Art thou in health, my brother? And Joab took Amasa by the beard with the right hand to kiss him

10 But Amasa took no heed to the sword that was in Joab's hand: so he smote him therewith in the fifth rib, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and struck him nos again; and he died. So Joab and Abishai his brother pursued after Sheba the son of Bichri-

11 And one of Joab's men stood by him. and said, He that favoureth Joab, and he that

is for David, let him go after Joab.

12 And Amasa wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway: and when the man saw that all the people stood still, he removed Amasa out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the high-

way, all the people went on after Joab, to pur-

sne after Sheba the son of Bichri.

all the Berites; and they were gathered to-gether, and went also after him.

\$ay, that will I do for you.

5 And they answered the

15 And they came and besieged him in Abel that consumed us, and that devised against of Beth-maachah, and they cast up a bank us, that we should be destroyed from remain-

tered the wall, to throw it down.

Come near hither, that I may speak with thee. them.

17 And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, Art thou Joab? And he an- son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, because of swered, I am he. Then she said unto him, the Lord's oath that was between them, be-Hear the words of thy handmaid. And he tween David and Jonathan the son of Saul. answered, I do bear.

18 Then she spake, saying, They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask counsel at Abel: and so they end-

ed the matter.

19 I am one of them that are peaceable and lai the Meholathite: faithful in Israel: thou seekest to destroy a city and a mother in Israel; why wilt thou swallow up the inheritance of the LORD?

or destroy.

21 The matter is not so: but a man of mount Ephraim, Sheba the son of Bichri by took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the name, hath lifted up his hand against the rock, from the beginning of harvest until waking, even against David: deliver him only, ter dropped upon them out of heaven, and sufand I will depart from the city. And the fered neither the birds of the air to rest on woman said unto Joab, Behold, his head them by day, nor the beasts of the field by shall be thrown to thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the people in her wisdom: and they cut off the head daughter of Aiah, the concubine of Saul, had of Sheba the son of Bichri, and cast it out to done Joab: and he blew a trumpet, and they reti-Joab returned to Jerusalem unto the king.

23 ¶ Now Joab was over all the host of Isover the Cherethites and over the Pelethites:

24 And Adoram was over the tribute; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was recorder:

Abiathar were the priests;

26 And Ira also the Jairite was a chief ruler

about David.

CHAP. XXI.

David three years, year after year; and and after that God was entreated for the land. David inquired of the LORD. And the LORD 15 ¶ Moreover, the Philistines had yet war house, because he slew the Gibeonites.

said unto them: (now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel, but of the remnant of of the giant, the weight of whose spear the Amorites; and the children of Israel had weighed three hundred shekels of brass in sworn unto them; and Saul sought to slay them weight, he, being girded with a new sword, in his zeal to the children of Israel and Judah: | thought to have slain David.

3 Wherefore David said unto the Gibeonmay bless the inheritance of the Lorn?

4 And the Gibconites said unto him, We will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of 14 \ And he went through all the tribes of his house; neither for us shalt thou kill any Israel unto Abel, and to Beth-maachah, and man in Israel. And he said, What ye shall

5 And they answered the king, The man

against the city, and it stood in the trench: ing in any of the coasts of Israel, and all the people that were with Joab batunto us, and we will hang them up unto the 16 Then cried a wise woman out of the LORD in Gibeah of Saul, whom the LORD city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Joab, did choose. And the king said, I will give

7 But the king spared Mephibosheth, the

8 But the king took the two sons of Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth; and the five sons of Michal the daughter of Saul, whom she brought up for Adriel the son of Barzil-

9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them in the hill before the LORD; and they fell all seven 20 And Joab answered and said, Far be it, together, and were put to death in the days far be it from me, that I should swallow up of harvest, in the first days, in the beginning of barley-harvest.

10 9 And Rizpan the daughter of Ajab

night.

11 And it was told David what Rizpah the

12 ¶ And David went and took the bones of red from the city, every man to his tent. And Saul, and the bones of Jonathan his son, from the men of Jabesh gilead, which had stolen them from the street of Beth-shan, where the rael: and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had slain Saul in Gilboa.

13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul, and the bones of Jonathan 25 And Sheva was scribe; and Zadok and his son; and they gathered the bones of

them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son buried they in the country of Benjamin in Zelah, in the sepulchre of Kish his father: and THEN there was a famine in the days of they performed all that the king commanded.

answered, It is for Saul, and for his bloody again with Israel; and David went down, and his servants with him, and fought a-2 And the king called the Gibeonites, and gainst the Philistines: and David waxed faint.

16 And Ishbi-benob, which was of the sons

17 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah succoured ices, What shall I do for you? and where-with shall I make the atonement, that ye Then the men of David sware unto him, sayling, Thou shalt go no more out with us to

248

battle, that thou quench not the light of Israel. 18 And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Philistines at Gob: then Sibbechai the Hushathite slew Saph, which was of the sons of the giant.

19 And there was again a battle in Gob with the Philistines, where Elhanan the son of Jaare-oregim, a Beth-lehemite, slew the brother of Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam.

20 And there was yet a battle in Gath, where was a man of great stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he

also was born to the giant.
- 21 And when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimeah, the brother of David,

22 These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAP. XXII.

ND David spake unto the Lord the words of this song, in the day that the LORD had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul:

2 And he said, The LORD is my rock, and

my fortress, and my deliverer;

3 The God of my rock; in him will I trust: he is my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, my saviour; thou savest me from violence.

4 I will call on the Lord, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine

enemies.

5 When the waves of death compassed me, the floods of ungodly men made me afraid;

6 The sorrows of hell compassed me

about; the snares of death prevented me. 7 In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried to my God; and he did hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry did enter into his ears.

8 Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook,

because he was wroth.

9 There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

10 He bowed the heavens also, and came so that my feet did not slip.

down; and darkness was under his feet.

11 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly; and he was seen upon the wings of the wind.

12 And he made darkness pavilions round about him, dark waters, and thick clouds of ed them, that they could not arise; yea, the skies.

13 Through the brightness before him were

coals of fire kindled. 14 The Lord thundered from heaven, and

the Most High uttered his voice. 15 And he sent out arrows, and scattered

them; lightning; and discomfitted them. 16 And the channels of the sea appeared,

the foundations of the world were discovered. at the rebuking of the Lorn, at the blast of not. the breath of his nostrils.

drew me out of many waters:

18 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me

19 They prevented me in the day of my damity; but the LORD was my stay.

20 He brought me forth also into a large place; he delivered me, because he delighted in me.

21 The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

22 For I have kept the ways of the LORD. and have not wickedly departed from my God

23 For all his judgments were before me; and as for his statutes, I did not depart from

24 I was also upright before him, and have

kept myself from mine iniquity. 25 Therefore the LORD hath recompensed

me according to my righteousness; accord-ing to my cleanness in his eye-sight. 26 With the merciful thou wilt shew thy-

self merciful, and with the upright man thou

wilt shew thyself upright.

27 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself unsavoury.

28 And the afflicted people thou wilt save: but thine eyes are upon the haughty, that thou mayest bring them down.

29 For thou art my lamp, O Lord; and

the LORD will lighten my darkness. 30 For by thee I have run through a troop by my God have I leaped over a wall.

31 As for God, his way is perfect; the word of the LORD is tried: he is a buckler to all

them that trust in him. 32 For who is God, save the Lord? and

who is a rock, save our God?

33 God is my strength and power; and he maketh my way perfect.

34 He maketh my feet like hinds' feet ; and setteth me upon my high places.

35 He teacheth my hands to war; so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

36 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation; and thy gentleness hath made

me great.

37 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me;

38 I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them: and turned not again unti-I had consumed them.

39 And I have consumed them, and wound-

they are fallen under my feet.

40 For thou hast girded me with strength to battle: them that rose up against me hast thou subdued under me.

41 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy them that

42 They looked, but there was none to save; even unto the LORD, but he answered them

43 Then did I beat them as small as the dust 17 He sent from above, he took me; he of the earth, I did stamp them as the mire of Ithe street, and did spread them abroad.

44 Thou also hast delivered me from the of Agee the Hararite: and the Philistines knew not shall serve me.

45 Strangers shall submit themselves unto

ciient unto me.

46 Strangers shall fade away, and they

shall be afraid out of their close places.

47 The Lord liveth; and blessed be my rock; and exalted be the God of the rock of

my salvation. 43 It is God that avengeth me, and that

bringeth down the people under me,

40 And that bringeth me forth from mine Beth-lehem. enemies: thou also hast lifted me up on high hast delivered me from the violent man.

50 Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O LGED, among the heathen, and I will sing

praises unto thy name.

51 He is the tower of salvation for his king; and sheweth mercy to his anointed, unto David, and to his seed for evermore.

CHAP. XXIII.

TOW these be the last words of David.

David the son of Jesse said, and the man who was raised up on high, the anointed of the God of Jacob, and the sweet pealmist of Israel, said,

and his word was in my tongue.

3 The God of Israel said, the Rock of Is- slew them, and had the name among three. rael spake to me, He that ruleth over men

must be just, ruling in the fear of God.

4 And heshall be as the light of the morning attained not unto the first three. when the sun riseth, even a morning without the earth by clear shining after rain.

get he hath made with me an everlasting co- in the midst of a pit in time of snow venant, ordered in all things, and sure: for this is all my salvation, and all my desire, and the Egyptian had a spear in his hand aithough he make it not to grow.

be taken with hands:

7 But the man that shall touch them must Jehoiada, and had the name among three be fenced with iron, and the staff of a spear; mighty men. and they shall be utterly burned with fire in

the same place.

These be the names of the mighty men and David set him over his guard. whom David had: The Tachmonite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the of the thirty; Elhanan the son of Dodo of same was Adino the Eznite : he lifted up his Beth-lehem, spear against eight hundred, whom he slew at one time.

9 And after him was Eleazar the son of Dodo the Abobite, one of the three mighty the Tekoite, men with David, when they defied the Philistines that were there gathered together to Hushathite, battle, and the men of Israel were gone away;

10 He arose, and smote the Philistines un-tophathite, til his hand was weary, and his hand clave 29 Heleb the son of Baanah, a Netophannto the sword: and the Lord wrought a thite, Ital the son of Ribai out of Gibeah of great victory that day; and the people re- the children of Benjamin, turned after him only to spoil.

strivings of my people, thou hast kept me to were gathered together into a troop, where be head of the heathen: a people which ! was a piece of ground full of lentiles; and the people fled from the Philistines.

12 But he stood in the midst of the ground, me: as soon as they hear, they shall be obe- and defended it, and slew the Philistines:

and the Lorn wrought a great victory.

13 And three of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the harvesttime unto the cave of Adullam: and the troop of the Philistines pitched in the valley of Rephaim.

14 And David was then in a hold, and the garrison of the Philistines was then in

15 And David longed, and said, Oh that above them that rose up against me: thou one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, which is by the gate!

> 16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David : nevertheless he would not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the LORD;

> 17 And he said, Be it far from me, O LORD, that I should do this: is not this the blood of the men that went in jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty men.

18 And Abishai the brother of Joab, the son 2 The Spirit of the LORD spake by me, of Zeruiah, was chief among three: and he lifted up his spear against three hundred, and

> 19 Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain; howbeit he

20 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the clouds; as the tender grass springing out of son of a valiant man, of Kabzeel, who had done many acts, he slew two lion-like men 5 Akhough my house be not so with God, of Moab: he went down also and slew a lion

21 And he slew an Egyptian, a goodly man: but he went down to him with a staff, and 6 But the sons of Belial shall be all of them plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's

as thorns thrust away, because they cannot hand, and slew him with his own spear.

23 He was more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to the first three;

24 Asahel, the brother of Joah, was one

25 Shammal the Harodite, Elika the Harodite,

26 Helez the Paltite, Ira the son of Ikkesh

27 Abiezer the Anethothite, Mebunnai the

28 Zalmon the Abohite, Maharai the Ne-

50 Benaiah the Pirathonite, Hiddai of the

11 And after him was Shammah the son brooks of Gaash,

31 Abi-albon the Arbathite, Azmaveth the! Barbumite, 32 Eliabba the Shaalbonite; of the sons of one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

Jashen, Jonathan,

33 Shammah the Hararite, Ahiam the son

of Sharar the Hararite,

34 Eliphelet the son of Abasbai, the son of the Maachathite, Eliam the son of Ahithophel the Gilonite,

pite.

36 Igal the son of Nathan of Zobah, Ba-

ni the Gadite,
37 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Beethe Lord, for his mercies are great; and rothite, armour-bearer to Joab the son of let me not fall into the hand of man.

38 Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite,

ND again the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he moved David against them to say, Go, number Is-

rael and Judah:

the host, which was with him, Go now even to Beer-sheba, and number ye the people, that I may know the number of the people.

3 And Joab said unto the king, Now the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, a hundred-fold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may see it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this

4 Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Joab, and against the captains of the host: and Joab and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king to number the people of Israel.

pitched in Aroer, on the right side of the city

and toward Jazer:

land of Tahtim-hodshi; and they came to

Dan-jaan, and about to Zidon,

7 And came to the strong hold of Tyre, plague may be stayed from the people. and to all the cities of the Hivites, and of the Canaanites: and they went out to the south of Judah, even to Beer-sheba.

8 So when they had gone through all the

nine months and twenty days.

9 And Joab gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: and there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword; and the men of Judah were five hundred thousand men.

that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the LORD, I have sinned greatly in that I have done: and now, I beseech floor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver. thee, O Lord, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly.

11 For when David was up in the morn-

prophet Gad, David's seer, saying,

12 Go and say unto David, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three things; choose thee

13 So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies. while they pursue thee ! or that there be three days' pestilence in thy land? Now ad-35 Hezrai the Carmelite; Paarai the Ar- vise, and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me.

14 And David said unto Gad, I am in a

15 ¶ So the Lord sent a pestilence upon Israel, from the morning even to the time ap-39 Uriah the Hittite: thirty and seven in all. pointed: and there died of the people, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, seventy thousand

16 And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the Lond repented him of the evil, and said to the an-2 For the king said to Joab the captain of gel that destroyed the people, It is enough: a host, which was with him, Go now stay now thy hand. And the angel of the through all the tribes of Israel, from Dan Lord was by the threshing-place of Araunan the Jebusite.

17 And David spake unto the Lord, when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but these sheep, what have they done? Let thy hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

18 11 And Gad came that day to David. and said unto him, Go up, rear an altar unto the LORD in the threshing-floor of Araunah

the Jebusite.

19 And David, according to the saying of Gad, went up, as the LORD commanded.

20 And Araunah looked, and saw the king 5 ¶ And they passed over Jordan, and and his servants coming on toward him: and Araunah went out, and bowed himself before that lieth in the midst of the river of Gad, the king on his face upon the ground.

21 And Araunah said, Wherefore is my 6 Then they came to Gilead, and to the lord the king come to his servant. And David said. To buy the threshing-floor of thee, to build an altar unto the Long, that the

22 And Araunah said unto David, Let my lord the king take and offer up what seemeth good unto him: behold, here he oxen for burnt-sacrifice, and threshing-instruments land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of and other instruments of the oxen for wood.

23 All these things did Araunah, as a King. give unto the king: and Araunah said unto the king, The LORD thy God accept thee.

24 And the king said unto Araunah, Nay; but I will surely buy it of thee at a price 10 ¶ And David's heart smote him after neither will I offer burnt-offerings unto the LORD my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So David bought the threshing-

25 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt-offerings and peaceofferings. So the LORD was entreated for ing, the word of the Lord came unto the the land, and the plague was stayed from

The First Book of the KINGS, commonly called, The Third Book of the KINGS.

CHAP. I.

clothes, but he gat no heat.

2 Wherefore his servants said unto him, on my threne: Let there be sought for my lord the king, a young virgin; and let her stand before the and now, my lord the king, thou knowest it king, and let her cherish him, and let her lie not : in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get

3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Israel, and found Abishag a Shunammite, and brought her to the king.

4 And the damsel was very fair, and che-

exalted himself, saying, I will be king: and he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and

fifty men to run before him

6 And his father had not displeased him at offenders. any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also was a very goodly man; and his king, Nathan the prophet also came in. mother bare him after Absalom.

Zeruiah, and with Abiathar the priest: and in before the king, he bowed himself before they, following Adonijah, helped him,

8 But Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and Nathan the prophet, and Shimei, and Rei, and the mighty men which belonged to David, were not with Adonijah.

king's sons, and all the men of Judah the fore him, and say, God save king Adonijah.

king's servants:

and the mighty men, and Solomon his bro-liada, and thy servant Solomon, hath he not

ther, he called not.

11 Wherefore Nathan spake unto Bathsheba the mother of Solomon, saying, Hast and thou hast not shewed it unto thy servant, thou not heard that Adonijah the son of who should sit on the throne of my lord the Haggith doth reign, and David our lord king after him? knoweth it not?

12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son

Bolomon.

13 Go and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto thy handmaid, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after ine, and he shall sit upon my throne? why upon my throne in my stead; even so will I then doth Adonijah reign?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee,

and confirm thy words.

15 ¶ And Bath-sheba went in unto the king into the chamber; and the king was

16 And Bath-sheba bowed, and did obeisonce unto the king. And the king said, What wouldest thou

17 And she said unto him, My lord, thou OW king David was old, and stricken swarest by the Lenn thy God unto thy in years; and they covered him with handmaid, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit up-

18 And now, behold, Adonijah reigneth :

19 And he hath slain oxen, and fat cattle. and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and Abiathar the priest, and Joab the captain of the host: but Solomon thy servant hath he not called.

20 And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of rished the king, and ministered to him: but the king knew her not.

5 ¶ Then Adonijah the son of Haggith lord the king after him.

21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall sleep with his fathers. that I and my son Solomon shall be counted

22 ¶ And, lo, while she yet talked with the

23 And they told the king, saying, Behold 7 And he conferred with Joab the son of Nathan the prophet. And when he was come the king with his face to the ground.

24 And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Adonijah shall reign after me,

and he shall sit upon my throne !

25 For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen, and fat cattle, and sheep in abun-9 And Adonijah slew sheep, and oxen, and dance, and hath called all the king's sons, and fat cattle, by the stone of Zoheleth, which is the captains of the host, and Abiathar the by En-rogel, and called all his brethren the priest: and, behold, they eat and drink be-

26 But me, even me thy servant, and Za-10 But Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah, dok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jeho-

27 Is this thing done by my lord the king,

28 ¶ Then king David answered and said, Call me Bath-sheba: and she came into the king's presence, and stood before the king

29 And the king sware, and said, As the LORD liveth, that hath redeemed my soul out

of all distress,

30 Even as I sware unto thee by the LORD God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit certainly do this day.

31 Then Bath-sheba bowed with her face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and said, Let my lord king David live for

32 ¶ And king David said, Call me Zadok very old; and Abishag the Shunammite the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Beministered unto the king.

And they came

before the king.

33 The king also said unto them, Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause

and bring him down to Gihon:

31 And let Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, anoint him there king over Israel: and blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king Solomon.

35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead : and I have appointed him to be ruler over Israel and

over Judah

36 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada an-

God of my lord the king say so too.

37 As the Lord hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Solomon, and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David.

38 So Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, went strong therefore, and shew thyself a man; down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to Gihon.

oil out of the tabernacle, and anointed Solomon. And they blew the trumpet; and all the people said, God save king Solomon.

40 And all the people came up after him; and the people piped with pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.

41 | And Adonijah, and all the guests that were with him, heard it as they had made an end of eating. And when Joab heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore is this noise of the city being in an uproar?

42 And while he yet spake, behold, Jonathan the son of Abiathar the priest came: and Adonijah, said unto him, Come in; for thou art a valiant man, and bringest good tidings.

43 And Jonathan answered and said to Adonijah, Verily our lord king David hath

made Solomon king.

44 And the king hath sent with him Za-dok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and caused him to ride upon the king's mule: 45 And Zadok the priest, and Nathan the

prophet, have anointed him king in Gihon; and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This is the noise that ye have heard.

46 And also Solomon sitteth on the throne

of the kingdom.

47 And moreover, the king's servants came to bless our lord king David, saying, God make the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne: and the king bowed himself upon the bed.

43 And also thus said the king, Blessed be was buried in the city of David. the Lord God of Israel, which hath given

even seeing it.

49 And all the guests that were with Ado- reigned he in Jerusalem. nijah were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way.

50 I And Adonijah feared because of So- established greatly.

Solomon my son to ride upon mine own mule, lomon, and arose, and went, and caught hold on the horns of the altar.

51 And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adonijah feareth king Solomon: for, lo, he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon swear unto me to-day that he will not slay his servant with the sword.

52 And Solomon said. If he will shew himself a worthy man, there shall not a hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness

shall be found in him, he shall die.

53 So king Solomon sent, and they brought swered the king, and said, Amen: the LORD him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Solomon: and Solomon said unto him, Go to thy house.

CHAP. II NOW the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying,

2 I go the way of all the earth: be thou

3 And keep the charge of the Lorothy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, and his 39 And Zadok the priest took a horn of commandments, and his judgments, and his testimonies, as it is written in the law of Moses, that thou mayest prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself;

4 That the LORD may continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, If thy children take heed to their way, to walk before me in truth, with all their heart, and with all their soul, there shall not fail theo (said he) a man on the throne of Israel.

5 Moreover, thou knowest also what Joab the son of Zeruiah did to me, and what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Israel, unto Abner the son of Ner, and unto Amasa the son of Jether, whom he slew, and shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that was about his loins, and in his shoes that were on his feet.

6 Do therefore according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to the

grave in peace.

7 But shew kindness unto the sons of Bar-Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and they have that eat at thy table: for so they came to me when I fled because of Absalom thy brother.

8 And, behold, thou hast with thee Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite of Bahurim, which cursed me with a grievous curse in the day when I went to Mahanaim: but he came down to meet me at Jordan, and I sware to him by the LORD, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.

9 Now therefore hold him not guiltless : for thou art a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but his hoar head bring thou down to the grave with blood.

10 T So David slept with his fathers, and

11 And the days that David reigned over one to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes Israel were forty years: seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years

12 Then sat Solomon upon the throne of David his father; and his kingdom was

13 Il And Adonijah the son of Haggith and, behold, he is by the altar: then Solo came to Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon, mon sent Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, say And she said, Comest thou peaceably? And ing, Go, fall upon him. he said, Peaceably.

say unto thee. And she said, Say on.

kingdom was mine, and that all Israel set the king word again, saying, Thus said Jotheir faces on me, that I should reign; how- ab, and thus he answered me. beit the kingdom is turned about, and is be-come my brother's: for it was his from the hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him;

ny me not. And she said unto him, Say on.

nay.) that he give me Abishag the Shunammite to wife

for thee unto the king.

19 \ Bath-sheba therefore went unto king of Jether, captain of the host of Judah. Solomon, to speak unto him for Adonijah. And the king rose up to meet her, and bowed the head of Joab, and upon the head of his himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, seed for ever: but upon David, and upon his and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother; and she sat on his right hand.
20 Then she said, I desire one small peti-

And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mo-buried in his own house in the wilderness.

ther; for I will not say thee nay.
21 And she said, Let Abishag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah thy brother to wife.

22 And king Solomon answered and said of Abiathar. unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah? ask for mei, and said unto him, Build thee a house him the kingdom also: (for he is mine elder in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and go not brother;) even for him, and for Abiathar forth thence any whither. the priest, and for Joab the son of Zeruiah.

23 Then king Solomon sware by the LORD, out, and passest over the brook Kidron, thou saying, God do so to me, and more also, if shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely Adonijah have not spoken this word against die: thy blood shall be upon thine own head

his own life.

which hath established me, and set me on said, so will thy servant do. And Shimei the throne of David my father, and who dwelt in Jerusalem many days hath made me a house, as he promised, Adonijah shall be put to death this day.

upon him that he died.

26 \ And unto Abiathar the priest said the king, Get thee to Anathoth, unto thine own and went to Gath to Achish to seek his serfields; for thou art worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, because servants from Gath. thou barest the ark of the LORD God before David my father, and because thou hast been had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

27 So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the LORD; that he might mei, and said unto him, Did I not make thee fulfil the word of the LORD, which he spake to swear by the LORD, and protested unto concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh.

unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and caught is good. hold on the horns of the altar.

29 And it was told king Solomon that Jo- of the Lord, and the commandment that I ab was fied unto the tabernacle of the Lord; have charged thee with?

30 And Benaiah came to the tabernacle of 14 He said moreover, I have somewhat to the LORD; and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; 15 And he said, Thou knowest that the but I will die here. And Benaiah brought

that thou mayest take away the innocent blood which Joab shed, from me, and from

the house of my father.

17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee on his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father David not know-18 And Bath-shebasaid, Well; I will speak ing thereof, to wit, Abner the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and Amasa the son

> 33 Their blood shall therefore return upon seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the LORD.

34 So Benaiahthe son of Jehoiada went up, tion of thee; I pray thee, say me not nay, and fell upon him, and slew him; and he was

35 ¶ And the king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his room over the host; and Zadok the priest did the king put in the room

36 ¶ And the king sent and called for Shi-

37 For it shall be, that on the day thou goes!

s cwn life.

38 And Shimei said unto the king, The
24 Now therefore, as the Lord liveth, saying is good: as my lord the king hath

39 And it came to pass, at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shimei ran 25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of away unto Achish son of Maachah king of Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and he fell Gath: and they told Shimei, saying, Behold,

thy servants be in Gath.

40 And Shimei arose, and saddled his ass, vants: and Shimei went, and brought his

41 And it was told Solomon that Shimei

come again.

42 And the king sent and called for Shithee, saying, Know for a certain, on the day 28 Then tidings came to Joab; (for Jo-thou goest out, and walkest abroad any ab had turned after Adonijah, though he whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou turned not after Absalom and Joan fled saidst unto me, The word that I have heard

43 Why then hast thou not kept the oath

44 The king said moreover to Shimei, Thou knowest all the wickedness which thy heart keep my statutes and my commandments, as is privy to, that thou didst to David my thy father David did walk, then I will length-father; therefore the LORD shall return thy en thy days. wickedness upon thine own head:

fore the LORD for ever.

46 So the king commanded Benaiah the son of Jelioiada; which went out, and fell upon him, that he died: and the kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon.

CHAP. III.

ND Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh A king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into the city of David, until he had made an end of building his own wall of Jerusalem round about.

because there was no house built unto the we two in the house.

name of the Lord, until those days.

3 And Solomon loved the Lord, walking night; because she overlaid it. in the statutes of David his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places.

4 And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; for that was the great high place: thousand burnt-offerings did Solomon offer upon that altar.

5 ¶ In Gibeon the LORD appeared to Solomon in a dream by night: and God said,

Ask what I shall give thee.

6 And Solomon said. Thou hast shewed unto thy servant David my father great merry, according as he walked before thee in and the living is my son. Thus they spake truth, and in righteousness, and in upright-before the king. ness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, that thou hast given This is my son that liveth, and thy son is the him a son to sit on his throne, as it is this day. dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son

7 And now, O LORD my God, thou hast is the dead, and my son is the living, made thy servant king instead of David my 24 And the king said, Bring me a father; and I am but a little child: I know

not how to go out or come in.

people which thou hast chosen, a great people, that cannot be numbered nor counted for

9 Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people, that I lord, give her the living child, and in no wise may discern between good and bad: for slay it: but the other said, Let it be neither who is able to judge this thy so great a people? mine nor thine, but divide it.

10 And the speech pleased the Lorn, that Solomon had asked this thing.

11 And God said unto him, Because thou she is the mother thereof. hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding to discern judgment;

the king: for they saw that the wisdom of God was in him to do judgment.

CHAP. IV.

like thee before thee, neither after thee shall

any arise like unto thee

13 And I have also given thee that which recorder, thou hast not asked, both riches and honour: so that there shall not be any among the kings over the host; and Zastek and Abiathar were like unto thee all thy days.

14 And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to

15 And Solomon awoke; and, behold, it 45 And king Solomon shall be blessed, and was a dream. And he came to Jerusalem, the throne of David shall be established bethe LORD, and offered up burnt-offerings, and offered peace-offerings, and made a feast to all his servants.

16 ¶ Then came there two women that

were harlots, unto the king, and stood before him.

17 And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house.

18 And it came to pass, the third day after house, and the house of the Lord, and the that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we were together; there 2 Only the people sacrificed in high places, was no stranger with us in the house, save

19 And this woman's child died in the

20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thy handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.

21 And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead; but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it

was not my son which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nay; bes the living is my son, and the dead is thy son, And this said, No; but the dead is thy son,

23 Then said the king, The one saith,

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword, And they brought a sword before the king.

t how to go out or come in.

25 And the king said, Divide the living the living said, Divide the living the child in two, and give half to the one, and

half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, (for her bowers yearned upon her son,) and she said, O my

27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it :

28 And all Israel heard of the judgment thyself long life; neither hast asked riches for which the king had judged, and they feared

ing to discern judgment;
12 Behold, I have done according to thy
words: [b, I have given thee a wise and an
understanding heart; so that there was none
in ad; Azariah the son of Zadok the priest;
3 Elihorenh and Ahiah, the sons of Shishay 3 Elihoreph and Ahiah, the sons of Shisha,

scribes; Jehoshaphat the son of Abilud, the

4 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was

the priests;

5 And Azariah the son of Nathan was over the officers; and Zabud the son of Nathan stalls of horses for his chariets, and twelve was principal officer, and the king's friend

6 And Abishar was over the household; and Adoniram the son of Abda was over king Solomon, and for all that came unto

the tribute

7 1 And Solomon had twelve officers over month: they lacked nothing. all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household : each man his month in a year made provision.

Hur, in mount Ephraim.
9 The son of Dekar, in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Beth-shemesh, and Elonbeth-hanan. 10) The son of Hesed, in Aruboth ; to him

pertained Sochoh, and all the land of Hepher. 11 The son of Abinadab, in all the region of Dor; which had Taphath the daughter of

Solomon to wife.

12 Baana the son of Ahilud: to him pertained Taanach and Megiddo, and all Bethshean, which is by Zartanah, beneath Jezreel, from Beth-shean to Abel-meholah, even unto the place that is beyond Jokneam

13 The son of Geber, in Ramoth-gilead; to him pertained the towns of Jair the son of Manasseh, which are in Gilead: to him also pertained the region of Argob, which is in Bashan, threescore great cities, with walls and brasen bars.

14 Ahinadab the son of Iddo had Maha-

15 Ahimaaz was in Naphtali; he also took Basmath the daughter of Solomon to wife 16 Baanah the son of Hushai was in Asher

and in Aloth.

17 Jehoshaphat the son of Paruah, in Is-

18 Shimei the son of Elah, in Benjamin.

19 Geber the son of Uri was in the country of Gilead, in the country of Silion king of the was the only officer which was in the land.

20 fi Judah and Israel were many, as the sand which is by the sea in multitude, eating

and drinking, and making merry

21 And Solomon reigned over all kingdoms, from the river unto the land of the Philistines, his life.

22 ¶ And Solomon's provision for one day name was thirty measures of fine flour, and three-

score measures of meal,

fatted fowl.

on this side the river. from Tiphsah even to nians Azzah, over all the kings on this side the about him.

every man under his vine and under his fig-over this great people. tree, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, all the

days of Solomon.

26 7 And Solomon had forty thousand thousand horsemen.

27 And those officers provided victual for Solomon's table, every man in his

28 Barley also and straw for the horses

and dromedaries brought they unto the place where the officers were, every man according

a year made provision.

8 And these are their names: The son of to his charge
29 ¶ And God gave Solomon wisdom and large. understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea-shore.

30 And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children of the east coun-

try, and all the wisdom of Egypt.

31 For he was wiser than all men; than Ethan the Ezrahite, and Heman, and Chalcol, and Darda, the sons of Mahol: and his fame was in all nations round about. 32 And he spake three thousand proverbs;

and his songs were a thousand and five.

33 And he spake of trees, from the cedartree that is in Lebanon, even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

34 And there came of all people to Lear the wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

CHAP. V

ND Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants A unto Solomon; (for he had heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father,) for Hiram was ever a lover of David.

2 And Solomon sent to Hiram, saying,

3 Thou knowest how that David my father could not build a house unto the name of the LORD his God, for the wars which were Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan; and he about him on every side, until the Lord put them under the soles of his feet.

4 But now the LORD my God hath given me rest on every side, so that there is neither

adversary nor evil occurrent.

5 And, behold, I purpose to build a house unto the name of the Lorp my God, as the and unto the border of Egypt: they brought Lord spake unto David my father, saying, presents, and served Solomon all the days of Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build a house unto my

6 Now therefore command thou, that they hew me cedar-trees out of Lebanon; and my 23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of servants shall be with thy servants? and unto the pastures, and a hundred sheep, besides thee will I give hire for thy servants, accordharts, and roe-bucks, and fallow-deer, and ing to all that thou shalt appoint: for thou knowest that there is not among us any that 24 For he had dominion over all the region can skill to hew timber like unto the Sido-

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when Hiram river: and he had peace on all sides round heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the LORD this 25 And Judah and Israel dwelt safely, day, which hath given unto David a wise son

> 8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have considered the things which thou sent

concerning timber of cedar, and concerning

timber of fir:

9 My servants shall bring them down from Lebanon unto the sea; and I will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive them: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, in giving food for my household.

10 So Hiram gave Solomon cedar-trees,

and fir-trees, according to all his desire.

11 And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand measures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year.

12 And the Lord gave Solomon wisdom, as he promised him: and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two

made a league together.

13 ¶ And king Solomon raised a levy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thou-

14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses; a month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home: and Adoniram was over the levy.

15 And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore

thousand hewers in the mountains:

16 Besides the chief of Selomon's officers which were over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the work.

17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, and hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

18 And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders did hew them, and the stone-squarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

CHAP. VI.

ND it came to pass, in the four hundred A and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif, which is the second month, that he began to build the house of the LORD.

2 And the house which king Solomon built for the LORD, the length thereof was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits.

3 And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; and ten cubits was the breadth thereof, before the

4 And for the house he made windows of overlaid it with gold.

narrow lights.

5 \ And against the wall of the house he of the house round about, both of the temple overlaid with gold. and of the oracle: and he made chambers round about.

6 The nethermost chamber was five cubits broad, and the middle was six cubits broad, cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the and the third was seven cubits broad: for cherub: from the unermost part of the one

est to me for: and I will do all thy desire without in the wall of the house he made narrowed rests round about, that the beams should not be fastened in the walls of the

> 7 And the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer, nor axe, nor any tool of iron, heard in the house while it was in building.

> 8 The door for the middle chamber was in the right side of the house : and they went up with winding stairs into the middle-chamber, and out of the middle into the third.

9 So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house with beams and

boards of cedar.

10 And then he built chambers against all the house five cubits high: and they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

11 ¶ And the word of the Lord came to

Solomon, saying,

12 Concerning this house which thou art in building, if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, which I spake unto David thy father.

13 And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not forsake my people Israel, 14 So Solomon built the house, and finish

od it.

15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, both the floor of the house, and the walls of the ceiling: and he covered them on the inside with wood, and covered the floor of the house with planks of fir.

16 And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of cedar : he even built them for it within, even for the oracle, even for the most holy place.

17 And the house, that is, the temple he

fore it, was forty cubits long.

18 And the cedar of the house within was carved with knops and open flowers: all was cedar; there was no stone seen.

19 And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there the ark of the covenant

of the LORD.

20 And the oracle in the fore-part was twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof; and he overlaid it with pure gold; and so covered the altar which was of cedar,

21 So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle, and he

22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house : also built chambers round about, against the walls the whole altar, that was by the oracle, he

23 \ And within the oracle he made two cherubims of olive-tree, each ten cubits high.

24 And five cubits was the one wing of the

mere ten cubits.

25 And the other cherub was ten cubits; both the cherubims were of one measure and

cubits, and so was it of the other cherub.

27 And he set the cherubims within the inner house: and they stretched forth the another court within the porch, which was of the one touched the one wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.

29 And he carved all the walls of the house foundation unto the coping, and so on the round about with carved figures of cheru- outside toward the great court. bims and palm-trees, and open flowers, with-

in and without.

30 And the floor of the house he overlaid stones of eight cubits.

with gold within and without.

made doors of olive-tree; the lintel and side-

posts were a fifth part of the wall.

2 The two doors also were of olive-tree; and he carved upon them carvings of cherubims, and palm-trees, and open flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubims, and upon the palm-trees.

33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive-tree, a fourth part of the wall.

two leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding. 35 And he carved thereon cherubims, and

palm-trees, and open flowers; and covered them with gold fitted upon the carved work. 36 ¶ And he built the inner court with three

rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar

37 II In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the LORD laid, in the

month Zif:

38 And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, (which is the eighth month,) was the house finished throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So chapiter, and seven for the other chapiter. was he seven years in building it.

CHAP. VII

2 ¶ He built also the house of the forest of Lebanon; the length thereof was a hundred top of the pillars were of lily-work in the cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars.

fifteen in a row.

and light was against light in three ranks.

with the windows: and light was against thereof Boaz. light in three ranks.

of And he made a porch of pillars; the work; so was the work of the pillars finished, length thereof was fifty cubits, and the 23 fi And he made a molten sea, ten cu-

Wing unto the uttermost part of the other breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch was before them; and the other pillars and the thick beam were before them.

7 Then he made a porch for the throne where he might judge, even the porch of 26 The height of the one cherub was ten judgment; and it was covered with cedar from one side of the floor to the other.

8 ¶ And his house where he dwelt had wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the like work. Solomon made also a bouse for Pharaoh's daughter, whom he had taken to wife, like unto this porch.

9 All these were of costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with 28 And he overlaid the cherubims with gold. saws, within and without, even from the

10 And the foundation was of costly stones. even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and

11 And above were costly stones, (after 31 \ And for the entering of the oracle he the measures of hewed stones;) and cedars.

12 And the great court round about was with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar-beams, both for the inner court of the house of the LORD, and for the porch of the house.

13 And king Solomon sent and fetched

Hiram out of Tyre.

14 He was a widow's son of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, 34 And the two doors were of fir-tree: the a worker in brass: and he was filled with wisdom and understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work.

15 For he cast two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece; and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about.

16 And he made two chapiters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapiter was five cubits, and the height of the other chapiter was five

17 And nets of chequer-work, and wreaths of chain-work, for the chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars: seven for the one

18 And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one net-work, to cover **B**UT Solomon was building his own house the chapiters that were upon the top with thirteen years, and he finished all his pomegranates: and so did he for the other chapiter.

19 And the chapiters that were upon the

porch, four cubits.

20 And the chapiters upon the two pillars had pomegranates also above, over against the belly which was by the net-work; and 3 And it was covered with cedar above the pomegranates, were two hundred, in upon the beams that lay on forty five pillars, rows round about upon the other chapiter.

21 And he set up the pillars in the porch 4 And there were windows in three rows, of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof Jachin; and be 5 And all the doors and posts were square set up the left pillar, and called the name

22 And upon the top of the pillars was lily

bits from the one brim to the other: it was round all about, and his height was five cu- of the house, and five on the left side of the bits; and a line of thirty cubits did compass house; and he set the sea on the right side of it round about.

24 And under the brim of it round about there were knops compassing it, ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about: the knops were cast in two rows when it was cast.

25 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: two bowls of the char and the sea was set above upon them, and the top of the pillars;

all their hinder parts were inward.

25 And it was a hand-breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim ates for one net-work, to cover the two bowls of a cup, with flowers of lilies: it contained of the chapiters that were upon the pillars;

two thousand baths.

27 And he made ten bases of brass; four the bases cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the sea; the height of it.

28 And the work of the bases was on this basons: and all these vessels, which Hiram manner: they had borders, and the borders!

were between the ledges:

29 And on the borders that were between the ledges were lions, oxen, and cherubims : and upon the ledges there was a base above; and beneath the lions and oxen were certain additions made of thin work.

30 And every base had four brasen wheels, and plates of brees; and the four corners thereof had undersetters: under the laver were undersetters molten, at the side of every

addition.

31 And the mouth of it, within the chapiter and above, was a cubit: but the mouth thereof was round, after the work of the base, a cubit and a half; and also upon the mouth of it were gravings with their borders, four-square, not round.

32 And under the borders were four wheels: and the axle-trees of the wheels were joined to the base: and the height of a wheel was

a cubit and half a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot-wheel; their axle-trees. and their naves, and their felloes, and their spokes, were all molten.

34 And there were four undersetters to the four corners of one base: and the underset- the treasures of the house of the LORD.

ters were of the very base itself.

35 And in the top of the base was there a THEN Solomon assembled the elders of Isround compass of half a cubit high; and on the borders thereof were of the same.

and on the borders thereof, he graved cherubims, lions, and palm-trees, according to the proportion of every one, and additions round selves unto king Solomon at the feast in the about.

37 After this manner he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one mea-

sure, and one size.

of the ten bases one laver.

39 And he put five bases on the right side the house eastward, over against the south.

40 \ And Hiram made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basons, So Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he made

king Solomon for the house of the Lohn;
41 The two pillars, and the two bowls of the chapiters that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two net-works, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters which were upon

43 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on

44 And one sea, and twelve oven under 45 And the pots, and the shovels, and the

made to king Solomon for the house of the LORD were of bright brass. 46 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast

them, in the clay-ground between Succoin and Zarthan.

47 And Solomon left all the vessels unmeighed, because they were exceeding many; neither was the weight of the brass found out

49 And Selemon made all the vessels that pertained unto the house of the LORD: the altar of gold, and the table of gold, whereupon the shew-bread was;

49 And the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps,

and the tongs of gold ;

50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the censers, of pure gold; and the hinges of gold, both for the doors of the inner house, the most holy place, and for the doors of the house, to wit, of the temple.

51 So was ended all the work that king Selomon made for the house of the LORD. And Solomon brought in the things which David his father had dedicated; even the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, did he put among

CHAP. VIII.

the top of the base, the ledges thereof, and chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, that they 36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof, might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the city of David, which is Zion.

2 And all the men of Israel assembled themmonth Ethanim, which is the seventh month.

3 And all the elders of Israel came, and

the priests took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ark of the 38 Then made he ten lavers of brass : LORD, and the tabernacle of the congregaone laver contained forty baths; and every tion, and all the holy vessels that were in the laver was four cubits: and upon every one tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Levites bring up

gation of Israel, that were assembled unto hands toward heaven: him, were with him before the ark, sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on nor numbered for multitude.

6 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the Lord unto his place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy place, even under the wings of the cherubims

7 For the cherubims spread forth their two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

8 And they drew out the staves, that the ends of the staves were seen out in the holy place before the oracle, and they were not seen without; and there they are unto this day.

9 There was nothing in the ark save the two tables of stone, which Moses put there at Horeb, when the LORD made a covenant with I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest the children of Israel, when they came out unto thy servant David my father. of the land of Egypt.

11 So that the priests could not stand to

that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

13 I have surely built thee a house to

for ever. all the congregation of Israel stood:)

15 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God

fulfilled it, saying,

16 Since the day that I brought forth my thou hearest, forgive people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build a house, that my name might be therein; but I chose David to be over my people Israel.

17 And it was in the heart of David my

LORD God of Israel.

ther, Whereas it was in thy heart to build his righteousness. house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thy heart:

of thy loins, he shall build the house unto my make supplication unto thee in this house:

that he spake; and I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of their fathers. Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built a house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

wherein is the covenant of the LORD, which when thou afflictest them: he made with our fathers, when he brought

them out of the land of Egypt.

of the Lord, in the presence of all the con-lwherein they should walk, and give rain up-

5 And king Solomon, and all the congre- gregation of Israel, and spread forth his

23 And he said, LORD God of Israel, there earth beneath, who keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that walk before thee with all their heart :

24 Who hast kept with thy servant David my father that thou promiseds him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfil-

led it with thy hand, as it is this day. 25 Therefore now, LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him, saying, There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Israel; so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou hast walked before me,

26 And now, O God of Israel, let thy word,

27 But will God indeed dwell on the earth? 10 ¶ And it came to pass, when the priests Behold, the heaven, and heaven of heavens, were come out of the holy place, that the cannot contain thee; how much less this house cloud filled the house of the LORD, that I have builded?

28 Yet have thou respect unto the prayer minister because of the cloud: for the glory of thy servant, and to his supplication, O of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD. LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and 12 ¶ Then spake Solomon, The LORD said to the prayer which thy servant prayeth be-

fore thee to-day: 29 That thine eyes may be open toward

dwell in a settled place for thee to abide in this house night and day even toward the place of which thou hast said. My name shall 14 And the king turned his face about, and be there; that thou mayest hearken unto the blessed all the congregation of Israel: (and prayer which thy servant shall make toward this place.

30 And hearken thou to the supplication of of Israel, which spake with his mouth unto thy servant, and of thy people Israel, when David my father, and hath with his hand they shall pray toward this place: and hear thou in heaven thy dwelling-place; and whea

31 ¶ If any man trespass against his neigha bour, and an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath come before thine

altar in this house:

32 Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and father to build a house for the name of the judge thy servants, condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justify-18 And the LORD said unto David my fa- ing the righteous, to give him according to

33 When thy people Israel be smitten down before the enemy, because they have 19 Nevertheless thou shalt not build the sinned against thee, and shall turn again to house: but thy son, that shall come forth out thee, and confess thy name, and pray, and

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive 20 And the LORD hath performed his word the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto

35 ¶ When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; If they pray toward this place, and 21 And I have set there a place for the ark, confess thy name, and turn from their sin,

36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Is-22 1 And Solomon stood before the altar rael, that thou teach them the good way

260

ple for an inheritance.

37 ¶ If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, or if tance, which thou broughtest forth out of there be caterpillar; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their cities, whatsoever plague. whatsoever sickness there be;

38 What prayer and supplication soever be made by any man, or by all thy people Israel, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his

hands toward this house:

39 Then hear thou in heaven thy dwellingplace, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou the hearts of all the children of men;)

that they live in the land which thou gavest on his knees with his hands spread up to heaven.

unto our fathers.

41 ¶ Moreover, concerning a stranger, that is not of thy people Israel, but cometh out of

a far country for thy name's sake;

42 (For they shall hear of thy great name, out arm;) when he shall come and pray to-the hand of Moses his servant.

ward this house:

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling-place. and do according to all that the stranger call- nor forsake us; eth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, to fear thee, as do thy people Israel; and that they may know that this house, which I have builded, is called by thy name.

their enemy, whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shall pray unto the Lord toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house that I have built for thy name:

45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer

cause.

46 If they sin against thee, (for there is no inan that sinneth not,) and thou be angry the LORD our God, to walk in his statutes, and with them, and deliver them to the enemy, to keep his commandments, as at this day. so that they carry them away captives unto

the land of the enemy, far or near;

47 Yet if they shall bethink themselves in 63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peacedone perversely, we have committed wick-house of the LORD. edness;

built for thy name:

49 Then hear thou their prayer and their

and maintain their cause,

against thee, and all their transgressions days and seven days, even fourteen days. wherein they have transgressed against thee, 66 On the eighth day he sent the people

on thy land which thou hast given to thy peo-carried them captive, that they may have

compassion on them:

51 For they be thy people, and thine inheri-Egypt, from the midst of the furnace of iron: 52 That thine eyes may be open unto the

supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Israel, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee.

53 For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth, to be thine inheritance, as thou spakest by the hand of Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord God.

54 1 And it was so, that when Solomon had knowest; (for thou, even thou only, knowest made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORD, he arose from 40 That they may fear thee all the days before the altar of the Lord, from kneeling

55 And he stood, and blessed all the congregation of Israel with a loud voice, saying, 56 Blessed be the LORD, that hath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised: there hath not failed one word of and of thy strong hand, and of thy stretched-all his good promise, which he promised by

> 57 The LORD our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: let him not leave us,

58 That he may incline our hearts unto him. to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he commanded our fathers.

59 And let these my words, wherewith I 44 T If thy people go out to battle against have made supplication before the LORD, be nigh unto the LORD our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Israel at all times, as the matter shall require:

60 That all the people of the earth may and their supplication, and maintain their know that the Lord is God, and that there

is none else.

61 Let your heart therefore he perfect with

62 \ And the king, and all Israel with him,

offered sacrifice before the LORD.

the land whither they were carried captives, offerings, which he offered unto the LORD, and repent, and make supplication unto thee two and twenty thousand oxen, and a hun-in the land of them that carried them cap-dred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king tives, saving. We have sinned, and have and all the children of Israel dedicated the

64 The same day did the king hallow the 48 And so return unto thee with all their middle of the court that was before the house heart, and with all their soul, in the land of of the Lord: for there he offered burnt-offertheir enemies which led them away captive, lings, and meat-offerings, and the fat of the and pray unto thee toward their land which peace-offerings; because the brasen altar that thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which was before the LORD was too little to receive thou hast chosen, and the house which I have the burnt-offerings, and meat-offerings, and the fat of the peace-offerings.

65 ¶ And at that time Solomon held a feast, supplication in heaven thy dwelling-place, and all Israel with him, a great congregation, from the entering in of Hamath unto the river 50 And forgive thy people that have sinned of Egypt, before the Lord our God, seven

and give them compassion before them who away; and they blessed the king, and went

unto their tents joyful and glad of heart, for all the goodness that the Lond had done for up and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire. David his servant, and for Israel his people, and slain the Canaanites that dwelt in the CHAP. IX

ND it came to pass, when Solomon had ter, Solomon's wife. A finished the building of the house of the LORD, and the king's house, and all Solo-horon the nether, mon's desire which he was pleased to do,

2 That the LORD appeared to Solomon the derness, in the land, second time, as he had appeared unto him at

made before me: I have hallowed this house which thou hast built, to put my name there for ever; and mine eves and my heart shall Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and be there perpetually.

4 And if thou wilt walk before me, as Da-

vid thy father walked, in integrity of heart,

my statutes and my judgments;

5 Then I will establish the throne of thy unto this day. kingdom upon Israel for ever, as I promised fail thee a man upon the throne of Israe.

me, ye or your children, and will not keep his horsemen. my commandments, and my statutes, which I have set before you, but go and serve other were over Solomon's work, five bundred and gods, and worship them ;

7 Then will I cut off Israel out of the land wrought in the work. which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I of the city of David unto her house which Solocast out of my sight; and Israel shall be a proverb and a by-word among all people:

8 And at this house, which is high, every shall hiss; and they shall say, Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this before the LORD : so he finished the house. house?

sook the Lorp their God, who brought forth on the shore of the Red sea, in the land of their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have Edom. taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them; therefore hath | vants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, the LORD brought upon them all this evil.

10 1 And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, when Solomon had built the two houses, from thence gold, four hundred and twenty the house of the Lord, and the king's house, talents, and brought it to king Solomon.

11 (Now Hiram the king of Tyre had fur-

nished Solomon with cedar-trees, and fir-trees, and with gold, according to all his desire, that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee.

12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see

they pleased him not.

thou hast given me, my brother? And he muned with him of all that was in her heart. called them the land of Cabul unto this day.

talents of gold.

15 ¶ And this is the reason of the levy nouse of the Lord, and his own house, and had built, Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and Hazor, and Megiddo, and Gezer.

16 For Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone city, and given it for a present unto his daugh-

17 And Soiomon built Gezer, and Beth-

18 And Baalath, and Tadmor in the wil-

19 And all the cities of store that Solomon had, and cities for his chariots, and cities for 3 And the Lorn said unto him, I have heard his horsemen, and that which Solomon desithy prayer and thy supplication that thou hast red to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.

> 20 ¶ And all the people that were left of the Jebusites, which were not of the children of

Israel, 21 Their children that were left after them and in uprightness, to do according to all in the land, whom the children of Israel also that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep were not able utterly to destroy, upon those did Solomon levy a tribute of bond-service

22 But of the children of Israel did Soloto David thy father, saying, There shall not mon make no bond-men: but they were men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and 6 But if ye shall at all turn from following his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and

23 These were the chief of the officers that fifty, which bare rule over the people that

24 I But Pharaoh's daughter came up out mon had built for her: then did he build Millo.

25 ¶ And three times in a year did Solomon offer burnt-offerings and peace-offerings one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and upon the altar which he built unto the Lord, and he burnt incense upon the altar that was

26 ¶ And king Solomon made a navy of 9 And they shall answer, Because they for-ships in Ezion-geber, which is beside Eloth,

27 And Hiram sent in the navy his serwith the servants of Solomon.

28 And they came to Ophir, and fetched

A ND when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the LORD, she came to prove him with hard questions.

2 And she came to Jerusalem with a very the cities which Solomon had given him; and great train, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and 13 And he said, What cities are these which when she was come to Solomon, she com-

3 And Solomon told her all her questions, 14 And Hiram sent to the king sixscore there was not any thing hid from the king,

which he told her not.

4 ¶ And when the queen of Sheba had seen which king Solomon raised; for to build the all Solomon's wisdom, and the house that he

> 5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his mi-

nisters, and their apparel, and his cup-bearers, I years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing and his ascent by which he went up unto the gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peahouse of the LORD; there was no more spirit cocks. in her.

report that I heard in mine own land of thy

acis, and of thy wisdom.

Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the half was not told me: thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.

& Happy are thy men, happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee,

and that hear thy wisdom.

9 Blessed be the LOAD thy God, which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel: because the Lord loved Israel for ever, therefore made he thee king, to do judgment and justice.

10 And she gave the king a hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon,

11 And the navy also of Hiram, that brought gold from Opkir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of almug-trees, and precious stones.

12 And the king made of the almug-trees. rillars for the house of the Lord, and for the king's house, harps also and psalteries for singers: there came no such almug-trees. nor were seen unto this day.

of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked. besides that which Solomon gave her of his roval bounty, so she turned, and went to her own country, she and her servants.

Solomon in one year was six hundred three-

score and six talents of gold.

15 Besides that he had of the merchantmen. and of the traffick of the spice-merchants. and of all the kings of Arabia, and of the governors of the country.

16 7 And king Selomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold : six hundred shekels of

gold went to one target.

17 And he mude three hundred shields of his father. Leaten gold : three pounds of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon.

18 T Moreover, the king made a great throne of ivery, and overlaid it with the best gold.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of did David his father. the throne was round behind: and there were stays on either side on the place of the seat. and two lions stood beside the stays.

O And twalve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not the like made in any kingdom.

21 ¶ And all king Solomon's drinking vessels were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure counted of in the days of Selomon.

For the king had at sea a navy of Thar-

23 So king Solomon exceeded all the kings

6 And she said to the king, It was a true of the earth for riches and for wisdom.

24 \ And all the earth sought to Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart.

25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and

mules, a rate year by year. 26 9 And Solomon gathered together chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem.

27 And the king made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars made he to be as the syramore-trees that are in the vale, for

abundance

28 And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen varn the king's merchants

received the linen yarn at a price.

29 And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred shekels of silver, and a borse for a hundred and fifty; and so for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them out by their means, CHAP. XI

BUT king Solomon loved many strange wo-men, (together with the daughter of Pha-13 And king Solomon gave unto the queen rach.) women of the Moabites. Ammonites,

Edomites, Zidonians, and Hittites;

2 Of the nations concerning which the LORD said unto the children of Israel. Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in un-14 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to to you: for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods. Solomon clave unto these in love.

3 And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines; and

his wives turned away his heart.

4 For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the Lord his God, as was the heart of David

5 For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and after Milcom

the abomination of the Ammonites.

6 And Solomon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and went not fully after the LORD, as

7 Then did Solomon build a high place for Chemosh the abomination of Moab, in the hill that is before Jerusalem, and for Molech

the abomination of the children of Ammon. 3 And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense, and sacrificed

unto their gods.

9 % And the Lord was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from the gold; none were of silver: it was nothing ac- LORD God of Israel, which had appeared unto him twice,

10 And had commanded him concerning shish with the navy of Hiram; once in three !this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the LORD!

commanded.

11 Wherefore the Lord said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, and thou of David his father. hast not kept my covenant, and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant.

12 Notwithstanding, in thy days I will not do it for David thy father's sake: but I will

rend it out of the hand of thy son.

13 Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; but will give one tribe to thy son for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, which I have chosen.

14 \ And the LORD stirred up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: he was

of the king's seed in Edom.

Edom, and Joab the captain of the host was of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten gone up to bury the slain, after he had smitten every male in Edom,

with all Israel, until he had cut off every

male in Edom.)

17 That Hadad fled, he, and certain Edemites of his father's servants with him, to go into Egypt; Hadad being yet a little child.

18 And they arose out of Midian, and came to Paran: and they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, unto Pharaoh king of Egypt; which gave him a house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

19 And Hadad found great favour in the sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tah-

penes the queen.

20 And the sister of Tahpenes bare him Genubath his son, whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharaoh's house: and Genubath was in Pharaon's household among the sons of Pharaon

21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt that the captain of the host was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoli, Let me depart, that I may go to

mine own country.

22 Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered, Nothing: howbeit let me go in any wise.

23 And God stirred him up another adversary, Rezon the son of Eliadah, which fled from his lord Hadadezer king of Zobah:

24 And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, when David slew them of Zobah: and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus.

25 And he was an adversary to Israel all that Hadad did: and he abhorred Israel, and

reigned over Syria.

26 ¶ And Jeroboam the son of Nebat, an Ephrathite of Zereda, Solomon's servant, (whose mother's name was Zeruah, a widow woman,) even he lifted up his han against the king.

27 And this was the cause that he lifted up his hand against the king: Solomon built Millo, and repaired the breaches of the city

28 And the man Jeroboam was a mighty man of valour: and Solomon seeing the young man that he was industrious, he made him ruler over all the charge of the house of

Joseph

29 And it came to pass at that time, when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the way; and he had clad himself with a new garment: and they two were alone in the field:

30 And Ahijah caught the new garment that was on him, and rent it in twelve pieces.

31 And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee ten pieces; for thus saith the Lord, the God of 15 For it came to pass, when David was in Israel, Behold, I will rend the kingdom out tribes to thee:

32 (But he shall have one tribe for my ser. 16 (For six months did Joab remain there vant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the

tribes of Israel:)

33 Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon, and have not walked in my ways, to do that which is right in mine eyes, and to keep my statutes and my judgments, as did David his father.

34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life for David my servant's sake, whom I chose, because he kept my commandments and my statutes:

35 But I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, even

ten tribes.

36 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that David my servant may have a light al-David slept with his fathers, and that Joab ways before me in Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou slalt reign according to all that thy soul desireth,

and shalt be king over Israel.

38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and will walk in my ways, and do that is right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did; that I will be with thee, and build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee.

39 And I will for this afflict the seed of

David, but not for ever.

40 Solomon sought therefore to kill Jeroboam: and Jeroboam arose and fled into the days of Solomon, besides the mischief Egypt, unto Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon.

41% And the rest of the acts of Solomon and all that he did, and his wisdom, are they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon? 42 And the time that Solomon reigned in

Jerusalem over all Israel was forty years. 43 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and

was buried in the city of David his father; we in David? neither have we inheritance and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead. CHAP. XII.

ND Rehoboam went to Shechem; for A all Israel were come to Shechem to make

2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the reigned over them. son of Nebat, who was yet in Egypt, heard of it, (for he was fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt,)

3 That they sent and called him: and Jeroboam and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehoboam, saying

4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Depart yet for three days, then come again to me. And the

people departed.

6 1 And king Rehoboam consulted with the old men, that stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they

will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, and which stood before him:

9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter?

10 And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it lighter unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker than my father's loins.

to Rehoboam the third day, as the king had to Rehoboam king of Judah. appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day.

roughly, and forsook the old men's counsel

that they gave him;

14 And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your other put he in Dan. yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for the cause was from the LORD, and made priests of the lowest of the people, that he might perform his saying, which the LORD spake by Ahijah the Shilonite unto Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

in the son of Jesse: to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam

18 Then king Rehoboam sent Adoram, who was over the tribute; and all Israel stoned him with stones, that he died: therefore king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 So Israel rebelled against the house of

David unto this da :.

20 ¶ And it came to pass, when all Israe! heard that Jeroboam was come again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Israel: there was none that followed the house of David but the tribe of Judah only.

21 ¶ And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah, with the tribe of Benjamin, a hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon.

22 But the word of God came unto She-

maiah the man of God, saying,

23 Speak unto Rehoboam, the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and unto all the house of Judah and Benjamin, and to the remnant

of the people, saying,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: return every man to his house; for this thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the LORD, and returned to depart, according to the word of the LORD.

25 ¶ Then Jeroboam built Shechem in

mount Ephraim, and dwelt therein; and went out from thence, and built Penuel.

26 ¶ And Jeroboam said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of David,

11 And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your the house of the Lord at Jerusalem, then yoke: my father hath chastised you with shall the heart of this people turn again unto whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions. their lord, even unto Rehoboam king of 12 I So Jeroboam and all the people came Judah, and they shall kill me, and go again

28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and made two calves of gold, and said unto them, 13 And the king answered the people It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem: behold thy gods, ? Israel, which brought thee

up cut of the land of Egypt.

29 And he set the one in Beth-el, and the

30 And this thing became a sin: for the my father also chastised you with whips, but people went to worship before the one, even unto Dan.

31 And he made a house of high places,

which were not of the sons of Levi.

32 And Jeroboam ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day i the 16 9 So when all Israel saw that the king month, like unto the feast that is in audali; hearkened not unto them, the people an- and he offered upon the altar. So did he in swered the king, saving, What portion have Beth-el, sacrificing unto the calves the he

priests of the high places which he had made. found him sitting under an oak and he said

had made in Beth-el the fifteenth day of the camest from Judah? And he said, I am. eighth month, even in the month which he had devised of his own heart; and ordained with me, and eat bread. a feast unto the children of Israel: and he offered upon the altar, and burnt incense. CHAP. XIII.

ND, behold, there came a man of God out of Judah by the word of the LORD unto Beth-el; and Jeroboam stood by the water there, nor turn again to go by the way altar to burn incense.

2 And he cried against the altar in the of the high places that burn incense upon thee, bread in his house, and drank water.

3 And he gave a sign the same day, sayspoken; Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the prophet that brought him back:

ing, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which commanded thee, he put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

poured out from the altar, according to the drink no water; thy carcase shall not come sign which the man of God had given by the unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

word of the Long.

6 And the king answered and said unto eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he the man of God, Entreat now the face of saddled for him the ass, to wit, for the prothe Lord thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought the Lord, and by the way, and slew him; and his carcase the king's hand was restored him again, and was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, became as it was before.

7 \ And the king said unto the man of God,

and I will give thee a reward.

8 And the man of God said unto the king, told it in the city where the old prophet dwelt. If thou wilt give me half thy house, I will nor drink water in this place:

thou camest.

10 So he went another we;, and returned not by the way that he came to Beth-el.

11 Now there dwelt an old prophet in Beth-el; and his sons came and told him all cast in the way, and the ass and the lion the works that the man of God had done standing by the carcase: the lion had not that day in Beth-el; the words which he had eaten the carcase, nor torn the ass. spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father.

way went he? For his sons had seen what to the city to mourn, and to bury him. way the man of God went which came from

Judah.

13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me my brother! the ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon,

had made: and he placed in Beth-el the 14 And went after the man of God, and 33 So he offered upon the altar which he unto him, Art thou the man of God that

15 Then he said unto him, Come home

16 And he said, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee; neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place:

17 For it was said to me by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink that thou camest.

18 He said unto him, I am a prophet also as word of the Lord, and said, O altar, altar! thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the thus saith the LORD. Behold, a child shall be word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back born unto the house of David, Josiah by with thee into thy house, that he may eat name; and upon thee shall be offer the priests bread and drink water. But he lied unto him.

19 So he went back with him, and did eat

20 ¶ And it came to pass, as they sat at the ing, This is the sign which the LORD hath table, that the word of the LORD came unto

the ashes that are upon it shall be poured out. 21 And he cried unto the man of God that 4 T And it came to pass, when king Jero-came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the boam heard the saying of the man of God, Lord, Forasmuch as thou hast disobeyed the which had cried against the altar in Beth-el, mouth of the Lord, and hast not kept the that he put forth his hand from the altar, say-commandment which the Lord thy God

22 But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place of the which 5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes the LORD did say to thee, Eat no bread, and

23 ¶ And it came to pass, after he had

the lion also stood by the carcase.

25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw Come home with me, and refresh thyself, the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcase: and they came and

26 ¶ And when the prophet that brought not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread him back from the way heard thereof, he said, It is the man of God, who was disobedient 9 For so was it charged me by the word unto the word of the LORD; therefore the of the LORD, saying, Eat no bread, nor drink LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which water, nor turn again by the same way that hath torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake unto him.

27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled him.

28 And he went, and found his carcase

29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and 12 And their father said anto them, What brought it back: and the old prophet came

> 30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave: and they mourned over him, saying, Alas,

31 And it came to pass, after he had buriled him, that he spake to his sons, saying,

266

When I am dead, then bury me in the se- | 12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thing pulchre wherein the man of God is buried; own house; and when thy feet enter into the av my bones beside his bones:

32 For the saying which he cried by the word of the Lorn against the altar in Beth-cl, and against all the houses of the high places which are in the cities of Samaria, found some good thing toward the Lorn God

shall surely come to pass.

33¶ After this thing Jeroboam returned not est of the people priests of the high places: whosoever would, he consecrated him, and he

destroy it from off the face of the earth. CHAP. XIV.

T that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam

2 And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam; and get thee to Shiloh: behold, there is Ahijah the prophet, which told me that I should be king over this people.

nels, and a cruse of honey, and go to him: he servant Ahijah the prophet. shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

of Ahijah: but Ahijah could not see; for his cles of the kings of Israel.

thing of thee for her son; for he is sick thus and thus shalt thou say unto her; for it feign herself to be another woman.

I am sent to thee with heavy tidings.

7 Go, tell Jeroboam, Thus saith the LORD from among the people, and made thee

prince over my people Israel,

8 And rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee; and yet and images, and groves, on every high hill, thou hast not been as my servant David, who and under every green tree.

kept my commandments, and who followed 24 And there were also sodomites in the was right in mine eyes;
9 But hast done evil above all that were be-

fore thee: for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke of king Rehoboam, that Shishak king of me to anger, and hast cast me behind thy back:

10 Therefore, behold, I will bring evil up-

and will take away the remnant of the house Solomon had made. of Jeroboam, as a man taketh away dung, till it he all gone.

shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in kept the door of the king's house.
the field shall the towls of the air eat: for 28 And it was so, when the king went into the Lord hath spoken it.

city, the child shall die.

13 And all Israel shall mourn for him, and

or Israel in the house of Jerohoam.

14 Moreover, the Lord shall raise him up from his evil way, but made again of the low- a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jeroboam that day: but what? even now. 15 For the LORD shall smite Israel, as a reed became one of the priests of the high places. is shaken in the water, and he shall root up 34 And this thing became sin unto the Israel out of this good land, which he gave to house of Jeroboam, even to cut it off, and to their fathers, and shall scatter them beyond the river, because they have made their

groves, provoking the Lord to anger.

16 And he shall give Israel up because of the sins of Jeroboam, who did sin, and who

made Israel to sin.

17¶ And Jeroboam's wife arose, and departed, and came to Tirzah: and when she came to the threshold of the door, the child died: 18 And they buried him; and all Israe!

mourned for him, according to the word of 3 And take with theeten loaves, and crack-the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his

19 Il And the rest of the acts of Jerohoam, 4 And Jeroboam's wife did so, and arose, how he warred, and how he reigned, behold, and went to Shiloh, and came to the house they are written in the book of the Chroni-

eyes were set by reason of his age.

5 ¶ And the Lord said unto Ahijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to ask a with his fathers; and Nadab his son reign-

ed in his stead.

21 ¶ And Rehoboam the son of Solomon shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall reigned in Judah. Rehoboam was forty and one years old when he began to reign; and 6 And it was so, when Ahijah heard the he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, city which the LORD did choose out of all that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jeroboam; the tribes of Israel, to put his name there: why feignest thou thyself to be another? for and his mother's name was Naamah, an Ammonitess.

22 And Judah did evil in the sight of the God of Israel, Forasmuch as I exalted thee LORD, and they provoked him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done.

23 For they also built them high places,

me with all his heart, to do that only which land: and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

10 Therefore, behold, I will bring evil up-on the house of Jeropoam, and will cut off house of the Lord, and the treasures of the from Jeroboam him that pisseth against the king's house; he even took away all: and wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel, he took away all the shields of gold which

27 And king Rehoboam made in their stead brasen shields, and committed them unto 11 Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city the hands of the chief of the guard, which

the house of the Lord, that the guard bare

3) 1 Now the rest of the acts of Rehoboam, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of house of the LORD, and the treasures of the

and Jeroboam all their days.

and was buried with his fathers in the city of mascus, saying, David: and his mother's name was Naamah, an Ammonitess: and Abijam his son and between my father and thy father: bereigned in his stead.

CHAP. XV.

VOW, in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam the son of Nebat reigned Abi-

jam over Judah.

2 Three years reigned he in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Maachah, the

daughter of Abishalom.

3 And he walked in all the sins of his fa- all Cinneroth with all the land of Naphtali. ther, which he had done before him: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, thereof, that he left off building of Ramah, as the heart of David his father.

4 Nevertheless, for David's sake, did the Lord his God give him a lamp in Jerusalem, to set up his son after him, and to es-

tablish Jerusalem

in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him all the days of his life, save only in the matter his might, and all that he did, and the cities of Uriah the Hittite.

6 And there was war between Rehoboam

and Jeroboam all the days of his life.

7 T Now the rest of the acts of Abijam, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? And there was war between Abijam and Jeroboam.

8 And Abijam slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of David: and

Asa his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ And in the twentieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel reigned Asa over Judah.

10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom.

eyes of the Lord, as did David his father. the land, and removed all the idols that his all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon.

fathers had made. 13 And also Maachah his mother, even her Judah did Baasha slay him, and reigned in heremoved from being queen, because she had his stead. made an icol in a grove: and Asa destroyed her idol, and burnt it by the brook Kidron.

LORD all his days.

father had dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and vessels.

Baasha king of Israel all their days.

against Judah, and built Ramah, that he book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

them, and brought them back into the guard- might not suffer any to go out or come in

to Asa king of Judah.

18 Then Asa took all the silver and the gold that were left in the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the 30 And there was war between Rehoboam hand of his servants; and king Asa sent them to Ben-hadad, the son of Tabrimon, the son 31 And Rehobeam slept with his fathers, of Hezion, king of Syria, that dwelt at Da-

19 There is a league between me and thee. hold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may de-

part from me.

20 So Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of the hosts which he had against the cities of Israel, and smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abel-beth-meachah, and

21 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard

and dwelt in Tirzah.

22 Then king Asa made a proclamation throughout all Judah; (none was exempted;) and they took away the stones of Raman, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha 5 Because David did that which was right had builded; and king Asa built with them Geba of Benjamin, and Mizpah.

23 I The rest of all the acts of Asa, and all which he built, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? Nevertheless in the time of his old age he was

diseased in his feet.

24 And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead,

25 I And Nadab the son of Jeroboam began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel

two years.

26 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

27 ¶ And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the 11 And Asa did that which was right in the house of Issachar, conspired against him : and Baasha smote him at Gibbethon, which 12 And he took away the sodomites out of belonged to the Philistines; for Nadab and

28 Even in the third year of Asa king of

29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, that he smote all the house of Jeroboam; he 14 But the high places were not removed: left not to Jeroboam any that breathed, unnevertheless Asa's heart was perfect with the til he had destroyed him, according unto the ORD all his days.

15 And he brought in the things which his servant Ahijah the Shilonite:

30 Because of the sins of Jeroboam which he sinned, and which he made Israel sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the

16 ¶ And there was war between Asa and Lord God of Israel to anger 31 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, 17 And Baasha king of Israel went up and all that he did, are they not written in the

Baasha king of Israel all their days.

33 In the third year of Asa king of Judah Philistines. began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, twenty and four heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath years.

34 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

CHAP. XVI.

THEN the word of the LORD came to Je-

dust, and made thee prince over my people Jeroboam, and hast made my people Israel to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins;

3 Behold, I will take away the posterity of

boam the son of Nebat.

4 Him that dieth of Baasha in the city shall

the field shall the fowls of the air eat.

5 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Baasha, and what he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel ?

6 So Baasha slept with his fathers, and was reigned.
23 ¶ In the thirty and first year of Asa king buried in Tirzah: and Elah his son reigned

in his stead.

7 And also by the hand of the prophet Jehu the son of Hanani came the word of the Lord against Baasha, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the sight of on the hill, and called the name of the city the LORD, in provoking him to anger with which he built, after the name of Shemer, the work of his hands, in being like the house owner of the hill, Samaria. of Jeroboam; and because he killed him.

king of Judah began Elah the son of Baasha before him. to reign over Israel in Ti. zah, two years.

house of Arza, steward of his house in Tirzah.

10 And Zinnri went in and smote him, and

Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that

23 So Omri slept with his fathers, and was ne slew all the house of Baasha : he left him buried in Samaria : and Ahab his son reignnot one that pisseth against a wall, neither of ed in his stead.
his kinsfolks, nor of his friends.

12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, according to the word of the LORD,

prophet,

13 For all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and by the sight which they made Israel to sin, in provoking fore him. the LORD God of Israel to anger with their vanities.

15 ¶ In the twenty and seventh year of Asa and worshipped him. king of Judah did Zimri reign seven days in 32 And he reared up an altar for Baal in

32 And there was war between Asa and Tirzah: and the people were encamped against Gibbethon, which belonged to the

16 And the people that were encamped also slain the king: wherefore all Israel made Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp.

17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah.

18 And it came to pass, when Zimri saw hu the son of Hanani against Baasha, that the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the king's house, and burnt the the palace of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died,

19 For his sins which he sinned in doing Israel, and thou hast walked in the way of evil in the sight of the Lord, in walking in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin which

he did, to make Israel to sin.

20 Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and Baasha, and the posterity of his house; and his treason that he wrought, are they not will make thy house like the house of Jero- written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?
21 ¶ Then were the people of Israel divi-

the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in ded into two parts: half of the people followed Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him

king; and half followed Omri.
22 But the people that followed Omri prevailed against the people that followed Tibni the son of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri

of Judah began Omri to reign over Israel, twelve years: six years reigned he in Tirzah.

24 And he bought the hill Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver, and built

25 1 But Omri wrought evil in the eyes of 8 In the twenty and sixth year of Asa the LORD, and did worse than all that were

26 For he walked in all the way of Jero-9 And his servant Zimri (captain of half boam the son of Nebat, and in his sin wherehis chariots) conspired against him, as he with he made Israel to sin, to provoke the was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the LORD God of Israel to anger with their

27 Now the rest of the acts of Omri which

29 ¶ And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son which he spake against Baasha by Jehu the of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty and two years.

30 And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the Lord above all that were be-

31 And it came to pass, as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Je-14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and roboam the son of Nebat, that he took to all that he did, are they not written in the wife Jezebel, the daughter of Ethbaal, king book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel of the Zidonians, and went and served Baal,

the house of Baal, which he had built in Sa-ther did the cruse of oil fail, according to

33 And Ahab made a grove: and Ahab Elijah. did more to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger than all the kings of Israel that were that the son of the woman, the mistress of before bim.

34 In his days did Hiel the Beth-elite sore, that there was no breath left in him. build Jericho: he laid the foundation thereof in Abiram his first-born, and set up the gates to do with thee, O thou man of God? art thereof in his youngest son Segub, according thou come unto me to call my sin to rememto the word of the LORD, which he spake by brance, and to slav my son? Joshua the son of Nun.

CHAP.

inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, As the LORD God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan.

4 And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of

vens to feed thee there.

5 So he went, and did according unto the word of the LORD; for he went and dwelt him down out of the chamber into the house, by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan.

6 And the ravens brought him bread and jah said, See, thy son liveth. flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to pass, after a while, that and that the word of the LORD in thy mouth the brook dried up, because there had been is truth.

no rain in the land. 8 ¶ And the word of the Lord came unto

him, saying,

9 Arise, get thee to Zarephath, which be-longeth to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

10 So he arose, and went to Zarephath: and when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman was there gathering of sticks; and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.

11 And as she was going to fetch it, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thy hand.

liveth, I have not a cake, but a handful of unto all brooks; peradventure we may find meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse : and, behold, I am gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and die.

13 And Elijah said unto her, Fear not; go and do as thou hast said: but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring it unto me, and

after make for thee and for thy son : 14 For thus saith the LORD God of Israel, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day that the Lord sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went, and did according to the saying of Elijah : and she, and he, and her

house, did eat many days.

16 And the barret of meal wasted not, nei-

the word of the LORD, which he spake by

17 \ And it came to pass after these things. the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so

18 And she said unto Elijah, What have I

19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and car-ND Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the ried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed.

20 And he cried unto the Lord, and said. O LORD my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by

slaying her son?

21 And he stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the LORD, and said, O Lord my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come into him again.

22 And the LORD heard the voice of Elijah: the brook : and I have commanded the ra- and the soul of the child came into him again,

and he revived.

23 And Elijah took the child, and brought and delivered him unto his mother: and Eli-

24 And the woman said to Elijah, Now by this I know that thou art a man of God,

CHAP. XVIII.

A ND it came to pass after many days, that the word of the Lord came to Elijah in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ahab; and I will send rain upon the earth

2 And Elijah went to shew himself unto Ahab: and there was a sore famine in Sa-

maria.

3 And Ahab called Obadiah, which was the governor of his house: (now Obadiah feared the Loan greatly

4 For it was so, when Jezebel cut off the prophets of the Lorp, that Obadiah took a hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water:)

5 And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into 12 And she said, As the LORD thy God the land, unto all fountains of water, and grass to save the horses and mules alive, that we lose not all the beasts.

6 So they divided the land between them, to pass throughout it: Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadiah went another way

by himself.

7 1 And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met him; and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, Art thou that my lord Elijah?

8 And he answered him, I am: go, tell thy

lord, Behold, Elijah is here.

9 And he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me?

10 As the Lord thy God liveth, there is no

nation nor kingdom whither my lord hath not leaped upon the aitar which was made sent to seek thee: and when they said, He is not there, he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord,

Behold, Elijah is here.

12 And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that the Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not; and so when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me : but I thy

when Jezebel slew the prophets of the LORD, how I hid a hundred men of the LORD's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them

with bread and water?

14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord,

Behold, Elijah is here: and he shall slay me.
15 And Elijah said, As the Lord of hosts
liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to-day.

16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him; and Ahab went to meet Elijah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, Art thou he that troubleth Israel?

18 And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house, in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed Baalim.

19 Now therefore send, and gather to me all Israel unto mount Carmel, and the prophets of Baal four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at Jezebel's table.

20 So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets together

unto mount Carmel.

21 ¶ And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions? If the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And the people done all these things at thy word.

37 Hear me, O Lord, hear me; that this

22 Then said Elijah unto the people, I, even I only, remain a prophet of the LORD; but Baal's prophets are four hundred and fifty

23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under; and I will dress the other bullock, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under;

24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the LORD; and the God that answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and

said, It is well spoken.

25 And Elijah said unto the prophets of Baal, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress it first; for ye are many; and call on

the name of your gods, but put no fire under.

26 And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Baal from morning even until noon, saying, O Baal, hear us! but there was a) voice, nor any that answered. And they look toward the sea. And he went up, and

27 And it came to pass at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, Cry aloud; for he is a god: either he is talking, or he is pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked.

28 And they cried aloud, and cut themselves, after their manner, with knives and

lancets, till the blood gushed out upon them. 29 And it came to pass, when mid-day was past, and they prophesied until the time servant fear the LORD from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord what 1 did, there was neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any that regarded.

30 T And Elijah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him: and he repaired the al-

tar of the LORD that was broken down. 31 And Elijah took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the word of the LORD came, saying, Israel shall be thy name;

32 And with the stones he built an altar in the name of the Lord; and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed.

33 And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and pour it on the burnt-sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he said, Do it the second time: and they did it the second time. said, Do it the third time: and they did it the third time.

35 And the water ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water.

36 And it came to pass, at the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that Elijah the prophet came near, and said, Lord God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day that thou art God in Israel, and that I am thy servant, and that I have

people may know that thou art the Lord God, and that thou hast turned their heart

back again.

38 Then the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt-sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench.

39 And when all the people saw it, they fell on their faces; and they said, The LORD, he is the God; the LORD, he is the God.

40 And Elijah said unto them, Take the prophets of Baal; let not one of them escape. And they took them; and Elijah brought them down to the brook Kishon, and slew them there.

41 ¶ And Elijah said unto Ahab, Get thee up, eat and drink; for there is a sound of

abundance of rain.

42 So Ahab went up to eat and to drink : and Elijah went up to the top of Carmel; and he cast himself down upon the earth, and

put his face between his knees,
43 And said to his servant, Go up now,

said, Go again seven times.

44 And it came to pass, at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a lit- that he wrapped his face in his mantle, and tle cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand, went out, and stood in the entering in of the And he said Go up, say unto Ahab, Prepare cave: and, behold, there came a voice unto thy chariot, and get thee down, that the rain him, and said, What doest thou here, Elijah? stop thee not.

that the heaven was black with clouds and dren of Israel have forsaken thy covenant,

rode, and went to Jezreel.

46 And the hand of the Lord was on left; and they seek my life, to take it away. Elijah; and he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab to the entrance of Jezreel.

CHAP. XIX ND Ahab told Jezebel all that Elijah to be king over Syria; had done, and withal how he had slain

all the prophets with the sword.

2 Then Jezebel sent a messenger unto Elijah, saying, So let the gods do to me, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by to-morrow about this

3 And when he saw that, he arose, and went for his life, and came to Beer-sheba, which belongeth to Judah, and left his servant

there.

4 T But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a juniper-tree: and he requested for himself that he might die: and said, It is enough; now, O LORD, take away my life; for I am not better than my fathers.

5 And as he lay and slept under a juniper-

said unto him, Arise and eat.

6 And he looked, and, behold, there was a thee. And he said unto him, Go back again: cake baked on the coals, and a cruse of water at his head: and he did eat and drink, and laid him down again.

7 And the angel of the LORD came again the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise and eat; because the journey is too

great for thee.

8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat forty days and forty nights, unto Horeb the mount of

9 ¶ And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there: and, behold, the word of the LORD came to him, and he said unto him,

What doest thou here, Elijah?

10 And he said, I have been very jealous saith Ben-hadad, for the Lord God of hosts: for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown wives also and thy children, even the gooddown thine altars, and slain thy prophets liest, are mine. with the sword; and I, even I only, am left, and they seek my life, to take it away.

11 And he said, Go forth, and stand upon ing, I am thine, and all that I have. the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the Lorn passed by, and a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks, before the LORD; but the LORD was not in the wind: and after the thy wives, and thy children; wind an earthquake; but the LORD was not in the earthquake:

12 And after the earthquake a fire; but the search thy house, and the houses of thy

looked, and said, There is nothing. And he LORD was not in the fire. and after the fire a still small voice.

13 And it was so, when Elijah heard it,

14 And he said, I have been very jealous 45 And it came to pass, in the mean while, for the LORD God of hosts : because the chilwind, and there was a great rain. And Ahab thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am

> 15 And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Damascus; and when thou comest, anoint Hazael

16 And Jehu the son of Nimshi shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel; and Elisha the son of Shaphat, of Abel-meholah, shalt thou anoint to be prophet in thy room.

17 And it shall come to pass, that him that escapeth the sword of Hazael shall Jehu slay; and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehu

shall Elisha slay.

18 Yet I have left me seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto Baal, and every mouth which hath not

kissed him.

19 ¶ So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who was plowing with twelve yoke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and Elijah passed by him, and cast his mantle upon him.

20 And he left the oxen, and ran after Elitree, behold, then an angel touched him, and jah, and said, Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and then I will follow

for what have I done to thee?

21 And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat: then he arose, and went after Elijah, and ministered unto him.

CHAP. XX. A ND Ben-hadad the king of Syria gather-ed all his host together; and there were thirty and two kings with him, and horses and chariots: and he went up and besieged

Samaria, and warred against it. 2 And he sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel into the city, and said unto him, Thus

3 Thy silver and thy gold is mine; thy

4 And the king of Israel answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy say-

5 And the messengers came saying, Alsaid, Thus speaketh Ben-hadad, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and

6 Yet I will send my servants unto thee to-morrow about this time, and they shall pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put it in

their hand, and take it away.

ders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, for at the return of the year the king of Syand see how this man seeketh mischief: for ria will come up against thee. he sent unto me for my wives, and for my 23 And the servants of the king of Syria he sent unto me for my wives, and for my 23 And the servants of the king of Syria children, and for my silver, and for my gold, said unto him, Their gods are gods of the and I denied him not.

said unto him, Hearken not unto him, nor surely we shall be stronger than they consent.

24 And do this thing; Take the kings away,

9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers every man out of his place, and put captains of Ben-hadad, Tell my lord the king, All that in their rooms: thou didst send for to thy servant at the first, I word again.

said, The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for hand-

fuls for all the people that follow me. 11 And the king of Israel answered and said, Tel him, Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself as he that putteth it bered, and were all present, and went against

12 And it came to pass, when Ben-hadad fore them like two little flocks of kids; but heard this message, (as he was drinking, he the Syrians filled the country. and the kings in the pavilions,) that he said 28 \ And there came a man of God, and and the kings in the pavilions,) that he said 28 \ And there came a man of God unto his servants, Set yourselves in array: spake unto the king of Israel, and said,

the LORD, Hast thou seen all this great mul- and ye shall know that I am the LORD. titude? behold, I will deliver it into thy hand this day; and thou shalt know that other seven days: and so it was, that in the I am the LORD.

14 And Ahab said, By whom? And he children of Israel slew of the Syrians a hunsaid, Thus saith the LORD, Even by the dred thousand footmen in one day, young men of the princes of the provinces.

30 But the rest fled to Aphek, into the Then he said, Who shall order the battle? city; and there a wall fell upon twenty and

And he answered, Thou.

the princes of the provinces, and they were into an inner chamber. two hundred and thirty-two; and after them

kings that helped him.

are men come out of Samaria.

13 And he said, Whether they be come they be come out for war, take them alive.

army which followed them.

20 And they slew every one his man: and chariot. the Syrians fled, and Israel pursued them; 34 And Ben-hadad said unto him, The cities and Ben-hadad the king of Syria escaped which my father took from thy father I will on a horse with the horsemen,

servants, and it shall be, that whatsoever is slew the Syrians with a great slaughter. 22 ¶ And the prophet came to the king of

Israel, and said unto him, Go, strengthen 7 Then the king of Israel called all the el-thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest:

d I denied him not.

8 And all the elders, and all the people, but let us fight against them in the plain, and

25 And number thee an army, like the will do: but this thing I may not do. And army that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and the messengers departed, and brought him chariot for chariot; and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be 10 And Ben-hadad sent unto him, and stronger than they. And he hearkened un-

to their voice, and did so.

26 And it came to pass, at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad numbered the Syrians, and went up to Aphek, to fight against Israel. 27 And the children of Israel were num-

them: and the children of Israel pitched be-

and they set themselves in array against the saith the Lord, Because the Syrians have said, the Lord is God of the hills, but he is 13 II And, behold, there came a prophet not God of the valleys; therefore will I deliv-unto Ahab king of Israel, saying, Thus saith er all this great multitude into thy hand,

29 And they pitched one over against the seventh day the battle was joined: and the

seven thousand of the men that were left, 15 Then he numbered the young men of And Ben-hadad fled, and came into the city,

31 ¶And his servants said unto him, Behold he numbered all the people, even all the now, we have heard that the kings of the children of Israel, being seven thousand. house of Israel are merciful kings: let us, I 16 And they went out at noon: but Ben-hadad was drinking himself drunk in the pa-ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king villous, he and the kings, the thirty and two of Israel; peradventure he will save thy life.

32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, 17 And the young men of the princes of and put ropes on their heads, and came to the provinces went out first: and Ben-hadad the king of Israel, and said, Thy servant sent out, and they told him, saying, There Ben-hadad saith, I pray thee, let me live. And be said, Is he yet alive? he is my brother.

33 Now the men did diligently observe out for peace, take them alive; or whether whether any thing would come from him, and did hastily catch it: and they said, Thy 19 So these young men of the princes of brother Ben-hadad. Then he said, Go ye, the provinces came out of the city, and the bring him. Then Ben-hadad came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the

restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee 21- And the king of Israel went out, in Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. and smote the horses and chariots, and Then said Ahab, I will send thee away with

him, and sent him away.

35 ¶ And a certain man of the sons of the

36 Then said he unto him, Because thou both the Jezreelite.

hast not obeyed the voice of the LORD, be-

slew him.

Smite me. I pray thee. And the man smote the people; him, so that in smiting he wounded him.

with ashes upon his face.

39 And as the king passed by, he cried he may die. unto the king : and he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto one, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, then shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt pay a talent of silver.

49 And as thy servant was busy here and there, he was gone. And the king of Israel said unto him, So shall thy judgment be;

thyself hast decided it.

41 And he hasted, and took the ashes away

ed him that he was of the prophets.

LORD, Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his both is stoned, and is dead.

tife, and thy people for his people.

43 And the king of Israel went to his house heavy and displeased, and came to

Samaria.

CHAP. XXI.

ND it came to pass, after these things, Naboth is not alive, but dead. that Nahoth the Jezreelite had a vine-

lace of Ahah king of Samaria.

2 And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying, Give me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it is near unto my house: and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it; or, if it seem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money.

3 And Naboth said to Ahab, The LORD forbid it me, that I should give the inherit-

ance of my fathers unto thee.

4 And Ahab came into his house heavy he had said, I will not give thee the inherit-both shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine ance of my fathers: and he laid him down

5 Il But Jezebel his wife came to him, and sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that LORD.

thou eatest no bread?

else, it it please thee, I will give thee another! Israe!,

this covenant. So he made a covenant with vineyard for it ! and lie answered, I will not

give thee my vinevard.

7 And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost prophets said unto his neighbour in the word of the Lord, Smite me, I pray thee. And Arise, and eat bread, and let thy heart be the man refused to smite him.

8 So she wrote letters in Ahab's name, and hold, as soon as thou art departed from me, sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters a lion shall slay thee. And as soon as he was unto the elders and to the nobles that were in

departed from him, a lion found him, and his city dwelling with Naboth.

9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, Pro-37 Then he found another man, and said, claim a fast, and set Naboth on high among

10 And set two men, sons of Belial, before 38 So the prophet departed, and waited for him, to hear witness against him, saying, the king by the way, and disguised himself Thou didst blaspheme God and the king and then carry him out, and stone him, that

> 11 And the men of his city, even the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jezebel had sent unto them, and as it was written in the letters which she

had sent unto them;

12 They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth

on high among the people.

13 And there came in two men, children of Belial, and sat before him: and the men of Belial witnessed against him, even against Naboth, in the presence of the people, sayfrom his face; and the king of Israel discerning, Naboth did blaspheme God and the Then they carried him forth out of king. 42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the the city, and stoned him with stones, that he

14 Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, Na-

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which he refused to give thee for money: for

16 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard vard, which was in Jezreel, hard by the pa-that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jez-

reelite, to take possession of it.

17 And the word of the Lord came to

Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

18 Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, which is in Samaria: behold, he is in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone down to possess it.

19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak and displeased because of the word which unto him, saving, Thus saith the LORD, In Naboth the Jezreelite had spoken to him; for the place where dogs licked the blood of Na-

20 And Ahab said to Elijah, Hast thou epon his bed, and turned away his face, and found me, O mine enemy? And he answerwould eat no bread.

21 Behold, I will bring evil upon thee, 5 And he said unto her, Because I spake and will take away thy posterity, and will unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and said unto cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against bim, Give me thy vineyard for money; or the wall, and him that is shut up and left in

22 And will make thy house like the house having put on their robes, in a void place in of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the the entrance of the gate of Samaria; and all house of Baasha the son of Ahijah, for the the prophets prophesied before them. provocation wherewith thou hast provoked 11 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanan me to anger, and made Israel to sin.

of Jezreel.

saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and pros-24 Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the per: for the LORD shall deliver it into the field shall the fowls of the air eat.

25 But there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to work wickedness wife stirred up.

26 And he did very abominably in following idels, according to all things as did the them, and speak that which is good. Amorites, whom the LORD cast out before

the children of Israel.

27 I And it came to pass, when Ahab heard speak. those words, that he rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.

jah the Tishbite, saying,

29 Seest thou how Ahab bumbleth himself the hand of the king, before me? Because he humbleth himself bebut in his son's days will I bring the evil up-nothing but that which is true in the name of the Lord?

CHAP. XXII.

war between Syria and Israel.

Jehoshaphat the king of Judah came down house in peace.

to the king of Israel.

3 (And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye that Ramoth in Gilead is ours, and we be still, and take it not out of

the hand of the king of Syria?

4 And he said unto Jehoshaphat, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Ramoth-gilead? And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, I um as thou art, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

Israel, Inquire, I pray thee, at the word of another said on that manner.

the Lord to-day.

6 Then the king of Israel gathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and suade him. phets together, about four hundred men, and suade nam.
said unto them, Shall I go against Ramothgilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they
said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it
said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it
into the hand of the king.
7 And Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here,
a prophet of the Lord besides, that we might
the said the said, I will go forth, and I will
said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it
beautiful and prevail also; go forth, and do so.
23 Now therefore, behold, the Lord hath
the said of the said, I will go forth, and I will
said unto them.
22 And the Lord said unto kim, Wherephets And he said, I will go forth, and I will
said unto them.
22 And the Lord said unto kim, Wherephets And the said, I will go forth, and I will
said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it
beautiful and the said, I will go forth, and I will
said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it
beautiful and the said, I will go forth, and I will
said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it
beautiful and the said, I will go forth, and I will
said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it
beautiful and the said, I will go forth, and I will
said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it
beautiful and the said, I will go forth, and I will
said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it
beautiful and the said, I will go forth, and I will
said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it
beautiful and the said, I will go forth, and I will
said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it
beautiful and the said, I will go forth, and I will
said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it
beautiful and the said, I will go forth, and I will
said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it
beautiful and the said, I will go forth, and I will
said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it
beautiful and the Lord shall deliver it
beautiful and the said, I will go forth, and I will
said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it
beautiful and the said, I will go forth, and I will
said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it
beautiful and the said, I will go of the said

a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might

inquire of him?

8- And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man, Micaiah the son of Imlah, by whom we may inquire of the Lord: but I hate him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

9 Then the king of Israel called an officer

Imlah.

10 And the king of Israel, and Jehoshaphat

to anger, and made Israel to sin. made him horns of iron; and he said, Thus 23 And of Jezebel also spake the Lord, saith the Lord, With these shalt thou push

raying, The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the wall the Syrians, until thou have consumed them. 12 And all the prophets prophesied so,

king's hand. 13 And the messenger that was gone to call Micaiah spake unto him, saying, Bein the sight of the LORD, whom Jezebel his hold now, the words of the prophets declare good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one be

> 14 And Micaiah said, As the Lord liveth, what the Lord saith unto me, that will I

15 I So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall we 28 And the word of the Lord came to Eli-forbear? And he answered him, Go, and prosper: for the Lord shall deliver it into

16 And the king said unto him, How many fore me, I will not bring the evil in his days; times shall I adjure thee that thou tell me

17 And he said, I saw all Israel scattered ND they continued three years without upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no 2 And it came to pass in the third year, that master; let them return every man to his

18 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil?

19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left.

20 And the LORD said, Who shall persuade Aliab, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-5 And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of gilead? And one said on this manner, and

21 And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will per-

put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil

concerning thee.

24 T But Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah went near, and smote Micaiah on the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

25 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalk and said, Hasten hither Micaiah the son of see in that day, when thou shalt go into an

inner chamber to hide thyself.

26 And the king of Israel said, Take Mithe king of Judah, sat each on his throne, cainh, and carry him back unto Amon the goFernor of the city, and to Joash the king's son; he made, and all the cities that he built, are 27 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this they not written in the book of the Chronifellow in the prison, and feed him with bread cles of the kings of Israel? til I come in peace.

40 So Ahab slept with his fathers; and til I come in peace.

Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

til I come in peace.
28 And Micaiah said, If thou return at all in peace, the Lord hath not spoken by me. gan to reign over Judah in the fourth year And he said, Hearken, O people, every one of Ahab king of Israel.

you. 29 I So the king of Israel, and Jehoshapha! old when he began to reign; and he reigned wants and five years in Jerusalem; and his the king of Judah, went up to Ramoth-gilead.

30 And the king of Israel said unto Jeho-mother's name was Azubah, the daughter shaphat. I will disguise myself, and enter of Shilhi. into the battle; but put thou on thy robes.

And the king of Israel disguised himself, and his father

chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor incense yet in the high places. great, save only with the king of Israel.

32 And it came to pass, when the captains king of Israel. of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they 45 Now the shaphat cried out.

33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from he took out of the land.

pursuing him.

34 9 And a certain man drew a bow at deputy was king. a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness : wherefore to go to Ophir for gold : but they went not; he said unto the driver of his chariot, Jurn for the ships were broken at Ezion-geber. thy hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am wounded.

the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and died at even; and the blood

chariot.

36 And there went a proclamation through-son reigned in his stead. out the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man reign over Israel in Samaria the seventeenth to his own country.

37 ¶ So the king died, and was brought reigned two years over Israel. to Samaria; and they buried the king in

of Samaria; and the dogs licked up his of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Is-blood, (and they washed his armour,) ac-rael to in: cording unto the word of the LORD which he spake.

39 I Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and of Israel, according to all that his father had

41 I And Jehoshaphat the son of Asa be-

42 Jehoshaphat was thirty and five years

twenty and five years in Jerusalem: and his

43 And he walked in all the way of Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, dowent into the battle.

31 | But the king of Syria commanded his Lord: nevertheless the high places were not thirty and two captains that had rule over his taken away; for the people offered and burnt

44 And Jehoshaphat made peace with the

45 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat. said, Surely it is the king of Israel. And they and his might that he shewed, and how he turned aside to fight against him: and Jeho- warred, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah ?

46 And the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Asa,

47 There was then no king in Edom: a

48 Jehoshaphat made ships of Tharshish

49 Then said Ahaziah the son of Ahab am wounded. unto Jehoshaphat, Let my servants go with 35 And the battle increased that day; and thy servants in the ships. But Jehoshaphat

would not.

50 ¶ And Jehoshaphat slept with his facan out of the wound into the midst of the thers, and was baried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoram his

51 T Ahaziah the son of Ahab began to year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and

52 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, 38 And one washed the chariot in the pool and in the way of his mother, and in the way

53 For he served Baal, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the LORD God

all that he did, and the ivory house which done.

I The Second Book of the KINGS, commonly called, The Fourth Book of the KINGS

the death of Ahab.

tice in his upper chamber that was in Sama- the god of Ekron: ria, and was sick : and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, inquire of Baal- Thou shalt not come down from that bed on zebub the god of Ekron whether I shall reco- which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. ver of this disease.

3 But the angel of the Lord said to Elijah

the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the mes-THEN Moab rebelled against Israel after sengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, Is it not because there is not a God 2 I And Ahaziah feil down through a lat- in Israel, that ye go to inquire of Baal-zebuh

4 Now therefore thus saith the LORD,

And Elijah departed.

5 ¶ And when the messengers turned back

unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye

now turned back?

6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that senf you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Is it not because there is not a God in Israel, that thou sendest to inquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron? therefore thou shalt not come down Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

7 And he said unto them, What manner of man was he which came up to meet you,

and told you these words?

8 And they answered him, He was hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It is Elijali the here, I pray thee; for the Long hath sent me

9 Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty: and he went up to him; (and, behold, he sat on the top of a hill;) and he spake unto him, Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

10 And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him

and his fifty.

11 Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty: and he answered and said unto him, O man of God, Thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

12 And Elijah answered and said anto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And! the fire of God came down from heaven, and

consumed him and his fifty.

third fifty with his fifty: and the third captain of fifty went up, and came and fell on away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray his knees before Elijah, and besought him, thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be upand said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, be precious in thy sight.

14 Behold, there came fire down from hea-

ven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let

my life now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the Lord said unto him. And he arose, and went down with a whirlwind into heaven.

gers to inquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron, (is it not because there is no God in Israel to inquire of his word?) therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

17 \ So he died, according to the word of

of Judah; because he had no son.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah which he did, are they not written in the which were to view at Jericho, saw him, they book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel? said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha.

CHAP. II.

AND it came to pass, when the LORD would take up Elijah into beaven by a whirlwind, that Elijah went with Elisha from Gilgal.

2 And Elijah said unto Elisha, Tarry here, I pray thee; for the Lord hath sent me to Beth-el. And Elisha said unto him, As the leave thee. So they went down to Beth-el.

3 And the sons of the prophets that were at Beth-el came forth to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Lord will take away thy master from thy head to-day? And a he said, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

4 And Elijah said unto him, Elisha, tarry to Jericho. And he said, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave

thee. So they came to Jericho.

5 And the sons of the prophets that were at Jericho came to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to-day? And he answered, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace:

6 And Elijah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the LORD hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, As the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood to view afar off: and they

two stood by Jordan.

8 And Elijah took his mantle, and wrapped it together, and smote the waters, and they were divided hither and thither, so that they

two went over on dry ground.

9 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were 13 1 And he sent again a captain of the gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken

10 And Le said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but

if not, it shall not be so.

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted Elijah, Go down with him; be not afraid of them both asunder; and Elijah went up by

him unto the king.

12 ¶ And Elisha saw it, and he cried, My
16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and LORD, Forasmuch as thou last sent messen-the horsemen thereof! And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes. and rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Elijah that tell from him, and went back, and stood

by the bank of Jordan;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that the Lorp which Elijah had spoken: and Je- fell from him, and smote the waters, and said horam reigned in his stead, in the second Where is the LORD God of Elijah? And when year of Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither; and Elisha went over.

15 And when the sons of the prophets,

themselves to the ground before him.

16 T And they said unto him, Behold now, let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy derness of Edom. master; lest peradventure the Spirit of the 9 So the king of master; lest peradventure the Spirit of the Joro hath taken him up, and cast him upon some mountain, or into some valley. And fetched a compass of seven days journey: he said, Ye shall not send.

17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore

found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said unto them, Did

I not say unto you, Go not?

19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth; but ter on the hands of Elijah. the water is nought, and the ground barren.

put salt therein: and they brought it to him.

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren land.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day,

spake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Beth-el: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphan city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald-head; go up, thou bald-head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the LORD: and there came forth two she-bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to mount

Samaria.

CHAP. III.

TOW Jehoram the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria in the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, into your hand. and reigned twelve years.

LORD; but not like his father, and like his

3 Nevertheless, he cleaved unto the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

4 ¶ And Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Israel thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against and the sun shone upon the water, and the

the king of Israel.

6 T And king Jehoram went out of Sama- red as blood: ria the same time, and numbered all Israel.

the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab another: now therefore, Moab, to the spoil. hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to baule? And he said, I Israel, the israelites rose up and smote the

And they came to meet him, and bowed will go up : I am as thou art, my people as

thy people, and my horses as thy horses. 8 And he said, Which way shall we go up! there be with thy servants fifty strong men; And he answered, The way through the wil-

and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle that followed them.

10 And the king of Israel said, Alas, that fifty men; and they sought three days, but the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab!

11 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there nothere a prophet of the LORD, that we may inquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here is Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured wa-

12 And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the 20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and LORD is with him. So the king of Israel, and Jehoshaphat, and the king of Edom, went

down to him.

13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel. What have I to do with thee? get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay; for the LORD hath called these according to the saying of Elisha which he three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab.

> 14 And Elisha said, As the Lord of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it the king of Judah, I would not look toward

thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that the hand of the LORD came upon him.

16 And he said, Thus saith the LORD,

Make this valley full of ditches:

17 For thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not Carmel; and from thence he returned to seewind, neithershall ye seerain; yetthat valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts.

18 And this is but a light thing in the sight of the LORD: he will deliver the Moabites also

19 And ye shall smite every fenced city, 2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and mar mother: for he put away the image of Baal every good piece of land with stones. that his father had made.

when the meat-offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the country was filled with water.

21 And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, a - hundred thousand lambs, and a hundred they gathered all that were able to put on armour, and upward, and stood in the border.

> 22 And they rose up early in the morning, Moabites saw the water on the other side as

23 And they said, This is blood: the kings 7 And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat are surely slain, and they have smitten one

24 And when they came to the camp of

they went forward smiting the Moabites, even her, Behold, thou hast been careful for us

in their country.

. 25 And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: only in Kir-haraseth left they the stones thereof; howbeit the slingers went about it, and smote it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, to break through even unto the king of Edom:

but they could not.

27 Then he took his eldest son, that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him for a burnt-offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to their own land.

CHAP. IV.

TOW there cried a certain woman of the my head! And he said to a lad, Carry him wives of the sons of the prophets unto to his mother. Elisha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the Lund: and the creditor is come to take unto him my two sons to be bond-men.

2 And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tel. me, what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thy handmaid hath not any thing in the house, save a pot of oil. 3 Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels

abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty vessels; borrow not a few.

4 And when thou art come in thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full.

5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, wno brought the

ressels to her; and she poured out.

6 And it came to pass, when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, There is not a vessel more. And the oil stayed.

Then she came and told the man of God: and he said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy debt, and live thou and thy children of the rest.

8 % And it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to Shunem, where was a great woman: and she constrained him to eat bread. And so it was, that, as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread.

9 And she said unto her husband, Behold now, I perceive that this is a holy man of

God which passeth by us continually.

10 Let us make a little chamber, I pray thee. on the wall; and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick; and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber, and

lav there.

12 And he said to Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunammite. And when he had called her, she stood before him.

Monbites, so that they fled before them; but 1 18 And he said unto him, Say now unto with all this care; what is to be done for thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own people.

14 And he said, What then is to be done for her? And Gehazi answered, Verily she hath no child, and her husband is old.

15 And he said, Call her. And when he

had called her, she stood in the door. 16 And he said, About this season, according to the time of life, they shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, thou man of God, do not lie unto thy handmaid.

17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Elisha had said unto

her, according to the time of life.

18 F And when the child was grown, it fell on a day, that he went out to his father to the reapers.

19 And he said unto his father, My head,

20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and then died.

21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut the door

upon him, and went out.

22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of God, and come again.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to-day? it is neither new-moon nor sabbath. And she said, It shall be well.

24 Then she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; slack not thy riding for me, except I bid thee.

25 So she went, and came unto the man of God to mount Carmel. And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, Behold, yonder is that Shunammite:

26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her; and say unto her, Isit well with thee? isit well with thy husband? is it well with the child?

And she answered, It is well.

27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught him by the feet: but Gehazi came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone; for her soul is vexed within her: and the LORD hath hid it from me, and hath not told me.

28 Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? did I not say, Do not deceive me?

29 Then he said to Gehazi, Gird up thy loins. and take my staff in thy hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, salute him not; and if any salute thee, answer him not again : and lay my staff upon the face of the child.

30 And the mother of the child said, As the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her.

31 And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but there was neither voice nor hearing: wherefore he went again to meet him, and told God my lord were with the prophet that is him, saying, The child is not awaked.

32 And when Elisha was come into the house, behold, the child was dead, and laid upon his bed.

33 He went in therefore, and shut the door

upon them twain, and prayed unto the Lord. 34 And he went up, and lay upon the child, and but his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands; and he stretched himself upon the child, and the flesh of the child waxed warm.

35 Then he returned, and walked in the house to and fro; and went up, and stretched himself upon him; and the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes.

36 And he called Gehazi, and said, Call this Shunammite. So he called her: and when she was come in unto him, he said,

Take up thy son.

37 Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground, and took

up her son, and went out.

38 ¶ And Elisha came again to Gilgal: and there was a dearth in the land; and the sons of the prophets were sitting before him: and he said unto his servant, Set on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets.

39 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred them into the pot of pottage:

for they knew them not.

40 So they poured out for the men to eat: and it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, O thou man of God, there is death in the pot :

and they could not eat thereof.
41 But he said, Then bring meal: and he east it into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat: and there

was no harm in the pot.

42 1 And there came a man from Baalshalisha, and brought the man of God bread of the first-fruits, twenty loaves of barley, and full ears of corn in the husk thereof: and he said, Give unto the people, that they may eat.

43 And his servitor said, What! should I set this before a hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the LORD, They shall eat, and shall leave thereof.

eat, and left thereof, according to the word of the LORD.

CHAP. V.

JOW Naaman, captain of the host of the was also a mighty man in valour; but he was blessing of thy servant. a leper.

2 And the Syrians had gone out by companies, and had brought away captive out of he urged him to take it: but he refused. the land of Israel a little maid; and she wait-

ed on Naaman's wife.

3 And she said unto her mistress, Would burden of earth? for thy servant will hence-

in Samaria! for he would recover him of his

leprosy.

4 And one went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that is of the land of Israel.

5 And the king of Syria said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Is rael. And he departed, and took with him ten talents of silver, and six thousand pieces of gold, and ten changes of raiment.

6 And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, Now, when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have therewith sent Naaman my servant to thee, that thou mayest

recover him of his leprosy.

7 And it came to pass, when the king of Israel had read the letter, that he rent his clothes, and said, Am I God, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? Wherefore consider, I pray you, and see how he seeketh a quarrel against me.

8 \ And it was so, when Elisha the man of God had heard that the king of Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes ? let him come now to me, and he shall know

that there is a prophet in Israel.

9 So Naaman came with his horses and with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Elisha.

10 And Elisha sent a messenger unto him. saying, Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and

thou shalt be clean.

11 But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

12 Are not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned, and went away in a rage.

13 And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, My father, if the prophet had bid thee do some great thing, wouldest thou not have done it? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean?

14 Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jordan, according to the 44 So he set it before them, and they did saying of the man of God: and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and

he was clean.

15 \ And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came and stood king of Syria, was a great man with his before him: and he said, Behold, now I know master, and honourable; because by him the that there is no God in all the earth but in Lond had given deliverance unto Syria: he Israel; now therefore, I pray thee, take a

> 16 But he said, As the Lord liveth, before whom I stand, I will receive none.

17 And Naaman said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules

unto other gods, but unto the LORD.

18 In this thing the LORD pardon thy servant, that when my master goeth into the house of Rimmon to worship there, and he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rimmon; when I bow down myself in the house of Rimmon, the LORD pardon thy servant in this thing.

19 And he said unto him, Go in peace. So

he departed from him a little way.

20 % But Gehazi, the servant of Elisha the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared Naaman this Syrian, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought; but, as the Lord liveth, I will run after him, and take somewhat of him.

21 So Gehazi followed after Naaman: and when Naaman saw him running after him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet

him, and said. Is all well?

22 And he said, All is well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from mount Ephraim two young men of the sons of the prophets: give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and two changes of garments.

23 And Naaman said, Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid them upon two of his servants; and they bare them be-

fore him.

24 And when he came to the tower, he took them from their hand, and bestowed them in the house; and he let the men go, and they departed.

25 But he went in, and stood before his master: and Elisha said unto him, Whence comest thou, Gehazi? And he said, Thy

servant went no whither.

26 And he said unto him, Went not heart with thee, when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee? Is it a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and oliveyards, and vineyards, and sheep, and

oxen, and men-servants, and maid-servants: 27 The leprosy therefore of Naaman shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence a leper

as white as snow.

CHAP. VI.

A ND the sons of the prophets said unto Elisha, Behold now, the place where we dwell with thee is too strait for us,

2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ve.

3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, midst of Samaria.

4 So he went with them. And when they

came to Jordan, they cut down wood.

5 But as one was felling a beam, the axesaid, Alas, master! for it was borrowed.

forth offer neither burnt-offering nor sacrifice | it? And he shewed him the place. And he cut down a stick, and cast it in thither; and

the iron did swim.
7 Therefore said he, Take it up to thee.

And he put out his hand, and took it.

8 Then the king of Syria warred against Israel, and took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place shall be my camp.

9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Syrians are

come down.

10 And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once nor twice.

11 Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us is for the king of Israel?

12 And one of his servants said, None, my lord, O king : but Elisha, the prophet that is in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in thy bed-chamber.

13 And he said, Go and spy where he is, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, he is in Dothan.

14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a great host: and they came by night, and compassed the city about.

15 And when the servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, a host compassed the city both with horses and chariots: and his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do?

16 And he answered, Fear not: for they that be with us are more than they that be

with them.

17 And Elisha prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain was full or horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha.

18 fl And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blind-ness. And he smote them with blindness,

according to the word of Elisha.

19 And Elisha said unto them, This is not the way; neither is this the city; follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom yo seek. But he led them to Samaria.

20 And it came to pass, when they were come into Samaria, that Elisha said, LORD, open the eyes of these men, that they may And the Lord opened their eves, and they saw; and, behold, they were in the

21 And the king of Israel said unto Elisha. when he saw them, My father, shall I smite

them? shall I smite them?

22 And he answered, Thou shalt not smite head fell into the water: and he cried, and them: wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive with thy sword and with 6 And the man of God said, Where fell thy bow? Set bread and water before them,

that they may eat and drink, and go to their | Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the

23 And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.

24 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Ben-hadad king of Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Samaria.

25 And there was a great famine in Samaria: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was sold for fourscore pieces of silver, and the fourth part of a cab of dove's dung for five pieces of silver.

26 ¶ And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king !

27 And he said, If the Lord do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the barn-floor, or out of the wine-press?

28 And the king said unto her. What aileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to-day, and we will eat my son to-morrow.

29 So we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him; and she hath

hid her son.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he rent his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and, behold, he had sackcloth within upon his flesh.

31 Then he said, God do so and more also to me, if the head of Elisha the son of Sha-

phat shall stand on him this day.

32 But Elisha sat in his house, and the elders sat with him; and the king sent a man it to the king's house within. from before him: but, ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, See ye how this son of a murderer hath sent to take away head? Look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold him fast at the door: is not the sound of his master's feet behind him?

33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him; and he said, Behold, this evil is of the LORD what should I wait for the LORD any longer?

CHAP. VII.

THEN Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the LORD; Thus saith the LORD, To-morrow, about this time, shall a measure of fine flour be sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria.

2 Then a lord, on whose hand the king leaned, answered the man of God, and said, Behold, if the LORD would make windows in heaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

3 ¶ And there were four leprous men at the entering in of the gate; and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we die?

4 If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine is in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still here, we die also, whose hand he leaned, to have the charge of

host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die.

5 And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Syrians: and when they were come to the uttermost part of the camp of Syria, behold, there was no man there.

6 For the LORD had made the host of the Syrians to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, even the noise of a great host, and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Israel hath hired against us the kings of the Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come upon us.

. 7 Wherefore they arose, and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it was, and

fled for their life.

8 And when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid it; and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence also, and went and hid it.

9 Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace; if we tarry till the morning-light, some mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go

and tell the king's household.

10 So they came, and called unto the porter of the city; and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and, behold, there was no man there, neither voice of man, but horses tied, and asses tied, and the tents as they were.

11 And he called the porters, and they told

12 I And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now shew you what the Syrians have done to us: they know that we be hungry, therefore are they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field. saying, When they come out of the city, we shall catch them alive, and get into the city.

13 And one of his servants answered and said, Let some take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left in the city, (behold, they are as all the multitude of Israel that are left in it; behold, I say, they are even as all the multitude of the Israelites that are consumed.) and let us send and see.

14 They took therefore two chariot-horses; and the king sent after the host of the Syri-

ans, saying, Go and see:

15 And they went after them unto Jordan; and, lo, all the way was full of garments and vessels, which the Syrians had cast away in their haste; and the messengers returned, and told the king.

16 And the people went out, and spoiled the tents of the Syrians. So a measure of fine flour was sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, according to the word of the LORD.

17 \ And the king appointed the lord, on

the gate; and the people trade upon him in 12 And Hazael said, Why weepeth my the gate, and he died, as the man of God lord? And he answered, Because I know the had said, who spake when the king came evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Isdown to him.

13 And it came to pass, as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be to-morrow, about this time, in the gate of Samaria :

19 And that lord answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, if the LORD should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it! with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

20 And so it fell out unto him; for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died. CHAP. VIII.

THEN spake Elisha unto the woman, whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thy household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the Lord hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land seven years.

2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of

the Philistines seven years.

3 And it came to pass, at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines: and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house, and for her land.

4 And the king talked with Gehazi, the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Elisha

hath done.

5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had restored a dead body to life, that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house, and for her land. And Gehazi said, My lord, O king, this is the woman, and this is her son, whom Elisha restored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain officer, saying, Restore all that was hers, and all the fruits of the field, since the

day that she left the land, even until now. 7 ¶ And Elisha came to Damascus, and Ben-hadad the king of Syria was sick: and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither.

8 And the king said unto Hazael, Take a present in thy hand, and go, meet the man of God, and inquire of the LORD by him, saying, Shall I recover of this disease

9 So Hazael went to meet him, and took a present with him, even of every good thing of Damascus, forty camels' burden, and came and stood before him, and said, Thy son Ben-hadad king of Syria hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease? 10 And Elisha said unto him, Go, say unto him, Thou mayest certainly recover;

howbeit the Lord hath snewed me that he

shall surely die.

11 And le settled his countenance stedfastly, until he was ashamed: and the man of God wept. 283

rael: their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and wilt dash their children, and rip up their women with child.

13 And Hazael said, But what! is thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? And Elisha answered, The LORD hath shewed me that thou shalt be king over Syria.

14 So he departed from Elisha, and came to his master; who said to him, What said Elisha to thee? And he answered, He told me that thou shouldest surely recover.

15 And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, and dipped it in water, and spread it on his face, so that he

died: and Huzael reigned in his stead.

16 ¶ And in the fifth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel, Jehoshaphat be-ing then king of Judah, Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah began to reign.

17 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight

years in Jerusalem.

18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab; for the daughter of Ahab was his wife: and he did evil in the sight of the Lord.

19 Yet the LOND would not destroy Judah for David his servant's sake, as he promised him to give him always a light, and to his

children.

20 ¶ In his days Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, and made a king over themselves.

21 So Joram went over to Zair, and all the chariots with him; and he rose by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people fled into their tents.

22 Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. Then Libnah

revolted at the same time.

23 And the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

24 And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ In the twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel, did Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah begin to reign.

26 Two and twenty years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Athaliah, the daughter of Onri king of Israel.

27 And he walked in the way of the house

of Aliab, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as did the house of Ahab: for he was

the son-in-law of the house of Ahab.

28 ¶ And he went with Joram the son of Ahab to the war against Hazael king of Syria in Ramoth-gilead; and the Syrians wounded Joram.

29 And king Joram went back to be heal-

ed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syri-joe your minds, then let none go forth nor esans had given him at Ramah, when he cape out of the city to go to tell it in Jezreel. fought against Hazael king of Syria: and Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah Jezreel; (for Jóram lay there.) And Ahaziah went down to see Joram the son of Ahab in king of Judah was come down to see Joram. Jezreel, because he was sick.

CHAP, IX

children of the prophets, and said unto him, Gird up thy loins, and take this box of and send to meet them, and let him say, Is oil in thy hand, and go to Ramoth-gilead :

2 And when thou comest thither, look out there Jehn the son of Jehoshaphat, the son of Nimshi, and go in, and make him arise up from among his brethren, and carry him to an inner chamber;

3 Then take the box of oil, and pour it on his head, and say, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel: then open the door, and flee, and tarry not.

4 ¶ So the young man, even the young man the prophet, went to Ramoth-gilead.

5 And when he came, behold, the captains of the host were sitting : and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jehu said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain.

6 And he arose, and went into the house: and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I have anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, even over Israel.

7 And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of

8 For the whole house of Ahab shall perish; and I will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel.

9 And I will make the house of Ahab like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah.

10 And the dogs shall eat Jezebel in the portion of Jezreel, and there shall be none to bury her. And he opened the door, and fled.

11 ¶ Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord: and one said unto him, Is all well? wherefore came this mad fellow to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know the man, and his communication.

12 And they said, It is false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I have anoint-

ed thee king over Israel.

13 Then they hasted, and took every man his garment, and put it under him on the top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying. Jehu is king.

14 So Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat, the son of Nimshi, conspired against Joram: (now Joram had kept Ramoth-gilead, he and all Israel, because of Hazael king of Syria:

15 But king Joram was returned to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him, when he fought with son of Ahub began Ahaziah to reign over Hazael king of Syria:) and Jehu said, If it Judah,

16 TSo Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to

17 And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the company ND Elisha the prophet called one of the of Jehu as he came, and said, I see a company. And Joram said, Take a horseman, it peace?

> 18 So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, Isit peace? And Jehu said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to

them, but he cometh not again.

19 Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jehu answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again and the driving is like the driving of Jehn the son of Nimshi; for he driveth furiously. 21 And Joram said, Make ready. And his

chariot was made ready. And Joram king of Israel, and Ahaziah king of Judah, went out, each in his chariot, and they went out against Jehu, and met him in the portion of Naboth the Jezreelite.

22 And it came to pass, when Joram saw Jehn, that he said, Is it peace, Jehn? And he answered, What peace, so long as the all the servants of the LORD, at the hand of whoredoms of thy mother Jezebel, and her witcherafts, are so many

23 And Jorain turned his hands, and fled. and said to Ahaziah, There is treachery, O

Ahaziah!

24 ¶ And Jehu drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Jehoram between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart.

and he sunk down in his chariot.

25 Then said Jehu to Bidkar his captain, Take up, and cast him in the portion of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, the LORD laid this burden upon him ;

26 Surely I have seen yesterday the blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sons, saith the LORD; and I will requite thee in this plat, saith the LORD. Now therefore take and cast him into the plat of ground; according to the

word of the LORD.

27 ¶ But when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw this, he fled by the way of the gardenhouse: and Jehu followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot. And they did so at the going up to Gur, which is by Ibleam: and he fled to Megiddo, and died there.

28 And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of David.

29 And in the eleventh year of Joram tha

30 ¶ And when Jehu was come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard of it; and she painted her he went out, and stood, and said to all the face, and tired her head, and looked out at people, Ye be righteous: behold, I conspired a window.

31 And as Jehu entered in at the gate, she slew all these? said, Had Zimri peace, who slew his master?

and said. Who is on my side? who? And which the LORD spake concerning the house there looked out to him two or three eunuchs. of Ahab : for the Long hath done that which

33 And he said, Throw her down. So they he spake by his servant Elijah. threw her down: and some of her blood was

34 And when he was come in, he did eat he left him none remaining. and drink, and said, Go, see now this cursed twoman, and bury her: for she is a king's to Samaria: and as he was at the shearing-

daughter.

35 And they went to bury her; but they

feet, and the palms of her hands.

36 Wherefore they came again, and told him: and he said, This is the word of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saving, In the portion of Jezreel shall dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel:

37 And the carcase of Jezebel shall be as men; neither left he any of them.
ing upon the face of the field in the portion 15 ¶ And when he was departed thence, dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel; so that they shall not say, This is

Jezebel.

CHAP. X.

ND Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria. A And Jehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria, unto the rulers of Jezreel, to the elders, and to them that brought up Ahab's children, saying,

2 Now, as soon as this letter cometin to you, seeing your master's sons are with you, and there are with you chariots and horses, a

fenced city also, and armour;

3 Look even out the best and meetest of your master's sons, and set him on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house.

said, Behold, two kings stood not before him; Baal a little but Jelru shall serve him much.

how then shall we stand?

king: do thou that which is good in thine eyes. stroy the worshippers of Baal.

Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye be mine, and if ye will sembly for Baal. And they proclaimed it. hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of 21 And Jehu sent through all Israel; and a the great men of the city, which brought of Baal was full from one end to another.

came to them, that they took the king's sons, worshippers of Baal. And he brought them and slew seventy persons, and put their heads forth vestments. in baskets, and sent him them to Jezreel.

antil the morning.

9 And it came to pass in the morning, that against my master, and slew him; but who

10 Know now, that there shall fall unto 32 And he lifted up his face to the window, the earth nothing of the word of the LORD,

11 So Jehu slew all that remained of the sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his great and he trode her under foot.

house in the way,

13 Jehu met with the brethren of Ahaziah found no more of her than the scull, and the king of Judah, and said, Who are ye? And they answered, We are the brethren of Ahaziah; and we go down to salute the children of the king, and the children of the queen.

14 And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing-house, even two and forty

he lighted on Jehonadab the son of. Rechab coming to meet him; and he saluted him, and said to him, Is thy heart right, as my heart is with thy heart? And Jehonadab answered, It is. If it be, give me thy hand, And he gave him his hand; and he took him up to him into the chariot.

16 And he said, Come with me, and see my zeal for the LORD. So they made him

ride in his chariot.

17 And when he came to Samaria, he slew all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till he had destroyed him, according to the saying of the LORD, which he spake to Elijah.

13 ¶ And Jehu gathered all the people to-4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and gether, and said unto them, Ahab served

19 Now therefore call unto me all the 5 And he that was over the house, and he prophets of Basi, all his servants, and all his that was over the city, the elders also, and priests; let none be wanting: for I have a the bringers-up of the children, sent to Jehu, great sacrifice to do to Baai; whosoever shall saying, We are thy servants, and will do all be wanting, he shall not live. But Jehu did that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any it in subtilty, to the intent that he might de-

20 And Jehu said, Proclaim a solemn as-

21 And Jehu sent through all Israel; and all the men your master's sons, and come to me the worshippers of Baal came, so that there to Jezreel by to-morrow this time. (Now the was not a man left that came not. And they king's sons, being seventy persons, were with came into the house of Baal; and the house

22 And he said unto him that was over 7 And it came to pass, when the letter the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the

23 And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son 8 1 And there came a messenger, and told of Rechab, into the house of Baal, and said him, saying, They have brought the heads of unto the worshippers of Baal, Search, and the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them look that there be here with you none of the in two heaps at the entering in of the gate servants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Baal only.

fices and burnt-offerings, Jehu appointed a covenant with them, and took an oath of fourscore men without, and said, If any of them in the house of the Lord, and shewed the men whom I have brought into your them the king's son. hands escape, he that letteth him go, his life

shall be for the life of him.

made an end of offering the burnt-offering, be keepers of the watch of the king's house; that Jehu said to the guard, and to the captains, Go in and slay them; let none come Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the forth. And they smote them with the edge guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the of the sword; and the guard and the captains house, that it be not broken down. cast them out, and went to the city of the house of Baal.

26 And they brought forth the images out of the house of the Lord about the king. of the house of Baal, and burned them.

Baal, and brake down the house of Baal, and made it a draught-house unto this day.

28 Thus Jehu destroyea Baal out of Israel. 29 ¶ Howbeit from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, Je- according to all things that Jehoiada the hu departed not from after them, to wit, the

were in Dan.

30 And the Lorn said unto Jehu, Because and came to Jehoiada the priest. thou hast done well in executing that which is right in mine eyes, and hast done unto the the priest give king David's spears and house of Ahab according to all that was in shields, that were in the temple of the LORD. heart, thy children of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Israel.

heart; for he departed not from the sins of alter and the temple.

Jeroboam, which made Israel to sin.

12 And he brought forth the king's son,

33 From Jordan eastward, all the land of and said, God save the king. Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, from Aroer, (which is by the of the guard, and of the people, she came to river Arnon,) even Gilead and Bashan.

34 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jehu, and

the kings of Israel?

they buried him in Samaria: and Jehoahaz and cried, Treason, treason!

his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XI.

ziah, saw that her son was dead, she said, Let her not be slain in the house of the arose and destroyed all the seed-royal.

2 But Jehosheba the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took Joash the son of by the way by the which the horses came into Ahaziah, and stole him from among the the king's house; and there was she slain. king's sons which were slain; and they hid him, even him and his nurse, in the bed-tween the Lord and the king and the people, chamber from Athaliah, so that he was not that they should be the LORD's people; be-

3 And he was with her hid in the house of

over the land.

the captains and the guard, and brought them pointed officers over the house of the Lord.

24 And when they went in to offer sacri- to him into the house of the Lord, and made

5 And he commanded them, saving, This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of 25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had you that enter in on the sabbath shall even

6 And a third part shall be at the gate of

7 And two parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch

8 And ye shall compass the king round 27 And they brake down the image of about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king as he goeth out, and as he cometh in.

9 And the captains over the hundreds did priest commanded: and they took every man golden calves that were in Beth-el, and that his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that should go out on the sabbath,

10 And to the captains over hundreds did

11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the 31 But Jehu took no heed to walk in the king, from the right corner of the temple to law of the LORD God of Israel with all his the left corner of the temple, along by the

32 ¶ In those days the Lord began to cut and put the crown upon him, and gave him the testimony; and they made him king, and the coasts of Israel; anointed him; and they clapped their hands,

13 I And when Athaliah heard the noise the people into the temple of the LORD.

14 And when she looked, behold, the king all that he did, and all his might, are they stood by a pillar, as the manner was, and the not written in the book of the Chronicles of princes and the trumpeters, by the king; and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew 35 And Jehu slept with his fathers; and with trumpets. And Athalian rent her clothes,

15 But Jehoiada the priest commanded the 36 And the time that Jehu reigned over ls-captains of the hundreds, the officers of the rael in Samaria was twenty and eight years. host, and said unto them, Have her forth without the ranges; and him that followeth ND when Athaliah, the mother of Aha-her kill with the sword. For the priest had

LORD.

16 And they laid hands on her; and she went

17 ¶ And Jehoiada made a covenant between the king also and the people,

18 And all the people of the land went the LORD six years: and Athaliah did reign into the house of Baal, and brake it down; his altars and his images brake they in 4 ¶ And the seventh year Jehoiada sent pieces thoroughly, and slew Mattan the priest and fetched the rulers over hundreds, with of Baal before the altars: and the priest ap-

and the captains, and the guard, and all the house of the LORD bowls of silver, snuffers, the king from the house of the LORD, and sels of silver, of the money that was brought came by the way of the gate of the guard to into the house of the LORD . the king's house: and he sat on the throne of

20 And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet; and they slew Atha- men into whose hand they delivered the me liah with the sword beside the king's house.

21 Seven years old was Jehoash when he dealt faithfully.

began to reign.

CHAP. XII.

N the seventh year of Jehu, Jehoash began was the priests'. to reign; and forty years reigned he in biah of Beer-sheba.

2 And Jehoash did that which was right in

Jehoiada the priest instructed him.

the high places.

money of the dedicated things that is brought of Svria: and he went away from Jerusalem. into the house of the LORD, even the money of every one that passeth the account, the all that he did, are they not written in the money that every man is set at, and all the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? money that cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD,

5 Let the priests take it to them, every Millo, which goeth down to Silla. man of his acquaintance; and let them re-

any breach shall be found.

repaired the breaches of the house.

7 Then king Jehoash called for Jehoiada IN the three and twentieth year of Joash the priest, and the other priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of ahaz the son of Jehu began to reign over Isthe house? Now therefore receive no more rael in Samaria, and reigned seventeen years. money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house,

more money of the people, neither to repair rael to sin; he departed not therefrom.

the breaches of the house.

to the house of the LORD: and the priests that all their days. kept the door put therein all the money that was brought into the house of the Lord.

10 And it was so, when they saw that there the oppression of Israel, because the king of seas much money in the chest, that the king's Syria oppressed them. scribe and the high priest came up, and they

found in the house of the LORD.

11 And they gave the money, being told, in their tents, as before-time. and builders that wrought upon the house of mained the grove also in Samaria.) the LORD,

for all that was laid out for the house to re- them like the dust by threshing pair it.

19 And he took the rulers over hundreds, 13 Howbeit there were not made for the cople of the land; and they brought down basons, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or ves-

14 But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the LORD.

15 Moreover, they reckoned not with the ney to be bestowed on workmen: for they

16 The trespass-money and sin-money was not brought into the house of the LORD : it

17 Then Hazael king of Syria went up, Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Zi- and fought against Gath, and took it: and Hazael set his face to go up to Jerusalem.

18 And Jehoash king of Judah took all the the sight of the Lord all his days wherein hallowed things that Jehoshaphat, and Jehoram, and Abaziah, his fathers, kings of Ju-3 But the high places were not taken away: dah, had dedicated, and his own hallowed the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in things, and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and in 4 T And Jehoash said to the priests, All the the king's house, and sent it to Hazael king

19 1 And the rest of the acts of Joash, and

20 And his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Joash in the house of

21 For Jozachartheson of Shineath, and pair the breacties of the house, wherescever Jehozabad the son of Shomer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him 6 But it was so, that in the three and twen- with his fathers in the city of David: and tieth year of king Jehoash, the priests had not Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP XIII.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and followed the sins of 8 And the priests consented to receive no Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Is-

3 ¶ And the anger of the Lord was kin-9 But Jeholada the priest took a chest, and dled against Israel; and he delivered them inbored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside to the hand of Hazael king of Syria, and infire altar, on the right side as one cometh in- to the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael,

> 4 And Jehoahaz besought the LORD, and the Loap hearkened unto him; for he saw

5 (And the Lord gave Israel a saviour, so put up in bags, and told the money that was that they went out from under the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt

into the hands of them that did the work. 6 Nevertheless they departed not from the that had the oversight of the house of the sins of the house of Jeroboam, who made Is-LURD: and they laid it out to the carpenters rael sin, but walked therein: and there re-

9 Neither did he leave of the people to Je-12 And to masons, and hewers of stone, hoahaz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and to buy timber and hewed stone to repair and ten thousand footmen; for the wing of the breaches of the house of the LORD, and Syria had destroyed them, and had made

8 7 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoahaz,

and all that he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of Ben-hadad his son reigned in his stead. the kings of Israel?

son reigned in his stead.

ash king of Judah began Jehoash the son of ed the cities of Israel. Jehoalraz to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned sixteen years.

sight of the LORD; he departed not from all son of Joash king of Judah. the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who

made Israel sin; but he walked therein. all that he did, and his might wherewith he name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem. fought against Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the Chroni-sight of the LORD, yet not like David his facles of the kings of Israel

13 And Joash slept with his fathers; and his father did. Jeroboam sat upon his throne : and Joash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.

ried in Samaria with the kings of Israel. away; as yet the people did sacrifice and 14 \(\) Now Elisha was fallen sick of his sick-burnt incense on the high places. ness whereof he died. And Joash the king of the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen father. thereof!

17 And he said, Open the window eastward: and he opened it. Then Elisha said, Shoot: and he shot. And he said, The arrow of the Lord's deliverance, and the arrow of the Lord's deliverance are arrows of the Lord's deliverance and the arrow of the Lord's deliverance are arrows of the Lord's deliverance and the arrow of the Lord's deliverance are arrows of the Lord's delive deliverance from Syria: for thou shalt smite hoash, the son of Jehoahaz, son of Jehu king the Syrians in Aphek, till thou have consum- of Israel, saving, Come, let us look one anoed them.

18 And he said, Take the arrows: and hel

thrice, and stayed.

five or six times; then hadst thou smitten the thistle. Syria till thou hadst consumed it: whereas now thou shalt smite Syria but thrice.

20 ¶ And Elisha died, and they buried and tarry at home; for why shouldest thou him. And the bands of the Moabites inwaded the land at the coming in of the year. even thou, and Judah with thee?

down, and touched the bones of Elisha, he to Judah. revived, and stood up on his feet.

22 ¶ But Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel; and they fled every man to their tents.

Israel all the days of Jehoahaz.

and had compassion on them, and had respect son of Ahaziah, at Beth-shemesh, and came unto them, because of his covenant with to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Je-Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not rusalem, from the gate of Ephraim unto the destroy them, neither cast he them from his corner-gate, four hundred cubits presence as yet.

24 So Hazael king of Syria died; and

25 And Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz took 9 And Jehoahaz slept with his fathers; and again, out of the hand of Ben-hadad the son they buried him in Samaria: and Joash his of Hazael, the cities which he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by war 10 In the thirty and seventh year of Jo-three times did Joash beat him, and recover-

CHAP. XIV.

d reigned sixteen years.

IN the second year of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel, reigned Amaziah the

2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and 12 And the rest of the acts of Joash, and nine years in Jerusalem : and his mother's

3 And he did that which was right in the ther: he did according to all things as Joash

4 Howbeit the high places were not taken

5 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as the Israel came down unto him, and wept over kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he his face, and said, O my father, my father! slew his servants which had slain the king his

6 But the children of the murderers he slew 15 And Elisha said unto him, Take bow not: according unto that which is written in and arrows: and he took unto him bow and the book of the law of Moses, wherein the LORD commanded, saying, The fathers shall 16 And he said to the king of Israel, Put not be put to death for the children, nor the hand upon the bow: and he put his children be put to death for the fathers; but hand upon it; and Elisha put his hands up-on the king's hands.

sin.
7 | He slew of Edom in the valley of Salt

ther in the face.

9 And Jehoash the king of Israel sent to took them. And he said unto the king of Is- Amaziah king of Judah, saying, The thistle rael, Smite upon the ground: and he smote that was in Lebanon sent to the cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter 19 And the man of God was wroth with to my son to wife; and there passed by a wild him, and said, Thou shouldest have smitten beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down

10 Thou hast indeed smitten Edom, and thy heart hath lifted thee up: glory of this,

21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band of
Jehoash king of Israel went up; and he and
men; and they cast the man into the sepulAmaziah king of Judah looked one another chre of Elisha: and when the man was let in the face at Beth-shemesh, which belongeth

12 And Judah was put to the worse before

13 And Jehoash king of Israel took Ama-23 And the LORD was gracious unto them, ziah king of Judah, the son of Jehoash the

14 And he took all the gold and silver, and

all the vessels that were found in the house of in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was the Lord, and in the treasures of the king's Jecholiah of Jerusalem. house, and hostages, and returned to Sa-

maria.

15 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoash which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Amaziah king of Judah, are they moved: the people sacrificed and burnt innot written in the book of the Chronicles of cense still on the high places. the kings of Israel?

16 And Jehoash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of

stead

17 \ And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Jehoash, son of Jehoahaz king of Israel, fifteen years.

18 And the rest of the acts of Amaziah, are they not written in the book of the Chroni-

cles of the kings of Judah?

19 Now they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem: and he fled to Lachish; but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew

him there.

20 And they brought him on horses; and he was buried at Jerusalem with his fathers in the city of David.

21 ¶ And all the people of Judah took Azariah, which was sixteen years old, and made he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam him king instead of his father Amaziah.

22 He built Elath, and restored it to Judah,

after that the king slept with his fathers,

23 In the fifteenth year of Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah, Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel began to reign in Samaria, and reigned forty and one years. 24 And he did that which was evil in the

sight of the LORD: he departed not frem all

made Israel to sin.

25 He restored the coast of Israel from the neration. And so it came to pass. entering of Hamath unto the sea of the plain, vant Jonah. the son of Amittai, the prophet, in Samaria. which was of Gath-hepher

rael, that it was very bitter: for there was smote Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samanot any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper ria, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

for Israel.

blot out the name of Israel from under hea- are written in the book of the Chronicles of ven: but he saved them by the hand of Je-the kings of Israel.

roboam the son of Joash.

and Hamath, which belonged to Judah, for therein that were with child he ripped up Israel, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

ven with the kings of Israel; and Zachariah years in Samaria.

us son reigned in his stead

CHAP. XV.

N the twenty and seventh year of Jerobo-days from the sins of Jeroboam the son of am king of Israel, began Azariah son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

Amaziah king of Judah to reign. 19 And Pul the king of Assyria came 2 Sixteen years old was he when he began against the land; and Menahem gave Pul reign; and he reigned two and fifty years a thousand talents of silver, that his hand

3 And he did that which was right in the

5 ¶ And the LORD smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house: and Jotham the Israel; and Jeroboam his son reigned in his king's son was over the house, judging the people of the land.

6 And the rest of the acts of Azariah, and all that he did. are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Ju-

dah !

7 So Azariah slept with his fathers; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

8 I In the thirty and eighth year of Azariah king of Judah did Zachariah the son of Jerobeam reign over Israel in Samaria six

months.

9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his

11 And the rest of the acts of Zachariah, behold, they are written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel.

12 This was the word of the LORD which the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who he spake unto Jehu, saying, Thy sons shall sit on the throne of Israel unto the fourth ge-

13 Shallum the son of Jabesh began to according to the word of the LORD God of reign in the nine and thirtieth year of Uzziah Israel, which he spake by the hand of his ser-king of Judah; and he reigned a full month

14 For Menahem the son of Gadi went up 26 For the LOBD saw the affliction of Is- from Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and

15 And the rest of the acts of Shallum, and 27 And the LORD said not that he would his conspiracy which he made, behold, they

16 Then Menahem smote Tiphsah, and 28 I Now the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, all that were therein, and the coasts thereof and all that he did, and his might, how he from Tirzah: because they opened not to him, warred, and how he recovered Damascus, therefore he smote it; and all the women

17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Azariah king of Judah began Menahem the son 29 And Jeroboam slept with his fathers, of Gadi to reign over Israel, and reigned ten

18 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lorr: he departed not all his

might be with him to confirm the kingdom

Israel, even of all the mighty men of wealth, Judah : of each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of Assyria : so the king of Assyria against Judah, Rezin the king of Syria, and turned back, and stayed not there in the land. Fekah the son of Remaliah.)

21 T And the rest of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did. are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Is-

rael :

22 And Menahem slept with his fathers; and Pekahiah his son reigned in his stead.

23 \ In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah, Pekahiah the son of Menahem began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned two years

24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who

made Israel to sin.

25 But Pekah the son of Remaliah, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in the palace of the king's tions of the heathen, whom the Lord cast house, with Argob and Arieh, and with him out from before the children of Israel. fifty men of the Gileadites: and he killed him, and reigned in his room.

26 And the rest of the acts of Pekahiah. and all that he did, behold, they are written

27 In the two and fiftieth year of Azari- but could not overcome him. ah king of Judah, Pekah the son of Remaliah began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned twenty years

28 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made

Israel to sin.

29 ¶ In the days of Pekah king of Israel came Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and the hand of the king of Israel, which rise up took Ijon, and Abel-beth-maachah, and Janoah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and was found in the house of the LORD, and in carried them captive to Assyria.

30 \ And Hoshea the son of Elah made a for a present to the king of Assyria. conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead, in the twentieth year of Jo-

tham the son of Uzziah.

31 And the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Is-

of Remaliah king of Israel began Jotham the all the workmanship thereof. son of Uzziah king of Judah to reign.

teen years in Jerusalem: and his mother's against king Ahaz came from Damascus. name was Jerusha, the daughter of Zadok.

sight of the LORD: he did according to all approached to the altar, and offered thereon

that his father Uzziah had done.

cense still in the high places. He built the ings, upon the altar. higher gate of the house of the LORD.

36 \ Now the rest of the acts of Jotham. and all that he did, are they not written in 20 And Menahem exacted the money of the book of the Chronicles of the kings of

37 (In those days the Lord began to send

38 And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XVI.

IN the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah, Ahaz the son of Jotham king of Judah began to reign.

2 Twenty years old was Ahaz when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem, and did not that which was right in the sight of the LORD his God, like David

his father.

3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel; yea, and made his son to pass through the fire, according to the abomina-

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under

every green tree.
5 Then Rezin king of Syria, and Pekah in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of son of Remaliah king of Israel, came up to Jerusalem to war; and they besieged Ahaz,

> 6 At that time Rezin king of Syria recovered Elath to Syria, and drave the Jews from Elath; and the Syrians came to Elath.

and dwelt there unto this day.

7 So Ahaz sent messengers to Tiglath-pi-leser king of Assyria, saying, I am thy servant and thy son: come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of against me.

8 And Ahaz took the silver and gold that the treasures of the king's house, and sent it

9 And the king of Assyria hearkened unto him: for the king of Assyria went up against Damascus, and took it, and carried the people of it captive to Kir, and slew Rezin.

10 ¶ And king Abaz went to Damascus to

meet Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and saw an altar that was at Damascus: and king Ahaz sent to Urijah the priest the fashion of 32 ¶ In the second year of Pekah the son the altar, and the pattern of it, according to

11 And Urijah the priest built an altar ac-35 Five and twenty years old was he cording to all that king Ahaz had sent from when he began to reign; and he reigned six- Damascus: so Urijah the priest made it

12 And when the king was come from Da-34 And he did that which was right in the mascus, the king saw the altar; and the king

13 And he burnt his burnt-offering and his 35 Howbeit the high places were not re- meat-offering, and poured his drink-offering, moved: the people sacrificed and burned in- and sprinkled the blood of his peace-offer-

14 And he brought also the brasen altar.

front of the house, from between the altar the watchmen to the fenced city. and the house of the Lord, and put it on the

north side of the altar.

15 And king Ahaz commanded Urijah the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn the morning burnt-offering, and the evening meat-offering, and the king's burnt-sacrifice, and his meat-offering. with the burnt-offering of all the people of the land, and their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt- Lord had said unto them, Ye shall not do offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice; and the brasen altar shall be for me to in-

17 And king Ahaz cut off the borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them; and took down the sea from off the to you by my servants the prophets. brasen oxen that were under it, and put it upon a pavement of stones:

18 And the covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he from the house of the

LORD for the king of Assyria.

he did, are they not written in the book of the

Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead, CHAP. XVII.

began Hoshea the son of Elah to reign in Samaria over Israel nine years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the served Baal sight of the Lord, but not as the kings of

Israel that were before him.

3 ¶ Against him came up Shalmaneser king of Assyria; and Hoshea became his

servant, and gave him presents.

4 And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshea: for he had sent messengers to So king of Egypt, and brought no present to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year; therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison.

5 I Then the king of Assyria came up throughout all the land, and went up to Sa-

maria, and besieged it three years.

Assyria took Samaria, and carried Israel them out of his sight. away into Assyria, and placed them in Hain the cities of the Medes.

had sinned against the Lord their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh the sins of Jeroboam which he did; they deking of Egypt, and had feared other gods,

8 And walked in the statutes of the heathen whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel, and of the kings of Is-

ael, which they had made.

9 And the children of Israel did secretly those things that were not right against the Lord their God, and they built them high Ava, and from Hamath, and from Sephar-

which was before the Lord, from the fore-places in all their cities, from the tower of

10 And they set them up images and groves in every high hill, and under every

green tree:

11 And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as did the heathen whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD

12 For they served idols, whereof the

this thing.

13 Yet the LORD testified against Israel quire by.

16 Thus did Urijah the priest, according by all the seers, saying, Turn ye from your ordinates, and keep my commandments, and evil ways, and keep my commandments, and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent

14 Notwithstanding, they would not hear, but hardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that did not believe in the

LORD their God.

15 And they rejected his statutes, and his covenant that he made with their fathers, 19 \text{ Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz which and his testimonies which he testified against them; and they followed vanity, and became vain, and went after the heathen that were 20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and was round about them, concerning whom the LORD had charged them, that they should not do like them.

N the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah the LORD their God, and made them molten images, even two calves, and made a grove, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and

17 And they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and used divination and enchantments, and sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the Lord, to provoke him to anger.

18 Therefore the Lord was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight; there was none left but the tribe of

Judah only.

19 Also Judah kept not the commandments of the Lord their God, but walked in the sta-

tutes of Israel which they made.

20 And the LORD rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and delivered them 6 In the ninth year of Hoshea the king of into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast

21 For he rent Israel from the house of lah and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and David; and they made Jeroboam the son of Nebat king: and Jeroboam drave Israel from 7 For so it was, that the children of Israel following the LORD, and made them sin a

22 For the children of Israel walked in all

parted not from them,

23 Until the LORD removed Israel out of his sight, as he had said by all his servants the prophets. So was Israel carried away

vaim, and placed them in the cities of Sa- and he shall deliver you out of the hand of maria instead of the children of Israel; and all your enemies. they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

25 And so it was, at the beginning of their dwelling there, that they feared not the LORD;

which slew some of them.

26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the manner of the God of Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Judah bethe land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because

27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ve brought from thence, and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the priests, whom they had carried away from Samaria, came and dwelt in Beth-el, and taught them how they should

fear the LORD.

29 Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put them in the houses of the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.

30 And the men of Babylon made Succoth-benoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashima,

31 And the Avites made Nibhaz and Tar tak, and the Sepharvites burnt their children in fire to Adrammelech and Anammelech,

the gods of Sepharvaim.

32 So they feared the Lord, and made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them

in the houses of the high places.

38 They feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations whom they carried away from thence.

34 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandment which the LORD commanded the children of Jacob, whom he named Israel;
35 With whom the Lord had made a co-

venant, and charged them, saying, Ye shall not fear other gods, nor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:

36 But the LORD, who brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power, and a stretched-out arm, him shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacrifice.

37 And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, ye shall observe to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other

38 And the covenant that I have made with you ye shall not forget; neither shall ye

40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but they

did after their former manner.

41 So these nations feared the Long, and served their graven images, both their chiltherefore the Lord sent lions among them, dren, and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day. CHAP. XVIII.

NOW it came to pass, in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, that gan to reign.

2 Twenty and five years old was he when they know not the manner of the God of the land, and nine years in Jerusalem: his mother's name also was Abi, the daughter of Zecha-

> 3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Da-

vid his father did.

4 ¶ He removed the high places, and brake the images, and cut down the groves, and brake in pieces the brasen serpent that Moses had made: for unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it; and he called it Nebushtan.

5 He trusted in the LORD God of Israel: so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor any that were before

6 For he clave to the Lorn, and departed not from following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded

7 And the LORD was with him; and he prospered whithersoever he went forth: and he rebelled against the king of Assyria, and served him not.

8 He smote the Philistines, even unto Gaza, and the borders thereof, from the tower of

the watchmen to the fenced city.

9 \ And it came to pass, in the fourth year of king Hezekiah, which was the seventh year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, that Shalmaneser king of Assyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it.

10 And at the end of three years they took it; even in the sixth year of Hezekiah, (that is the ninth year of Hoshea king of Is-

rael,) Samaria was taken.

11 And the king of Assyria did carry away Israel unto Assyria, and put them in Halah and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes;

12 Because they obeyed not the voice of the Lord their God, but transgressed his covenant, and all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded, and would not hear them, nor do them.

13 \ Now, in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah did Sennacherib king of Assyria come up against all the fenced cities of Ju-

dah, and took them.

14 And Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish, saying, I have fear other gods.

30 But the Lord your God ye shall fear; puttest on me will I bear. And the king of

Assyria appointed unto Hezekiah king of with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and Judah three hundred talents of silver, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great thirty talents of gold.

15 And Hezekiah gave him all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house.

16 At that time did Hezekiah cut off the gold from the doors of the temple of the LORD, and from the pillars which Hezekiah king of Judah had overlaid, and gave it to the king

17 And the king of Assyria sent Tartan, and Rabsaris, and Rab-shakeh, from Lachish to king Hezekiah with a great host against Jerusalem: and they went up, and came to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the fuller's field.

18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to them Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph Lord will deliver us.

the recorder.

19 And Rab-shakeh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence

is this wherein thou trustest

20 Thou sayest, (but they are but vain words,) I have counsel and strength for the war. Now, on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me

21 Now, behold, thou trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, even upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Pharaoh king of

Egypt unto all that trust on him.

22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the Lord our God: is not that he whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and hath said to Judah and Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar in Jerusalem:

23 Now therefore, I pray thee, give pledges to my lord the king of Assyria, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

24 How then wilt thou turn away the face

of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen :

25 Am I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said to me, Go up against this land, and de-

26 Then said Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, and Shebna, and Joah, unto Rab-shakeh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the Syrian language; (for we understand it;) and talk not with us in the Jews' language in the ears of the people that are on the wall.

27 But Rab-shakeh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?

king, the king of Assyria:
29 Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah

deceive you; for he shall not be able to de-

liver you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hezekiah make vou trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

31 Hearken not unto Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me, and then eat ye every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig-tree, and drink ye

every one the waters of his cistern;
32 Until I come and take you away to a upper pool, which is in the highway of the land like your own land; a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil-olive and of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hezekiah, when he persuadeth you, saying, The

> 33 Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the

king of Assyria

34 Where are the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah? have they delivered Sa-

maria out of my hand? 35 Who are they among all the gods of the countries that have delivered their country out of my hand, that the Lord should de-

liver Jerusalem out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

37 Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah. which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah, with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rab-shakeh.

CHAP. XIX.

ND it came to pass, when king Hezekiah A ND it came to pass, when his clothes, and heard it, that he rent his clothes, and went in covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the Lord.

2 And he sent Eliakim, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day as a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to

bring forth.

4 It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of Rab-shakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master nath sent to reproach the living God; and will reprove the words which the Lord thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for the remnant that are left.

5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came

to Isaiah.

6 ¶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, 28 I Then Rab-shakeh stood, and cried Be not afraid of the words which thou hast

heard, with which the servants of the king the Lord, and hast said, With the multitude

of Assyria have blasphemed me.

he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by and the choice fir-trees thereof; and I will the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ So Rab-shakeh returned, and found the to the forest of his Carmel. king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for

Lachish

9 And when he heard say of Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee; he sent messengers again unto Hezekiah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

II Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be de-

Livered

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which were in Thelasar:

king of Arpad, and the king of the city of way by which thou camest.

Sepharvaim, of Hena, and Ivah

LORD, and spread it before the LORD

15 And Hezekiah prayed before the Lord, yards, and eat the fruits thereof, and said, O LORD God of Israel, which dwellest between the cherubims, thou art the God, house of Judah shall vet again take root even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the downward, and bear fruit upward. earth; thou hast made heaven and earth.

him to reproach the living God.

have destroyed the nations and their lands,

for they were no gods, but the work of men's against it. hands, wood and stone; therefore they have destroyed them.

19 Now therefore, O LORD our God. I be- city, saith the LORD. seech thee, save thou us out of his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that mine own sake, and for my servant David's thou art the LORD God, even thou only.

20 ¶ Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to heard.

21 This is the word that the Lord hath dead corpses. spoken concerning him; The virgin, the 36 So Sennacherib king of Assyria dedaughter of Zion, hath despised thee, and parted, and went and returned, and dwelt and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Je- Nineveh. rusalem hath shaken her head at thee.

arn against the Holy One of Israel.

23 By thy messengers thou hast reproached son reigned in his stead.

of my chariots I am come up to the height of 7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall cedar-trees thereof, enter into the lodgings of his borders, and in-

24 I have digged and drunk strange wahe had heard that he was departed from ters, and with the sole of my feet have I dried

up all the rivers of besieged places.

25 Hast thou not heard long ago how I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced

cities into ruinous heaps.

26 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the house-tops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

27 But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against

28 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore I will put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle 13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the lin thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the

29 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye 14 ¶ And Hezekiah received the letter of shall eat this year such things as grow of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and themselves, and in the second year that Hezekiah went up into the house of the which springeth of the same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vine-

30 And the remnant that is escaped of the

31 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a 16 LORD, bow down thine ear, and hear; remnant, and they that escape out of mount open, LORD, thine eyes, and see; and hear Zion: the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent do this.

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD concern-17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria ing the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor 18 And have cast their gods into the fire: come before it with shield, nor cast a bank

> 33 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this

34 For I will defend this city, to save it, for

sake.

35 ¶ And it came to pass that night, that Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God the angel of the LORD went out, and smote of Israel, That which thou hast prayed to me in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred fouragainst Sennacherib king of Assyria I have score and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all

36 So Sennacherib king of Assyria de-

37 And it came to pass, as he was worship-22 Whom hast thou reproached and blas- ping in the house of Nisroch his god, that phemed? and against whom hast thou exalt- Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote ed thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of Armenia: and Esar-baddon his

CHAP. XX. N those days was Hezekiah sick unto that I have not shewed them. death: and the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz came to him, and said unto him, Thus the word of the LORD, saith the Lorn, Set thy house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live.

praved unto the LORD, saving,

3 I beseech thee, O LORD, remember now saith the LORD. how I have walked before thee in truth, and with a perfect heart, and have done that schich is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah

4 And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was word of the LORD came to him, saying,

5 Turn again, and tell Hezekiah the captain of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy and all his might, and how he made a pool,

6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city and Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.
out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and CHAP. XXI. I will defend this city for mine own sake,

and for my servant David's sake.

and they took and laid it on the bile, and he ther's name was Hephzi-bah. recovered.

shall be the sign that the LORD will heal me, the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before and that I shall go up into the house of the the children of Israel.

LORD the third day

ten degrees :

10 And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down tendegrees: LORD, of which the LORD said, In Jerusalem nay, but let the shadow return backward ten will I put my name.

degrees.

LORD; and he brought the shadow ten de- LORD. grees backward, by which it had gone down in the dial of Abaz.

heard that Hezekiah had been sick.

all the house of his armour, and all that was put my name for ever. found in his treasures: there was nothing in kiah shewed them not.

king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What and according to all the law that my servant said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They

9 But they hearkened not: and Manasseh

bylon.

15 And he said, What have they seen in the children of Israel.

thy house? And Hezekiah answered, All 10 f And the Lord spake by his servants the things that are in my house have they the prophets, saying,

seen there is nothing among my treasures

16 And Isaiah said unto Hezekiah, Hear

17 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thy house, and that which thy fathers 2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and have laid up in store unto this day, shall be carried into Babylon: nothing shall be left,

> 18 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the pa-lace of the king of Babylon. 19 Then said Hezekiah unto Isaiah, Good

gone out into the middle court, that the is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. And he said, Is it not good, if peace

and truth be in my days?

prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will and a conduit, and brought water into the heal thee; on the third day thou shalt go up city, are they not written in the book of the unto the house of the Lord.

Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

21 And Hezekiah slept with his fathers:

MANASSEH was twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty And Isaiah said, Take a lump of figs : and five years in Jerusalem : and his mo-

2 And he did that which was evil in the 8 And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, What sight of the LORD, after the abominations of

3 For he built up again the high places 9 And Isaiah said, This sign shalt thou which Hezekiah his father had destroyed; have of the LORD, that the LORD will do and he reared up altars for Baal, and made the thing that he hath spoken: shall the a grove, as did Ahab king of Israel; and shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 And he built altars in the house of the

5 And he built altars for all the host of II And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the heaven in the two courts of the house of the

6 And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed times and used enchant-12 % At that time Berodach-baladan, the ments, and dealt with familiar spirits and son of Baladan, king of Babylon sent letters wizards: he wrought much wickedness in the and a present unto Hezekiah: for he had sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

7 And he set a graven image of the grove. 13 And Hezekiah hearkened unto them, that he had made in the house, of which the and shewed them all the house of his pre-Lorp said to David, and to Solomou his son, cious things, the silver, and the gold, and In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have the spices, and the precious ointment, and chosen out of all tribes of Israel, will I

8 Neither will I make the feet of Israel his house, nor in all his dominion, that Heze- move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; only if they will observe to do 14 1 Then came Isaiah the prophet unto according to all that I have commanded them,

9 But they hearkened not: and Manasseb are come from a far country, even from Ba- seduced them to do more evil than did the

11 Because Manasseh king of Judah hath sight of the LORD, and walked in all the way done these abominations, and hath done wick- of David his father, and turned not aside to edly above all that the Amorites did, which the right hand or to the left.

were before him, and hath made Judah also

3 ¶ And it came to pass, in the eighteenth to sin with his idols;

12 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Behold, I am bringing such evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whosoever heareth

of it, both his ears shall tingle.

13 And I will stretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab; and I will wipe Jerusalem as a man wipeth a dish, wiping it, and turning it upside down.

14 And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them' into the hand of their enemies, and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies;

15 Because they have done that which was evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth cat of Egypt, even unto this day.

16 Moreover, Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem from one end to another; besides his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the LORD.

17 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the

Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

18 And Manasseh slept with his fathers. and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Uzza: and Amon his

son reigned in his stead.

19 \ Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign; and he reigned two years in Jerusalem; and his mother's name was Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah.

20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his father Manasseh did.

21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:

22 And he forsook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the

23 ¶ And the servants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.

24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

25 \ Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and Josiali his son reigned in his stead

CHAP. XXII.

JOSIAH was eight years old when he began to reign; and he reigned thirty and one years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Jedidah, the daughter of Adaiah of Boscath.

2 And he did that which was right in the have burnt incense unto other gods, that they

year of king Josiah, that the king sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, the scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying,

4 Go up to Hilkiah the high priest, that he may sum the silver which is brought into the house of the LORD, which the keepers of the door have gathered of the people :

5 And let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the Lord: and let them give it to the doers of the work which is in the house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house,

6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to

repair the house.

7 Howbeit there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.

8 ¶ And Hilkiah the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the Lorp : and Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, and he read it,

9 And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the Lord.

10 And Shaphan the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered me a book: and Shaplian read it before

the king.

11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that

he rent his clothes.

12 And the king commanded Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Achbor the son of Michaiah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asahiah a servant of the king's, saying

13 Go ye, inquire of the Lord for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great is the wrath of the Lord that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is written concerning us.

14 So Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asahiah, wentunto Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvah, the son of Harhas, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college;) and they communed with her.

15 \ And she said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell the man that sent

you to me,

16 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the words of the book which the king of Judah hath read:

17 Because they have forsaken me, and

of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be places of the gates that were in the entering kindled against this place, and shall not be in of the gate of Joshua the governor of the

18 But to the king of Judah, which sent you gate of the city. to inquire of the LORD, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, As touching the words which thou hast heard;

19 Because thy heart was tender, and bread among their brethren. thou hast humbled thyself before the LORD, they should become a desolation, and a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have heard thee, saith the LORD.

20 Behold, therefore, I will gather thee unthy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this riots of the sun with fire. place. And they brought the king word again.

CHAP, XXIII.

of Jerusalem.

LORD, and all the men of Judah, and all the the dust of them into the brook Kidron. inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, which was found in the house of the LORD

3 \ And the king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the Lorn, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all their heart, and all their soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book: and all the people stood

to the covenant.

4 ¶ And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for Baal, and for the grove, and for all the host of heaven; and he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them unto Beth-el.

5 And he put down the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities who proclaimed these words.

of Judah, and in the places round about Je
17 Then he said. What title is that that I rusalem; them also that burned incense unto Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the planets, and to all the host of heaven.

6 And he brought out the grove from the thou hast done against the altar of Beth-el. house of the Lord, without Jerusalem, unto 18 And he said, Let him alone; let no mai the brook Kidron, and burned it at the brook Kidron, and stamped it small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon the graves of of Samaria.

the children of the people.

8 And he brought all the priests out of the that he had done in Beth-el. cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burnt incense, from places that were there upon the altars, and

might provoke me to anger with all the works Geba to Beer-sheba, and brake down the high city, which were on a man's left hand at the

9 Nevertheless, the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the Lord in Jerusalem, but they did eat of the unleavened

10 And he defiled Topheth, which is in when thou heardest what I spake against this the valley of the children of Hinnom, that place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that no man might make his son or his daughter

to pass through the fire to Molech.

11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by the to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered into chamber of Nathan-melech the chamberlain, which was in the suburbs, and burned the cha-

12 And the altars that were on the top of the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings ND the king sent, and they gathered of Judah had made, and the altars which unto him all the elders of Judah and Manasseh had made in the two courts of the house of the Lorn, did the king beat down, 2 And the king went up into the house of the and brake them down from thence, and cast

13 And the high places that were before Jerasalem, which were on the right hand of both small and great: and he read in their the mount of Corruption, which Solomon ears all the words of the book of the covenant the king of Israel had builded for Ashtoreth the abomination of the Zidonians, and for Chemosh the abomination of the Moabites, and for Milcom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the king defile.

14 And he brake in pieces the images, and cut down the groves, and filled their places

with the bones of men.

1. Moreover, the altar that was at Bethel, and the high place which Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he and the keepers of the door, to bring forth brake down, and burned the high place, and stamped it small to powder, and burned the grove.

> 16 And as Josiah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that were there in the mount. and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and burned them upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the word of the LORD, which the man of God proclaimed,

see? And the men of the city told him, It is the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Judah, and proclaimed these things that

18 And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones alone with the bones of the prophet that came out

19 \ And all the houses also of the high 7 And he brake down the houses of the places that were in the cities of Samaria, sodomites, that were by the house of the which the kings of Israel had made to pro-LORD, where the women wove hangings for voke the LORD to anger, Josiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts

20 And he slew all the priests of the high

13*

burnt men's bones upon them, and returned i

21 ¶ And the king commanded all people, saving, Keep the passover unto the LORD your God, as it is written in the book of this covenant.

22 Surely there was not holden such a passever, from the days of the judges that judged Israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Judah ;

23 But in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, wherein this passover was holden to the

Lorp in Jerusalem.

24 ¶ Moreover, the workers with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Judah, and in Jerusalem, did Josiah put away, that he might perform the words of the law, which were written in the book that Hilkiah the priest found in the belled against him. wuse of the Lord.

25 And like unto him there was no king before him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of Moses; neither after him arose there any like him.

26 \ Notwithstanding, the Lord turned not the prophets. from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, because of all the provocations that Manas-

seh had provoked him withal.

27 And the LORD said, I will remove Judah also out of my sight, as I have removed Israel, and will cast off this city Jerusalem, which I have chosen, and the house of which I have said, My name shall be there,

28 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

29 ¶ In his days Pharaoh-nechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josiah went against him; and he slew him at Megiddo, when he had seen him.

30 And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre: and the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

31 \ Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

32 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his

fathers had done.

33 And Pharaoh-nechoh put him in bands at Riblah, in the land of Hamath, that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and put the land to a tribute of a hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

34 And Pharaoh-nechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king in the room of Josiah his father, and turned his name to Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz away: and he came to Egypt, and died there.

35 ¶ And Jehoiakim gave the silver and the gold to Pharaoh; but he taxed the land to give the money, according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give it unto Pharaoh-nechoh.

36 ¶ Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign: and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Zebudah, the daughter of Pedaiah

of Rumalı.

37 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

CHAP. XXIV.

IN his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up, and Jehoiakim became his servant three years; then he turned and re-

And the Lord sent against him bands of the Chaldees, and bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by his servants

3 Surely at the commandment of the Lord came this upon Judah, to remove them out of his sight, for the sins of Manasseh, accord-

ing to all that he did;

And also for the innocent blood that he shed, (for he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood,) which the LORD would not pardon.

5 1 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah !

6 So Jehoiakim slept with his fathers; and

Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead. 7 I And the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: for the king of Babylon had taken, from the river of Egypt unto the river Euphrates, all that pertained to the king of Egypt.

8 ¶ Jehoiachin was eighteen years old when he began to reign; and he reigned in Jerusalem three months: and his mother's name was Nehushta, the daughter of Elna

than of Jerusalem.

9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.

10 ¶ At that time the servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up agains Jerusalem, and the city was besieged.

11 And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against the city, and his servants did

besiege it.

And Jehoiachin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his officers; and the king of Babylon took him in the eighth year of his reign.

13 And he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures of the king's house, and cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the LORD, as the LORD had said.

14 And he carried away all Jerusalem, and Jerusalem, and every great man's house all the princes, and all the mighty men of value burnt he with fire. lour, even ten thousand captives, and all the

craftsmen and smiths: none remained, save were with the captain of the guard, brake the poorest sort of the people of the land.

king's wives, and his officers, and the mighty

from Jerusalem to Babylon. 16 And all the men of might, even seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thou-the poor of the land to be vine-dressers and sand; all that were strong and apt for war, husbandmen. even them the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon.

and changed his name to Zedekiah.

18 Zedekiah was twenty and one years name was Hamutal, the daughter of Jere-away. miah of Libnah.

hoiakim had done.

20 For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until which Solomon had made for the house of he had cast them out from his presence, that the LORD; the brass of all these vessels was Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Ba-without weight. bylon.

CHAP. XXV.

ND it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadnezzar against Jerusalem, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it round about.

2 And the city was besieged unto the ele-

venth year of king Zedekiah.

3 And on the ninth day of the fourth month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

4 ¶ And the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled by night by the way of the gate, between two walls, which is by the king's garden; (now the Chaldees were against the city round about;) and the king went the way toward the plain.

5 And the army of the Chaldees pursued after the king, and overtook him in the plains of Jericho: and all his army were scattered

from him.

up to the king of Babylon to Riblah; and math.

they gave judgment upon him.

7 And they slew the sons of Zedekiah beand carried him to Babylon.

8 ¶ And in the fifth month, on the seventh of Shaphan, ruler. day of the month, (which is the nineteenth io Jerusalem:

9 And he burnt the house of the LORD, and the king's house, and all the houses of

10 And all the army of the Chaldees, that down the walls of Jerusalem round about.

15 And he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon, and the king's mother, and the in the city, and the fugitives that fell away 11 Now the rest of the people that were left to the king of Babylon, with the remnant of of the land; those carried he into captivity the multitude, did Nebuzar-adan, the captain of the guard, carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard left of

13 ¶ And the pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and 17 ¶ And the king of Babylon made Mat-the brasen sea that was in the house of the taniah his father's brother king in his stead, LORD, did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon.

14 And the pots, and the shovels, and the old when he began to reign; and he reigned snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of eleven years in Jerusalem: and his mother's brass, wherewith they ministered, took they

15 And the fire-pans, and the bowls, and 19 And he did that which was evil in the such things as were of gold, in gold, and of sight of the Lord, according to all that Je-silver, in silver, the captain of the guard took

away.

16 The two pillars, one sea, and the bases

17 The height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits, and the chapiter upon it was brass; and the height of the chapiter three cubits; and the wreathen work, and pomegranates upon the chapiter round about, all king of Babylon came, he, and all his host, of brass; and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen work.

18 ¶ And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the

19 And out of the city he took an officer, that was set over the men of war, and five men of them that were in the king's presence, which were found in the city, and the principal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land that were found in the city:

20 And Nebuzar-adan, captain of the guard, took these, and brought them to the king of

Babylon to Riblah.

21 And the king of Babylon smote them, 6 So they took the king, and brought him and slew them at Riblah, in the land of Ha-So Judah was carried away out of their land

22 ¶ And as for the people that remained fore his eyes, and put out the eyes of Zede-in the land of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar kiah, and bound him with fetters of brass, king of Babylon had left, even over them he made Gedaliah the son of Aliikam, the son

23 And when all the captains of the aryear of king Nebuchadnezzar king of Baby-mies, they and their meu, heard that the king ion, came Nebuzar-adan, captain of the of Babylon had made Gedaliah governor, guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, un-there came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan the

299

son of Careah, and Seraiah the son of Tan-

their men, and sall unto them, Fear not to Evil-merodach king of Babylon, in the year be the servants of the Chaldees: dwell in the that he began to reign, did lift up the head land, and serve the king of Babylon, and it of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prishall be well with you.

25 But it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the his throne above the throne of the kings that son of Elishama, of the seed royal, came, and were with him in Babylon; ten men with him, and smote Gedaliah, that he

were with him at Mizpah.

26 And all the people, both small and and came to Egypt; for they were afraid of for every day, all the days of his life.

the Chaldees.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, in the seven and thumeth the Netophathite, and Jaazaniah the thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin son of a Maachathite, they and their men. 24 And Gedaliah sware to them, and to seven and twentieth day of the month, that

28 And he spake kindly to him, and set

29 And changed his prison-garments: and died, and the Jews and the Chaldees that he did eat bread continually before him all

the days of his life.

30 And his allowance was a continual algreat, and the captains of the armies, arose, lowance given him of the king, a daily rate

¶ The First Book of the CHRONICLES.

CHAP. 1.

DAM, Sheth, Enosh, 2 Kenan, Mahalaleel, Jered, 3 Henoch, Methuselah, Lamech,

4 Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

5 The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Maog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

6 And the sons of Gomer; Ashchenaz, and

Riphath, and Togarmah.

7 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and and Tema,

Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.

8 The sons of Ham; Cush, and Miz-

raim, Put, and Canaan.

9 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabta, and Raamah, and Sabtecha. And the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.

10 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to

be mighty upon the earth.

11 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,

12 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (of whom of Isaac; Esau, and Israel. came the Philistines,) and Caphtorim.

13 And Canaan begat Zidon his first-born, Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah

and Heth,

14 The Jebusite also, and the Amorite, and Omar, Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Tim-

the Girgashite. 15 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the

Sinite, 16 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite,

and the Hamathite.

17 The sons of Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Meshech. mam: and Timna was Lotan's sister.

18 And Arphaxad begat Shelah, and She-

lah begat Eber

name of the one was Peleg, (because in his days the earth was divided,) and his brother's sons of Dishon; Amram, and Eshban, and name wus Joktan.

20 And Joktan begat Almodad, and She-

ieph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,

21 Hadoram also, and Uzal, and Diklah, Aran. 22 And Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

All these were the sons of Joktan.

24 \ Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah, 25 Eber, Peleg, Reu,

26 Serug, Nahor, Terah,

27 Abram; the same is Abraham.

23 The sons of Abraham; Isaac, and Ish

29 These are their generations: The first-born of Ishmael, Nebaioth; then Kedar,

and Adbeel, and Mibsam,

30 Mishma, and Dumah, Massa, Hadad,

31 Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These

are the sons of Ishmael

32 Now the sons of Keturah, Abraham's concubine: she bare Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And the sons of Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan.

33 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Henoch, and Abida, and Eldaah.

All these are the sons of Keturah.

34 And Abraham begat Isaac. The sons

35 The sons of Esau: Fliphaz, Reuel, and

36 The sons of Eliphaz; Teman, and

na, and Amalek. 37 The sons of Reuel; Nahath, Zerah,

Shammah, and Mizzah.

38 ¶ And the sons of Seir; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, and Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan.

39 And the sons of Lotan: Hori, and Ho-

40 The sons of Shobal; Alian, and Manahath, and Ebal, Snephi, and Onam. And 19 And unto Eber were born two sons; the the sons of Zibeon; Aiah, and Anah.

41 The sons of Anah; Dishon. Ithran, and Cheran.

42 The sons of Ezer; Bilhan, and Zavan, and Jakan. The sons of Dishan; Uz, and

43 \ Now these are the kings that reigned 23 And Ophir, and Havilan, and Jobab. in the land of Edom before any king reigned over the children of Israel; Bela the son

44 And when Bela was dead, Jobab, the

45 And when Jobab was dead, Husham Joab, and Asahel, three. of the land of the Temanites, reigned in his stead.

46 And when Husham was dead, Hadad the son of Bedad (which smote Midian in the children of Azubah his wife, and of Jerioth: field of Moab) reigned in his stead: and the her sons are these; Jesher, and Shobab, and name of his city was Avith.

47 And when Hadad was dead, Samlah

of Masrekah reigned in his stead.

48 And when Samlah was dead, Shaul of Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead. 49 And when Shaul was dead, Baal-hanan

the sen of Achbor reigned in his stead.

50 And when Baal-hanan was dead, Hadad reigned in his stead: and the name of years old, and she bare him Segub. his city was Pai; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the and twenty cities in the land of Gilead. daughter of Mezahab.

51 ¶ Hadad died also.

duke Jetheth,

52 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,

53 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mib-

54 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These are

the dukes of Edom.

CHAP. II.

THESE are the sons of Israel; Reuben, I Simeon, Levi, and Judah, Issachar, and name was Atarah: she was the mother of

2 Dan, Joseph, and Benjamin, Naphtali,

Gad, and Asher.

3 The sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, Eker. and Shelah; which three were born unto him of the daughter of Shua the Canaanitess. And Er, the first-born of Judah, was evil in the sight of the LORD, and he slew

4 And Tamar his daughter-in-law bare him Pharez, and Zerah. All the sons of Ju-

dah were five.

5 The sons of Pharez; Hezron, and Hamul.

6 And the sons of Zerah; Zimri, and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and Dara: five of them in all.

7 And the sons of Carmi; Achar, the troubler of Israel, who transgressed in the

thing accursed.

8 And the sons of Ethan; Azariah.

9 The sons also of Hezron, that were born unto him; Jerahmeel, and Ram, and Che-

10 And Ram begat Amminadab; and Amminadah begat Nahshon, prince of the chil-begat Zabad,

dren of Judah;

begat Boaz,

12 And Boaz begat Obed, and Obed begat Azariah,

13 ¶ And Jesse begat his first-born Eliab, begat Eleasah, and Abinadab the second, and Shimma the third,

of Beor: and the name of his city was Din- | 14 Nethancel the fourth, Raddai the fifth, 15 Ozem the sixth. David the seventh:

16 Whose sisters were Zeruiah, and Abison of Zera of Bozrah, reigned in his stead. gail. And the sons of Zeruiah; Abishai, and

> 17 And Abigail bare Amasa: and the father of Amasa was Jether the Ishmeelite.

18 ¶ And Caleb the son of Hezron begat Ardon.

19 And when Azubah was dead, Caleb took unto him Ephrath, which bare him Hur.

20 And Hur begat Uri, and Uri begat Bezaleel.

21.1 And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of Machir, the father of Gilead, whom he married when he was threescore

22 And Segub begat Jair, who had three

23 And he took Geshur, and Aram, with And the dukes of the towns of Jair, from them, with Kenath, Edom were; duke Timnah, duke Aliah, and the towns thereof, even threescore cities: all these belonged to the sons of Machir, the father of Gilead.

24 And after that Hezron was dead in Caleb-ephratah, then Abiah, Hezron's wife,

bare him Ashur the father of Tekoa.

25 ¶ And the sons of Jerahmeel, the firstborn of Hezron, were Ram the first born, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, and Ahijah.

26 Jerahmeel had also another wife, whose

27 And the sons of Ram, the first-born of Jerahmeel, were Maaz, and Jamin, and 28 And the sons of Onam were Shammai,

and Jada. And the sons of Shammai; Nadab, and Abishur.

29 And the name of the wife of Abishur was Abihail; and she bare him Ahban, and Molid. 30 And the sons of Nadab; Seled, and Appaim: but Seled died without children.

31 And the sons of Appaim; Ishi. And the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. And the children of

Sheshan; Ahlai.

32 And the sons of Jada, the brother of Shammai; Jether, and Jonathan: and Jether died without children.

33 And the sons of Jonathan : Peleth. and Zaza. These were the sons of Jerahmeel.

34 ¶ Now Sheshan had no sons but daughters; and Sheshan had a servant, an Egyptian, whose name was Jarha.

35 And Sheshan gave his daughter to Jarha his servant to wife; and she bare him Attai.

36 And Attai begat Nathan, and Nathan

37 And Zabad begat Ephlal, and Ephlal

11 And Nahshon begat Salma, and Salma begat Obed, 38 And Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu begat

39 And Azariah begat Helez, and Helez

40 And Eleasah begat Sisamai, and Sisa-

lmai begat Shallum,

kamiah begat Elishama.

42 T Now the sons of Caleb, the brother of Jerahmeel, were Mesha his first-born, which was the father of Ziph; and the sons of Mareshah, the father of Hebron.

43 And the sons of Hebron; Korah, and his son,

Tappuah, and Rekem, and Shema

44 And Shema begat Raham, the father tham his son, of Jorkoam; and Rekem begat Shammai. 45 And the son of Shammai was Maon: seh his son,

and Maon was the father of Beth-zur.

46 And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bare begat Gazez.

47 And the sons of Jahdai; Regem, and Jotham, and Geshan, and Pelet, and Ephah,

and Shaaph.

48 Maachah, Caleb's concubine, bare She-

ber, and Tirhanah.

49 She bare also Shaaph the father of Madmannah, Sheva the father of Machbenah, and the father of Gibea; and the daughter of Caleb was Achsah.

50 ¶ These were the sons of Caleb the son of Hur, the first-born of Ephratah; Shobal

the father of Kirjath-jearim,

51 Salma the father of Beth-lehem, Hareph

the father of Beth-gader.

52 And Shobal, the father of Kirjath-jearim, had sons, Haroeh, and half of the Manahethites.

53 And the families of Kirjath-jearim; the Ithrites, and the Puhites, and the Shumathites, and the Mishraites: of them came the Zareathites, and the Eshtaulites.

54 The sons of Salma; Beth-lehem, and the Netophathites, Ataroth, the house of Joab, and half of the Manahethites, the Zorites.

55 And the families of the scribes which velt at Jabez; the Tirathites, the Shimeadwelt at Jabez; the Tirathites, the Shimeathites, and Suchathites. These are the Kenites that came of Hemath, the father of the house of Rechab.

CHAP, III.

NOW these were the sons of David, which were born unto him in Hebron: the firstborn Amnon, of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; the second, Daniel, of Abigail the Carmelitess

2 The third, Absalom, the son of Maachah, the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur; the fourth, Adonijah, the son of Haggith;

3 The fifth, Shephatiah, of Abital; the

sixth, Ithream, by Eglah his wife.

4 These six were born unto him in Hebron: and there he reigned seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years.

5 And these were born unto him in Jerusaiem; Shimea, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, four, of Bath-shua the daughter of the families of Aharhel the son of Harum.

Ammiel:

6 Ibhar also, and Elishama, and Eliphelet, 7 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia,

8 And Elishama, and Eliada, and Eliphe- row. let, nine.

These were all the sons of David, besides saying, Oh that thou wouldest bless me ia-

41 And Shallum begat Jekamiah, and Je-| the sons of the concubines, and Tamar their

10 ¶ And Solomon's son was Rehoboam, Abia his son, Asa his son, Jehoshaphat his

11 Joram his son, Ahaziah his son, Joash

12 Amaziah his son, Azariah his son, Jo-

13 Ahaz his son, Hezekiah his son, Manas-

14 Amon his son, Josiah his son,

15 And the sons of Josiah were, the first-Haran, and Moza, and Gazez: and Haran born Johanan, the second Jehoiakim, the third Zedekiah, the fourth Shallum.

> 16 And the sons of Jehoiakim; Jeconiah his son, Zedekiah his son.

17 ¶ And the sons of Jeconiah, Assir; Salathiel his son,

18 Malchiram also, and Pedaiah, and Shenazar, Jecamiah, Hoshama, and Nedabiah.

19 And the sons of Pedaiah were Zerubbabel, and Shimei: and the sons of Zerubbabel; Meshullam, and Hananiah, and Shelomith their sister:

20 And Hashubah, and Ohel, and Berechiah, and Hasadiah, Jushab-hesed, five.

21 And the sons of Hananiah: Pelatiah. and Jesaiah: the sons of Rephaiah, the sons of Arnan, the sons of Obadiah, the sons of Shechaniah.

22 And the sons of Shechaniah; Shemaiah: and the sons of Shemaiah; Hattush, and Igeal, and Bariah, and Neariah, and Sha-

phat, six.

23 And the sons of Neariah; Elioenai, and Hezekiah, and Azrikam, three.

24 And the sons of Elioenai were Hodaiah, and Eliashib, and Pelaiah, and Akkub, and

THE sons of Judah: Pharez, Hezron, and Carmi, and Hur, and Shobal. 2 And Reaiah the son of Shobal begat Ja-

hath; and Jahath begat Ahumai and Lahad. These are the families of the Zorathites.

3 And these were of the father of Etam; Jezreel, and Ishma, and Idbash; and the name of their sister was Hazelelponi:

4 And Penuel the father of Gedor, and Ezer the father of Hushah. These are the sons of Hur, the first-born of Ephratah, the father of Beth-lehem.

5 ¶ And Ashur, the father of Tekoa, had

two wives, Helah and Naarah. 6 And Naarah bare him Ahuzam, and Hepher, and Temeni, and Haahashtari. These were the sons of Naarah.

7 And the sons of Helah were Zereth, and

Jezoar, and Ethnan.

8 And Coz begat Anub, and Zobebah, and

9 ¶ And Jabez was more honourable than his brethren: and his mother called his name Jabez, saying, Because I bare him with sor-

10 And Jabez called on the God of Israel,

deed, and enlarge my coast, and that thy hand might be with me, and that thou about the same cities, unto Baal. These were wouldest keep me from evil, that it may not grieve me! And God granted him that which 34 And Meshobab, and Jamlech, and Jo-

he requested.

11 And Chelub, the brother of Shuah, pegat Mehir, which was the father of Eshton.

12 And Eshton begat Beth-rapha, and Paseah, and Tehinnah the father of Ir-nahash. These are the men of Rechah.

13 And the sons of Kenaz; Othniel, and

Seraiah: and the sons of Othniel; Hathath. 14 And Meonothai begat Ophrah: and Seraiah begat Joab, the father of the valley of

Charashim; for they were craftsmen.

15 And the sons of Caleb the son of Jephunneh; Iru, Elah, and Naam: and the sons of

Elah, even Kenaz.

16 And the sons of Jehaleleel; Ziph, and seek pasture for their flocks.

Ziphali, Tiria, and Asareel.

Miriam, and Shammai, and Ishbah the father of Eshtemoa.

father of Gedor, and Heber the father of Socho, and Jekuthiel the father of Zanoah. And these are the sons of Bithiah, the daughter of there was pasture there for their flocks. Pharaoh, which Mered took.

19 And the sons of his wife Hodiah, the sister of Naham, the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Eshtemoa the Maachathite.

20 And the sons of Shimon were Amnon, and Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and Tilon. And the sons of Ishi were Zoheth, and Ben-zoheth.

21 ¶ The sons of Shelah the son of Judah this day. were Er, the father of Lecah, and Laadah the father of Mareshah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Ashbea,

minion in Moab, and Jashubi-lehem.

the are ancient things.

23 These were the potters, and those that and of him came the chief ruler; but the dwelt among plants and hedges: there they birthright was Joseph's;)

3 The sons, I say, of Reuben, the first-born

and Jamin, Jarib, Zerah, and Shaul:

25 Shallum his son, Mibsam his son, Mish-

ma his son.

26 And the sons of Mishma; Hamuel his son, Zacchur his son, Shimei his son.

27 And Shimei had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply was prince of the Reubenites. like to the children of Judah.

Moladah, and Hazar-shual,

29 And at Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at Tolad,

at Ziklag,

These were their cities unto the reign of David. in the land of Gilead.

Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, five cities; with the Hagarites, who fell by their hand:

33 And all their villages that were round

shah the son of Amaziah,

35 And Joel, and Jehu the son of Josibiah, the son of Seraiah, the son of Asiel,

36 And Elioenai, and Jaakobah, and Jeshohaiah, and Asaiah, and Adiel, and Jesimiel, and Benaiah,

37 And Ziza the son of Shiphi, the son of Allon, the son of Jedaiah, the son of Shimri,

the son of Shemaiah:

38 These mentioned by their names were princes in their families; and the house of their fathers increased greatly.

39 \ And they went to the entrance of Gedor, even unto the east side of the valley, to

40 And they found fat pasture and good, 17 And the sons of Ezra were Jether, and and the land was wide, and quiet, and peace-Mered, and Epher, and Jalon: and she bare able; for they of Ham had dwelt there of old.

41 And these written by name came in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and smote 18 And his wife Jehudijah bare Jered the their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms; because

> 42 And some of them, even of the sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to mount Seir, having for their captains Pelatiah, and Neariah, and Rephaiah, and Uzziel, the sons

of Ishi.

43 And they smote the rest of the Amalekites that were escaped, and dwelt there unto

CHAP. V.

Now the sons of nearest, leading father's bed, his TOW the sons of Reuben, the first-born of forasmuch as he defiled his father's bed, his 22 And Jokim, and the men of Chozeba, birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph and Joash, and Saraph, who had the do-And be reckoned after the birthright.

2 For Judah prevailed above his brethren.

dwelt with the king for his work.

3 The sons, I say, of Keuben, the first-born of Israel, were Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi.

4 The sons of Joel; Shemaiah his son, Gog

his son, Shemei his son,

5 Micah his son, Reaia his son, Baal his

6 Beerah his son, whom Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria carried away captive : he

7 And his brethren by their families, (when 28 And they dwelt at Beer-sheba, and the genealogy of their generations was reckoned,) were the chief, Jeiel, and Zechariah.

8 And Bela the son of Azaz, the son of Shema, the son of Joel, who dwelt in Aroer, 30 And at Bethuel, and at Hormah, and even unto Nebo and Baal-meon:

9 And eastward he inhabited unto the en-31 And at Beth-marcaboth, and Hazar-tering in of the wilderness from the river Eususim, and at Beth-birei, and at Shaaraim. phrates; because their cattle were multiplied

32 And their villages were Etam, and Ain, 10 And in the days of Saul they made war

and they dwelt in their tents throughout all the east land of Gilead.

11 ¶ And the children of Gad dwelt over against them, in the land of Bashan, unto Salcah:

12 Joel the chief, and Shapham the next, and Jaanai, and Shaphat in Bashan.

13 And their brethren of the house of their fathers, were Michael, and Meshullam, and Sheba, and Jorai, and Jachan, and Zia, and Heber, seven.

14 These are the children of Abihail the son of Huri, the son of Jaroah, the son of Gilead, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshishai, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz:

15 Ahi the son of Abdiel, the son of Guni,

chief of the house of their fathers 16 And they dwelt in Gilead in Bashan, and in her towns, and in all the suburbs of Sharon, upon their borders.

17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of Jotham king of Judah, and in

the days of Jeroboam king of Israel.

18 The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseli, of valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, were four and forty thousand seven hundred raial begat Jehozadak, and threescore, that went out to the war.

with Jetur, and Nephish, and Nodab.

20 And they were helped against them, and the Hagarites were delivered into their hand, and all that were with them: for they cried to God in the battle, and he was entreated of them; because they put their trust in him.

21 And they took away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two cording to their fathers. thousand, and of men a hundred thousand

22 For there fell down many slain, be- his son, Zimmah his son, cause the war was of God. And they dwelt

in their steads until the captivity.

23 ¶ And the children of the half-tribe of Manasseh dwelt in the land: they increased from Bashan unto Baal-hermon and Senir,

and unto mount Hermon.

24 And these were the heads of the house of their fathers, even Epher, and Ishi, and Eliel, and Azriel, and Jeremiah, and Hodaviah, and Jahdiel, mighty men of valour, famous men, and heads of the house of their

25 ¶ And they transgressed against the God of their fathers, and went a whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God

destroyed before them.

26 And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of his son, Shimei his son, Uzza his son, Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria, and he carried them away, (even the Reubenites, and the liah his son. Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh,) and brought them unto Halah, and Habor, and over the service of song in the house of the Hara, and to the river Gozan, unto this day. LORD, after that the ark had rest. CHAP. VI.

Merari.

2 and the sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.

3 And the children of Amram; Aaron, and Moses, and Miriam. The sons also of Aaron; Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar. 4 ¶ Eleazar begat Phinehas, Phinehas be-

gat Abishua,

5 And Abishua begat Bukki, and Bukki begat Uzzi, 6 And Uzzi begat Zerahiah, and Zerahiah

begat Meraioth,

Merajoth begat Amariah, and Amariah

begat Ahitub; 8 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Ahimaaz,

9 And Ahimaaz begat Azariah, and Aza-

riah begat Johanan,

10 And Johanan begat Azariah, (he it is that executed the priest's office in the temple that Solomon built in Jerusalem,)

11 And Azariah begat Amariah, and Ama-

riah begat Ahitub,

12 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Shallum,

13 And Shallum begat Hilkiah, and Hil-

kiah begat Azariah, 14 And Azariah begat Seraiah, and Se-

15 And Jehozadak went into captivity, when 19 And they made war with the Hagarites, the LORD carried away Judah and Jerusalem by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar.

16 The sons of Levi; Gershom, Kohath,

and Merari.

17 And these be the names of the sons of Gershom; Libni, and Shimei.

18 And the sons of Kohath, were Amram,

and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel. 19 The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. And these are the families of the Levites, ac-

20 ¶ Of Gershom; Libni his son, Jahath

21 Joah his son, Iddo his son, Zerah his

son, Jeaterai his son. 22 ¶ The sons of Kohath; Amminadab his

son, Korah his son, Assir his son,

23 Elkanah his son, and Ebiasaph his son,

and Assir his son, 24 Tahath his son, Uriel his son, Uzziah

his son, and Shaul his son. 25 And the sons of Elkanah; Amasai, and Ahimoth.

26 As for Elkanah: the sons of Elkanah;

Zophai his son, and Nahath his son, 27 Eliab his son, Jeroham his son, Elka-

nah his son. 28 And the sons of Samuel; the first-born

Vashni, and Abiah. 29 ¶ The sons of Merari: Mahli; Libni

30 Shimea his son, Haggiah his son, Asa-

31 ¶ And these are they whom David set

32 And they ministered before the dwell-THE sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and ing-place of the tabernacle of the congregation with singing, until Solomon had built the house of the Lond in Jerusalem; and then mey waited on their office according to with her suburbs,

their order.

33 And these are they that waited with shemesh with her suburbs: their children of the sons of the Konathites : Heman a singer, the son of Joel, the son of ba with her suburbs, and Alemeth with her Shemuel.

34 The son of Elkanah, the son of Jero-

ham, the son of Ellei- the son of Toah.

35 The son of Zaph, the son of Elkanah, the sou of Manath, the son of Amasai,

36 The son of Elkanah, the son of Joel, the son of Azariah, me son of Zephaniah, 37 The son of Tahath, the son of Assir,

the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah.

39 And his brother Asapir, (who stood on his right hand. \ even Asapa the son of Beregnian, the son of Shimea,

the son of Malenian-

41 The son of Ethni, the son of Zerah, the

son of Adalah.
42 The son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah. the son of Snimei.

43 The son of Janath, the son of Gershom.

the son of Levi. 44 And their brethren, the sons of Merari. good on the leti hand : Ethan the son of Kishi.

the son of Andi, the son of Malluch.

45 The son of Hashabiah, the son of Am- of the tribe of Ephraim. aziah, the son of Hilkink,

son of Snamer.

47 The son of Mahli. the son of Mushi, suburbs,

the son of Merari, the son of Levi. 43 Their premen also the Levites were ap- Beth-horon with her suburbs,

sointed unto all manner of service of the ta-Bernade of me house of God.

4. 1 But Aaron and his sons offered upon

the alter of the burnt-offering, and on the al- Aner with her suburbs, and Bileam with her tar of incense, and were appointed for all the suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the work of the place most holy, and to make an sons of Kohath.

Thought to the sons of Gershom were given, atonement for Israel, according to all that 71 Unto the sons of Gershom were given, Moses, the servant of God, had commanded, out of the family of the half-tribe of Manas-

50 And these we the sons of Aaron; Elea- seh, Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, and zar his son, Phinenas his son, Abishua his Ashtaroth with her suburbs:

his son-

52 Meraioth his son, Amariah his son, Ahi- Anem with her suburbs : cub his son.

5.3 Zadok his sou, Ahimaaz his son.

54 1 Now these are their divelling-places suburbs, throughout their castles. In their coasts, of the sons of Aaron, of the families of the Kohath-, hob with her suburbs : ites; for theirs was the lot.

land of Judah, and the suburbs thereof round mon with her suburbs, and Kirjathaim with

about it.

56 But the fields of the city, and the vil-

Jephunneh.

37 And to the sons of Aaron they gave the suburbs : cities of Judah, namely, Hebron, the city of

58 And Hilen with her suborbs, Dehir

59 And Ashan with her suburbs, and Beth-

60 And out of the tribe of Benjamin : Gesuburbs, and Anathoth with her suburbs. All their cities, throughout their families, were thirteen cities.

61 And unto the sons of Kohath, which were left of the family of that tribe, were cities riven out of the half-tribe, namely, out of the half-tribe of Manasseh, by lot, ten cities.

62 And to the sons of Gershom, throughout their families, were given out of the tribe of 38 The son of lahar, the son of Koharls, the Issachar, and out of the wife of Asher, and out of the wife of Naphtali, and out of the wibe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities,

43 Uato the sons of Merari were given by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe 4) The son of Michael, the son of Baaserah, of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.

34 And the children of Israel gave to the Levites these cities with their suburbs.

45 And they gave by lot. out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, these cities

which are called by their names.

86 And the residue of the families of the sons of Kohath had cities of their coasts out

57 And they gave unto them, of the cities The son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the of refuge, Shechem in mount Ephraim with her suburbs; they gave also Gezer with her

56 And Jokmeam with her suburbs, and

89 And Ajalon with her suburbs, and

Gathrimmon with her suburbs: 70 And out of the half-tribe of Manasseh :

72 And out of the tribe of Issachar: Kedesh 51 Bukki his son, Uzzi his son, Zerahiah with her suburbs. Daberath with her suburbs,

73 And Ramoth with her suburbs, and

74 And out of the tribe of Asher; Mashal with her suburbs, and Abdon with her

75 And Hukok with her suburbs, and Re-

76 And out of the tribe of Naphtali; Ke-35 And they gave them Hebron in the desh in Galilee with her suburbs, and Hamher suburbs.

77 Unto the rest of the children of Merari lages thereof, they gave to Caleb the son of were given, out of the wibe of Zebulun, Rimmon with her suburbs, Tabor with her

78 And on the other side Jordan by refige, and Libaah with her sucurbs, and Jericho, on the east side of Jordan, were giv-Jamir and Estremoa with their suburbs, |en them, out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jahzah; a son, and she called his name Peresh; and

with her suburbs,

79 Kedemoth also with her suburbs, and his sons were Ulam and Rakem. Mephaath with her suburbs:

in Gilead with her suburbs, and Mahanaim the son of Manasseh. with her suburbs.

81 And Heshbon with her suburbs, and Ja- and Abiezer, and Mahalah.

zer with her suburbs.

CHAP, VII.

TOW the sons of Issachar were Tola, and Puah, Jashub, and Shimron, four.

2 And the sons of Tola; Uzzi, and Rephaiah, and Jeriel, and Jahmai, and Jibsam, might in their generations; whose number cause they came down to take away their was, in the days of David, two and twenty cattle. thousand and six hundred.

sons of Izrahiah; Michael, and Obadiah, and fort him. Joel, Ishiah, five: all of them chief men.

soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand men: house. for they had many wives and sons.

lies of issachar, were valiant men of might, and Uzzen-sherah.) reckoned in all, by their genealogies, four-

score and seven thousand.

6 ¶ The sons of Benjamin; Bela, and Be-

cher, and Jediael, three.

7 And the sons of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzzi, and Uzziei, and Jerimoth, and Iri, five; heads of the house of their fathers, mighty were Beth-el and the towns thereof, and eastmen of valour; and were reckoned by their ward Naaran, and westward Gezer with the genealogies twenty and two thousand and towns thereof; Shechem also and the towns thirty and four.

8 And the sons of Becher; Zemira, and Joash, and Eliezer, and Elioenai, and Omri, and Jerimoth, and Abiah, and Anathoth, and Alameth. All these are the sons of Becher.

9 And the number of them, after their ge- dren of Joseph, the son of Israel. nealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, ah, and Ishuai, and Beriah, and Serah their was twenty thousand and two hundred.

10 The sons also of Jediael; Bilhan; and the sons of Bilhan; Jeush, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chenaanah, and Zethan, and

Tharshish, and Ahishahar.

11 All these the sons of Jediael, by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, were seventeen thousand and two hundred of Japhlet. soldiers, fit to go out for war and battle.

12 Shuppim also, and Huppim, the chil- Rohgah, Jehubbah, and Aram. dren of Ir, and Hushim, the sons of Aher.

13 The sons of Naphtali; Jahziel, and phah, and Imna, and Shelesh, and Amal. Guni, and Jezer, and Shallum, the sons of Bilhah.

14 ¶ The sons of Manasseh; Ashriel, whom she bare; (but his concubine the Aramitess Shilshah, and Ithran, and Beera.

bare Machir, the father of Gilead :

15 And Machir took to wife the sister of and Pispah, and Ara. Huppim and Shuppim, whose sister's name was Maachah;) and the name of the second niel, and Rezia. was Zelophehad: and Zelophehad had daughters.

16 And Maachah, the wife of Machir, bare ty men of valour, chief of the princes. And

the name of his brother was Sheresh; and

17 And the sons of Ulam; Bedan. These 80 And out of the tribe of Gad: Ramoth were the sons of Gilead, the son of Machir.

18 And his sister Hammoleketh bare Ishod.

19 And the sons of Shemida were Ahian,

and Shechem, and Likhi, and Aniam.

20 ¶ And the sons of Ephraim; Shuthelah, and Bered his son, and Tahath his son, and Eladah his son, and Tahath his son,

21 And Zabad his son, and Shuthelah his and Shemuel, heads of their father's house, son, and Ezer, and Elead, whom the men of to wit, of Tola: they were valiant men of Gath that were born in that land slew, be-

22 And Ephraim their father mourned 3 And the sons of Uzzi; Izrahiah: and the many days, and his brethren came to com-

23 ¶ And when he went in to his wife, she 4 And with them, by their generations, af- conceived, and bare a son, and he called his ter the house of their fathers, were bands of name Beriah, because it went evil with his

24 (And his daughter was Sherah, who 5 And their brethren, among all the fami-built Beth-horon the nether, and the upper,

25 And Rephah was his son, also Resheph, and Telah his son, and Tahan his son,

26 Laadan his son, Ammihud his son, Eli-

shama his son,

27 Non his son, Jehoshua his son.

28 ¶ And their possessions and habitations thereof, unto Gaza and the towns thereof:

29 And by the borders of the children of Manasseh, Beth-shean and her towns, Taanach and her towns, Megiddo and her towns, Dor and her towns. In these dwelt the chil-

30 The sons of Asher; Imnah, and Isu-

31 And the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel, who is the father of Birzavith.

32 And Heber begat Japhlet, and Shomer, and Hotham, and Shua their sister.

33 And the sons of Japhlet; Pasach, and Bimhal, and Ashvath: these are the children

34 And the sons of Shamer; Ahi, and

35 And the sons of his brother Helem; Zo-

36 The sons of Zophah; Suah, and Harne-

pher, and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah, 37 Bezer, and Hod, and Shamma, and

38 And the sons of Jether; Jephunneh,

39 And the sons of Ulla; Arah, and Ha-

40 All these were the children of Asher, heads of their father's house, choice and mighthe number throughout the genealogy of them | Saul, and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchithat were apt to the war and to battle was twenty and six thousand men.

CHAP. VIII.

TOW Benjamin begat Bela his first-born, Ashbel the second, and Aharah the third, 2 Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth.

3 And the sons of Bela were Addar, and Gera, and Abihud,

4 And Abishua, and Naaman, and Ahoah, 5 And Gera, and Shephuphan, and Hu-

6 And these are the sons of Ehud; these are the heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Geba, and they removed them to Manahath:

7 And Naaman, and Ahiah, and Gera, he removed them, and begat Uzza, and Ahi-

8 And Shaharaim begat children in the country of Moah, after he had sent them away; Hushim and Baara were his wives.

9 And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Jobab, and Zibia, and Mesha, and Malcham, 10 And Jeuz, and Shachia, and Mirma.

These were his sons, heads of the fathers.

11 And of Hushim he begat Abitub, and

Elpaal.

12 The sons of Elpaal; Eber, and Misham, and Shamed, who built Ono and Lod, with the towns thereof:

13 Beriah also, and Shema, who were heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Ajalon, who drove away the inhabitants of Gath:

14 And Ahio, Shashak, and Jeremoth, 15 And Zebadiah, and Arad. and Ader,

16 And Michael, and Ispah, and Joha, the sons of Beriah;

17 And Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and

Hezeki, and Heber,

18 Ishmerai also, and Jezliah, and Jobab, the sons of Elpaal;

19 And Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi, 20 And Elienai, and Zilthai, and Eliel,

21 And Adaiah, and Beraiah, and Shimrath, the sons of Shimhi

22 And Ishpan, and Heber, and Eliel,

23 And Abdon, and Zichri, and Hanan, 24 And Hananiah, and Elam, and Anto-

thijah, 25 And Iphedeiah, and Penuel, the sons of

26 And Shamsherai, and Shehariah, and

Athaliah, 27 And Jaresiah, and Eliah, and Zichri,

the sons of Jeroham.

28 These were heads of the fathers, by their generations, chief men. These dwelt in Jerusalem.

29 And at Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon, whose wife's name was Maachah;

and Kish, and Baal, and Nadab,

31 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zacher. 32 And Mikloth begat Shimeah. And these

also dwelt with their brethren in Jerusalem, over against them.

shua, and Abinadab, and Esh-baal.

34 And the son of Jonathan was Meribbaal; and Merib-baal begat Micah.

35 And the sons of Micah were Pithon, and Melech, and Tarea, and Ahaz.

36 And Ahaz begat Jehoadah; and Jehoadah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza,

37 And Moza begat Binea: Rapha was his

son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son:

38 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. these were the sons of Azel.

39 And the sons of Eshek his brother were Ulam his first-born, Jehush the second, and

Eliphelet the third.

40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, a hundred and fifty. All these are of the sons of Benjamin.

CHAP. IX.

O all Israel were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they were written in the book of the Kings of Israel and Judah, who were carried away to Babylon for their transgression.

2 ¶ Now the first inhabitants, that dwelt in

their possessions in their cities, were the Israelites, the priests, Levites, and the Nethinims

3 ¶ And in Jerusalem dwelt of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin, and of the children of Ephraim, and Manasseh:

4 Uthai the son of Ammihud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of Pharez the son of Judah.

5 And of the Shilonites; Asaiah the first-

born, and his sons.

6 And of the sons of Zerah; Jeuel and their

brethren, six hundred and ninety.

7 And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of Hasenuah,

8 And Ibneiah the son of Jeroham, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshullam the son of Shephatiah, the son of Reuel, the son of Ibnijah;

9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men were chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

10 T And of the priests; Jedaiah, and Je-

hoiarib, and Jachin,

11 And Azariah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meranoth, the son of Ahitub, the ruler of the house of God

12 And Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchijah, and Maasiai 30 And his first-born son Abdon, and Zur, Lie son of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Meshillemith,

the son of Immer;

13 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; very able men for the 33 1 And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat work of the service of the house of God.

14 ¶ And of the Levites; Shemaiah the son | chambers were free; for they were employed of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam, the son of in that work day and night, Hashabiah, of the sons of Merari;

15 And Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal, chief throughout their generations: these and Mattaniah the son of Micah, the son of dwelt at Jerusalem

Zichri, the son of Asaph;

16 And Obadiah the son of Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun, and Berechiah the son of Asa, the son of Elkanah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites.

17 And the porters were Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their

brethren: Shallum was the chief 18 (Who hitherto waited in the king's gate

eastward;) they were porters in the companies of the children of Levi.

Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren, of the house of his father, the Korahites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the gates of the tabernacle: and their fathers, being over the host of the LORD, were keepers of the entry

20 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar was gat Alemeth, and Azm the ruler over them in time past, and the and Zimri begat Moza;

LORD was with him.

21 And Zechariah the son of Meshelemiah was porter of the door of the tabernacle of

the congregation.

22 All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages, whom David and Samuel the seer did ordain in their set office.

23 So they and their children had the oversight of the gates of the house of the Lord, namely, the house of the tabernacle, by wards.

24 In four quarters were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south.

25 And their brethren, which were in their villages, were to come after seven days from

time to time with them. 26 For these Levites, the four chief porters, were in their set office, and were over the chambers and treasuries of the house of God.

27 ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge was upon them, and the opening thereof every morning pertained to them.

28 And certain of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that they should bring

them in and out by tale.

29 Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices

the ointment of the spices.

31 And Mattithiah, one of the Levites, rahite,) had the set office over the things that that they found Saul and his sons fallen in were made in the pans.

32 And other of their brethren, of the sons

prepare it every sabbath.

fathers of the Levites, who remaining in the people.

34 These chief fathers of the Levites were

35 ¶ And in Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon, Jehiel, whose wife's name was Maa-

36 And his first-born son Abdon, then Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Ner, and Nadab,

37 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah,

and Mikloth.

38 And Mikloth begat Shimeam: and they also dwelt with their brethren at Jerusalem. over against their brethren.

39 And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat 19 And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of Saul; and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and Abinadab, and Esh-baal.

40 And the son of Jonathan was Meribbaal; and Merib-baal begat Micah.

41 And the sons of Micah were Pithon, and

Melech, and Tahrea, and Ahaz.

42 And Ahaz begat Jarah; and Jarah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri;

43 And Moza begat Binea; and Rephaiah his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son.

44 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. These were the sons of Azel.

CHAP.

TOW the Philistines fought against Israel, and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa.

2 And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Malchishua, the sons of Saul.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul. and the archers hit him, and he was wound-

ed of the archers.

4 Then said Saul to his armour-bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith, lest these uncircumcised come and abuse me. But his armour-bearer would not; for he was sore afraid. So Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armour-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword,

and died

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and all

his house died together.

7 And when all the men of Israel that were in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they for-30 And some of the sons of the priests made sook their cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, (who was the first-born of Shallum the Ko- when the Philistines came to strip the slain,

mount Gilboa.

9 And when they had stripped him, they of the Konathites, were over the shew-bread, took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to 33 And these are the singers, chief of the carry tidings unto their idols, and to the

of their gods, and fastened his head in the fore the Philistines:
temple of Dagon.

11 ¶ And when all Jabesh-gilead heard all of that parcel, and of

that the Philistines had done to Saul,

12 They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jabesh, and luried their bones under the oak in Jabesh. and fasted seven days.

13 ! So Saul died for histransgression which he committed against the Loren even against the word of the LORD, which he kept not, and also for asking counsel of one that had a

familiar spirit, to inquire of it

14 And inquired not of the Lord; therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse.

CHAP.

PHEN all Israel gathered themselves to 1 David unto Hebron, saying, Behold, we

are thy bone and thy flesh.

2 And moreover, in time past, even when Saul was king, thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel; and the LORD thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be ruler over my people Israel.

3 Therefore came all the elders of Israel to the king to Hebron; and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the LORD: and they anointed David king over Israel, according to the word of the Lord by Samuel.

4 5 And David and all Israel went to Jerusalem, which is Jebus, where the Jebusites were, the inhabitants of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come hither. Neverthe-

the city of David. Jebusites first shall be chief and captain. So Joab the son of Zeruiah went first up, and was chief.

7 And David dwelt in the castle; therefore

they called it, The city of David.

And he built the city round about, even from Millo round about; and Joab repaired inighties. the rest of the city.

9 So David waxed greater and greater :

for the LORD of hosts was with him.

10 ¶ These also are the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with all Israel, to make him king, according to the word of the LORD concerning Israel.

II And this is the number of the mighty men whom David had; Jashoheam, Hachmonite, the chief of the captains : he lifted up his spear against three hundred, hite,

slain by him at one time.

12 And after him was Eleazar the son of son of Baanah the Netophathite Dodo, the Ahohite, who was one of the three

mighties.

13 He was with David at Pas-dammim, naish the Pirathonite, and there the Philistines were gathered together to battle, where was a parcel of ground Arbathite,

10 And they put his armour in the house full of barley; and the people fled from be-

14 And they set themselves in the midst of that parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Philistines; and the LORD saved them by a great deliverance.

15 Now three of the thirty captains went down to the rock to David, into the cave of Adullam; and the host of the Philistines en-

camped in the valley of Rephaim.

16 And David was then in the hold, and the Philistines' garrison was then at Beth-le-

17 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, that is at the gate!

18 And the three brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: but David would not drink of it, but poured it out to the LORD,

19 And said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing. Shall I drink the blood of these men that have put their lives in jeopardy? for with the jeopardy of their lives they brought it: therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mightiest.

20 And Abishai the brother of Joab, he was chief of the three: for lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew them,

and had a name among the three.

21 Of the three he was more honourable than the two, for he was their captain; howbeit he attained not unto the first three.

22 Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel, who had done many acts; he slew two lion-like men of Moab: also he went down and slew a lion

less David took the castle of Zion, which is in a pit in a snowy day.

23 And he slew an Egyptian, a man of great 6 And David said, Whosoever smiteth the stature, five cubits high; and in the Egyptian's hand was a spear like a weaver's beam; and he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

24 These things did Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had a name among the three

Behold, he was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the first three: and

David set him over his guard. 26 Also the valiant men of the armies were. Asahel the brother of Joab, Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem.

27 Shammoth the Harorite, Helez the Pe-

lonite.

28 Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, Abiezer the Antothite,

29 Sibbecai the Hushathite, Ilai the Aho-

30 Maharai the Netophathite, Heled the

31 Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibeah, that pertained to the children of Benjamin, Be-

32 Hurai of the brooks of Gaash, Abiel the

33 Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eliahba the Shaalbonite.

34 The sons of Hashem the Gizonite, Jo- eleventh. nathan the son of Shage the Hararite,

35 Ahiam the son of Sacar the Hararite,

Eliphal the son of Ur.

36 Hepher the Mecherathite, Ahijah the Felonite.

Ezbai,

38 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the the west. son of Haggeri,

39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armour-bearer of Joab the son of Zeruiah,

40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite,

Ahlai,

42 Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite. a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him.

43 Hanan the son of Maachah, and Josha-

phat the Mithnite.

44 Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shama and Jehiel the sons of Hothan the Aroerite.

45 Jediael the son of Shimri, and Joha his

brother, the Tizite,

46 Eliel the Mahavite, and Jeribai, and Joshaviah, the sons of Elnaam, and Ithmah the Moabite,

47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jasiel the Meso-

baite.

CHAP. XII.

NOW these are they that came to David to Ziklag, while he to Ziklag, while he yet kept himself close because of Saul the son of Kish; and they were among the mighty men, helpers of and Zilthai, captains of the thousands that the war.

2 They were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and the left in hurling stones, and shooting arrows out of a bow, even of Saul's brethren of Benjamin.

3 The chief was Ahiezer, then Joash, the

sons of Shemaah the Gibeathite; and Jeziel, and Pelet, the sons of Azmaveth; and Bera-

chah, and Jehu the Antothite,

4 And Ismaiah the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jahaziel, and Johanan, and Jozabad the Gederathite,

5 Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Bealiah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite,

6 Elkanah, and Jesiah, and Azareel, and Joezer, and Jashobeam, the Korhites,

7 And Joelah and Zebadiah, the sons of

Jeroham of Gedor,

8 And of the Gadites there separated themselves unto David, into the hold to the wilderness, men of might, and men of war fit for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, whose faces were like the faces of lions, and were as swift as the roes upon the mountains

9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the second, Eli-

ab the third,

10 Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth,

11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh,

12 Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth. 13 Jeremiah the tenth, Machbanai the

14 These were of the sons of Gad, captains of the host: one of the least was over a hundred, and the greatest over a thousand. 15 These are they that went over Jordan

in the first month, when it had overflown all 37 Hezro the Carmelite, Naarai the son of his banks; and they put to flight all them of the valleys, both toward the east and toward

16 And there came of the children of Benjamin and Judah to the hold unto David.

17 And David went out to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, my heart 41 Uriah the Hittite, Zabad the son of shall be knit unto you: but if ye be come to betray me to my enemies, seeing there is no wrong in my hands, the God of our fathers look thereon, and rebuke it.

18 Then the spirit came upon Amasai, who was chief of the captains, and he said, Thine are we, David, and on thy side, thou son of Jesse: peace, peace be unto thee, and peace be to thy helpers; for thy God helpeth thee, Then David received them, and made them

captains of the band.

19 And there fell some of Manasseh to David, when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle; but they helped them not: for the lords of the Philistines, upon advisement, sent him away, saying, He will fall to his master Saul to the jeopardy of our heads.

20 As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jediael, and Michael, and Jozabad, and Elihu,

were of Manasseh.

21 And they helped David against the band of the rovers; for they were all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host.

22 For at that time, day by day, there came to David to help him, until it was a

great host, like the host of God.

23 ¶ And these are the numbers of the bands that were ready armed to the war, and came to David to Hebron, to turn the kingdom of Saul to him, according to the word of the LORD.

24 The children of Judah, that bare shield and spear, were six thousand and eight hun-

dred ready armed to the war.

25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred.

26 Of the children of Levi, four thousand

and six hundred.

27 And Jehoiada was the leader of the Aaronites, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred;

28 And Zadok, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and

two captains.

29 And of the children of Benjamin, the kindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul.

30 And of the children of Ephraim twenty

thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of between the cherubims, whose name is called valour, famous throughout the house of their on it.

teen thousand, which were expressed by name,

to come and make David king.

32 And of the children of Issachar, which were men that had understanding of the times, and with harps, and with psalteries, and to know what Israel ought to do the heads with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with of them were two hundred; and all their brethren were at their commandment.

33 Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could keep rank: they

were not of double heart.

34 And of Naphtali a thousand captains, and with them, with shield and spear, thirty and seven thousand.

35 And of the Danites, expert in war, twenty and eight thousand and six hundred.

36 And of Asher, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, forty thousand.

37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the halftribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, a hundred and twenty, thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel were of one heart to

make David king.

39 And there they were with David three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren

had prepared for them.

40 Moreover, they that were nigh them, even unto Issachar, and Zebulun, and Naphtali, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, and meat, meal, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly; for there was joy in Israel. CHAP. XIII.

ND David consulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, and with

every leader.

And David said unto all the congregation of Israel, If it seem good unto you, and that it be of the LORD our God, let us send abroad unto our brethren every where, that are left in all the land of Israel, and with them also to the priests and Levites which are in their cities, and suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us:

3 And let us bring again the ark of our God to us; for we inquired not at it in the

days of Saul.

4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the

eyes of all the people.

5 So David gathered all Israel together, from Shihor of Egypt even unto the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God from Kirjath-jearim.

Baalah, that is, to Kirjath-jearim, which therefore they called the name of that place belonged to Judah, to bring up thence Baal-perazim.

the ark of God the Lord, that dwelleth 12 And when they had left their gods

7 And they carried the ark of God in a

31 And of the half-tribe of Manasseh eigh- new cart out of the house of Abinadab: and

Uzza and Ahio drave the cart.

8 And David and all Israel played before God with all their might, and with singing,

9 1 And when they came unto the threshing-floor of Chidon, Uzza put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen stumbled.

10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him, because he put his hand to the ark : and there he died before God.

11 And David was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Uzza: wherefore that place is called Perez-uzza to this day.

12 And David was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God home to me?

13 So David brought not the ark home to himself to the city of David, but carried it aside into the house of Obed-edom the Gittite.

14 And the ark of God remained with the family of Obed-edom in his house three And the Lord blessed the house months. of Obed-edom, and all that he had.

CHAP. XIV.

OW Hiram king of Tyre sent messen-gers to David, and timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him a

2 ¶ And David perceived that the LORD had confirmed him king over Israel; for his kingdom was lifted up on high, because of his people Israel.

3 ¶ And David took more wives at Jerusalem; and David begat more sons and

daughters.

4 Now these are the names of his children which he had in Jerusalem: Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon,

5 And Ibhar, and Elishua, and Elpalet, 6 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia,

7 And Elishama, and Beeliada, and Eli-

phalet.

8 ¶ And when the Philistines heard that David was anointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to seek David: and David heard of it, and went out against them.

9 And the Philistines came and spread

themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

10 And David inquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Philistines: wilt thou deliver them into my hand? And the LORD said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thy hand.

11 So they came up to Baal-perazim; and David smote them there. Then David said, God hath broken in upon mine enemies by And David went up, and all Israel, to my hand, like the breaking forth of waters:

were burned with fire.

13 And the Philistines vet again spread

God: and God said unto him, Go not up af-their brethren, Ethan the son of Kushaiah: ter them; turn away from them, and come

for God is gone forth before thee, to smite and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, the porters the host of the Philistines.

16 David therefore did as God command- Ethan, were appointed to sound with cymed him: and they smore the host of the Phi-bals of brass:

listines from Gibeon even to Gazer.

him upon all nations.

CHAP. XV.

ND David made him houses in the city A of David, and prepared a place for the Azaziah, with harps on the Sheminith to ark of God, and pitched for it a tent.

2 Then David said, None ought to carry the Lord chosen to carry the ark of God, because he was skilful. and to minister unto him for ever.

3 And David gathered all Israel together keepers for the ark. to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the LORD unto his place which he had prepared

Aaron and the Levites. 5 Of the sons of Kohath : Uriel the chief,

and his brethren a hundred and twenty. 6 Of the sons of Merari; Asaiah the chief,

and his brethren two hundred and twenty. 7 Of the sons of Gershom; Joel the chief, out of the house of Obed-edom with joy.

and his brethren a hundred and thirty. 8 Of the sons of Elizaphan; Shemaiah the

chief, and his brethren two hundred. 9 Of the sons of Hebron; Eliel the chief,

and his brethren fourscore.

10 Of the sons of Uzziel; Amminadab the chief, and his brethren a hundred and twelve.

11 And David called for Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites, for

Eliel, and Amminadab,

12 And said unto them, Ye are the chief of and with cymbals, making a noise with psalthe fathers of the Levites: sanctify your-teries and harps. selves, both ye and your brethren, that ye 29 1 And it came to pass, as the ark of the may bring up the ark of the LORD God of Is- covenant of the LORD came to the city of

for that we sought him not after the due order, in her heart.

14 So the priests and the Levites sanctified

the ark of God upon their shoulders, with fices and peace-offerings before God. the staves thereon, as Moses commanded, according to the word of the LORD.

16 And David spake to the chief of the Le-offerings, he blessed the people in the name vites, to appoint their brethren to be the sing- of the LORD.

there, David gave a commandment, and they and harps, and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with jov.

17 So the Levites appointed Heman the themselves abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore David inquired again of son of Berechiah: and of the sons of Merari

18 And with them their brethren of the scupon them over against the mulberry-trees. | cond degree, Zechariah, Ben, and Jaaziel, 15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, sound of going in the tops of the mulberry- Eliab, and Benaiah, and Maaseiah, and trees, that then thou shalt go out to battle : Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah,

19 So the singers. Heman, Asaph, and

20 And Zechariah, and Aziel, and She-17 And the fame of David went out into miramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab. all lands, and the LORD brought the fear of and Maaseiah, and Benaiah, with psalteries on Alamoth

21 And Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, and

excel.

22 And Chenaniah, chief of the Levites, the ark of God but the Levites: for them bath was for song; he instructed about the song,

23 And Berechiah and Elkanah were door-

24 And Shebaniah, and Jehoshaphat, and Nethaneel, and Amasai, and Zechariah, and rit.

Benaiah, and Eliezer, the priests, did blow
4 And David assembled the children of with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Obed-edom and Jehiah were door-keepers for the ark.

25 \ So David, and the elders of Israel, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the Lorp

26 And it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they offered seven bullocks

and seven rams.

27 And David was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Levites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah the master of the song with the singers: David also had upon him an ephod of linen.

28 Thus all Israel brought up the ark of Uriel, Asaiah, and Joel, Shemaiah, and the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets,

rael unto the place that I have prepared for it. David, that Michal, the daughter of Saul, 13 For because ye did it not at the first, looking out at a window, saw king David the Lord our God made a breach upon us, dancing and playing; and she despised him

CHAP. XVI.

themselves to bring up the ark of the LORD SO they brought the ark of God, and set it God of Israel. 15 And the children of the Levites bare pitched for it: and they offered burnt-sacri-

> 2 And when David had made an end of offering the burnt-offerings and the peace-

ers with instruments of musick, psalteries, 3 And he dealt to every one of Israel, both

man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, fore him; worship the Lord in the beauty and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of of holiness. voine

4 ¶ And he appointed certain of the Le-also shall be stable, that it be not moved.

vites to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to record, and to thank and praise the earth rejoice; and let men say among the na-LORD God of Israel:

5 Asaph the chief, and next to him Zechariah, Jeiel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and Obed-edom; and Jeiel with psalteries and out at the presence of the with harps: but Asaph made a sound with cometh to judge the earth. cymbals;

6 Benaiah also and Jahaziel the priests good: for his mercy endureth for ever. with trumpets continually before the ark of

the covenant of God.

7 ¶ Then on that day David delivered first this psalm, to thank the LORD, into the hand

of Asaph and his brethren.

his name, make known his deeds among the people.

9 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him,

heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

his face continually.

12 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgments the priests, before the tabernacle of the LORD, of his mouth;

13 O ye seed of Israel his servant, ye chil-

dren of Jacob, his chosen ones.

14 He is the LORD our God; his judgments are in all the earth.

15 Be ye mindful always of his covenant, the word which he commanded to a thousand generations;

16 Even of the covenant which he made

with Abraham, and of his oath unto Isaac; 17 And hath confirmed the same to Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an everlasting with trumpets and cymbals for those that

covenant,

of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance; 19 When ye were but few, even a few,

and strangers in it.

20 And when they went from nation to na- house. tion, and from one kingdom to another people,

21 He suffered no man to do them wrong; yea, he reproved kings for their sakes,

22 Saying, Touch not mine anointed, and

do my prophets no harm.

23 Sing unto the Lorn, all the earth; shew maineth under curtains

forth from day to day his salvation. 24 Declare his glory among the heathen; that is in thy heart; for God is with thee.

his marvellous works among all nations.

praised: he also is to be feared above all gods. 26 For all the gods of the people are idols: but the LORD made the heavens.

27 Glory and honour are in his presence;

strength and gladness are in his place.

the people, give unto the LORD glory and from one tabernacle to another. strength.

his name: oring an offering, and come be- Israel, whom I commanded to feed my peo-

30 Fear before him, all the earth: the world

31 Let the heavens be glad, and let the tions, The LORD reigneth.

32 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof;

let the fields rejoice, and all that is therein.

33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the Lord, because he

34 O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is

35 And say ye, Save us, O God of our salva-

tion, and gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy name, and glory in thy praise. 36 Blessed be the LORD God of Israel for

8 Give thanks unto the Lorp, call upon ever and ever. And all the people said,

Amen, and praised the Lord.

37 I So he left there, before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, Asaph and his bretalk ye of all his wondrous works.

10 Glory ye in his holy name: let the as every day's work required: thren, to minister before the ark continually,

38 And Obed-edom with their brethren, 11 Seek the LORD and his strength, seek threescore and eight; Obed-edom also the son of Jeduthun, and Hosah, to be porters:

39 And Zadok the priest, and his brethren

in the high place that was at Gibeon,

40 To offer burnt-offerings unto the Lord upon the altar of the burnt-offering continually morning and evening, and to do according to all that is written in the law of the LORD, which he commanded Israel:

41 And with them Heman and Jeduthun, and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the Lorn,

because his mercy endureth for ever: 42 And with them Heman and Jeduthun, should make a sound, and with musical in-18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land struments of God. And the sons of Jeduthun were porters.

43 And all the people departed, every man to his house; and David returned to bless his

CHAP. XVII.

JOW it came to pass, as David sat in his house, that David said to Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in a house of cedars; but the ark of the covenant of the LORD #-

2 Then Nathan said upto David, Do all

31 And it came to pass the same night, that 25 For great is the LORD, and greatly to be the word of God came to Nathan, saying,

4 Go and tell David my servant, Thus saith the Lorn, Thou shalt not build me a house

to dwell in

5 For I have not dwelt in a house since the day that I brought up Israel unto this 28 Give unto the Lord, ye kindreds of day; but have gone from tent to tent, and

6 Wheresoever I have walked with all Is-29 Give unto the Lorn the glory due unto rael, spake I a word to any of the judges of

nle, saying, Why have ye not built me a

house of cedars ?

7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheep-cote, even from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be ruler over my people Israel;

3 And I have been with thee whithersoever thou hast walked, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name like the name of the great men

that are in the earth:

9 Also I will ordain a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at the begin-

10 And since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel : moreover, I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee, that the LORD will build

thee a house.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thy lays be expired that thou must go to be with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom.

12 He shall build me a house, and I will

establish his throne for ever.

13 I will be his father, and he shall be my son; and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took it from him that was before thee:

14 But I will settle him in my house and in my kingdom for ever; and his throne shall

be established for evermore.

15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

16 \ And David the king came and sat before the LORD, and said, Who am I, O LORD God, and what is my house, that thou hast

brought me hitherto?

17 And yet this was a small thing in thine brought them to Jerusalem. eyes, O God; for thou hast also spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, of a man of high degree, O LORD God.

18 What can David speak more to thee

great things.

20 O LORD, there is none like thee, neither is there any God besides thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

21 And what one nation in the earth is like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeem to be his own people, to make thee a name of greatness and terribleness, by driving out nations from before thy people, whom thou Amalek hast redeemed out of Egypt!

22 For thy people Israel didst thou make slew of the Edomites in the valley of Salt thine own people for ever; and thou, LORD, eighteen thousand.

becamest their God.

23 Therefore now, Loud, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, be established for ever, and do as thou hast said.

24 Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The Lord of hosts is the God of Israel, even a God to Israel; and let the house of David thy ser-

vant be established before thee.

25 For thou, O my God, hast told thy servant that thou wilt build him a house: therefore thy servant hath found in his heart to pray before thee.

26 And now, LORD, thou art God, and hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:

27 Now therefore let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever: for thou blessest, O Long. and it shall be blessed for ever.

CHAP, XVIII.

TOW after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And he smote Moab; and the Moabites became David's servants, and brought gifts.

3 1 And David smote Hadarezer king of

Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to establish his dominion by the river Euphrates.

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also hough. ed all the chariot-horses, but reserved of them hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hadarezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand

men.

6 Then David put garrisons in Syria-da-mascus: and the Syrians became David's servants, and brought gifts. Thus the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadarezer, and

3 Likewise from Tibhath, and from Chun. cities of Hadarezer, brought David very much and hast regarded me according to the estate brass, wherewith Solomon made the brasen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass.

9 1 Now when You king of Hamath heard

for the honour of thy servant? for thou know-est thy servant.

19 O Lord, for thy servant's sake, and
10 He sent Hadoram his son to king David, according to thine own heart, hast thou done to inquire of his welfare, and to congratuall this greatness, in making known all these late him, because he had fought against Hadarezer, and smitten him; (for Hadarezer had war with Tou;) and with him all manner of vessels of gold, and silver, and brass.

> 11 Them also king David dedicated unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all these nations; from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from

12 Moreover, Abishai the son of Zeruiah

13 | And he put garrisons in Edom; and

Thus the LORD preserved David whitherso- thee, then I will help thee.

15 And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, him, drew nigh before the Syrians unto the recorder;

16 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Abi-

and Shavsha was scribe;

17 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and the sons of David were chief about the king. CHAP. XIX.

TOW it came to pass after this, that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon died, and his son reigned in his stead.

2 And David said, I will shew kindness before them. unto Hanun the son of Nahash, because his father shewed kindness to me. And David sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of David came Hanun, to comfort him.

3 But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent men which fought in chariots, and forty thoucomforters unto thee? are not his servants sand footmen, and killed Shophach the capcome unto thee for to search, and to over- tain of the host.

throw, and to spy out the land?

them away.

5 Then there went certain, and told David

a thousand talents of silver to hire them chaout of Syria-maachah, and out of Zobali.

riots, and the king of Maachah and his people; he brought also exceeding much spoil out of who came and pitched before Medeba. And the city. the children of Ammon gathered themselves

Joab, and all the host of the mighty men.

9 And the children of Ammon came out, Ammon, and put the battle in array before the gate turned to Jerusalem, of the city: and the kings that were come were by themselves in the field.

chose out of all the choice of Israel, and put and they were subdued,

them in array against the Syrians.

dren of Ammon.

all the Edomites became David's servants, if the children of Ammon be too strong for

ever he went.

13 Be of good courage, and let us behave
14 ¶ So David reigned over all Israel, and ourselves valiantly, for our people, and for executed judgment and justice among all his the cities of our God; and let the LORD do that which is good in his sight.

14 So Joah, and the people that were with

battle; and they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ammon melech the son of Abiathar, were the priests; saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before Abishai his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem.

16 T And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians that were beyond the river; and Shophach, the captain of the host of Hadarezer, went

17 And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel, and passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. So when David had put the into the land of the children of Ammon to battle in array against the Syrians, they fought with him,

18 But the Syrians fled before Israel: and David slew of the Syrians seven thousand

19 And when the servants of Hadarezer 4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, saw that they were put to the worse before and shaved them, and cut off their garments Israel, they made peace with David, and bein the midst, hard by their buttocks, and sent came his servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any more,

CHAP. XX. now the men were served: and he sent to meet them; (for the men were greatly ashamed;) and the king said, Tarry at Jericho out to battle, Joab led forth the power of the until your beards be grown, and then return. awny, and wasted the country of the children 6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon saw of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah; that they had made themselves odious to David, Hanun and the children of Ammon sent smote Rabbah, and destroyed it.

2 And David took the crown of their king riots and horsemen out of Mesopotamia, and from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and there were precious stones 7 So they hired thirty and two thousand cha-in it; and it was set upon David's head: and

3 And he brought out the people that were together from their cities, and came to battle. in it, and cut them with saws, and with har-8 And when David heard of it, he sent rows of iron, and with axes: even so dealt David with all the cities of the children of And David and all the people re-

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that there arose war at Gezer with the Philistines ; 10 New when Joab saw that the battle at which time Sibbechai the Hushathite slew was set against him before and behind, he Sippai, that was of the children of the giant;

5 And there was war again with the Phi-11 And the rest of the people he delivered listines; and Elhanan the son of Jair siew unto the hand of Abishai his brother, and Lahmi, the brother of Goltath the Gittite, they set themselves in array against the chil- whose spear's staff was like a weaver's beam.

6 And yet again there was war at Gath, 12 And he said, If the Syrians be too where was a man of great stature, whose strong for me, then thou shalt help me; but fingers and toes were four and twenty, six on

each hand, and six on each foot; and he also

was the son of the giant.
7 But when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimea, David's brother, slew him.

8 These were born unto the giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants

CHAP. XXI.

ND Satan stood up against Israel, and provoked David to number Israel.

2 And David said to Joah, and to the rulers of the people, Go, number Israel, from Beer-sheba even to Dan; and bring the number of them to me, that I may know it

3 And Joab answered, The LORD make his people a hundred times so many more as they be : but, my lord the king, are they not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespass to Israe

4 Nevertheless the king's word prevailed against Joab: wherefore Joah departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Jeru-

salem.

5 And Joab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David. And all they of Israel were a thousand thousand and a hundred thousand men that drew sword; and Judah was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword.

6 But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for the king's word was abo-

minable to Joab.

7. ¶ And God was displeased with this

thing; therefore he smote Israel.

8 And David said unto God, I have sinned greatly, because I have done this thing: but now, I beseech thee, do away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Gad, Da-

vid's seer, saying, 10 Go and tell David, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three things; choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

So Gad came to David, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Choose thee

Either three years' famine; or three months to be destroyed before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh thee; or else three days the sword of the LORD, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of the LORD destroying through- and he put up his sword again into the sheath out all the coasts of Israel. Now therefore ad- thereof. vise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the LORD; for very great are his mercies; but let me not fall into the hand of man.

and there fell of Israel seventy thousand men. the high place at Gibeon.

15 And God sent an angel unto Jerusalem LORD beheld, and he repeated him of the the sword of the angel of the LORD. evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thy hand. And the angel that destroyed is enough, stay now thy hand. And the angel that the sword of the angel of the LORD. CHAP. XXII. is enough, stay now thy hand. And the angel of the Lorn stood by the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite

16 ¶ And David lifted up his eyes, and saw the angel of the Lord stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem: then David and the elders of Israel, who were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces.

17 And David said unto God, Is it not I that commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned, and done evil indeed; but as for these sheep, what have they done? Let thy hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be on me, and on my father's house; but not on thy people, that they_ should be plagued.

18 ¶ Then the angel of the Lord commanded Gad to say to David, That David should go up, and set up an altar unto the LORD in the threshing-floor of Ornan the Je-

busite.

19 And David went up at the saying of Gad, which he spake in the name of the LORD. 20 And Ornan turned back, and saw the angel; and his four sons with him hid themselves. Now Ornan was threshing wheat.

21 And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked, and saw David, and went out of the threshing-floor, and bowed himself to David

with his face to the ground.

22 Then David said to Ornan, Grant me the place of this threshing-floor, that I may build an altar therein unto the LORD: thou shalt grant it me for the full price, that the plague may be stayed from the people.

23 And Ornan said unto David, Take it to thee, and let my lord the king do that which is good in his eyes: lo, I give thee the oxen also for burnt-offerings, and the threshinginstruments for wood, and the wheat for the

meat-offering; I give it all.

24 And king David said to Ornan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take that which is thine for the LORD, nor offer burnt-offerings without cost. 25 So David gave to Ornan for the place

six hundred shekels of gold by weight.

26 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt-offerings and peaceofferings, and called upon the LORD; and he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt-offering.

27 And the Lord commanded the angel,

28 ¶ At that time, when David saw that the LORD had answered him in the thresh-13 And David said unto Gad, I am in a ing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite, then he sacrificed there.

29 For the tabernacle of the Lord, which Moses made in the wilderness, and the altar 14 I So the Lord sent pestilence upon Israel: of the burnt-offering, were at that season in

30 But David could not go before it to into destroy it; and as he was destroying, the quire of God: for he was afraid, because of

LORD God, and this is the altar of the burnt-offering for Israel.

ther the strangers that were in the land of for he hath given the inhabitants of the land Israel; and he set masons to hew wrought into my hand; and the land is subdued bestones to build the house of God.

3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and the LORD your God: arise therefore, and

without weight;

Zidonians, and they of Tyre, brought much to be built to the name of the LORD. cedar-wood to David. CHAP. XXIII.

5 And David said, Solomon my son is young and tender, and the house that is to be builded for the LORD must be exceeding magnifical, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will therefore now make preparation for it. So David prepared abun- the age of thirty years and upward: and their dantly before his death.

6 If Then he called for Solomon his son, ty and eight thousand.

and charged him to build a house for the

LORD God of Israel.

for me, it was in my mind to build a house judges: unto the name of the LORD my God:

8 But the word of the Lorn came to me, saying, Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars; thou shalt not build a house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my

9 Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest, and I will give him rest from all his enemies round about : for his name shall be Solomon, and I will give peace and Zetham, and Joel, three. and quietness unto Israel in his days.

and he shall be my son, and I will be his father; and I will establish the throne of his

kingdom over Israel for ever.

11 Now, my son, the LORD be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath said of thee.

understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel, that thou mayest keep the law

of the Lord thy God.

13 Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest

pared for the house of the LORD a hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thou- his sons were named of the tribe of Levi. sand talents of silver; and of brass and iron without weight; (for it is in abundance;) tim- Eliezer. ber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto.

15 Moreover, there are workmen with thee and timber, and all manner of cunning men but the sons of Rehabiah were very many.

for every manner of work.

16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, chief. and the iron, there is no number. Arise there-

of Israel to help Solomon his son, saying, 20 Of the sons of Uzziel; Micah the first,

18 Is not the LORD your God with you? and Jesiah the second,

2 And David commanded to gather toge- and hath he not given you rest on every side? fore the LORD, and before his people.

19 Now, set your heart and your soul to seek for the joinings; and brass in abundance build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, to bring the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and 4 Also cedar-trees in abundance: for the the holy vessels of God, into the house that is

SO when David was old and full of days, he made Solomon his son king over israel. 2 1 And he gathered together all the prin-

ces of Israel, with the priests and the Levites. 3 Now the Levites were numbered from number by their polls, man by man, was thir-

4 Of which, twenty and four thousand were to set forward the work of the house of 7 And David said to Solomon, My son, as the LORD; and six thousand were officers and

> 5 Moreover, four thousand were porters, and four thousand praised the Lord with the instruments which I made, said David, to

praise therewith.

6 And David divided them into courses among the sons of Levi, namely, Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

I of the Gershonites were Laadan and

Shimei.

8 The sons of Laadan; the chief was Jehiel

ad quietness unto Israel in his days.

9 The sons of Shimei; Shelomith, and Ha10 He shall build a house for my name; ziel, and Haran, three. These were the chief of the fathers of Laadan.

> 10 And the sons of Shimei were Jahath, Zina, and Jeush, and Beriah. These four were

the sons of Shimei.

11 And Jahath was the chief, and Zizah the second: but Jeush and Beriah had not many 12 Only the Lorn give thee wisdom and sons; therefore they were in one reckoning, according to their father's house.

12 The sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar,

Hebron, and Uzziel, four.

13 The sons of Amram; Aaron and Moses: heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments and Aaron was separated, that he should sanc-which the Lord charged Moses with con-tify the most holy things, he and his sons for cerning Israel: be strong, and of good cou-rage; dread not, nor be dismayed.

14 Now, behold, in my trouble I have pre-for ever.

14 Now, concerning Moses, the man of God,

15 The sons of Moses were Gershom and

16 Of the sons of Gershom, Shebuel was

the chief.

17 And the sons of Eliezer were Rehabiah in abundance, hewers and workers of stone the chief. And Eliezer had none other sons;

18 Of the sons of Izhar; Shelomith the

19 Of the sons of Hebron; Jeriah the first, fore, and be doing, and the LORD be with thee. Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, and 17 ¶ David also commanded all the princes Jekameam the fourth.

Kish took them.

and Jeremoth, three.

24 These were the sons of Levi after the house of their fathers; even the chief of the the second to Jedaiah, fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for rim, the service of the house of the Lord, from the age of twenty years and upward.

25 For Davidsaid, The Lord God of Israe! hath given rest unto his people, that they

may dwell in Jerusalem for ever:

26 And also unto the Levites : they shall no caniah. more carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for the service thereof.

27 For, by the last words of David, the Levites were numbered from twenty years old teenth to Jeshebeab,

and above:

28 Because their office was to wait on the Immersons of Aaron, for the service of the house of the Lord, in the courts, and in the chambers. and in the purifying of all holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God:

29 Both for the shew-bread, and for the fine flour for meat-offering, and for the unleavened cakes, and for that which is baked in the pan, and for that which is fried, and for all four and twentieth to Maaziah.

manner of measure and size;

and praise the LORD, and likewise at even :

31 And to offer all burnt-sacrifices unto the LORD in the sabbaths, in the new-moons, and rael had commanded him. on the set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually these: Of the sons of Amram; Shubael: of before the LORD:

32 And that they should keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the Rehabiah, the first was Isshiah. charge of the holy place, and the charge of the sons of Aaron their brethren, in the ser-sons of Shelomoth; Jahath. vice of the house of the Lord. CHAP. XXIV.

TOW these are the divisions of the sons of Jekameam the fourth. Aaron. The sons of Aaron; Nadab, and

Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

2 But Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children; therefore Eleathe sons of Isshiah; Zechariah.

3 And David distributed them, both Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, according to their offices in their service.

4 And there were more chief men found of sons. the sons of Eleazar than of the sons of Ithamar; and thus were they divided: Among Jerahmeel. the sons of Eleazar there were sixteen chief men of the house of their fathers, and eight Eder, and Jerimoth. These were the sons of among the sons of Ithamar, according to the the Levites, after the house of their fathers. house of their fathers.

tuary, and governors of the house of God, and Ahimelech, and the chief of the fawere of the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons there of the priests and Levites, even the

of Ithamar.

6 And Shemaiah the son of Nethaneel the brethren.

21 The sons of Merari; Mahli and Mu-scribe, one of the Levites, wrote them before shi. The sons of Mahli; Eleazar and Kish. the king, and the princes, and Zadok the 22 And Eleazar died, and had no sons, but priest, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, daughters; and their brethren the sons of and before the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites: one principal household 23 The sons of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, being taken for Eleazar, and one taken for Ithamar.

7 Now the first lot came forth to Jehoiarib,

8 The third to Harim, the fourth to Seo-

9 The fifth to Malchijah, the sixth to Mijamin

10 The seventh to Hakkoz, the eighth to

Abijah,

11 The ninth to Jeshuah, the tenth to She-12 The eleventh to Eliashib, the twelfth to

Jakim. 13 The thirteenth to Huppah, the four-

14 The fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to

15 The seventeenth to Hezir, the eigh-

teenth to Aphses,

16 The nineteenth to Pethahiah, the twentieth to Jehezekel.

17 The one and twentieth to Jachin, the two and twentieth to Gamul,

18 The three and twentieth to Delaiah, the

19 These were the orderings of them in 30 And to stand every morning to thank their service, to come into the house of the LORD, according to their manner, under Aaron their father, as the Lord God of is-

20 ¶ And the rest of the sons of Levi were

the sons of Shubael; Jehdeiah.

21 Concerning Rehabiah; of the sons of

22 Of the Izharites; Shelomoth: of the

23 And the sons of Hebron: Jeriah the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third,

24 Of the sons of Uzziel; Michah; of the

sons of Michah; Shamir.

25 The brother of Michah was Isshiah: of

Mushi: the sons of Jaaziah; Beno.

27 The sons of Merari by Jaaziah; Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibri.

23 Of Mahli came Eleazar, who had no

29 Concerning Kish; the son of Kish was

30 The sons also of Mushi; Mahli, and

31 These likewise cast lots over against 5 Thus were they divided by lot, one sort their brethren the sons of Aaron, in the with another; for the governors of the sanc-presence of David the king, and Zadok principal fathers over against their younger

CHAP. XXV. OREOVER, David and the captains of and his brethren, were twelve: M the host, separated to the service of the sons of Asaph, and of Heman, and of Jedu-his sons and his brethren, were twelve: thun, who should prophesy with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the num- and his brethren, were twelve ber of the workmen, according to their service, was;

2 Of the sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph. and Nethaniah, and Asarelah, the sons of Asaoh, under the hands of Asaph, which prophesied according to the order of the his sons and his brethren, were twelve:

king.

3 Of Jeduthun: the sons of Jeduthun; Ge- his sons and his brethren, were twelve daliah, and Zeri, and Jeshaiah, Hashabiah, and Matuthiah, six, under the hands of their he, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: father Jeduthun, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the LORD.

4 Of Heman : the sons of Heman ; Buk-twelve. kian, Mattaniah, Uzziel, Shebuel, and Jerimoth. Hananiah. Hanani, Eliathah, Giddalti. and Romamti-ezer, Joshbekashah, Mallothi,

Hothir, and Mahazieth:

5 All these were the sons of Heman the king's seer in the words of God, to lift up the chariah the first-born, Jediael the second, horn. And God gave to Heman fourteen

sons and three daughters.

6 All these were under the hands of their oenai the seventh. father for-song in the house of the Lord, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, according to the king's order to Asaph, Jeduthun, and Heman.

7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the songs of the LORD, even all that were cunning, was two

hundred fourseore and eight.

8 \ And they cast lots, ward against ward. as well the small as the great, the teacher as

9 Now the first lot came forth for Asaph to Joseph; the second to Gedaliah, who, with

his brethren and sons, were twelve: 10 The third to Zaccur, he, his sons and

his brethren, were twelve: 11 The fourth to Izri, he, his sons and his

brethren, were twelve: 12 The fifth to Nethaniah, he, his sons and

his brethren, were twelve:

13 The sixth to Bukkiah, he, his sons and his brethren, were twelve:

14 The seventh to Jesharelah, he, his sons and his brethren, were twelve :

15 The eighth to Jeshaiah, he, his sons and his brethren, were twelve:

16 The ninth to Mattaniah, he, his sons and his brethren, were twelve:

17 The tenth to Shimei, he, his sons and house of the LORD.

his brethren, were twelve: and his brethren, were twelve:

19 The twelfth to Hashabiah, he, his sons

and his brethren, were twelve:

and his brethren. were twelve:

21 The fourteenth to Matuthiah, he, his sons and his brothren, were twelve :

22 The fifteenth to Jeremoth, he, his sons and his brethren, were twelve:

23 The sixteenth Hananiah, he, his sons

24 The seventeenth to Joshbekashah, he.

25 The eighteenth to Hanani, he, his sons

26 The ninetcenth to Mallothi, he, his sons and his brethren, were twelve:

27 The twentieth to Eliathah, he, his sons and his brethren, were twelve:

28 The one and twentieth to Hothir, he,

29 The two and twentieth to Giddalti, he,

30 The three and twentieth to Mahazioth,

31 The four and twentieth to Romamtiezer, he, his sons and his brethren, were

CHAP. XXVI.

NONCERNING the divisions of the porters: Of the Korhites was Meshelemiah the son of Kore, of the sons of Asach.

2 And the sons of Meshelemiah were Ze-Zehadiah the third. Jathniel the fourth,

3 Elam the fifth, Jehohanan the sixth, Eli-

4 Moreover, the sons of Obed-edom were Shemaiah the first-born, Jeliozabad the second, Joah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Nethaneel the fifth.

5 Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the sevently, Peulthai the eighth; for God blessed him.

6 Also unto Shemaiah his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they were mighty men of valour.

7 The sons of Shemaiah; Othni, and Rephael, and Obed, Elzabad, (whose brethren were strong men,) Elihu, and Semachiali.

8 All these of the sons of Obed-edom : they, and their sons, and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, were threescore and two of Obed-edom.

9 And Mesliclemiah had sons and brethren.

strong men, eighteen.

10 Also Hosali, of the children of Merari. had sons; Simri the chief, (for though he was not the first-born, yet his father made him the chief,)

11 Hilkiah the second, Tebaliah the third, Zechariah the fourth: all the sons and bre-

thren of Hosah were thirteen.

12 Among these were the divisions of the porters, even among the chief men, having wards one against another, to minister in the

13 ¶ And they cast lots, as well the small 18 The eleventh to Azareel, he, his sons as the great, according to the house of their

fathers, for every gate.

14 And the lot eastward fell to Sheleniah. Then for Zechariah his son (a wise coun-20 The thirteenth to Shubael, he, his sons sellor) they cast lots, and his lot came out northward.

15 To Obed-edom southward; and to his

sons the house of Asuppim

16 To Shuppim and Hosali the lot came forth westward, with the gate Shallecheth. against ward.

17 Eastward were six Levites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and to- was Jashobeam the son of Zabdiel: and in ward Asuppim two and two.

18 At Parbar westward, four at the cause-

way, and two at Parbar.

19 These are the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kore, and among the sons of Merari.

20 ¶ And of the Levites, Ahijah was over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the dedicated things.

21 As concerning the sons of Laadon; the da, a chief priest: and in his course were sons of the Gershonite Laadan, chief fathers, even of Laadan the Gershonite. were Jehieli.

his brother, which were over the treasures of in his course was Ammizabad his son. the house of the LORD.

23 Of the Amramites, and the Izharites, the Hebronites, and the Uzzielites:

24 And Shebuel the son of Gershom, the son of Moses, was ruler of the treasures

25 And his brethren by Eliezer; Rehabiah his son, and Jeshaiah his son, and Joram his son, and Zichri his son, and Shelomith his son :

over all the treasures of the dedicated things, the captains over thousands and hundreds, dren of Ephraim: and in his course were and the captains of the host, had dedicated. twenty and four thousand.

7 Out of the spoils won in battles did thev

28 And all that Samuel the seer, and Saul Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and the son of Kish, and Abner the son of Ner, four thousand. and Joab the son of Zeruiah, had dedicated, brethren.

rael, for officers and judges.

30 And of the Hebronites, Hashabiah and thousand. his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and Israel on this side Jordan westward, in all the business of the LORD, and in the service twenty and four thousand. of the king.

chief, even among the Hebronites, according niel: and in his course were wenty and four to the generations of his fathers. In the fortieth year of the reign of David they were mighty men of valour at Jazer of Gilead.

32 And his brethren, men of valour, were the son of Maachah: two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom king David made rulers over the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the halftribe of Manasseh, for every matter pertain- David: of Issachar; Ouri the son of Michael: ing to God, and affairs of the king.

CHAP. XXVII.

NOW the children of Israel after their eaptains of thousands and hundreds, and seh; Joel the son of Pedaiah: their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and Iddo the son of Zechariah; of Benjamin , Jagwent out month by month throughout all the siel the son of Abner:

by the causeway of the going up, ward months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand.

2 Over the first course, for the first month, his course were twenty and four thousand

3 Of the children of Perez was the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month.

4 And over the course of the second month was Dodai the Abobite, and of his course was Mikloth also the ruler; in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand

5 The third captain of the host, for the third month, was Benaigh the son of Jehoia-

twenty and four thousand.

6 This is that Benaiah, who was mighty 22 The sons of Jehieli; Zetham, and Joel among the thirty, and above the thirty; and

> 7 The fourth captain, for the fourth month, was Asahel the brother of Joab, and Zebadiah his son after him: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

> 3 The fifth captain, for the fifth month, Shamhuth the Izrahite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

9 The sixth captain, for the sixth month, was Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite; and 26 Which Shelomith and his brethren were in his course were twenty and four thousand.

10 The seventh captain, for the seventh which David the king, and the chief fathers. month, was Helez the Pelonite, of the chil-

11 The eighth cuptain, for the eighth dedicate to maintain the house of the LORD. month, was Sibbecai the Hushathite, of the

12 The ninth captain, for the ninth month, and whosoever had dedicated any thing, it was Abiezer the Anetothite, of the Benjawas under the hand of Shelomith, and of his mites; and in his course were twenty and four thousand

29 ¶ Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and his sons were for the outward business over ls-was Maharai the Netophathite, of the Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four

14 The eleventh captain, for the eleventh seven hundred, were officers among them of month, was Benaiah the Pirathouite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were

15 The twelfth captain, for the twelfth 31 Among the Hebronites was Jerijah the month, was Heldai the Netophathite, of Oth-

16 ¶ Furthermore, over the tribes of Israel: sought for, and there were found among them the ruler of the Reubenites was Eliezer the son of Zichri: of the Simeonites; Shephatiah

17 Of the Levites; Hashahiah the son of

Kemuel: of the Aaronites; Zadok !

18 Of Judah; Elihu, one of the brethren of

19 Of Zebulun; Ishmaiah the son of Obadiah : of Naphtali ; Jerimoth the son of Azriel :

20 Of the children of Ephraim; Hoshea the number, to wit, the chief fathers and son of Azaziah: of the half-tribe of Manas-

21 Of the half-tribe of Manasseh in Gilead .

them from twenty years old and under ; be- the sons of my father he liked me, to make cause the Lord had said he would increase me king over all Israel:

Israel like to the stars of the heavens. 24 Joab the son of Zeruiah began to number, but he finished not, because there fell mon my son to sit upon the throne of the

number put in the account of the chronicles

Azmaveth the son of Adiel: and over the be his father. storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, was Jehonathan the son of Uzziah:

26 And over them that did the work of the day. field, for tillage of the ground, was Ezri the

son of Chelub:

Ramathite: over the increase of the vine-Shiphmite:

28 And over the olive-trees, and the sycamore-trees that were in the low plains, was Baal-hanan the Gederite: and over the cel-

lars of oil was Joash.

29 And over the herds that fed in Sharon mas Shitrai the Sharonite: and over the herds oi Adlai:

30 Over the camels also was Obil the Ishmeelite: and over the asses was Jehdeiah the

Meronothite:

31 And over the flocks was Jaziz the Hagerite. All these were the rulers of the sub-

stance which was king David's.

32 Also Jonathan, David's uncle, was a king's sons :

33 And Ahithophel was the king's counsellor: and Hushai the Archite was the king's

companion':

son of Benaiah, and Abiathar: and the general of the king's army was Joab.

CHAP. XXVIII.

ND David assembled all the princes of Israel, the princes of the tribes, and the captains of the companies that ministered to thousands, and captains over the hundreds. and the stewards over all the substance and possession of the king, and of his sons, with the officers, and with the mighty men, and with all the valiant men, unto Jerusalem.

2 Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my of the LORD, and for the footstool of our God, every candlestick. and had made ready for the building :

3 But God said unto me, Thou shalt not bles of shew-bread, for every table; and likebuild a house for my name, because thou wise silver for the tables of silver;

least been a man of war, and hast shed blood.

22 Of Dan; Azarcel the son of Jeroham. king over Israel for ever: for he hath chosen These were the princes of the tribes of Israel. Judah to be the ruler; and of the house of 23 T But David took not the number of Judah the house of my father; and among

5 And of all my sons (for the LORD bath given me many sons) he hath chosen Solo-

wrath for it against Israel; neither was the kingdom of the LORD over Israel.

6 And he said unto me. Solomon thy son, of king David.

he shall build my house and my courts: for 25 \(\) And over the king's treasures was I have chosen him to be my son, and I will

> 7 Moreover, I will establish his kingdom for ever, if he be constant to do my commandments, and my judgments, as at this

8 Now therefore, in the sight of all Israel, the congregation of the Lord, and in the 27 And over the vineyards was Shimei the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the Lord your God; vards for the wine cellars was Zabdi the that ye may possess this good land, and leave it for an inheritance for your children after

you for ever.

9 f And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart, and with a willing mind; for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: that were in the valleys was Shaphat the son if thou seek him, he will be found of thee : but if thou forsake him, he will east thee off for ever.

> 10 Take heed now: for the LORD hath chosen thee to build a house for the sanctuary

be strong, and do it.

11 Then David gave to Solomon his son the pattern of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of counsellor, a wise man, and a scribe: and the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner Jehiel the son of Hachmoni was with the parlours thereof, and of the place of the mer-

12 And the pattern of all that he had by the Spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the chambers round about, 34 And after Ahithophel was Jehoiada the of the treasuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the dedicated things:

13 Also for the courses of the priests and the Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the Loan, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD.

14 He gave of gold by weight for things of the king by course, and the captains over the gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; silver also for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service:

15 Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every candlestick, and for the lamps thereof; and for the candlesticks of silver by people: As for me, I had in my heart to build weight, both for the candlestick, and also for a house of rest for the ark of the covenant the lamps thereof, according to the use of

16 And by weight he gave gold for the ta-

17 Also pure gold for the flesh-hooks, and 4 Howbeit the Lord God of Israel chose the bowls, and the cups : and for the golden me before all the house of my father to be basous he gave gold by weight for every ba-

bason of silver:

18 And for the altar of incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the cherubims, that spread out their wings, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

19 All this, said David, the LORD made me understand in writing by his hand upon me, even all the works of this pattern.

20 ¶ And David said to Solomon his son. Be strong, and of good courage, and do it: fear not, nor be dismayed; for the Lord God, eren my God, will be with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou has! finished all the work for the service of the house of the Lord.

21 And, behold, the courses of the priests and the Levites, even they shall be with thee is power and might; and in thy hand it is for all the service of the house of God: and to make great, and to give strength unto all. there shall be with thee, for all manner of workmanship, every willing skilful man for any manner of service; also the princes and all the people will be wholly at thy commandment.

CHAP. XXIX.

FURTHERMORE, David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, is yet young and tender, and the work is great: for the palace is not for man, but for the

LORD God. for the house of my God, the gold for things to be made of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and the brass for things of brass, the iron for things of iron, and wood for things of wood; onvx-stones, and stones to be set, glistering stones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble-stones in abundance.

3 Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God. I have of mine cwn proper good, of gold and silver, which I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house.

4 Even three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses withal:

5 The gold for things of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and for all manner of work to be made by the hands of artificers. And who then is willing to consecrate his service this day unto the LORD?

6 \ Then the chief of the fathers and princes over the king's work, offered willingly,

7 And gave, for the service of the house lents of iron.

8 And they with whom precious stones were found gave them to the treasure of the the LORD as king instead of David his fa-

son; and likewise silver by weight for every house of the Lord, by the hand of Jehiel the Gershonite.

9 Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they offered willingly to the Lord: and David the king also rejoiced with great joy.

10 Wherefore David blessed the LORD before all the congregation; and David said, Blessed be thou, LORD God of Israel our fa-

ther, for ever and ever.

11 Thine, O LORD, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is thine; thine is the kingdom, O Lord, and thou art exalted as head above all.

12 Both riches and honour come of thee. and thou reignest over all: and in thy hand

13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee,

and praise thy glorious name.

14 But who am I, and what is my people, that we should be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things come of thee. and of thine own have we given thee.

15 For we are strangers before thee, and sojourners, as were all our fathers : our days on the earth are as a shadow, and there is none

abiding.
16 O Lord our God, all this store that we have prepared, to build thee a house for 2 Now, I have prepared with all my might thy holy name, cometh of thy hand, and is all thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that thou triest the heart, and hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of my heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are present here, to offer willingly unto thee.

18 O Lord God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and prepare their heart unto thee :

19 And give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all these things, and to build the palace, for the which I have made provision.

20 ¶ And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God. And all the congregation blessed the Lord God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the Lord, and the king.

21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt-offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, even a of the tribes of Israel, and the captains of thousand bullocks, a thousand rains, and a thousands and of hundreds, with the rulers thousand lambs, with their drink-offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel;

22 And did eat and drink before the LORD of God, of goid, five thousand talents and on that day with great gladness : and they ten thousand drams; and of silver, ten thou- made Solomon the son of David king the sesand talents; and of brass, eighteen thou- cond time, and anointed him unto the LORD sand talents; and one hundred thousand ta- to be the chief governor, and Zadok to be priest.

23 1 Then Solomon sat on the throne of

ther, and prospered; and all Israel obeyed | Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned

24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, sub-

mitted themselves unto Solomon the king. 25 And the Lord magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and be-

not been on any king before him in Israel. 26 Thus David the son of Jesse reigned seer,

over all Israel.

he in Jerusalem.

28 And he died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and honour; and Solomon his

son reigned in his stead. 29 Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold, they are written in the book stowed upon him such royal majesty as had of Samuel the seer, and in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the book of Gad the

30 With all his reign, and his might, and 27 And the time that he reigned over Israel the times that went over him, and over Israel, soas forty years; seven years reigned he in and over all the kingdoms of the countries.

¶ The Second Book of the CHRONICLES.

ND Solomon the son of David was there any after thee have the like. A strengthened in his kingdom, and the Lord his God was with him, and magnified ney to the high place that was at Gibeon to him exceedingly.

2 Then Solomon spake unto all Israel, to congregation, and reigned over Israel. the captains of thousands and of hundreds,

all Israel, the chief of the fathers.

with him, went to the high place that was at Gibeon; for there was the tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Moses, the servant of the Load, had made in the wilder- trees made he as the sycamore-trees that are

4 But the ark of God had David brought up from Kirjath-jearim to the place which David had prepared for it for he had pitched a received the linen yarn at a price.

tent for it at Jerusalem.

to it.

6 And Solomon went up thither to the brasen altar before the LORD, which was at the tabernacle of the congregation, and offered a thousand burnt-offerings upon it.

7 In that night did God appear unto So-

give thee.

shewed great mercy unto David my father, and hast made me to reign in his stead.

David my father be established: for thou hast build him a house to dwell therein, even so made me king over a people like the dust of deal with me. the earth in mulitude.

people: for who can judge this thy people,

that is so great?

riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine dinance for ever to Israel. enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thivself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king;

and honour, such as none of the kings have sacrifice before him?

had that have been before thee, neither shall

13 Then Solomon came from his jour-Jerusalem, from before the tabernacle of the

14 And Solomon gathered chariots and and to the judges, and to every governor in horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horse-3 So Solomon, and all the congregation men, which he placed in the chariot-cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

15 And the king made silver and gold at Jerusalem as plenteous as stones, and cedar-

in the vale, for abundance.

16 And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants

17 And they fetched up, and brought forth 5 Moreover, the brasen altar, that Bezaleel out of Egypt, a chariot for six hundred shethe son of Uri, the son of Hur, had made, he kels of silver, and a horse for a hundred put before the tabernacle of the LORD; and and fifty: and so brought they out horses for Solomon and the congregation sought unall the kings of the Hitties, and for the kings of Syria, by their means.

CHAP. II.

ND Solomon determined to build A house for the name of the Lord, and a house for his kingdom.

2 And Solomon told out threescore and ten lomon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to new in the mountain, and three 8 And Solomon said unto God, Thou hast thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

3 T And Solomon sent to Huram the king of Tyre, saying. As thou didst deal with Da-9 Now, O Lord God, let thy promise unto vid my father, and didst send him cedars to

4 Behold, I build a house to the name of 10 Give me now wisdom and knowledge, the Lorp my God, to dedicate it to him, and that I may go out and come in before this to burn before him sweet incense, and for the continual shew-bread and for the burnt-offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths, 11 And God said to Solomon, Because this and on the new-moons, and on the solemn was in thy heart, and thou hast not asked feasts of the Lond our God. This is an or-

5 And the house which I build is great; for

great is our God above all gods.

6 But who is able to build him a house, seeing the heaven, and heaven of heavens, 12 Wisdom and knowledge is granted unto cannot contain him? who am I then, that I thee; and I will give thee riches, and wealth, should build him a house, save only to burn 7 Send me now therefore a man cuming work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and his reign.

work in gold, and in silver, and plue, 3 1 Now these are the things wherein Sometimes of the silver by the building of the and that can skill to grave with the cunning lomon was instructed for the building of the men that are with me in Judah and in Jeru- house of God. The length by cubits after salem, whom David my father did provide.

8 Send me also cedar-trees, fir-trees, and the breadth twenty cubits. algum-trees, out of Lebanon; (for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Le- the house, the length of it was according to

with thy servants.

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance: he overlaid it within with pure gold. for the house which I am about to build shall

be wonderful great.

10 And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of heaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

11 Then Huram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, Because the Lord hath loved his people, he

hath made thee king over them.

LORD God of Israel, that made heaven and earth, who hath given to David the king a wise son, endued with prudence and understanding, that might build a house for the LORD, and a house for his kingdom.

13 And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, of Huram my

14 The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father was a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servan's

16 And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, as much as thou shalt need; and we will bring it to thee in floats by sea to Joppa, and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem.

17 ¶ And Solomon numbered all the strangers that were in the land of Israel, after the hundred and fifty thousand, and three thou- was five cubits. sand and six hundred.

score thousand to be hewers in the mountain, them on the chains. and three thousand and six hundred overseers

to set the people a work. CHAP. III.

THEN Solomon began to build the house the right hand Jachin, and the name of that of the Loud at Jerusalem in mount Mo- on the left Boaz. riah, where the LORD appeared unto David Jebusite.

2 And he began to build in the second day cubits the height thereof.

the first measure was threescore cubits, and

4 And the porch that was in the front of banon) and, behold, my servants shall be the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height was a hundred and twenty; and

> 5 And the greater house he ceiled with firtree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and

set thereon palm-trees and chains.

6 And he garnished the house with precious stones for beauty; and the gold was gold of Parvaim.

7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved cherubims en the walls.

8 ¶ And he made the most holy house, the length whereof was according to the 12 Huram said moreover, Blessed be the breadth of the bouse, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overiaid it with fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nails was fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid the upper

chambers with gold.

10 And in the most holy house he made two chernbims of image-work, and overlaid them

with gold.

11 And the wings of the cherubins were twenty cubits long: one wing of the one cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house; and the other wing was likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

12 And one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house; and the other wing was five cubits also, joining to the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of these cherubims spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces were inward.

14 ¶ And he made the vail of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought cherubims thereon.

15 Also he made before the house two numbering wherewith David his father had pillars of thirty and five cubits high, and the numbered them; and they were found a chapiter that was on the top of each of them

16 And he made chains, as in the oracle, 18 And he set threescore and ten thousand and put them on the heads of the pillars; and of them to be bearers of burdens, and four-made a hundred pomegranates, and put

17 And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on

CHAP. IV. his father, in the place that David had pre-pared in the threshing-floor of Ornan the MOREOVER, he made an altar of brass, twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten

bits from brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

3 And under it was the similitude of oxen. which did compass it round about; ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two

rows of oxen were cast, when it was cast. 4 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south. and three looking toward the east; and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

5 And the thickness of it was a handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies; and it received and held three thousand baths.

6 THe made also ten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them; such things as they offered for covenant of the L. RD out of the city of Dathe burnt-offering they washed in them; but vid, which is Zion. the sea was for the priests to wash in

according to their form, and set them in the was in the seventh month. temple, five on the right hand, and five on

8 He made also ten tables, and placed five on the left; and he made a hundred! basons of gold.

9 I Furthermore, he made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with!

10 And he set the sea on the right side of

the east end, over against the south.

Solomon for the house of God:

mels, and the chapiters which were on the rubims covered the ark and the staves top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths thereof above. to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which were on the top of the pillars;

two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which were upon the pillars.

he upon the bases;

15 One sea, and twelve oxen under it:

16 The pots aiso, and the shovels, and the fiesh-hooks, and all their instruments, did Huram his father make to king Solomon, for the house of the LORD, of bright brass.

17 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay-ground between Succoth

and Zeredathah.

18 Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass

could not be found out.

19 ¶ And Solomon made all the vessels that were for the house of God, the golden altar also, and the tables whereon the shew-bread and singers were as one, to make one sound

2 Also he made a molten sea of ten cu-lamps, that they should burn after the manner before the oracle, of pure gold;

21 And the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, made he of gold, and that perfect gold;

22 And the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the censers, of pure gold: and the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most holy place, and the doors of the house of the temple, were of gold.

CHAP. V.

THUS all the work that Solomon made for the house of the LORD was finished : and Solomon brought in all the thing's that David his father had dedicated; and the silver, and the gold, and all the instruments, put he among the treasures of the house of God.

2 Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fat. ers of the children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, o bring up the ark of the

3 Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled 7 And he made ten candlesticks of gold themselves unto the king in the feast which

4 And all the elders of Israel came; and

the Levites took up the ark.

5 And they brought up the ark, and the tathem in the temple, five on the right side, and bernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle; these did the priests and the Levites bring up.

6 Also king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel that were assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen, which could not be told nor numbered for

multitude.

7 And the priests brought in the ark of the 11 And Huram made the pots, and the covenant of the Lorp unto his place, to the shovels, and the basons. And Huram finish- oracle of the house, into the most holy place, ed the work that he was to make for king even under the wings of the cherubims:

8 For the cherubims spread forth their 12 To wit, the two pillars, and the poin-wings over the place of the ark, and the che-

9 And they drew out the staves of the ark, that the ends of the staves were seen from 13 And four hundred pomegranates on the the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without. And there it is unto this day.

10 There was nothing in the ark save the two tables which Moses put therein at Horeb, 14 He made also bases, and lavers made when the Lord made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of

Egypt.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place; (for all the priests that were present were sanctified, and

did not then wait by course:

12 Also the Levites which were the singers, ail of them of Asaph, of Heman, of Jeduthun, with their sons and their brethren, being arraved in white linen, having cymbals, and psalteries, and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, and with them a hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets;)

13 It came even to pass, as the trumpeters to be heard in praising and thanking the 20 Moreover, the candlesticks with their Lord, and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets, and cymbals, and instru-t ments of musick, and praised the LORD, say-keep with thy servant David my father that ing, For he is good; for his mercy endureth which thou hast promised him, saying, There

minister by reason of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

CHAP. VI.

THEN said Solomon, The Lord hath said that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

2 But I have built a house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever.

3 And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole congregation of Israel: (and all the congregation of Israel stood :)

4 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, who hath with his hands fulfilled that which he spake with his mouth to my

father David, saving,

5 Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt, I chose no city among all the tribes of Israel to build a house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people Israel:

6 But I have chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there; and have chosen Da-

vid to be over my people Israel.

7 Now, it was in the heart of David my father to build a house for the name of the LORD God of Israel:

8 But the LORD said to David my father. Forasmuch as it was in thy heart to build a house for my name, thou didst well in that

it was in thy heart:

9 Notwithstanding thou shalt not build the house; but thy son, which shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for

my name.

10 The Lord therefore hath performed his word that he hath spoken; for I am risen up in the room of David my father, and am set and have built the house for the name of the LORD God of Israel:

11 And in it have I put the ark, wherein is the covenant of the LORD, that he made with

the children of Israel.

12 ¶ And he stood before he altar of the LORD, in the presence of all the congregation

of Israel, and spread forth his hands,

13 (For Solomon had made a brasen scaffold, of five cubits long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court; and upon it he stood, and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven.)

14 And said, O LORD God of Israel, there is no God like thee in the heaven, nor in the earth; which keepest covenant, and shewest mercy unto thy servants that walk before thee

with all their hearts:

15 Thou which hast kept with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him; and spakest with thy mouth, and shall spread forth his hands in this house; hastfulfilled it with thy hand, as it is this day. 30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwell-

16 Now therefore, O Lord God of Israel, for ever: that then the house was filled with shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit a cloud, even the house of the LORD; 14 So that the priests could not stand to children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me,

17 Now then, O LORD God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken

unto thy servant David.

18 (But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? Behold, heaven, and the heaven of heavens, cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have built!)

19 Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:

20 That thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth toward this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall make toward this place: hear thou from thy dwelling-place, even from heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive.

22 I If a man sin against his neighbour, and an oath-be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath come before thine altar

in this house:

23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by requiting the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, by giving him according to his righteousness.

24 I And if thy people Israel be put to the worse before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee, and shall return and confess thy name, and pray and make supplica-

tion before thee in this house:

25 Then hear thou from the heavens, and on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, for give the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to them and to their fathers.

26 \ When the heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; yet if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin,

when thou dost afflict them:

27 Then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, when thou hast taught them the good way wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given unto thy people for an inheritance.

28 1 If there be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting, or mildew, locusts, or caterpillars; if their enemies besiege them in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore, or whatsoever sickness there be

29 Then what prayer, or what supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when every one shall know his own sore, and his own grief, and

ing-place; and forgive, and render unto every house of the Lord, because the glory of the man according unto all his ways, whose LORD had filled the LORD's house. heart thou knowest; (for thou only knowest the hearts of the children of men;)

31 That they may fear thee, to walk in thy

thou gavest unto our fathers.

32 ¶ Moreover, concerning the stranger, which is not of thy people Israel, but is come for ever. from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched-out arm; if they come and pray in this house:

33 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling-place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as doth thy people Israel; and the Levites also with instruments of musick of may know that this house, which I have built, is called by thy name.

34 I If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house

which I have built for thy name:

35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain

36 1 If they sin against thee, (for there is no man which sinneth not.) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before their enemies, and they carry them away captives unto a land far off or near:

37 Yet if they bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, We have sinned, we have altar seven days, and the feast seven days. done amiss, and have dealt wickedly:

heart, and with all their soul, in the land of which thou gavest unto their fathers, and people. toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy

name,
39 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling-place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their cause, and forgive thy people which have sinned

against thee.

40 ¶ Now, my God, let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, and let thine ears be attent unto the prayer that is made in this place.

41 Now therefore arise, O LORD God, into the land, or if I send pestilence among my thy resting-place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O Lord God, be clothed with salvation, and let thy saints rejuice in goodness.

42 O Lord God, turn not away the face of thine anointed: remember the mercies of

David thy servant

CHAP. VII.

OW, when Solomon had made an end of praying, the fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt-offering and ed the house.

2 And the priests could not enter into the

3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house, they bowed themselves ways, so long as they live in the land which with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the LORD, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth

4 Then the king and all the people offer-

ed sacrifices before the LORD.

5 And king Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and a hundred and twenty thousand sheen. So the king and all the people dedicated the house of God.

6 And the priests waited on their offices: the LORD, which David the king had made to praise the LORD, because his mercy endureth for ever, when David praised by their ministry; and the priests sounded trumpets before them, and all Israel stood.

7 Moreover. Solomon hallowed the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt-offerings, and the fat of the peace-offerings, because the brasen altar which Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt-offerings, and

the meat-offerings, and the fat.

8 ¶ Also at the same time Solomon kept the feast seven days, and all Israel with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in of Hamath unto the river of Egypt.

9 And in the eighth day they made a solemn assembly; for they kept the dedication of the

10 And on the three and twentieth day of 38 If they return to thee with all their the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart for their captivity, whither they have carried the goodness that the Lord had shewed unthem captives, and pray toward their land, to David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his

> 11 Thus Solomon finished the house of the LORD, and the king's house : and all that came into Solomon's heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his own house, he

prosperously effected.

12 And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and have chosen this place to myself for a house of sacrifice.

13 If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts to devour

people :

14 If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land

15 Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer that is made

in this place.

16 For now have I chosen and sanctified this house, that my name may be there for the sacrifices; and the glory of the LORD fill-lever; and mine eyes and my heart shall be there perpetually.

17 And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before

me, as David thy father walked, and do ac- David king of Israel, because the places are cording to all that I have commanded thee, holy, whereunto the ark of the Lord hath and shalt observe my statutes and my judg-come.

18 Then will I establish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Israel.

19 But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes, and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve in the year, even in the feast of unleavened

other gods, and worship them;

20 Then will I pluck them up by the roots feast of tabernacles. out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have sanctified for order of David his father, the courses of the my name, will I cast out of my sight, and priests to their service, and the Levites to will make it to be a proverb and a by-word their charges, to praise and minister before among all nations.

an astonishment to every one that passeth by gate: for so had David the man of God comit; so that he shall say, Why hath the LORD manded. done thus unto this land, and unto this house?

for sook the LORD God of their fathers, which Levites, concerning any matter, or concernbrought them forth out of the land of Egypt, ing the treasures. and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped brought all this evil upon them.

CHAP. VIII.

ND it came to pass at the end of twenty fected. years, wherein Solomon had built the house of the LORD, and his own house,

2 That the cities which Huram had restored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

and prevailed against it.

4 And he built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the store-cities which he built in Ha- and brought them to king Solomon. math.

walls, gates, and bars; Solomon had, and all the chariot-cities, and bare spices, and gold in abundance, and prethe cities of the horsemen, and ail that Solo- cious stones: and when she was come to Somon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in lomon, she communed with him of all that Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his was in her heart. dominion.

7 \(As for all the people that were left of and there was nothing hid from Solomon the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Periz- which he told her not. zites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites,

which were not of Israel,

8 But of their children, who were left after he had built, them in the land, whom the children of Isto pay tribute until this day.

men of war, and chief of his captains, and LORD; there was no more spirit in her. captains of his chariots and horsemen.

10 And these were the chief of king Solo-report which I heard in mine own land of mon's officers, even two hundred and fifty, thine acts, and of thy wisdom:

that bare rule over the people.

ter of Pharaoh out of the city of David unto hold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisthe house that he had built for her: for he dom was not told me: for thou exceedest the said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of fame that I heard.

12 ¶ Then Solomon offered burnt-offerings

unto the Lord on the altar of the Lord, which he had built before the porch;

13 Even after a certain rate every day, offering according to the commandment of Moses, on the sabbaths, and on the newmoons, and on the solemn feasts, three times bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the

14 ¶ And he appointed, according to the the priests, as the duty of every day required; 21 And this house, which is high, shall be the porters also by their courses at every

15 And they departed not from the com-22 And it shall be answered, Because they mandment of the king unto the priests and

16 \ Now, all the work of Solomon was them, and served them; therefore bath he prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, and until it was finished: so the house of the LORD was per-

> 17 Then went Solomon to Ezion-geber, and to Eloth, at the sea-side in the land of

18 And Huram sent him, by the hands of his servants, ships, and servants that had 3 And Solomon went to Hamath-zobah, knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold,

CHAP. IX.

5 Also he built Beth-horon the upper, and A ND when the queen of Sheba heard of Beth-horon the nether, fenced cities, with A the fame of Solomon, she came to prove Solomon with hard questions at Jerusalem, 6 And Baalath, and all the store-cities that with a very great company, and camels that

2 And Solomon told her all her questions

3 And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, and the house that

4 And the meat of his table, and the sitting rael consumed not, them did Solomon make of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his cup-bearets : 9 But of the children of Israel did Solomon also, and their apparel; and his ascent by make no servants for his work; but they were which he went up into the house of the

5 And she said to the king, It was a true

6 Howbeit I believed not their words until 11 1 And Solomon brought up the daugh- I came, and mine eyes had seen it; and, be-

7 Happy are thy men, and happy are these; the servants, which stand continually before vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and rai-

thee, and hear thy wisdom.

8 Blessed be the Lord thy God, which delighted in thee, to set thee on his throne, to be king for the Lorp thy God: because thy God for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand loved Israel, to establish them for ever, there-horsemen, whom he bestowed in the chariotfore made he thee king over them, to do cities, and with the king at Jerusalem. judgment and justice.

twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Sheba

gave king Solomon.

10 And the servants also of Huram, and abundance. the servants of Solomon, which brought gold from Ophir, brought algum-trees, and pre-cious stones.

9 T Now the rest of the acts of Solomon,

terraces to the house of the LORD, and to the of Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy king's palace, and harps and psalteries for of Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the visions of singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah.

12 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, over all Israel forty years. besides that which she had brought unto the

own land, she and her servants.

13 I Now, the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and

threescore and six talents of gold;

14 Besides that which chapmen and merchants brought: and all the kings of Arabia, and silver to Solomon,

15 ¶ And king Solomon-made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred sheltels of beaten gold went to one target.

16 And three hundred shields made he of boam and all Israel came and spake to Rebeaten gold; three hundred shekels of gold hoboam, saving, went to one shield: and the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon.

18 And there were six steps to the throne. with a footstool of gold, which were fastened to the throne, and stays on each side of the stays

side and on the other upon the six steps: there people?

was not the like made in any kingdom

Solomon were of gold, and all the vessels of speak good words to them, they will be thy the house of the forest of Lebanon were of servants for ever. pure gold: none were of silver; it was not

21 For the king's ships went to Tarshish that stood before him. with the servants of Huram: every three years once came the ships of Tarshish, bring- give ye, that we may return answer to this

peacocks.

22 And king Solomon passed all the kings put upon us?

of the earth in riches and wisdom.

that God had put in his heart.

24 And they brought every man his present. ment, harness, and spices, horses, and mules. a rate year by year.

25 I And Solomon had four thousand stalls

26 ¶ And he reigned over all the kings, 9 And she gave the king a hundred and from the river even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt.

27 And the king made silver in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar-trees made he as the sycamore-trees that are in the low plains in

28 And they brought unto Solomon horses

11 And the king made of the algum-trees first and last, are they not written in the book Iddo the seer against Jeroboam the son of Nebat?

30 And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem

3! And Solomon slept with his fathers; and king. So she turned, and went away to her he was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead. CHAP. X

> ND Rehoboam went to Shechem: for to A Shechem were all Israel come to make

him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the and governors of the country, brought gold son of Nebat (who was in Egypt, whither he had fled from the presence of Solomon the king) heard it, that Jeroboam returned out

of Egypt.

3 And they sent and called him. So Jero-

4 Thy father made our yoke grievous ; now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous 17 Moreover, the king made a great servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold, that he put upon us, and we will serve thee,

5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rehoboam took counsel with sitting-place, and two lions standing by the the old men that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What 19 And twelve lions stood there on the one counsel give ye me to return answer to this

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou 20 And all the drinking-vessels of king be kind to this people, and please them, and

8 But he forsook the counsel which the old any thing accounted of in the days of So-men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him,

9 And he said unto them, What advice ing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did

10 And the young men that were brought 23 \ And all the kings of the earth sought up with him, spake unto him, saying, Thus the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke hea-

vy, but make thou it somewhat lighter for us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little fin- put captains in them, and stores of victuals, ger shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 For whereas my father put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I will having Judah and Benjamin on his side. chastise you with scorpions.

12 ¶ So Jeroboam and all the people came

to Rehoboam on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come again to me on the third

13 And the king answered them roughly: and king Rehoboam forsook the counsel of the old men,

14 And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying. My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 So the king hearkened not unto the people; for the cause was of God, that the LORD might perform his word, which he

Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

16 ¶ And when all Israel saw that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion the daughter of Jerimoth the son of David. have we in David? and we have none inheritance in the son of Jesse; every man to your the son of Jesse, tents, O Israel: and now, David, see to thine own house. So all Israel went to their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel that

ed over them.

18 Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram, that was over the tribute; and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died: but king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 And Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

CHAP.

ND when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he gathered of the house of Judah and Benjamin a hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against Israel, that he might bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam.

2 But the word of the LORD came to She-

maiah the man of God, saying,

3 Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Ju-

dah and Benjamin, saying

4 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren : return every man to his house; for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jeroboam.

5 1 And Rehoboam dwelt in Jerusalem, and built cities for defence in Judah.

6 He built even Beth-lehem, and Etam, and Tekon,

7 And Beth-zur, and Shoco, and Adullam, 8 And Gath, and Mareshah, and Ziph,

9 And Adoraim, and Lachish, and Azekah, 10 And Zorah, and Ajalon, and Hebron, cities.

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and and of oil and wine.

12 And in every several city he mut shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong,

13 ¶ And the priests and the Levites that were in all Israel resorted to him out of all

their coasts.

14 (For the Levites left their suburbs, and their possession, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: for Jeroboam and his sons had cast them off from executing the priest's office unto the LORD:

15 And he ordained him priests for the high places, and for the devils, and for the calves

which he had made.)

16 And after them, out of all the tribes of Israel, such as set their hearts to seek the LORD God of Israel, came to Jerusalem, to sacrifice unto the LORD God of their fathers.

17 So they strengthened the kingdom of spake by the hand of Ahijah the Shilonite to Judah, and made Rehoboam the son of Solomon strong, three years: for three years they walked in the way of David and Solomon.

18 ¶ And Rehoboam took him Mahalath, to wife, and Abihail, the daughter of Eliab

19 Which bare him children; Jeush, and

Shamariah, and Zaham.

20 And after her he took Maachah the dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reign- daughter of Absalom; which bare him Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith.

21 And Rehoboam loved Maachah the daughter of Absalom above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.)

22 And Rehoboam made Abijah the son of Maachah the chief, to be ruler among his brethren: for he thought to make him king.

23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Judah and Benjamin, unto every fenced city; and he gave them victuals in abundance: and he desired many wives.

CHAP. XII.

ND it came to pass, when Rehoboam had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, he forsook the law of the LORD, and all Israel with him.

2 And it came to pass, that, in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, Shishak king or Egypt came up against Jerusalem, because they had transgressed against the LORD,

3 With twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt; the Lubims, the Sukkiims, and the Ethiopians.

4 And he took the fenced cities which pertained to Judah, and came to Jerusalem.

5 ¶ Then came Shemaiah the prophet to Rehoboam, and to the princes of Judah that were gathered together to Jerusalem because which are in Judah and in Benjamin, fenced of Shishak, and said unto them, Thus saith the Lond, Ye have forsaken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shi-

The LORD is righteous.

bled themselves, the word of the LORD came up, and hath rebelled against his lord. to Shemaiah, saying, They have humbled my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak.

8 Nevertheless they shall be his servants; them. that they may know my service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries.

house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which Solomon had made.

shields of brass, and committed them to the hands of the chief of the guard, that kept the

entrance of the king's house.

11 And when the king entered into the be a priest of them that are no gods. house of the LORD, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them again into the we have not forsaken him; and the priests. guard-chamber.

12 And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy him altogether: and also

in Judah things went well.

13 \ So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned; for Rehoboam toas one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in to burn every evening: for we keep the Jerusalem, the city which the Lord had charge of the Lord our God; but ye have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his forsaken him. name there: and his mother's name was Naamah an Ammonitess.

14 And he did evil, because he prepared not

his heart to seek the LORD.

15 Now the acts of Rehoboam, first and last, are they not written in the book of Shemaiah the prophet, and of Iddo the seer concerning genealogies? And there were wars before Judah, and the ambushment was bebetween Rehoboam and Jeroboam continu- hind them.

and was buried in the city of David: and

Abijah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XIII.

Judah.

2 He reigned three years in Jerusalem : (his mother's name also was Michaiah, the Judah : and God delivered them into their daughter of Uriel of Gibeah :) and there was hand.

hundred thousand chosen men: Jeroboam men. elso set the battle in array against him with

war between Abijah and Jeroboam.

mighty men of valour.

4 And Abijah stood up upon mount Zemaraim, which is in mount Ephraim, and said, Hear me, thou Jeroboam, and all Israel; and took cities from him; Beth-el with the

5 Ought ye not to know that the LORD God of Israel gave the kingdom over Israel 6 Whereupon the princes of Israel and the to David for ever, even to him and to his sons king humbled themselves; and they said, by a covenant of salt?

6 Yet Jeroboam the son of Nebat, the ser-7 And when the LORD saw that they hum- vant of Solomon the son of David, is risen

7 And there are gathered unto him vain themselves, therefore I will not destroy them, men, the children of Belial, and have strengthbut I will grant them some deliverance; and ened themselves against Rehoboam the son of Solomon, when Rehoboam was young and tender-hearted, and could not withstand

8 And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the Lorp in the hand of the sons of 9 So Shishak king of Egypt came up against David; and ye he a great multitude, and Jerusalem, and took away the treasures of the there are with you golden calves, which Je-

roboam made you for gods.

9 Have ye not cast out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, 10 Instead of which king Rehoboam made and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of other lands? so that whoseever cometh to consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, the same may

> 10 But as for us, the LORD is our God, and which minister unto the LORD, are the sons of Aaron, and the Levites wait upon their

business:

11 And they burn unto the LORD, every. morning and every evening, burnt-sacrifices and sweet incense: the shew-bread also set they in order upon the pure table; and the candlestick of gold, with the lamps thereof,

12 And, behold. God himself is with us for our captain, and his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Israel, fight ye not against the LORD God of your lathers; for ye shall not prosper.

13 1 But Jeroboam caused an ambushment to come about behind them : so they were

14 And when Judah looked back, behold, 16 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, the battle was before and behind: and the cried unto the LORD, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

15 Then the men of Judah gave a shout ; TOW, in the eighteenth year of king Je- and as the men of Judah shouted, it came to roboam began Abijah to reign over pass, that God smote Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah.

16 And the children of Israel fled before

17 And Abijah and his people slew them 3. And Abijah set the battle in array with with a great slaughter: so there fell down an army of valiant men of war, even four slain of Israel five hundred thousand chosen

18 Thus the children of Israel were brought eight hundred thousand chosen men, being under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, because they relied upon the LORD God of their fathers.

19 And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam,

towns thereof, and Jeshanah with the towns upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; thereof, and Ephraim with the towns thereof. for there was exceeding much spoil in them.

20 Neither did Jeroboam recover strength again in the days of Abijah: and the LORD carried away sheep and camels in abunstruck him, and he died.

21 T But Abijah waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and

two sons, and sixteen daughters.

22 And the rest of the acts of Abijah, and his ways, and his sayings, are written in the story of the prophet Iddo

CHAP, XIV.

CO Abijah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David; and Asa will forsake you. his son reigned in his stead. In his days the land was quiet ten years.

2 And Asa did that which was good and ing priest, and without law. right in the eves of the LORD his God:

gods, and the high places, and brake down he was found of them. the images, and cut down the groves,

the commandment.

5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Judah the high places and the images: and city of city: for God did vex them with all the kingdom was quiet before him.

6 T And he built fenced cities in Judah: for the land had rest, and he had no war in those

years; because the LORD had given him rest.
7 Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us and prospered.

8 ¶ And Asa had an army of men that LORD. bare targets and spears, out of Judah three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew bows, two hun-phraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: dred and fourscore thousand: all these were for they fell to him out of Israel in abun-

mighty men of valour.

9 \ And there came out against them Ze- was with him:) rah the Ethiopian, with a host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and came unto Mareshah.

10 Then Asa went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of

Zephathah at Mareshah.

Il And Asa cried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, it is nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O Lorn our God; for we rest on thee, and in thy name we go against this multitude. O LORD, thou art our God; let not man prevail against thee.

12 So the LORD smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethio-

pians fled.

13 And Asa, and the people that were with trumpets, and with cornets. him, pursued them unto Gerar: and the Ethithey carried away very much spoil.

14 And they smote all the cities round about Gerar; for the fear of the Lord came mother of Asa the king, he removed her from

15 They smote also the tents of cattle, and dance, and returned to Jerusalem.

CHAP. XV.

A ND the Spirit of God came upon Azariah the son of Oded.

2 And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judali and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he

3 Now for a long season Israel hath been without the true God, and without a teach-

4 But when they in their trouble did turn 3 For he took away the altars of the strange unto the LORD God of Israel, and sought him,

5 And in those times there was no peace to 4 And commanded Judah to seek the LORD him that went out, nor to him that came in ; God of their fathers, and to do the law and but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the countries.

6 And nation was destroyed of nation, and

Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak; for your work shall be re-

8 ¶ And when Asa heard these words, and build these cities, and make about them walls the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took and towers, gates and bars, while the land is courage, and put away the abominable idols yet before us; because we have sought the out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, Lord our God; we have sought him, and he and out of the cities which he had taken hath given us rest on every side. So they built from mount Ephraim, and renewed the altar of the LORD that was before the porch of the

> 9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of E dance, when they saw that the LORD his God

> 10 So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth

year of the reign of Asa.

11 And they offered unto the LORD the same time, of the spoil which they had brought, seven hundred oxen, and seven thousand sheep.

12 And they entered into a covenant to seek the Lorn God of their fathers with all

their neart, and with all their soul;

13 That whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Israel should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or wo-

14 And they sware unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with

15 And all Judah rejoiced at the oath; for opians were overthrown, that they could not they had sworn with all their heart, and recover themselves; for they were destroyed sought him with their whole desire; and he before the LORD, and before his host: and was found of them: and the LORD gave them rest round about.

16 And also concerning Maachah, the

in a grove: and Asa cut down her idol, and physicians. stamped it, and burnt it at the brook Kidron.

17 But the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless the heart of Asa

was perfect all his days.

18 ¶ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no more war unto the him. five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa.

CHAP. XVI.

N the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa, Baasha king of Israel came up Israel. against Judah, and built Ramah, to the intent that he might let none go out or come in cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land to Asa king of Judah.

2 Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD, and of the king's house, and sent to Ben-hadad because he walked in the first ways of his fa-

3 There is a league between me and thee, ther, and walked in his commandments, and as there was between my father and thy fa- not after the doings of Israel : ther : behold, I have sent thee silver and gold ;

rael, that he may depart from me

4 And Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, honour in abundance. and sent the captains of his armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abel-maim, and all the store-cities high places and groves out of Judah. of Naphtali.

let his work cease.

6 Then Asa the king took all Judah; and they carried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha was building; and he built therewith Geba and Mizpah.

7 ¶ And at that time Hanani the seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said unto him, Because thou nast relied on the king of Syria, and not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Syria escaped went about throughout all the cities of Judah, out of thy hand

8 Were not the Ethiopians and the Lubims a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet, because thou didst rely on the about Judah, so that they made no war LORD, he delivered them into thy hand.

9 For the eves of the LORD run to and fro strong in the behalf of them whose heart is the Arabians brought him flocks, seven thou perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done foolishly; therefore from henceforth thou thousand and seven hundred he-goats. shalt have wars.

10 Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and ceedingly; and he built in Judah castles, put him in a prison-house; for he was in a rage with him because of this thing. And Asa oppressed some of the people the same of Judah: and the men of war, mighty men

11 ¶ And, behold, the acts of Asa, first and last, lo, they are written in the book of the cording to the house of their fathers: Of Ju-

kings of Judah and Israel.

of his reign, was diseased in his feet, until his three hundred thousand. disease was exceeding great: yet in his dis- 15 And next to him was Jehohanan the

being queen, because she had made an idol ease he sought not to the Lord, but to the

13 ¶ And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.

14 And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had made for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled with sweet odours, and divers kinds of spices prepared by the apothecaries' art; and they made a very great burning for

CHAP. XVII.

ND Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his A stead, and strengthened himself against

2 And he placed forces in all the feuced of Judah, and in the cities of Ephraim, which

Asa his father had taken.

3 And the LORD was with Jehoshaphat, king of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus, say-ther David, and sought not unto Baalim

4 But sought to the LORD God of his fa-

5 Therefore the Long established the kinggo, break thy league with Baasha king of Is- dom in his hand; and all Judah brought to Jehoshaphat presents; and he had riches and

6 And his heart was lifted up in the ways of the Lord : moreover, he took away the

7 ¶ Also in the third year of his reign he 5 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard sent to his princes, even to Ben-hail, and to it, that he left off building of Ramah, and Obadiah, and to Zechariah, and to Nethaneel, and to Michaiah, to teach in the cities of Judan.

8 And with them he sent Levites, even Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehonathan, and Adonijah, and Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah, Levites; and with them Elishama and Jehoram, priests.

9 And they taught in Judah, and had the book of the law of the Lord with them, and

and taught the people.

10 % And the fear of the Lord fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that were round against Jehoshaphat.

11 Also some of the Philistines brought Je throughout the whole earth, to shew himself hoshaphat presents, and tribute-silver; and sand and seven hundred rams, and seven

12 ¶ And Jehoshaphat waxed great ex-

and cities of store.

13 And he had much business in the cities

of valour, were in Jerusalem.

14 And these are the numbers of them, acdah, the captains of thousands; Adnah the 12 And Asa, in the thirty and ninth year chief, and with him mighty men of valour

score thousand.

16 And next him was Amasiah the son of speak thou good. Zichri, who willingly offered himself unto the LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour.

and shield two hundred thousand.

18 And next him was Jehozabad, and with shall be delivered into your hand. him a hundred and fourscore thousand ready prepared for the war.

19 These waited on the king, besides those whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Judah.

CHAP. XVIII.

TOW Jehoshaphat had riches and honour in abundance, and joined affinity with Ahab.

2 And after certain years he went down to Ahab to Samaria: and Ahab killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that he had with him, and persuaded him to go up with him to Ramoth-gilead.

And Ahab king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat king of Judah, Wilt thou go with me to Ramoth-gilead? And he answered him, I am as thou art, and my people as thy people; and we will be with thee in the war.

4 1 And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Inquire, I pray thee, at the word

of the LORD to-day

5 Therefore the king of Israel gathered together of prophets four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God will deliver it into the king's hand.

6 1 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might

inquire of him?

And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is vet one man, by whom we may inquire of the Lord: but I hate him ; for he never prophesieth good unto me, but And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the Imla. king say so.

And the king of Israel called for one of his officers, and said, Fetch quickly Micaiah

the son of Imla.

9 And the king of Israel, and Jehoshaphat king of Judah, sat either of them on his throne, clothed in their robes, and they sat in a void place at the entering in of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them

10 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah til I return in peace. had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou shalt push Syria until they be consumed.

11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper; for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

words of the prophets declare good to the they went to the battle.

captain, and with him two kundred and four-king with one assent : let thy word there fore, I pray thee, be like one of theirs, and

> 13 And Micaiah said, As the Lord liveth, even what my God saith, that will I speak.

14 And when he was come to the king. 17 And of Benjamin; Eliada, a mighty man the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go of valour, and with him armed men with bow to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and they

> 15 \ And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou say nothing but the truth to me in the name of

the LORD?

16 Then he said, I did see all Israel scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd: and the Lord said, These have no master; let them return therefore every man to his house in peace.

17 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would not

prophesy good unto me, but evil?

18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the Lord; I saw the Lord sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on

his right hand and on his left.

19 And the LORD said, Who shall entice Ahab king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one spake saving after this manner, and another saying after that manner.

20 Then there came out a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith?

21 And he said, I will go out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets, And the LORD said, Thou shalt entice him, and thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do even so.

22 Now therefore, behold, the Lond hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the Lord hath spoken evil

against thee.

23 I Then Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah came near, and smote Micaiah upon the always evil: the same is Micaiah the son of cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

24 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day when thou shalt go into an

inner chamber to hide thyself.

25 Then the king of Israel said, Take ye Micaiah, and carry him back to Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's

26 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction, and with water of affliction, un-

27 And Micaiah said, If thou certainly return in peace, then hath not the Louv spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, all ye people.

28 % So the king of Israel, and Jeho haphat the king of Judah, went up to Ramoth-gilead.

29 And the king of Israel said unto Jeho. shaphat, I will disguise myself, and will go 12 And the messenger that went to call to the battle ; but put thou on thy robes. So Micaial spake to him, saying, Behold, the the king of Israel disguised himself; and

the captains of the chariots that were with him, saying. Fight ye not with small or great, save only with the king of Israel.

31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, It is the king of Israel; therefore they compassed about him to fight : but Jehoshaphat cried out, and the LORD helped him; and God moved them to depart from him.

captains of the chariots perceived that it was

from pursuing him.

33 And a certain man drew a bow at this side Syria; and, behold, they be in Haa venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to his chariot-man, Turn thine hand, to seek the Lord, and proclaimed a fast that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am wounded

31 And the battle increased hat day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed himself up in his chariot against the Syria's until the even; and about the time of the sun going

down he died.

CHAP. XIX.

A turned to his house in peace to Jerusalem. pliat, Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the LORD.

3 Nevertheless there are good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groves out of the land, and hast prepared

thy heart to seek God.

4 ¶ And Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem: and he went out again through the people, from Beer-sheba to mount Ephraim, and brought them back unto the Lord God of their fathers.

5 ¶ And he set judges in the land, throughout all the fenced cities of Judah, city by city; hear and help.

6 And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: for ye judge not for man, but for the LORD, who is with you in the judgment

7 Wherefore now, let the fear of the Lord he upon you; take heed and do it : for there is no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

8 ¶ Moreover, in Jerusalem did Jehoshaphat set of the Levites, and of the priests, and of the chief of the fathers of Israel, for the for we have no might against this great comjudgment of the LORD, and for controversies, when they returned to Jerusalem.

9 And hacharged them, saying, Thus shall

with a perfect heart.

10 And what cause soever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they trespass not against the Lord, and so wrath come upon ye shall not trespass.

11 And, behold, Amariah the chief priest to you, Be not afraid nor dismayed by rea-

30 Now the king of Spria had commanded is over you in all matters of the Lorp, and Zebadiah the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Judah, for all the king's matters also the Levites shall be officers before you, Deal courageously, and the Lord shall be with the good.

CHAP. XX.

IT came to pass after this also, that the children of Moab, and the children of Am mon, and with them other besides the Am 32 For it came to pass, that, when the monites, came against Jehoshaphat to battle,

2 Then there came some that told Jehonot the king of Israel, they turned back again shaphat, saying, There cometh a great mulutude against thee from beyond the sea on

> zazon-tamar, which is En-gedi. 3 And Jehoshaphat feared, and set himself

throughout all Judah.

4 And Judah gathered themselves together to ask help of the Lonn; even out of all the cities of Judan they came to seek the LORD.

5 ¶ And Jehoshaphat stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house

of the LORD, before the new court,

6 And said, O LORD God of our fathers, ND Jehoshaphat the king of Judah re- art not thou God in heaven? and rulest not thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? 2 And Jehu the son of Hanani the seer went and in thy hand is there not power and out to meet him, and said to king Jehosha- might, so that none is able to withstand

7 Art not thou our God, who didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the seed of Abraham thy friend for ever?

8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name,

saying,

9 If, when evil cometh upon us, as the we stand before this house, and in thy presence, (for thy name is in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou will

10 And now, behold, the children of Ammon, and Moab, and mount Seir, whom thou wouldest not let Israel invade, when they came out of the land of Egypt, but they turned from them, and destroyed them not;

11 Behold, I say, how they reward us, to come to cast us out of thy possession, which

thou hast given us to inherit.

pany that cometh against us; neither know we what to do; but our eyes are upon thee.

13 And all Judah stood before the LORD, ye do in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with their little ones, their wives, and their

children

14 Then upon Jahaziel the son of Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son of Jeiel, the son of Mattaniah, a Levite of the sons of Asaph, came the Spirit of the Lord in the midst of the congregation;

15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Judah, you, and upon your brethren: this do, and and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jenoshaphat; Thus saith the LORD un-

son of this great multitude; for the battle is not yours, but God's.

behold, they come up by the cliff of Ziz; mies of Israel. and ye shall find them at the end of the

brook, before the wilderness of Jeruel.

17 Ye shall not need to fight in this battle; morrow go out against them: for the Lord name was Azubah, the daughter of Shilhi, will be with you.

his face to the ground; and all Judah and the which was right in the sight of the LORD. inhabitants of Jerusalem fell before the LORD,

worshipping the Lord.

Kohathites, and of the children of the Korhites, stood up to praise the LORD God of first and last, behold, they are written in the

Israel with a loud voice on high.

and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood of Judah join himself with Ahaziah king of and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; Believe in the LORD 36 And he joined himself with him to your God, so shall ye be established; believe make ships to go to Tarshish: and they made the ships to go to Tarshish: and they made the ships in Ezion-geber.

21 And when he had consulted with the

And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the Lord, and that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, Praise the LORD; for his mercy endureth

for ever.

22 ¶ And when they began to sing and to praise, the Lord set ambushments against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and they were smitten.

23 For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, phat, Azariah, and Jehiel, and Zeehariah, and utterly to slay and destroy them: and when Azariah, and Michael, and Shephatiah: all they had made an end of the inhabitants of these were the sons of Jehoshaphat king of Seir, every one helped to destroy another.

24 And when Judah cametoward the watchmultitude, and, behold, they were dead bodies fallen to the earth, and none escaped.

25 And when Jehoshaphat and his people the first-born. came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and precious jewels, self, and slew all his brethren with the sword, (which they stripped off for themselves,) and divers also of the princes of Israel. more than they could carry away : and they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it when he began to reign; and he reigned was so much.

26 And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of Berachah; for there they blessed the LORD; therefore the the daughter of Ahab to wife; and he wrought name of the same place was called, The that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD.

valley of Berachah, unto this day.

dah and Jerusalem, and Jenoshaphat in the he had made with David, and as he promised fore-front of them, to go again to Jerusalem to give a light to him and to his sons for ever. with joy: for the LORD had made them to rejoice over their enemies.

28 And they came to Jerusalem with psal-themselves a king. teries, and harps, and trumpets, unto the 9 Then Jehoram went forth with his princes, house of the Loan.

29 And the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of those countries, when they had 16 To-morrow go ye down against them : heard that the Lorp fought against the ene-

> 30 So the realm of Jehoshaphat was quiet, for his God gave him rest round about.

31 And Jehoshaphat reigned over Judah. set yourselves, stand ye still, and see the sal- He was thirty and five years old when he vation of the LORD with you, O Judah and began to reign; and he reigned twenty and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; to- five years in Jerusalem: and his mother's

32 And he walked in the way of Asa his fa-18 And Jehoshaphat bowed his head with ther, and departed not from it, doing that

33 Howbeit the high places were not taken away; for as yet the people had not prepared 19 And the Levites, of the children of the their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat. book of Jehu the son of Hanani, who is men-20 ¶ And they rose early in the morning, tioned in the book of the kings of Israel.

35 ¶ And after this did Jehoshaphat king

37 Then Eliezer, the son of Dodavah of Mareshah, prophesied against Jehoshaphat, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Ahaziah, the LORD hath broken thy works. And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go to Tarshish.

CHAP. XXI

TOW Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.

2 And he had brethren, the sons of Jehosha-Israel.

3 And their father gave them great gifts tower in the wilderness, they looked unto the of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Judah: but the kingdom gave he to Jehoram, because he was

> 4 Now, when Jehoram was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened him-

5 1 Jehoram was thirty and two years old

eight years in Jerusalem.

6 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, like as did the house of Ahab; for he had that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD.

7 Howbeit the Lorn would not destroy the 27 Then they returned, every man of Ju- house of Pavid, because of the covenant that

8 In his days the Edomites revolted from under the dominion of Judah, and made

and all his chariots with him: and he rose up

by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariots. went with Jehoram the son of Ahab king of

10 So the Edomites revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. The same Ramoth-gilead: and the Syrians smote Jotime also did Libnah revolt from under his hand; because he had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.

11 Moreover, he made high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabi-

compelled Judah thereto.

12 f And there came a writing to him from LORD God of David thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Jehoshaphat thy father, nor in the ways of Asa king of anointed to cut off the house of Ahab.

of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to go a whoring, like to the whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and to Ahaziah, he slew them. also hast slain thy brethren of thy father's house, which were better than thyself:

LORD smite thy people, and thy children,

and thy wives, and all thy goods;

15 And thou shalt have great sickness by disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall had no power to keep still the kingdom. out by reason of the sickness day by day.

Jehoram the spirit of the Philistines, and of and destroyed all the seed-royal of the house the Arabians, that were near the Ethiopians.

17 And they came up into Judah, and haz, the youngest of his sons.

in his bowels with an incurable disease.

19 And it came to pass, that, in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels of God six years: and Athaliah reigned over

fell out by reason of his sickness; so he died the land. of sore diseases: and his people made no burning for him like the burning of his fathers.

ND the inhabitants of Jerusalem made stead: for the band of men that came with dah, and the chief of the fathers of Israel, and the Arabians to the camp had slain all the they came to Jerusalem. eldest. So Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah reigned.

year in Jerusalem: his mother's name also sons of David.

was Athaliah, the daughter of Omri.

of Ahab: for his mother was his counsellor priests and of the Levites, shall be porters of

to do wickedly.

4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the to his destruction

5 THe walked also after their counset, and Israel to war against Hazael king of Syria at

6 And he returned to be healed in Jezreel, because of the wounds which were given him at Ramah, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria. And Azariah the son of Jehoram tants of Jerusalem to commit fornication, and king of Judah went down to see Jehoram the son of Ahab at Jezreel, because he was sick.

7 And the destruction of Ahaziah was of Elijah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the God, by coming to Joram; for, when he was come, he went out with Jehoram against Jehu the son of Nimshi, whom the LORD had

8 And it came to pass, that when Jehu was 13 But hast walked in the way of the kings executing judgment upon the house of Ahab, and found the princes of Judah, and the sons of the brethren of Ahaziah, that ministered

9 And he sought Ahaziah: and they caught him, (for he was hid in Samaria,) and brought 14 Behold, with a great plague will the him to Jehu; and when they had slain him, they buried him : Because (said they)he is the son of Jehoshaphat, who sought the LORD with all his heart. So the house of Ahaziah

10 TBut when Athaliah, the mother of 16 Moreover, the Lord stirred up against Ahaziah, saw that her son was dead, she arose

of Judah.

11 But Jehoshabeath, the daughter of the brake into it, and carried away all the sub- king, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole stance that was found in the king's house, him from among the king's sons that were and his sons also, and his wives; so that slain, and put him and his nurse in a bed-there was never a son left him, save Jehoa-chamber. So Jehoshabeath, the daughter of king Jehoram, the wife of Jehoiada the priest, 18 ¶ And after all this the LORD smote him (for she was the sister of Ahaziah,) hid him from Athaliah, so that she slew him not.

12 And he was with them hid in the house

CHAP. XXIII.

urning for him like the burning of his fathers. A ND in the seventh year Jehoiada strength-20 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned in Jerusalem hundreds, Azariah the son of Jeroham, and eight years, and departed without being de- Ishmael the son of Jehohanan, and Azariah sired: howbeit they buried him in the city of the son of Obed, and Maaseiali the son of David, but not in the sepulchres of the kings. Adaiah, and Elishaphat the son of Zichri, into covenant with bim.

2 And they went about in Judah, and ga-Ahaziah his youngest son king in his thered the Levites out of all the cities of Ju-

3 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. 2 Forty and two years old was Ahaziah And he said unto them, Behold, the king's when he began to reign; and he reigned one son shall reign, as the Lord hath said of nig

4 This is the thing that ye shall do; A third 3 He also walked in the ways of the house part of you entering on the sabbath, of the

the doors:

5 And a third part shall be at the king's LORD, like the house of Ahab; for they were house; and a third part at the gate of the his counsellors, after the death of his father, foundation : and all the people shall be in the courts of the house of the LURD.

337

6 But let none come into the house of the the house of the Lord, that none which was LORD, save the priests, and they that minis- unclean in any thing should enter in. ter of the Levites; they shall go in, for they are holy: but all the people shall keep the and the nobles, and the governors of the peowatch of the LORD.

the house, he shall be put to death but be of the kingdom. we with the king when he cometh in, and

when he goeth out.

3 So the Levites, and all Judah, did ac- slain Athaliah with the sword. cording to all things that Jehoiada the priest had commanded, and took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, bath: for Jehoiada the priest dismissed not Zibiah of Beer-sheba. the courses.

9 Moreover, Jehoiada the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds, spears, and bucklers, and shields, that had been king David's,

which were in the house of God.

10 And he set all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right side of the temple to the left side of the by the king round about.

11 Then they brought out the king's son, and put upon him the crown, and gave him the testimony, and made him king: and Je-

hoiada and his sons anointed him, and said, God save the king. 12 ¶Now, when Athaliah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the LORD.

stood at his pillar at the entering in, and the tion of Israel, for the tabernacle of witness? princes and the trumpets by the king; and all the people of the land rejoiced, and soundstruments of musick, and such as taught to of the Lord did they bestow upon Baalim. sing praise. Then Athaliah rent her clothes, and said, Treason, treason!

14 Then Jehoiada the priest brought out of the house of the LORD. the captains of hundreds that were set over him be slain with the sword. For the priest laid upon Israel in the wilderness. said, Slav her not in the house of the LORD.

15 So they laid hands on her: and when rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the she was come to the entering of the horse-chest, until they had made an end.

cate, by the king's house, they slew her there.

11 Now it came to pass, that at what time

Lord's people.

oltars and his images in pieces, and slew and gathered money in abundance. Mattan the priest of Baal hefore the altars.

the house of the LORD by the hand of the house of the LORD, and hired masons and priests the Levites, whom David had distri- carpenters to repair the house of the LORD, buted in the house of the Lord, to offer the and also such as wrought iron and brass to burnt-offerings of the LORD, as it is written mend the house of the LORD. in the law of Moses, with rejoicing and with singing, as it was ordained by David.

19 And he set the porters at the gates of of God in his state, and strengthened it,

ple, and all the people of the land, and brought 7 And the Levites shall compass the king down the king from the house of the LORD : round about, every man with his weapons and they came through the high gate into the in his hand; and whosoever else cometh into king's house, and set the king upon the throne

> 21 And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had

> > CHAP. XXIV

JOASH was seven years old when he began to reign; and he reigned forty years with them that were to go out on the sab- in Jerusalem; his mother's name also was

> 2 And Joash did that which was right in the sight of the LORD all the days of Jehoiada

the priest.

3 And Jehoiada took for him two wives: and he begat sons and daughters.

4 \ And it came to pass after this, that Joash was minded to repair the house of the LORD.

5 And he gathered together the priests and temple, along by the altar and the temple, the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and gather of all Israel money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter: howbeit the Levites hastened it not.

6 And the king called for Jehoiada me chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in, out of Judah, and out of Jerusalem, the collection, according to the commandment of Moses, the 13 And she looked, and, behold, the king servant of the LORD, and of the congrega-

7 For the sons of Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; ed with trumpets; also the singers with in- and also all the dedicated things of the house

> 8 And at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set it without at the gate

9 And they made a proclamation through the host, and said unto them, Have her forth Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in to the LORD of the ranges; and whoso followeth her, let the collection that Moses, the servant of God,

10 And all the princes and all the people

16 f And Jehoiada made a covenant be- the chest was brought unto the king's office tween him, and between all the people, and by the hand of the Levites, and when they between the king, that they should be the saw that there was much money, the king's scribe, and the high priest's officer came and 17 Then all the people went to the house emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it of Baal, and brake it down, and brake his to his place again. Thus they did day by day,

12 And the king and Jehoiada gave it to 18 Also Jehoiada appointed the offices of such as did the work of the service of the

13 So the workmen wrought, and the work was perfected by them, and they set the house

~14 And when they had finished it, they twenty and nine years in Jerusa'em: and his brought the rest of the money before the mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem. king and Jehoiada, whereof were made vessels for the house of the Lord, even vessels sight of the Lord, but not with a perfect heart. to minister, and to offer withal, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver: and they offerdom was established to him, that he slew his ed burnt-offerings in the house of the Lord servants that had killed the king his father. continually all the days of Jehoiada.

years old was he when he died.

16 And they buried him in the city of David shall the children die for the fathers, but among the kings, because he had done good in Israel, both toward God, and toward his house.

17 Now after the death of Jehoiada came the princes of Judah, and made obeisance to the King: then the king hearkened unto them.

18 And they left the house of the LORD God of their fathers, and served groves and them from twenty years old and above, and books; and wrath came upon Judah and Je-found them three hundred thousand choice idols; and wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their trespass.

19 Yet he sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the LORD; and they testified against them: but they would not give ear.

20 And the Spirit of God came upon Zechariah the son of Jehoiada the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, Why transgress ye the commandments of the LORD, that ye cannot prosper Because ve have forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you.

21 And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones at the commandment of to cast down. the king, in the court of the house of the LORD.

22 Thus Joash the king remembered not the kındness which Jehoiada his father had done to him, but slew his son: and when he died, he said, The LORD look upon it, and require it.

23 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of the year, that the host of Syria came up against him; and they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of Damascus.

24 For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men, and the LORD delivered a very great host into their hand, because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers: so they executed judgment against Joash.

25 And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the sons of Jehoiada the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died; and they buried him in the city of David, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings.

26 And these are they that conspired against him; Zabad the son of Shimeath an Ammonitess, and Jehozabad the son of Shimrith a

Moabitess.

27 ¶ Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of the burdens laid upon him, and the repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in the story of the book of the Kings: burned incense unto them, and Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXV. A when he began to reign; and he reigned hast thou sought after the gods of the people,

2 And he did that which was right in the

3 ¶ Now it came to pass, when the king-

4 But he slew not their children; but did as 15 9 But Jehoiada waxed old, and was full it is written in the law in the book of Moses, of days when he died; a hundred and thirty where the LORD commanded, saying, The fathers shall not die for the children, neither

> every man shall die for his own sin. 5 ¶ Moreover, Amaziah gathered Judah together, and made them captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of their fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered men, able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.

6 He hired also a hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel for a hundred

talents of silver.

7 But there came a man of God to him. saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the LORD is not with Israel, to wit, with all the children of Ephraim.

8 But if thou wilt go, do it, be strong for the battle; God shall make thee fall before the enemy: for God hath power to help, and

9 And Amaziah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the army of Israel? And the man of God answered, The LORD is able to give thee much more than this.

10 Then Amaziah separated them, to wit, the army that was come to him out of Ephraim, to go home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and they returned home in great anger.

II I And Amaziah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to the valley of Salt, and smole of the children of Seir

ten thousand.

12 And other ten thousand left alive did the children of Judah carry away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock, that they all were broken in pieces.

13 \ But the soldiers of the army which Amaziah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah, from Samaria even unto Beth-horon, and smote three thousand of them, and took

much spoil.

14 ¶ Now it came to pass, after that Amaziah was come from the slaughter of the Edomites, that he brought the gods of the children of Seir, and set them up to be his gods, and bowed down himself before there and

15 Wherefore the anger of the Lord was kindled against Amaziah, and he sent unto MAZIAH was twenty and five years old him a prophet, which said unto him, Why

of thy hand?

16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that the king said unto him, Art thou made of sight of the LORD, according to all that his the king's council? forbear; why shouldest father Amaziah did. thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbare, and said, I know that God hath determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

17 Then Amaziah king of Judah took advice, and sent to Joash the son of Jehoahaz. the son of Jehu king of Israel, saying, Come,

let us see one another in the face.

18 And Joash king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, The thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to in Gur-baal, and the Mehunims. wife: and there passed by a wild beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down the this-

Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the Edomites, and thy heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home; why shouldest thou meddle to thy hurt, that thou shouldest fall,

even thou, and Judah with thee?

20 But Amaziah would not hear; for it came of God, that he might deliver them into the hand of their enemies, because they sought after the gods of Edom.

21 So Joash the king of Israel went up; mountains, and in Carmel; for he loved husand they saw one another in the face, both he bandry and Amaziah king of Judah, at Beth-shemesh, which belongeth to Judah.

Israel, and they fled every man to his tent. 23 And Joash the king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of Jehoahaz, at Beth-shemesh, and brought him to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, from the gate of Ephraim to thousand and six hundred. the corner-gate, four hundred cubits.

and all the vessels that were found in the house five hundred, that made war with mighty of God with Obed-edom, and the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also, and re-

turned to Samaria.

25 ¶ And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Joash, son of to cast stones. Jehoahaz king of Israel, fifteen years.

and last, behold, are they not written in the

book of the Kings of Judah and Israel? 27 Now after the time that Amaziah did turn away from following the LORD, they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fled to Lachish: but they sent to Lachish after him, and slew him there.

28 And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of

Judah.

CHAP. XXVI.

THEN all the people of Judah took Uzziah, LORD, that were valiant men; who was sixteen years old, and made

after that the king slept with his fathers.

began to reign; and he reigned fifty and two sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither

which could not deliver their own people out | years in Jerusalem : his mother's name also was Jecoliah of Jerusalem.

4 And he did that which was right in the

5 And he sought God in the days of Zechariah, who had understanding in the visions of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God

made him to prosper.

6 And he went forth and warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jabneh, and the wall of Ashdod, and built cities about Ashdod, and among the Philistines.

7 And God helped him against the Philistines, and against the Arabians that dwelt

8 And the Ammonites gave gifts to Uzziah: and his name spread abroad even to the entering in of Egypt; for he strengthened himself exceedingly.

9 1 Moreover, Uzziah built towers in Jerusalem, at the corner-gate, and at the valley-gate, and at the turning of the wall, and

fortified them.

10 Also he built towers in the desert, and digged many wells: for he had much cattle. both in the low country, and in the plains; husbandmen also, and vine-dressers in the

11 Moreover, Uzziah had a host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, ac-22 And Judah was put to the worse before cording to the number of their account by the hand of Jeiel the scribe, and Maaseiah the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, one of the

king's captains.

12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour were two

13 And under their hand was an army, three 24 And he took all the gold and the silver, hundred thousand, and seven thousand and power, to help the king against the enemy.

14 And Uzziah prepared for them, throughout all the host, shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings

15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, in-26 Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, first vented by cunning men, to be on the towers, and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal: and his name spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.

16 ¶ But when he was strong, his heart was lifted up to his destruction: for he transgressed against the Lord his God, and went into the temple of the Loan to burn incense

upon the altar of incense.

17 And Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the

13 And they withstood Uzziah the king, him king in the room of his father Amaziah. and said unto him, It appertaineth not unto 2 He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah, thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the Lord, but to the priests the sons of Aaron, that are 3 Sixteen years old was Uzziah when he consecrated to burn incense : go out of the shall it be for thine honour from the LORD was right in the sight of the LORD, like Da

God.

19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense; and, of Israel, and made also molten images for while he was wroth with the priests, the Baalim. leprosy even rose up in his forehead before 3 Mon the priests in the house of the LORD, from of the son of Hinnom, and burnt his children beside the incense-altar.

the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he children of Israel. time out from thence; yea, himself hasted the high places, and on the hills, and under also to go out, because the LORD had smit- every green tree.

ten him.

the day of his death, and dwelt in a several they smote him, and carried away a great house, being a leper; for he was cut off from multitude of them captives, and brought them the house of the LORD: and Jotham his son to Damascus; and he was also delivered into soas over the king's house, judging the peo- the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him ple of the land.

22 T Now the rest of the acts of Uzziah, first and last, did Isaiah the prophet, the son Judah a hundred and twenty thousand in

of Amoz, write.

23 So Uzziah slept with his fathers, and cause they had forsaken the Lorn God of they buried him with his fathers in the field their fathers of the burial which belonged to the kings; for they said, He is a leper: and Jotham his slew Maaseiah the king's son, and Azrikam son reigned in his stead.

CHAP, XXVII.

also was Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok.

2 And he did that which was right in the the spoil to Samaria. sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Uzziah did: howbeit he entered not whose name was Oded; and he went out into the temple of the Lord. And the peo- before the host that came to Samaria, and ple did yet corruptly.

much.

4 Moreover, he built cities in the mountains unto heaven. of Judah, and in the forests he built castles

Ammonites, and prevailed against them. And there not with you, even with you, sins against the children of Ammon gave him the same the LORD your God? year a hundred talents of silver, and ten 11 Now hear me therefore, and deliver the thousand measures of wheat, and ten thou-captives again, which ye have taken captive sand of barley. So much did the children of of your brethren; for the fierce wrath of the Ammon pay unto him, both the second year LORD is upon you. and the third.

written in the book of the Kings of Israel and came from the war, Judah.

he began to reign; and reigned sixteen years of indea against the Lord already, ye intend

in Jerusalem.

they buried him in the city of David: and wrath against Israel. Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP, XXVIII.

HAZ was twenty years old when he be- gregation.

vid his father: 2 For he walked in the ways of the kings

3 Moreover, he burnt incense in the valley in the fire, after the abominations of the hea-20 And Azariah the chief priest, and all then, whom the Lord had cast out before the

5 Wherefore the Lord his God delivered 21 And Uzziah the king was a leper unto him into the hand of the king of Syria; and with a great slaughter.

6 For Pekah the son of Remaliah slew in one day, which were all valiant men; be-

7 And Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, the governor of the house, and Elkanah that

was next to the king.

JOTHAM was twenty and five years old 8 And the children of Israel carried away when he began to reign; and he reigned captive of their brethren two hundred thousixteen years in Jerusalem: his mother's name sand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought

9 But a prophet of the Lord was there, said unto them, Behold, because the LORD 3 He built the high gate of the house of God of your fathers was wroth with Judah, the LORD, and on the wall of Ophel he built he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage that reacheth up

10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem for bond-5 1 He fought also with the king of the men and bond-women unto you: but are

12 Then certain of the heads of the chil-6 So Jotham became mighty, because he dren of Ephraim, Azariah the son of Johaprepared his ways before the Lord his God. nan, Berechiah the son of Meshillemoth, and 7 & Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, Jehizkiah the son of Shallum, and Amasa and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they are the son of Hadlai, stood up against them that

13 And said unto them, Ye shall not bring 8 He was five and twenty years old when in the captives hither: for whereas we have to add more to our sins and to our trespass; 9 And Jotham slept with his fathers, and for our trespass is great, and there is fierce

> 14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the con-

gan to reign; and he reigned sixteen 15 And the men which were expressed years in Jerusalem: but he did not that which by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked 4 And he brought in the prests, and the among them, and arrayed them, and shod Levites, and gathered them together into the them, and gave them to eat and to drink, east street, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Je- vites; Sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify richo, the city of palm-trees, to their brethren; the house of the Long God of your fathers, then they returned to Samaria.

16 5 At that time did king Ahaz send unto

the kings of Assyria to help him.

smitten Judah, and carried away captives.

cities of the low country, and of the south tation of the Lord, and turned their backs. of Judah, and had taken Beth-shemesh, and Ajalon, and Gederoth, and Shocho with the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not villages thereof, and Tinnah with the villages thereof, and Tinnah with the villages thereof, and Tinnah with the villages thereof. lages thereof, Gimzo also and the villages the holy place, unto the God of Israel. thereof: and they dwelt there.

cause of Ahaz king of Israel; for he made Judah naked, and transgressed sore against to hissing, as ye see with your eyes.

the LORD.

came unto him, and distressed him, but our wives, are in captivity for this.

strengthened him not.

the house of the LORD, and out of the house of the king, and of the princes, and gave it unto the king of Assyria: but he helped him LORD liath chosen you to stand before him,

22 T And in the time of his distress did he to him, and burn incense. trespass vet more against the LORD: this is

that king Ahaz.

mascus, which smote him; and he said, Be-sons of Merari; Kish the son of Abdi, and cause the gods of the kings of Syria help Azariah the son of Jehalelel: and of the Gerthem, therefore will I sacrifice to them, that shonites; Joah the son of Zimmah, and Eden they may help me: but they were the ruin of the son of Joah: him, and of all Israel.

24 And Ahaz gathered together the vessels and Jeiel: and of the sons of Asaph; Zechaof the house of God, and cut in pieces the riah and Mattaniah: vessels of the house of God, and shut up the 14 And of the sons of Heman; Jehiel and doors of the house of the Lord, and he made Shimei: and of the sons of Jeduthun; Shehim altars in every corner of Jerusalem.

25 And in every several city of Judah he

of his fathers.

26 1 Now the rest of his acts, and of all his the LORD. ways, first and last, behold, they are written | 16 And the priests went into the inner

they buried him in the city, even in Jerusa- they found in the temple of the LORD into lem; but they brought him not into the se- the court of the house of the LORD. And pulchres of the kings of Israel: and Hezekiah the Levites took it, to carry it out abroad into his son reigned in his stead

CHAP, XXIX.

of Zechariah.

2 And he did that which was right in the

vid his father had done.

first month, opened the doors of the house of bread-table, with the vessels thereof. the LURD, and repaired them.

5 And said unto them, Hear me, ve Leand carry forth the filthiness out of the holy

place.

6 For our fathers have trespassed, and 17 For again the Edomites had come and done that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD our God, and have forsaken him, and 13 The Philistines also had invaded the have turned away their faces from the habi-

7 Also they have shut up the doors of the

Wherefore the wrath of the Lord was 19 For the LORD brought Judah low, be-upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he hath delivered them to trouble, to astonishment, and

9 For, lo, our fathers have fallen by the 20 And Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria sword; and our sons, and our daughters, and

10 Now it is in my heart to make a co-21 For Ahaz took away a portion out of venant with the Loun God or Israel, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us.

11 My sons, be not now negligent: for the to serve him, and that ve should minister un-

12 Then the Levites arose. Mahath the son of Amasai, and Joel the son of Azariah, 23 For he sacrificed unto the gods of Da- of the sons of the Konathites : and of the

13 And of the sons of Elizaphan; Shimri

maiah and Uzziel.

15 And they gathered their brethren, and made high places to burn incense unto other sanctified themselves, and came, according gods, and provoked to anger the LORD God to the commandment of the king, by the words of the LORD, to cleanse the house of

in the book of the Kings of Judah and Israel. part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse 27 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and it, and brought out all the uncleanness that the brook kidron.

17 Now they began on the first day of the [EZEKIAH began to reign when he was first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day In five and twenty years old; and he reign- of the month came they to the porch of the ed nine and twenty years in Jerusalem : and Lorn : so they sanctified the house of the his mother's name was Abijah, the daughter Lord in eight days; and in the sixteenth, car of the first month they made an end.

13 Then they went in to Hezekiah the king. sight of the Lorn, according to all that Da- and said. We have cleansed all the house of the Lord, and the altar of burnt-offering, 3 THe, in the first year of his reign, in the with all the vessels thereof, and the shew.

i 19 Moreover, all the vessels which king

Ahaz in his reign did east away in his transgression, have we prepared and sauctified, ad. behold, they are before the altar of

In Then Hezekiah the king rose early. and gathered the rulers of the city, and went

up to the house of the Lond.

seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven hegoars, for a sin-offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Judah: and he abundance, with the fat of the peace-offercommanded the priests, the sons of Aaron, ings, and the drink-offerings for every burntto offer them on the altar of the LORD.

22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and sprinkled it on the altar: likewise, when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar.

Liem:

24 And the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, to make an atonement for all Israel: for the king commanded that the burne-offering and the sin-offering should be

smade for all Israel.

25 And he set the Levites in the house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, according to the commandment the congregation of David, and of Gad the king's seer, and Nathan the prophet: for so was the com- clamation throughout all Israel, from Beermandment of the L. an by his prophets.

trampets.

27 And Hezekiah commanded to offer the

sounded : and all this continued until the out of the hand of the kings of Assvria.

burst-offering was finished.

worshipped

31 Then Hezekiah answered and said, as were of a free teart, burnt-offerings.

which the congregation brought, was three- through the country of Ephraim and Mamore and ten bullocks, a hundred rams, nassen, even unto Zebulun : but they laughend two hundred lambs: all these were for ed them to scorn, and mocked them. a burnt-offering to the Lond.

33 And the consecrated things were six hundred oven, and three thousand sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not flav all the burnt-offerings : wherefore their brethren the Levites did help them, till the work was ended, and until the other priests had sanctified themselves; for 21 And they brought seven bullocks, and the Levites were more upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests.

35 And also the burnt-offerings were in offering. So the service of the house of the

LORD was set in order.

36 And Hezekiah rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people for the thing was done suddenly.

CHAP. XXX

riakled the blood upon the altar.

AND Hezekiah sent to all Israel and JuLa And they brought forth the he-goats for A dah, and wrote letters also to Ephraim the sin-offering before the king and the con- and Manasseh, that they should come to the gregation; and they laid their hands upon house of the Long at Jerusalem, to keep the passover unto the Lorn God of srael.

2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover in the second month.

3 For they could not keep it at that time, because the priests had not sanctified themscives sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem.

4 And the thing pleased the king and all

5 So they established a decree to make prosheba even to Dan, that they should come 26 And the Levites stood with the instru- to keep the passover unto the Lorn God of ments of David, and the priests with the Israel at Jerusalem: for they had not done it of a long time in such sort as it was written.

6 So the posts went with the letters from burnt-offering upon the altar: and when the the king and his princes throughout all Israel burnt-offering began, the song of the LORD and Judah, and according to the command-began also with the trumpets, and with the ment of the king, saying, Ye children of Isinstruments or drined by David king of Israel, rael, turn again unto the Lord God of 23 And all the congregation worshipped, Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, and he will reand the singers sang, and the trumpeters turn to the remnant of you that are escaped

7 And be not we like your fathers, and 29 And when they had made an end of of-like your brethren, which trespassed against fering, the king, and all that were present the LORD God of their fathers, who there-

will Lan, bowed themselves, and worshipped, fore gave them up to desolation, as ye see.

30 Moreover, Henekiah the king and the 3 Now, be ye not stiff-necked, as your faprinces commanded the Levites to sing praise thers were, but yield yourselves unto the uses the LORD with the words of David, and LORD, and enter into his sanctuary, which of Asaph the seer; and they sang praises with he bath sanctified for ever, and serve the gladuess, and they bowed their heads and Lonn your God, that the fierceness of his

wrath may turn away from you.

9 For if ye turn again unto the Lorn, your Now ye have consecrated yourselves unto brethren and your children shall find con-the Loan, come near, and bring sacrifices passion before men that lead them captive. and thank-offerings into the house of the so that they shall come again into this land : Loan. And the congregation brought in for the Loan your God is gracious and mersacrifices and trank-offerings, and as many ciful, and will not turn away his face from you, if ye return unto him.

22 And the number of the burnt-orierings, 10 So the posts passed from city to city.

11 Nevertheless, divers of Asher, and Ma-

nassell, and of Zebulun, humbled them- David king of Israel, there was not the like

selves, and came to Jerusalem.

12 Also in Judan the hand of God was to give them one heart to do the commandment of the king and of the princes, by the word of the Lord.

13 ¶ And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great con-

gregation.

altars that were in Jerusalem, and all the altars for incense took they away, and cast

them into the brook Kidron.

15 Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the second month: and the priests and the Levites were ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt-offerings into the house of the LORD.

16 And they stood in their place, after their manner, according to the law of Moses, the man of God: the priests sprinkled the blood, which they received of the hand of the Levites.

17 For there were many in the congregation that were not sanctified; therefore the Levites had the charge of the killing of the passovers for every one that was not clean, to

sanctify them unto the LORD.

18 For a multitude of the people, even many of Ephraim, and Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the passover otherwise than it was written: but Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one

19 That prepareth his heart to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, though he be not cleansed according to the purification of

the sanctuary.

20 And the Lord hearkened to Hezeki- in abundantly.

ah, and healed the people.

present at Jerusalem, kept the feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladthe Lord day by day, singing with loud and laid them by heaps. instruments unto the LORD.

22 And Hezekiah spake comfortably unto all the Levites that taught the good know- in the seventh month. ledge of the Lord: and they did eat throughout the feast seven days, offering peace-offer- came and saw the heaps, they blessed the ings, and making confession to the LORD LORD, and his people Israel.

God of their fathers.

23 And the whole assembly took counsel to priests and the Levites concerning the heaps. keen other seven days; and they kept other

seven days with gladness.

24 For Hezekiah king of Judah did give to the congregation a thousand bullocks, and into the house of the Lord, we have had seven thousand sheep; and the princes gave enough to eat, and have left plenty: for the to the congregation a thousand bullocks, and ten thousand sheep: and a great number of which is left is this great store. priests sanctified themselves

25 And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites, and all the congregation that came out of Israel, and the strangers that came out of the land of Israel,

and that dwelt in Judals, rejoiced.

26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem : for since the time of Solomon, the son of

in Jerusalem.

27 Then the priests the Levites arose and blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came up to his holy dwelling-place, even unto heaven

CHAP. XXXI. JOW, when all this was finished, all Israel that were present went out to the cities of Judah, and brake the images in pieces, and 14 And they arose, and took away the cut down the groves, and threw down the high places and the altars out of all Judah and Benjamin, in Ephraim also and Manasseh, until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.

2 ¶ And Hezekiah appointed the courses of the priests, and the Levites after their courses, every man according to his service. the priests and Levites for burnt-offerings, and for peace-offerings, to minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the

tents of the LORD.

3 He appointed also the king's portion of his substance for the burnt-offerings, to wit, for the morning and evening burnt-offerings, and the burnt-offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new-moons, and for the set feasts, as it is written in the law of the LORD.

4 Moreover, he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem to give the portion of the priests and the Levites, that they might be

encouraged in the law of the LORD.

5 1 And as soon as the commandment came abroad, the children of Israel brought in abundance the first-fruits of corn, wine, and oil, and honey, and of all the increase of the field; and the tithe of all things brought they

6 And concerning the children of Israel 21 And the children of Israel, that were and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen, and sheep, and the tithe of holy things which ness: and the Levites and the priests praised were consecrated unto the Lord their God,

> 7 In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished them

8 And when Hezekiah and the princes

9 Then Hezekiah questioned with the

10 And Azariah the chief priest, of the house of Zadok, answered him, and said, Since the people began to bring the offerings LORD hath blessed his people;

11 % Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare chambers in the house of the Lord:

and they prepared them,

12 And brought in the offerings, and the titles, and the dedicated things faithfully: over which Cononiah the Levile was ruler, and Shimei his brother was the next.

13 And Jehiel, and Azaziah, and Nahath,

and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath, and comfortably to them, saying, Benaiah, were overseers, under the hand of Conaniah and Shimei his brother, at the com- nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for mandment of Hezekiah the king, and Aza- all the multitude that is with him: for there riah the ruler of the house of God.

14 And Kore, the son of Imnah the Levite, the porter toward the east, was over the free- is the LORD our God, to help us, and to fight will-offerings of God, to distribute the obla- our battles. And the people rested themselves

15 And next him were Eden, and Miniatheir set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small;

16 Besides their genealogy of males, from lem, saying, three years old and upward, even unto every one that entereth into the house of the LORD, his daily portion for their service in their in Jerusalem? charges, according to their courses;

the house of their fathers, and the Levites saying, The Lord our God shall deliver us from twenty years old and upward, in their out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

charges, by their courses;

oues, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation; for in their set office they sanctified themselves in holiness:

19 Also of the sons of Aaron, the priests, which were in the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every several city, the men that were expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the Levites.

20 \ And thus did Hezekiah throughout all

and in the commandments, to seek his God, my fathers; how much less shall your God he did it with all his heart, and prospered. CHAP. XXXII.

A ment thereof, Sennacherib king of As- zekiah. syria came, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought God of Israel, and to speak against him, sayto win them for himself.

2 And when Hezekiah saw that Senna-

to fight against Jerusalem,

3 He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the foun-tains which were without the city; and they lem that were on the wall, to affright them, and did help him.

4 So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the fountains, and the rusalem, as against the gods of the people brook that ran through the midst of the land, of the earth, which were the work of the saying, Why should the kings of Assyria hands of man. come, and find much water?

5 Also he strengthened himself, and built and the prophet Isaiah, the son of Amoz, up all the wall that was broken, and raised prayed and cried to heaven. up to the towers, and another wall with-eut, and repaired Millo in the city of David, offall the mighty men of valour, and the lead-

and Asahel, and Jerimoth, and Jozabad, the street of the gate of the city, and spake

7 Be strong and courageous, be not afraid be more with us than with him.

3 With him is an arm of flesh; but with us tions of the Lord, and the most holy things. upon the words of Hezekiah king of Judah.

9 ¶ After this did Sennacherib king of As. min, and Jeshua, and Shemaiah. Amariah, syria send his servants to Jerusalem, (but he and Shecaniah, in the cities of the priests, in himself laid siege against Lachish, and all his power with him,) unto Hezekiah king of Judah, and unto all Judah that were at Jerusa-

> 10 Thus saith Sennacherib king of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide in the siege

11 Doth not Hezekiah persuade you to give 17 Both to the genealogy of the priests by over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst,

12 Hath not the same Hezekiah taken away 18 And to the genealogy of all their little his high places and his altars, and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying, Yeshallworship before one altar, and burn incense upon it?

13 Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the people of other lands? were the gods of the nations of those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of my hand?

14 Who was there among all the gods of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of my hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of my hand?

15 Now therefore let not Hezekiah deceive Judah, and wrought that which was good, you, nor persuade you on this manner, neiand right, and truth, before the LORD his God. ther yet believe him: for no god of any na-21 And in every work that he began in the tion or kingdom was able to deliver his peoservice of the house of God, and in the law, ple out of my hand, and out of the hand of deliver you out of my hand?

16 And his servants spake yet more against FTER these things, and the establish-the LORD God, and against his servant He-

17 He wrote also letters to rail on the LORD ing, As the gods of the nations of other lands 2 And when Hezekiah saw that Senna-have not delivered their people out of mine cherib was come, and that he was purposed hand, so shall not the God of Hezekiah deliver his people out of my hand.

18 Then they cried with a loud voice, in to trouble them, that they might take the city.

19 And they spake against the God of Je-

20 ¶ And for this cause Hezekiah the king.

and made darts and shields in abundance. ers and captains in the camp of the king of 6 And he set captains of war over the peo- Assyria: so he returned with shame of face ple, and gathered them together to him in to his own land. And when he was come in

to the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels slew him there with the sword.

22 Thus the LORD saved Hezekiah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, from the hand of Sennacherib the king of Assyria, and from the hand of all other, and guided them on every side.

23 And many brought gifts unto the LORD to Jerusalem, and presents to Hezekiah king of Judah : so that he was magnified in the

sight of all nations from thenceforth.

24 ¶ In those days Hezekiah was sick to to provoke him to anger. the death, and prayed unto the LORD: and he spake unto him, and he gave him a sign.

25 But Hezekiah rendered not again acupon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem.

26 Notwithstanding, Hezekiah humbled himself for the pride of his heart, both he and of Israel from out of the land which I have the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the appointed for your fathers; so that they will wrath of the LORD came not upon them in

the days of Hezekiah.

27 And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made kimself treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of pleasant jewels

28 Storehouses also for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner

of beasts, and cotes for flocks.

29 Moreover he provided him cities, and nossessions of flocks and herds in abundance; for God had given him substance very much.

upper water-course of Gihon, and brought it ried him to Babylon. straight down to the west side of the city of David. And Hezekiah prospered in all his sought the Lord his God, and humbled himworks.

31 I How bit in the business of the ambasthat he might know all that was in his heart.

32 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and his goodness, behold, they are written in the vision of Isaiah the prophet, the son of

dah and Israel.

33 And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of David; and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem did him and all the altars that he had built in the honour at his death: and Manasseh his son mount of the house of the Lord, and in Jereigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXXIII.

and five years in Jerusalem :

2 But did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, like unto the abominations of in the high places, yet unto the Lord their the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out God only.

before the children of Israel.

which Hezekiah his father had broken down, of the seers that spake to him in the name of and he reared up altars for Baalim, and the LORD God of Israel, behold, they are writmade groves, and worshipped all the host of ten in the book of the Kings of Israel. neaven, and served them.

4 Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever.

5 And he built alters for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hinnom; also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards: be wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD.

7 And he set a carved image, the idol which he had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to David, and to Solocording to the benefit done unto him; for his mon his son, In this house, and in Jerusaheart was lifted up: therefore there was wrath lem, which I have chosen before all the tribes

of Israel, will I put my name for ever: 8 Neither will I any more remove the foot take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law, and the statutes, and the ordinances, by the hand of Moses.

9 So Manasseh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, and to do worse than the heathen, whom the Lord had destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 ¶ And the Lorp spake to Manasseh, and to his people; but they would not hearken.

11 Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the host of the king of Assyria, which took Manasseh among the 30 This same Hezekiah also stopped the thorns, and bound him with fetters, and car-

12 And when he was in affliction, he be-

self greatly before the God of his fathers, 13 And prayed unto him: and he was ensadors of the princes of Babylon, who sent treated of him, and heard his supplication, unto him to inquire of the wonder that was and brought him again to Jerusalem into his done in the land, God left him, to try him, kingdom. Then Manasseh knew that the LORD he was God.

14 T Now after this he built a wall without the city of David, on the west side of Gihon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the Amoz, and in the book of the Kings of Ju-fish-gate, and compassed about Ophel, and raised it up a very great height, and put cap-tains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah.

15 And he took away the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the LORD, rusalem, and cast them out of the city.

16 And he repaired the altar of the Lorp, MANASSEH was twelve years old when and sacrificed thereon peace-offerings and he began to reign; and he reigned fifty thank-offerings, and commanded Judah to serve the LORD God of Israel.

17 Nevertheless; the people did sacrifice still

18 I Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, 3 I For he built again the high places, and his prayer unto his God, and the words

1 19 His prayer also, and how God was en-

pass, and the places wherein he built high the hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and of places, and set up groves and graven ima- all the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah and ges, before he was humbled; behold, they are Benjamin; and they returned to Jerusalem. written among the sayings of the seers.

Amon his son reigned in his stead.

21 f Amon was two and twenty years repair and mend the house: old when he began to reign; and reigned

they 11, to buy news store; we which the couplings, and to floor the houses which the couplings, and to floor the houses which the couplings of Judah had destroyed. ther: for Amon sacrificed unto all the carved images which Manasseh his father had made, and the overseers of them were Jahath and and served them ;

23 And humbled not himself before the LORD, as Manassel his father had humbled

24 And his servants conspired against him,

and slew him in his own house.

them that had conspired against king Amon : and the people of the land made Josiah his and porters. son king in his stead.

CHAP. XXXIV.

JOSIAH was eight years old when he began to reign; and he reigned in Jerusalem one and thirty years.

sight of the Lord, and walked in the ways law in the house of the Lord. And Hilkiah of David his father, and declined neither to delivered the book to Shaphan.

the right hand, nor to the left.

3 I For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began to seek saying, All that was committed to thy serafter the God of David his father; and in the twelfth year he began to purge Judah and Jerusalem from the high places, and the groves, and the carved images, and the mol- and have delivered it into the hand of the ten images.

4 And they brake down the altars of Baalim in his presence; and the images that saying, Hilkiah the priest hath given me a were on high above them he cut down; and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made heard the words of the law, that he rent his dust of them, and strewed it upon the graves clothes. of them that had sacrificed unto them.

5 And he burnt the bones of the priests

Jerusalem.

6 And so did he in the cities of Manasseh,

tali, with their mattocks round about.

7 And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had beaten the graven images into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Israel, he that is written in this book. returned to Jerusalem.

Maaseiah the governor of the city, and Joah dwelt in Jerusalem in the college :) and they the son of Joahaz the recorder, to repair the spake to her to that effect. house of the Lord his God.

9 And when they came to Hilkiah the high the Lord God of Israel, Toll ye the man that priest, they delivered the money that was sent you to me, brought into the house of God, which the 24 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will

treated of him, and all his sin, and his tres- Levites that kept the doors had gathered of

10 And they put it in the hand of the work-20 1 So Manasseh slept with his fathers, men that had the oversight of the house of and they buried him in his own house : and the LORD, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD, to

11 Even to the artificers and builders gave

12 And the men did the work faithfully: Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of Merari: and Zechariah and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites, to set it forward; and other himself; but Amon trespassed more and of the Levites, all that could skill of instruments of musick.

13 Also they were over the bearers of burdens, and were overseers of all that wrought 25 ¶ But the people of the land slew all the work in any manner of service: and of the Levites there were scribes, and officers,

14 T And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, Hilkiah the priest found a book of the law of the LORD given by Moses.

15 And Hilkiah answered and said to Sha-2 And he did that which was right in the phan the scribe, I have found the book of the

16 And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again. vants, they do it.

17 And they have gathered together the monevthat was found in the house of the LORD. overseers, and to the hand of the workmen.

18 Then Shaphan the scribe told the king, book, And Shaphan read it before the king.

19 And it came to pass, when the king had

20 And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Abdon the upon their altars, and cleansed Judah and son of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah a servant of the king's, saying,

21 Go, inquire of the Lord for me, and for and Ephraim, and Simeon, even unto Naph-them that are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for great is the wrath of the Lord that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the Lord, to do after all

22 And Hilkiah, and they that the king had 8 I Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, appointed, went to Huldah the prophetess, the when he had purged the land, and the house, wife of Shallum the son of Tikvath, the son he sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, and of Hasrah, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she

23 ¶ And she answered them, Thus saith

bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the curses that are your fathers, after your courses, according to

25 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched.

26 And as for the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire of the Lord, so shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel concerning the words which thou hast heard;

27 Because thy heart was tender, and for all that were present, to the number of thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; I have even heard thee also, saith the LORD.

28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought

the king word again.

29 Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem.

30 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, great and small; and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD.

31 And the king stood in his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to per-

written in this book.

32 And he caused all that were present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand to it. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

33 And Josiah took away all the abominations out of all the countries that pertained were present in Israel to serve, even to serve the LORD their God. And all his days they departed not from following the Lord, the God of their fathers.

CHAP. XXXV.

OREOVER, Josiah kept a passover unto the LORD in Jerusalem: and they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of ren the Levites prepared for them. the first month.

2 And he set the priests in their charges, and encouraged them to the service of the

Irouse of the LORD;

3 And said unto the Levites that taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, Put the boly ark in the house which Solomon, the son of David king of Israel, did build; it shall the feast of unleavened bread seven days. not be a burden upon your shoulders: serve 18 And there was no passover like to that now the Lorn your God, and his people Israel, kept in Israel, from the days of Samuel the

4 And prepare yourselves by the houses of written in the book which they have read the writing of David king of Israel, and ac-before the king of Judah:

5 And stand in the holy place, according to the divisions of the families of the fathers of your brethren the people, and after the division of the families of the Levites.

6 So kill the passover, and sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that theu may do according to the word of the LORD

by the hand of Moses. 7 And Josiah gave to the people, of the flock lambs and kids, all for the passover-offerings,

thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these were of the king's substance.

8 And his princes gave willingly unto the people, to the priests, and to the Levites : Hilkiah, and Zechariah, and Jehiel, rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover-offerings two thousand and six hundred small cattle, and three hundred oxen.

9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah, and Nethaneel, his brethren, and Hashabiah, and Jeiel, and Jozabad, chief of the Levites, gave unto the Levites for passover-offerings five thousand small cattle, and five hundred oxen.

10 So the service was prepared, and the priests stood in their place, and the Levites in their courses, according to the king's com-

mandment.

11 And they killed the passover, and the priests sprinkled the blood from their hands,

and the Levites flaved them.

12 And they removed the burnt-offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as it is written in the book of Moses: and so did they with the oxen.

13 And they roasted the passover with fire form the words of the covenant which are according to the ordinance; but the other holy offerings sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and divided them speedily

among all the people.

14 And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: because the priests the sons of Aaron were busied in offering of burnt-offerings and the fat until night; thereto the children of Israel, and made all that fore the Levites prepared for themselves, and

for the priests the sons of Aaron.

15 And the singers, the sons of Asaph, were in their place, according to the com-mandment of David, and Asaph, and Heman, and Jeduthun the king's seer; and the porters waited at every gate: they might not depart from their service; for their breth-

16 So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt-offerings upon the altar of the Lord, according to the commandment of

king Josiah.
17 And the children of Israel that were present kept the passover at that time, and

prophet; neither did all the kings of Israel and put them in his temple at Babylon. keep such a passover as Josiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and his abominations which he did, and that which Israel that were present, and the inhabitants was found in him, behold, they are written in

19 In the eighteenth year of the reign of and Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.

pared the temple, Necho king of Egypt came months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did up to fight against Charchemish by Euphra- that which was evil in the sight of the LORD. tes: and Josiah went out against him.

21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, against the house wherewith I have war; for king over Judah and Jerusalem. God commanded me to make haste; forbear thee from meddling with God, who is with old when he began to reign; and reigned me, that he destroy thee not.

22 Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his to the words of Necho from the mouth of God, ing from the mouth of the LORD and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.

away; for I am sore wounded.

24 His servants therefore took him out of of Israel. that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried in one of the sepulchres of his fathers: and all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah.

25 ¶ And Jeremiah lamented for Josiah; and all the singing-men and the singing-wothis day, and made them an ordinance in Is- his people, and on his dwelling-place rael: and, behold, they are written in the Lamentations.

his goodness, according to that which was

written in the law of the LORD,

27 And his deeds, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the Kings of Israel and Judah.

CHAP. XXXVI.

THEN the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and made him king in his father's stead in Jerusalem.

2 Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned

three months in Jerusalem.

3 And the king of Egypt put him down at Jerusalem, and condemned the land in a hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

4 And the king of Egypt made Eliakim his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and turned his name to Jehoiakim. And Necho took Jehoaliaz his brother, and carried him to Egypt.

5 1 Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem : and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God.

6 Against him came up Nebuchadnezzar and ten years. king of Babylon, and bound him in fetters,

to earry him to Babylon.

sels of the house of the Lord to Babylon, plished,) the Lord stirred up the spirit of

8 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and the book of the kings of Israel and Judah:

Josiah was this passover kept.

9 ¶ Jehoiachin was eight years old when
20 ¶ After all this, when Josiah had prehe began to reign; and he reigned three

10 And when the year was expired, king Nebuchadnezzar sent and brought him to What have I to do with thee, thou king of Babylon, with the goodly vessels of the house Judah? I come not against thee this day, but of the Lord, and made Zedekiah his brother

11 1 Zedekiah was one and twenty years

eleven years in Jerusalem.

12 And he did that which was evil in the face from him, but disguised himself, that he sight of the Lord his God, and humbled not might fight with him, and hearkened not un- himself before Jeremiah the prophet speak-

13 And he also rebelled against king Nebu-23 And the archers shot at king Josiah: chadnezzar, who had made him swear by and the king said to his servants, Have me God: but he stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD God

14 ¶ Moreover, all the chief of the priests and the people transgressed very much, after all the abominations of the heathen; and polluted the house of the LORD, which he had hallowed in Jerusalem.

15 And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, men spake of Josiah in their lamentations to and sending; because he had compassion on

16 But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his pro-26 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and phets, until the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till there was no remedy.

17 Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age; he gave them all into his hand.

18 And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all these he brought to Babylon.

19 And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burns all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof.

20 And them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon, where

they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Persia; 21 To fulfil the word of the LORD by the

mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had enjoyed her sabbaths: for as long as she lay desolate she kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore

22 ¶ Now, in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, (that the word of the Lord, spoken 7 Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the ves- by the mouth of Jeremiah, might be accomCyrus king of Persia, that he made a pro- | God of heaven given me; and he hath charclamation throughout all his kingdom, and ged me to build him a house in Jerusalem,

the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD him, and let him go up.

put it also in writing, saying,
23 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All of all his people? the Lord his God be with

T EZRA.

CHAP. I. OW, in the first year of Cyrus king of his city Persia, (that the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled,) the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and nut it also

in writing, saying,

2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The LORD God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath charged me to build him a house at Jerusalem,

which is in Judah :

3 Who is there among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to children of Jeshua and Joah, two thousand Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the Lord God of Israel, (he is the

God,) which is in Jerusalem.

4 And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, besides the free-willoffering for the house of God that is in Je-

5 ¶ Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests, and twenty and three. the Levites, with all them whose spirit God had raised, to go up to build the house of the hundred twenty and two.

LORD which is in Jerusalem

6 And all they that were about them dred sixty and six. strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, besides all that was willingly offered.

7 Also Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, which Nebuchadnezzar had brought forth out of Jerusalem, and had put them in the house of twenty and three. his gods;

8 Even those did Cyrus king of Persia twelve. bring forth by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and numbered them unto Shesh-twenty and three.

bazzar the prince of Judah.

9 And this is the number of them: thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of sil- dred twenty and three. ver, nine and twenty knives,

10 Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second sort four hundred and ten, and other twenty and eight.

vessels a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and of silver were two. five thousand and four hundred. All these did Sheshbazzar bring up with them of the rah, and Beeroth, seven hundred and forty captivity that were brought up from Baby- and three. lon unto Jerusalem.

CHAP. II.

NOW these are the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, twenty and two.

28 The men of Beth-el and Ai, two hunof those which had been carried away, whom 28 The men of Bet Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had dred twenty and three. carried away unto Babylon, and came again!

unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto

2 Which came with Zerubbabel: Jeshua, Nehemiah, Seraiah, Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mizpar, Bigvai, Rehum, Baanah. The number of the men of the people of Israel

3 The children of Parosh, two thousand

hundred seventy and two.

4 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two.

5 The children of Arah, seven hundred

seventy and five.

6 The children of Pahath-moab, of the eight hundred and twelve.

7 The children of Elam, a thousand two

hundred fifty and four.

8 The children of Zattu, nine hundred forty and five.

9 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred

and threescore. 10 The children of Bani, six hundred forty

11 The children of Bebai, six hundred

12 The children of Azgad, a thousand two

13 The children of Adonikam, six hun-

14 The children of Bigvai, two thousand

fifty and six. 15 The children of Adin, four hundred fif-

ty and four. 16 The children of Ater of Hezekiah,

ninety and eight.

17 The children of Bezai, three hundred

18 The children of Jorah, a hundred and

19 The children of Hashum, two hundred

20 The children of Gibbar, ninety and five,

21 The children of Beth-lehem, a hun-

22 The men of Netophah, fifty and six.

23 The men of Anathoth, a bundred

24 The children of Azmaveth, forty and

25 The children of Kirjath-arim, Chephi-

26 The children of Ramah and Gaba, six

hundred twenty and one.

27 The men of Michmas, a hundred

29 The children of Nebo, fifty and two.

fifty and six.

31 The children of the other Elam, a thou-

sand two hundred fifty and four.

32 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty

33 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and five.

forty and five

and six hundred and thirty.

36 ¶ The priests: the children of Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three.

37 The children of Immer, a thousand luted, put from the priesthood.

fifty and two.

hundred forty and seven.

40 The Levites: the children of Jeshua and Kadmiel, of the children of Hodaviah, threescore, seventy and four.

41 The singers: the children of Asaph, a

hundred twenty and eight.

42 The children of the porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Sho-

bai, in all a hundred thirty and nine.
43 ¶ The Nethinims: the children of Zi-

Tabbaoth,

44 The children of Keros, the children of

Siaha, the children of Padon, 45 The children of Lebanah, the children

of Hagabah, the children of Akkub,

46 The children of Hagab, the children of

Shalmai, the children of Hanan,

Galiar, the children of Reaiah,

48 The children of Rezin, the children of garments. Nekoda, the children of Gazzam,

Paseali, the children of Besai,

50 The children of Asnah, the children of cities, and all Israel in their cities. Mehunim, the children of Nephusim,

51 The children of Bakbuk, the children

of Hakupha, the children of Harhur,

of Mehida, the children of Harsha, 53 The children of Barkos, the children of

Sisera, the children of Thamah,

Hatipha

55 The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sothi, the children of Sophereth, the children of Peruda,

Darkon, the children of Giddel,

57 The children of Shephatiah, the chil-ferings thereon unto the Lord, even burntdren of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of offerings morning and evening. Zebaim, the children of Ami.

iy and two.

59 And these were they which went up!

30 The children of Magbish, a hundred from Tel-melah, Tel-harsa, Cherub, Addan, and Immer; but they could not shew their father's house, and their seed, whether they were of Israel:

60 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hun-

dred fifty and two.

61 I And of the children of the priests: the 34 The children of Jericho, three hundred children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai; (which took a wife of 35 The children of Senaah, three thousand the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name:)

62 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found; therefore were they, as pol-

63 And the Tirshatha said unto them, that 38 The children of Pashur, a thousand two they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and 39 The children of Haria, a thousand and with Thummim.

> 64 ¶ The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and

65 Besides their servants and their maids, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven; and there were among them two hundred singing-men and singing-women.

66 Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and

67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and ha, the children of Hasupha, the children of five; their asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.

68 \ And some of the chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of the Lord which is at Jerusalem, offered freely for the house of God, to set it up in his place :

69 They gave after their ability, unto the treasure of the work, threescore and one 47 The children of Giddel, the children of thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pounds of silver, and one hundred priests'

70 So the priests, and the Levites, and 49 The children of Uzza, the children of some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims, dwelt in their

CHAP. III.

AND when the seventh month was come, and the children of Israel were in the 52 The children of Bazluth, the children cities, the people gathered themselves toge-

ther as one man to Jerusalem.

2 Then stood up Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, and Zerubbabel 54 The children of Neziah, the children of the son of Shealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burpt-offerings thereon, as it is written in the law of Moses, the man of God.

3 And they set the altar upon his bases; (for 56 The children of Jaalah, the children of fear was upon them because of the people of those countries;) and they offered burnt-of-

4 They kept also the feast of tabernacles; 58 All the Nethinims, and the children of as it is written, and offered the daily burnt-Solomon's servants, were three hundred nine- offerings by number, according to the custom, as the duty of every day required;

5 And afterward offered the continual

of all the set feasts of the Lord that were selves together will build unto the Lord consecrated, and of every one that willingly God of Israel, as king Cyrus the king of

offered a free-will-offering unto the LORD.
6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt-offerings unto the the hands of the people of Judah, and trou-LORD: but the foundation of the temple of bled them in building

the LORD was not yet laid.

sons, and to the carpenters; and meat, and king of Persia, even until the reign of drink, and oil, unto them of Zidon, and to Darius king of Persia. them of Tyre, to bring cedar-trees from Lebanon to the sea of Joppa, according to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia.

8 ¶ Now, in the second year of their dah and Jerusalem. coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; and appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.

9 Then stood Jeshua with his sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of Judah, together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God; the sons of Henadad, with their sons and their brethren the Le-

10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the Lord, they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites, the sons of Asaph, with cymbals, to praise the LORD, after the ordinance time.

of David king of Israel.

11 And they sang together by course, in praising and giving thanks unto the Lord; the king; Thy servants the m because he is good, for his mercy endureth the river, and at such a time. for ever toward Israel. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the Lord was laid.

12 But many of the priests and Levites, and chief of the fathers, who were ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many

shouted aloud for joy:

13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

CHAP. IV.

NOW, when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the LORD God of Israel;

2 Then they came to Zerubbabel, and to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, Let us build with you : for we seek your God, as ye do; and we do sacrifice unto him since builded again, and the walls thereof set up, the days of Esar-haddon king of Assur, which brought us up hither.

3 But Zerubbabel, and Jeshua, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said Rehum the chancellor, and to Shimshai the

burnt-offering, both of the new moons, and build a house unto our God; but we our-Persia hath commanded us.

4 Then the people of the land weakened

5 And hired counsellors against them, to 7 They gave money also unto the ma- frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus

> 6 And in the reign of Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they unto him an accusation against the inhabitants of Ju-

7 1 And in the days of Artaxerxes wrote Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of their companions, unto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writing of the letter was written in the Syrian tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian tongue.

8 Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the scribe, wrote a letter against Jerusalem

to Artaxerxes the king in this sort :

9 Then wrote Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the scribe, and the rest of their companions; the Dinaites, the Apharsath-chites, the Tarpelites, the Apharsites, the Archevites, the Babylonians, the Susan-chites, the Dehavites, and the Elamites,

10 And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Asnapper brought over, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest that are on this side the river, and at such a

11 This is the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, even unto Artaxerxes the king; Thy servants the men on this side

12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews, which came up from thee to us, are come unto Jerusalem, building the rebellious and the bad city, and have set ap the walls thereof, and joined the foundations.

13 Be it known now unto the king, that if this city be builded, and the walls set up again, then will they not pay toll, tribute, and custom, and so thou shalt endamage the

revenue of the kings.

14 Now, because we have maintenance from the king's palace, and it was not meet for us to see the king's dishonour, therefore

have we sent and certified the king,

15 That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know, that this city is a rebellious city, and hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have moved sedition within the same of old time; for which cause was this city destroyed.

16 We certify the king, that if this city be by this means thou shalt have no portion on

this side the river.

17 1 Then sent the king an answer unto unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to scribe, and to the rest of their companions

yond the river, Peace, and at such a time.

been plainly read before me.
19 And 1 commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found, that this city of ing, We are the servants of the God of heaold time hath made insurrection against ven and earth, and build the house that was been made therein.

20 There have been mighty kings also over Jerusalem, which have ruled over all the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them

and custom, was paid unto them

21 Give ye now commandment to cause house, and carried the people away into these men to cease, and that this city be not Babylon. builded, until another commandment shall be given from me

22 Take heed now that ye fail not to do cree to build this house of God. this: why should damage grow to the hurt

of the kings?

power. 24 Then ceased the work of the house of God which is at Jerusalem. So it ceased un- go, carry them into the temple that is in Jeto the second year of the reign of Darius rusalem, and let the house of God be builded

king of Persia.

CHAP. V

sied unto the Jews that were in Judah and even until now hath it been in building, and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel, yet it is not finished. even unto them.

prophets of God helping them.

3 T At the same time came to them Tatnai, to us concerning this matter. governor on this side the river, and Shethar-boznai, and their companions, and said thus unto them, Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall? Where the treasures were laid up in Babylon.

5 But the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause same Cyrus the king made a decree concernthem to cease, till the matter came to Dari-ing the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the

governor on this side the river, and Shethar-threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof boznai, and his companions the Apharsach-threescore cubits; ites, which were on this side the river, sent

unto Darius the king :

7 They sent a letter unto him, wherein was given out of the king's house:

written thus: Unto Darius the king, all peace. and timber is laid in the walls, and this work stored, and brought again unto the temple goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands, which is at Jerusalem, every one to his place,

9 Then asked we those elders, and said and place them in the house of God.

that dwell in Samaria, and unto the rest be- build this house, and to make up these walls? 10 We asked their names also, to certify 18 The letter which ye sent unto us hath thee, that we might write the names of the

men that were the chief of them.

11 And thus they returned us answer, saykings, and that rebellion and sedition have builded these many years ago, which a great king of Israel builded and set up.
12 But after that our fathers had provoked.

countries beyond the river; and toll, tribute, into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, the Chaldean, who destroyed this

13 But in the first year of Cyrus the king of Babylon, the same king Cyrus made a de-

14 And the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar 23 Now, when the copy of king Arta-took out of the temple that was in Jerusaxerxes' letter was read before Rehum, and lem, and brought them into the temple of Shimshai the scribe, and their companions, Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out they went up in haste to Jerusalem unto the of the temple of Babylon, and they were Jews, and made them to cease by force and delivered unto one, whose name was Sheshbazzar, whom he had made governor;

15 And said unto him, Take these vessels,

in his place
16 Then came the same Sheshbazzar, and THEN the prophets, Haggai the prophet, laid the foundation of the house of God and Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophe- which is in Jerusalem: and since that time

17 Now therefore, if it seem good to the 2 Then rose up Zerubbabel the son of king, let there be search made in the king's Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, treasure-house, which is there at Babylon, and began to build the house of God which whether it be so, that a decree was made of is at Jerusalem: and with them were the Cyrus the king to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure

4 Then said we unto them after this man- 2 And there was found at Achmetha, in the ner, What are the names of the men that palace that is in the province of the Medes, a make this building?

The make this building?

us: and then they returned answer by let-house be builded, the place where they of-ter concerning this matter. fered sacrifices, and let the foundations 6 The copy of the letter that Tatnai, thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof

> 4 With three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the expenses be

5 And also let the golden and silver vessels 8 Be it known unto the king, that we went of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar into the province of Judea, to the house of the took forth out of the temple which is at Jegreat God, which is builded with great stones, rusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be re-

unto them thus, Who commanded you to 6 Now therefore, Tatnai, governor beyond

the river, Shethar-boznai, and your companions the Apharsachites, which are beyond come again out of captivity, and all such as the river, be ye far from thence:

let the governor of the Jews, and the elders of seek the LORD God of Israel, did eat. the Jews, build this house of God in his place.

do to the elders of these Jews, for the build- them joyful, and turned the heart of the king ing of this house of God; that of the king's of Assyria unto them, to strengthen their goods, even of the tribute beyond the river, hands in the work of the house of God, the forthwith expenses be given unto these men, God of Israel. that they be not hindered.

young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt-offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, of Seraiah, the son of Azariah, the son of salt, wine, and oil, according to the appoint- Hilkiah, ment of the priests which are at Jerusalem, 2 The son of Si let it be given them day by day without fail; the son of Ahitub.

10 That they may offer sacrifices of sweet savours unto the God of heaven, and pray for the son of Meraioth,

the life of the king, and of his sons.

11 Also I have made a decree, that whose-the son of Bukki. ever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and, being set up, let the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the chief him be hanged thereon; and let his house be priest;

made a dunghill for this.

to dwell there, destroy all kings and people that shall put to their hand to alter and to destroy this house of God which is at Jerusalem. I Darius have made a decree; let it be done with speed.

13 Then Tatnai, governor on this side the river, Shethar-boznai, and their companions, according to that which Darius the king had sent, so they did speedily.

14 And the elders of the Jews builded, and they prospered through the prophesying of Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah the son of Iddo: and they builded, and finished it, king of Persia.

15 And this house was finished on the third day of the month Adar, which was in the the law of the LORD, and to do it, and to sixth year of the reign of Darius the king.

16 \ And the children of Israel, the priests, house of God with joy,

17 And offered at the dedication of this tutes to Israel. house of God a hundred bullocks, two hun-

is written in the book of Moses.

19 And the children of the captivity kept

first month.

20 For the priests and the Levites were the law of thy God which is in thy hand; purified together; all of them were pure, and list And to carry the silver and gold, which killed the passover for all the children of the the king and his counsellors have freely ofand for themselves.

21 And the children of Israel, which were had separated themselves unto them from 7 Let the work of this house of God alone; the filthiness of the heathen of the lands to

22 And kept the feast of unleavened bread 8 Moreover, I make a decree what ye shall seven days with joy: for the Lorp had made

CHAP. VII.

oung bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the Now after these things, in the reign of Artaxerxes king of Persia, Ezra the son

2 The son of Shallum, the son of Zadok,

3 The son of Amariah, the son of Azariah,

4 The son of Zerahiah, the son of Uzzi,

o The son of Abishua, the son of Phinehas.

6 This Ezra went up from Babylon; and 12 And the God that hath caused his name he was a ready scribe in the law of Moses, which the LORD God of Israel had given : and the king granted him all his request, according to the hand of the LORD his God upon him.

7 And there went up some of the children' of Israel, and of the priests, and the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims, unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year of Artaxerxes the king.

8 And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which was in the seventh year of the

9 For upon the first day of the first month according to the commandment of the God began he to go up from Babylon, and on the of Israel, and according to the command- first day of the fifth month came he to Jerument of Cyrus, and Darius, and Artaxerxes salem, according to the good hand of his God upon him.

10 For Ezra had prepared his heart to seek teach in Israel statutes and judgments.

11 \ Now this is the copy of the letter that and the Levites, and the rest of the children the king Artaxerxes gave unto Ezra the priest, of the captivity, kept the dedication of this the scribe, even a scribe of the words of the commandments of the Lord, and of his sta-

12 Artaxerxes, king of kings: Unto Ezra ared rams, four hundred lambs; and for a sin- the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of

offering for all Israel, twelve he-goats, according to the number of the tribes of Israel.

13 I make a decree, that all they of the 13 And they set the priests in their divisions, and the Levites in their courses, for the vites, in my realm, which are minded of their service of God which is at Jerusalem; as "it own free will to go up to Jerusalem, go with

14 Forasmuch as thou art sent of the king, the passover upon the fourteenth day of the and of his seven counsellors, to inquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to

captivity, and for their prethren the priests, fered unto the God of Israel, whose habitation is in Jerusalem;

caust find in all the province of Babylon, with David; Hattush. the free-will-offering of the people, and of the priests, offering willingly for the house of of Pharosh; Zechariah; and with him were their God which is in Jerusalem;

17 That thou mayest buy speedily with hundred and fifty. this money bullocks, rams, lambs, with their meat-offerings, and their drink-offerings, and the son of Zerahiah, and with him two hunoffer them upon the altar of the house of your dred males.

God which is in Jerusalem.

18 And whatsoever shall seem good to haziel, and with him three hundred males. thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and gold, that do after the of Jonathan, and with him fifty males.

the service of the house of thy God, those deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem

for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow it out of the

king's treasure-house.

21 And I, even I, Artaxerxes the king, do teen males. make a decree to all the treasurers which are beyond the river, that whatsoever Ezra the of Josiphiah, and with him a hundred and priest, the scribe of the law of the God of hea- threescore males. ven, shall require of you, it be done speedily.

to a hundred measures of wheat, and to a males. hundred baths of wine, and to a hundred

23 Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of heaven : for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?

24 Also we certify you, that, touching any of the priests and Levites, singers, porters, Nethinims, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute,

or custom, upon them.

25 And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God, that is in thy hand, set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know know them not.

26 And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether and I told them what they should say unto it be unto death, or to banishment, or to con-Iddo, and to his brethren the Nethinims, at fiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

27 T Blessed be the LORD God of our fathers, which hath put such a thing as this in

LORD which is in Jerusalem;

23 And hath extended mercy unto me before the king and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes: and I was strengthened as the hand of the LORD my God was upon me; and I gathered together out of Israel chief men to go up with me. CHAP. VIII.

went up with me from Babylon, in the reign of Artaxerxes the king.

16 And all the silver and gold that thou the sons of Ithamar; Daniel of the sons of

3 Of the sons of Shechaniah, of the sons reckoned, by genealogy of the males, a

4 Of the sons of Pahath-moab : Elihoenai

5 Of the sons of Shechaniah; the son of Ja-

6 Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed the son

will of your God.

7 And of the sons of Elam; Jeshaiah the
19 The vessels also that are given thee for son of Athaliah, and with him seventy males.

8 And of the sons of Shephatiah; Zebadiah 20 And whatsoever more shall be needful the son of Michael, and with him fourscore

Of the sons of Joab, Obadiah the son of Jehiel, and with him two hundred and eigh-

10 And of the sons of Shelomith; the son

11 And of the sons of Bebai; Zechariah the 22 Unto a hundred talents of silver, and son of Bebai, and with him twenty and eight

12 And of the sons of Azgad; Johanan the baths of oil, and salt without prescribing how son of Hakkatan, and with him a hundred

and ten males.

13 And of the last sons of Adonikam, whose names are these, Eliphelet, Jeiel, and Shemaiah, and with them threescore males.

14 Of the sons also of Bigvai; Uthai, and

Zabbud, and with them seventy males. 15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the

river that runneth to Ahava; and there abode we in tents three days and I viewed the people and the priests, and found there none of the sons of Levi.

16 Then sent for Eliezer, for Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for Elnathan, and for Jarib, and for Elnathan, and for Nathan, and for Zechariah, and for Meshullam, chief men; the laws of thy God; and teach ye them that also for Joiarib, and for Elnathan, men of

understanding.

17 And I sent them with commandment unto Iddo the chief, at the place Casiphia, the place Casiphia, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God.

18 And, by the good hand of our God upon the king's heart, to beautify the house of the us, they brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mahli, the son of Levi, the son of Israel; and Sherebiah, with his sons and

his brethren, eighteen ;

19 And Hashabiah, and with him Jeshaiah of the sons of Merari, his brethren and their

sons, twenty

20 Also of the Nethinims, whom David and the princes had appointed for the service of THESE are now the chief of their fathers, the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethiand this is the genealogy of them that nims: all of them were expressed by name.

1 Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might afflict our-2 Of the sons of Phinehas; Gershom: of selves before our God, to seek of him a right

way for us, and for our little ones, and for

all our substance.

22 For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, as against the enemy in the way: because we have not separated themselves from the pechad spoken unto the king, saying, The hand ple of the lands, doing according to their of our God is upon all them for good that abominations, even of the Canaanites, the seek him; but his power and his wrath is against all them that forsake him.

23 So we fasted, and besought our God for and the Amorites.

this; and he was entreated of us.

of their brethren with them.

25 And weighed unto them the silver, and the princes and rulers hath been chief in this the gold, and the vessels, even the offering of trespass. the house of our God, which the king, and there present, had offered ;

26 I even weighed unto their hand six down astonished. hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver

hundred talents:

sand drams; and two vessels of fine copper, until the evening sacrifice.

the LORD; the vessels are holy also; and the silver and the gold are a free-will-offering

unto the LORD God of your fathers:
29 Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chief of the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, in the chambers of the our trespass is grown up unto the heavens.

house of the Lord.

house of our God.

31 Then we departed from the river of Ahava on the twelfth day of the first month, to go unto Jerusalem: and the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in remnant to escape, and to give us a nail in his wait by the way.

32 And we came to Jerusalem, and abode

there three days.

33 T Now, on the fourth day was the silver and the gold, and the vessels, weighed in the house of our God by the hand of Meremoth the son of Uriah the priest; and with him was Eleazar the son of Phinehas; and with them was Jozabad the son of Jeshua, and Noadiah the son of Binnui, Levites;

34 By number and by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at that time.

35 Also the children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the captivity, offered burnt-offerings unto the God of Israel, twelve bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve he-goats for a sin-offering: all this from one end to another with their uncleanness. was a burnt-offering unto the LORD.

36 T And they delivered the king's com-

God.

CHAP, IX.

TOW, when these things were done, the princes came to me, saying, The people Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians,

2 For they have taken of their daughters 24 Then I separated twelve of the chief for themselves, and for their sons; so that of the priests, Sherebiah, Hashabiah, and ten the holy seed have mingled themselves with the people of those lands: yea, the hand of

3 And when I heard this thing, I rent my his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat

4 Then were assembled unto me every one vessels a hundred talents, and of gold a that trembled at the words of the God of Israel, because of the transgression of those that 27 Also twenty basons of gold of a thou-had been carried away; and I sat astonished

precious as gold.

5 ¶ And at the evening sacrifice I arose
28 And I said unto them, Ye are holy unto up from my heaviness; and, having rent my 5 ¶ And at the evening sacrifice I arose garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands unto the LORD my

6 And said, O my God, I am askamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God : for our iniquities are increased over our head, and

7 Since the days of our fathers have we 30 So, took the priests and the Levites the been in a great trespass unto this day; and weight of the silver, and the gold, and the for our iniquities have we, our kings, and vessels, to bring them to Jerusalem, unto the our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to aspoil, and to confusion of face, as it is this day.

> 8 And now for a little space grace hath been shewed from the LORD our God, to leave us a holy place, that our God may lighten our eyes,

> and give us a little reviving in our bondage.
>
> 9 For we were bond-men; yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and to repair the desolations thereof, and to give us a wall in Judah and in Jerusalem.

10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy com

mandments,

11 Which thou hast commanded by thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the filthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled it

12 Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters missions unto the king's lieutenants, and to unto your sons, nor seek their peace or their the governors on this side the river; and wealth for ever; that ye may be strong, and they furthered the people, and the house of eat the good of the land, and leave it for an inheritance to your children for ever.

our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, see- ple of the land, and from the strange wives. ing that thou our God, hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so such deliverance as this;

14 Should we again break thy command-

15 O LOBD God of Israel, thou art righteous; 14 Let now our rulers of all the congrega-forweremain yet escaped, as it is this day: be-tion stand, and let all them which have taken

CHAP. X

he had confessed, weeping and casting 15 " Only Jonathan the son of Asahel, and himself down before the house of God, there Jahaziah the son of Tikvah, were employed assembled unto him out of Israel a very great about this matter; and Meshullam and Shabcongregation of men, and women, and chil-bethai the Levite helped them, dren: for the people wept very sore.

of the land; yet now there is hope in Israel month to examine the matter.

concerning this thing.

3 Now therefore let us make a covenant that had taken strange wives by the first day with our God to put away all the wives, and of the first month. such as are born of them, according to the counsel of my lord, and of those that tremble there were found that had taken strange at the commandment of our God; and let it wives; namely, of the sons of Jeshua the son be done according to the law

4 Arise : for this matter belongeth unto thee : we also will be with thee: be of good cour-

age. and do it.

5 Then arose Ezra, and made the chief w, they offered a ram of the flock for their priests, the Levites, and all Israel, to swear trespass. that they should do according to this word :

and they sware.
6 1 Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Elijah and Shemaiah and Jehiel and Uzziah. Johanan the son of Eliashib: and when he came thither, he did eat no bread, nor drink seigh, Ishmael, Nethaneel, Jozabad, and Elawater; for he mourned because of the trans- sah gression of them that had been carried away.

7 And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather them-

selves together unto Jerusalem

8 And that whosoever would not come of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be forfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of those that had been carried away.

9 Then all the men of Judah and Benja- moth, and Eliah. min gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within three days; it was the ninth ashib. Mattaniah, and Jeremoth, and Zabad, month, and the twentieth day of the month ; and Aziza. and all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of this matter, and Hananiah, Zabbai. and Athlai.

for the great rain.

them, Ye have transgressed, and have taken and Ramoth. strange wives, to increase the trespass of Israel.

LORD God of your fathers, and do his plea- Bezaleel, and Binnui, and Manassell.

13 And after all that is come upon us for sure; and separate yourselves from the peo-

12 Then all the congregation answered and

must we do.

13 But the people are many, and it is a time ments, and join in affinity with the people of of much rain, and we are not able to stand these abominations; wouldest not thou be without, neither is this a work of one day or angry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so two: for we are many that have transgressed that there should be no remnant nor escaping? in this thing.

14 Let now our rulers of all the congregahold, we are before thee in our trespasses; for strange wives in our cities come at appointed we cannot stand before thee because of this. Itimes, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until the fierce wrath TOW, when Ezra had prayed, and when of our God for this matter be turned from us,

1 16 And the children of the captivity did so. 2 And Shechaniah the son of Jehiel, one of And Ezra the priest, with certain chief of the the sons of Elam, answered and said unto fathers, after the house of their fathers, and Ezra, We have trespassed against our God, all of them by their names, were separated, and have taken strange wives of the people and sat down in the first day of the tentil

17 And they made an end with all the men

13 T And among the sons of the priests of Jozadak, and his brethren; Maaseiah, and Eliezer, and Jarib, and Gedaliali.

19 And they gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and, being guil-

20 And of the sons of Immer; Hanani, and Zebadiah.

21 And of the sons of Harim; Maaseiah, and

22Andof the sonsof Pashur; Elioenai, Maa-

23 Also of the Levites : Jozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah, (the same is Kelita,) Pe-

thahiah, Judah, and Eliezer.

24 Of the singers also; Eliashib: and of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Uri.

25 Moreover, of Israel: of the sons of Pawithin three days, according to the counsel rosh; Ramiah, and Jeziah, and Malchiah, and Miamin, and Eleazar, and Malchijah, and

> 26 And of the sons of Elam; Mattaniah, Zechariah, and Jehiel, and Abdi, and Jere-

27 And of the sons of Zattu; Elicenai, Eli-

23 Of the sons also of Behai; Jehohanan,

29 And of the sons of Bani; Meshullam, 10AndEzra the priest stood up, and said unto Mailuch, and Adaiah, Jashub, and Sheal,

30 And of the sons of Pahath-moab; Adna, 11 Now therefore make confession unto the and Chelal, Benaiah, Masseiah, Mattaniah,

3! And of the sons of Harim; Eliczer, Ishijah, Malchiah, Shemaiah, Shimeon,

32 Benjamin, Malluch, and Shemariah.

33 Of the sons of Hashum: Mattenai, Mattathah, Zabad, Eliphelet, Jeremai, Manasseh, and Shimei.

35 Benaiah, Bedeiah, Chelluh, 36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliashib,

37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Jaasau.

58 And Bani, and Binnui. Shimei.

39 And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah, 40 Machnadebai, Shashai, Sharai,

41 Azareel, and Shelemiah, Shemariah, 42 Shallum, Amariah, and Joseph.

43 Of the sons of Nebo; Jeiel, Mattithi-34 Of the sons of Ban; Maadai, Amram, ah, Zabad, Zebina, Jadau, and Joel, Bena-

> 44 All these had taken strange wives; and some of them had wives by whom they had children.

¶ The Book of NEHEMIAH.

HE words of Nehemiah the son of Ha-chaliah. And it came to pass in the A ND it came to pass in the month Nisan, in month Chisleu, in the twentieth year, as I king, that wine was before him; and I took was in Shushan the palace,

2 That Hanani, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men of Judah; and I asked sence them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concern-

ing Jerusalem.

3 And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province are in great affliction and reproach: the wall of Jerusalem also is broken down, and the sad, when the city, the place of my fathers' gates thereof are burned with fire.

4 \ And it came to pass, when I heard these of are consumed with fire? words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned certain days, and fasted, and prayed be-dost thou make request? So I prayed to the

fore the God of heaven,

5 And said, I beseech thee, O Lorn God of heaven, the great and terrible God, that love him, and observe his commandments:

6 Let thine ear now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Israel thy servants, and confess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned against thee: both I and my father's house have sinned.

7 We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou commandedst thy servant Moses.

8 Remember, I beseech thee, the word

abroad among the nations:

9 But if ye turn unto me, and keep my the good hand of my God upon me.
mmandments, and do them; though there 9 I Then I came to the governors beyond commandments, and do them; though there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part the river, and gave them the king's letters. of the heaven, yet will I gather them from (Now the king had sent captains of the army thence, and will bring them unto the place and horsemen with me.) that I have chosen to set my name there.

great power, and by thy strong hand.

11 O LORD, I beseech thee, let now thine ear dren of Israel. be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who desire to fear three days. thy name; and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and grant him mercy in the sight of few men with me; neither told I any man this man. For I was the king's cup-bearer, what my God had put in my hear to do at

CHAP. II.

up the wine, and gave it unto the king. Now I had not been beforetime sad in his pre-

2 Wherefore the king said unto me, Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou-art not sick? this is nothing else but sorrow of heart.

Then I was very sore afraid,

3 And said unto the king, Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sepulchres, lieth waste, and the gates there-

4 Then the king said unto me, For what

God of heaven.

5 And I said unto the king. If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour keepeth covenant and mercy for them that in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Judah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it.

6 And the king said unto me, (the queen also sitting by him.) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the king to send me; and I set him a time.

7 Moreover, I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may convey me over, till I come into Judah;

3 And a letter unto Asaph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which that thou commandedst thy servant Moses, appertained to the house, and for the wall of saying, If ye transgress, I will scatter you the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, according to

10 When Sanbaliat the Horonite, and To-10 Now these are thy servants, and thy biah the servant, the Ammonite, heard of it, people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the chil-

11 So I came to Jerusalem, and was there

12 ¶ And I arose in the night, I and some

Jerusalom: neither was there any beast with | me, save the beast that I rode upon.

the valley, even before the dragon-well, and to the dung-port, and viewed the walls of Jerusalem, which were broken down, and the gates thereof were consumed with fire.

tain, and to the king's pool: but there was no apothecaries; and they fortified Jerusalem place for the beast that was under me to pass. unto the broad wall.

15 Then went I up in the night by the back, and entered by the gate of the valley, Jerusalem. and so returned.

the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, the son of Hashabniah. nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

17 Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we are in, how Jerusalem lieth waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more a reproach.

18 Then I told them of the hand of my And they said, Let us rise up and build. So on the wall unto the dung-gate. they strengthened their hands for this good

work.

Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and Geshem the Arabian, heard it, they laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What is this thing that ye do? will ye rebel against the king

them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but ye have no portion, nor right, nor David.

memorial, in Jerusalem.

CHAP. III.

with his brethren the priests, and they builded the sheep-gate: they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; even unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Hananeel.

2 And next unto him builded the men of of Keilah, in his part. Jericho. And next to them builded Zaccur

the son of Imri.

3 But the fish-gate did the sons of Hassenaah build, who also laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, the locks there-

of, and the bars thereof.

4 And next unto them repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah, the son of Koz. And next unto them repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah, the son of Meshezabeel. And next unto them repaired Zadok the son of Baana.

5 And next unto them the Tekoites repaired: but their nobles put not their necks to

the work of their Lond.

6 Moreoversche old gate repaired Jehoiada the son of Pasean, and Meshullam the son of Besodeiah: they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the hars thereof.

7 And next unto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeonite, and Jadon the Meronothite, 13 And I went out by night by the gate of the men of Gibeon and of Mizpah, unto the throne of the governor on this side the

8 Next unto him repaired Uzziel the son of Harhaiah, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him 14 Then I went on to the gate of the foun-also repaired Hananiah the son of one of the

9 And next unto them repaired Rephaiah brook; and viewed the wall, and turned the son of Hur, the ruler of the half part of

10 And next unto them repaired Jedaiah 16 And the rulers knew not whither I went, the son of Harumaph, even over against his or what I did; neither had I as vet told it to house. And next unto him repaired Hattush

> 11 Malchijah the son of Harim, and Hashub the son of Pahath-moab, repaired the other piece, and the tower of the furnaces.

And next unto him repaired Shallum the son of Hallohesh, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem, he and his daughters.

13 The valley-gate repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants of Zanoah; they built it, and God which was good upon me; as also the set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, king's words that he had spoken unto me, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits

14 But the dung-gate repaired Malchiah tho son of Rechab, the ruler of part of Beth-hac-19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, and cerem; he built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 But the gate of the fountain repaired Shallum the son of Col-hozeh, the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks there-20 Then answered I them, and said unto of, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the pool of Siloah by the king's garden, and unto the stairs that go down from the city of

16 After him repaired Nehemiah the son THEN Eliashib the high priest rose up, zur, unto the place over against the sepulchres with his brethren the opicions. of Azbuk, the ruler of the half part of Bethof David, and to the pool that was made, and unto the house of the mighty.

> After him repaired the Levites, Rehum the son of Bani. Next unto him repaired Hashabiah, the ruler of the half part

18 After him repaired their brethren, Bavai the son of Henadad, the ruler of the half

part of Keilah.

19 And next to him repaired Ezer the son of Jeshua, the ruler of Mizpah, another piece over against the going up to the armoury, at the turning of the wall.

20 After him Baruch the son of Zabbai earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turning of the wall unto the door of the house of

Eliashib the high priest.

21 After him repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah, the son of Koz, another piece, from the door of the house of Eliashib, even to the end of the house of Eliashib.

22 And after him repaired the priests, the

men of the plain.

23 After him repaired Benjamin and Hashub over against their house. After him re-

of Ananial, by his house.

24 After him repaired Binnui the son of Henadad another piece, from the house of Azariah unto the turning of the wall, even unto the corner.

25 Palal the son of Uzai, over against the turning of the wall, and the tower which lieth out from the king's high house, that was by the court of the prison. After him, Peda-

igh the son of Parosh.

26 Moreover, the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel, unto the place over against the watergate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out.

27 After them the Tekoites repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall of Ophel.

28 From above the horse-gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house.

29 After them repaired Zadok the son of Immer over against his house. After him repaired also Shemaiah the son of Shechaniah, the keeper of the east gate.

30 After him repaired Hananiah the son of Shelemiah, and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph another piece. After him repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah over against

his chamber.

31 After him repaired Malchiah the goldsmith's son, unto the place of the Nethinims, and of the merchants, over against the gate Miphkad, and to the going up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the corner unto the sheep-gate, repaired the goldsmiths

and the merchants.

CHAP. IV.

BUT it came to pass, that when Sanballat heard that we builded the wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews.

2 And he spake before his brethren and the army of Samaria, and said, What do these feeble Jews? will they fortify themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in sword girded by his side, and so builded: and a day? will they revive the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burned?

Now Tobiah the Ammonite was by him; and he said, Even that which they build, if a fox go up, he shall even break down their

stone wall 4 Hear, O our God; for we are despised and turn their reproach upon their own head, and

give them for a prey in the land of captivity; 5 And cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked thee to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the half thereof:

for the people had a mind to work.

7 I But it came to pass, that when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the Ashdodites, heard that the walls of Jerusalem were made up, and CHAP. V that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,

S And conspired all of them together to come thren the Jews.

patred Azariah the son of Maaseiah, the son and to fight against Jerusalem, and to hinder it. 9 Nevertheless we made our prayer unto

our God, and set a watch against them day and night, because of them.

10 And Judah said, The strength of the bearers of hurdens is decayed, and there is much rubbish; so that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the

work to cease.

12 And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us ten times, From all places whence ye shall return unto us they will be upon you.

13 ¶ Therefore set I in the lower places behind the wall and on the higher places I even set the people after their families, with their swords, their spears, and their bows.

14 And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, Be not ye afraid of them: remember the LORD, which is great and terrible, and fight for your brethren, your sons, and your daughters, your wives, and your

15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, and God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto

his work.

16 And it came to pass, from that time forth, that the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the habergeons; and the rulers were he-hind all the house of Judah.

17 They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other hand held

a weapon.

13 For the builders, every one had his he that sounded the trumpet was by me.

19 ¶And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The work is great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from another:

20 In what place therefore ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto

us : our God shall fight for us.

21 So we laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears from the rising of the

morning till the stars appeared.

22 Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with his servant lodge within Jerusalem, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and labour on the day.

23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes, sav-

A ND there was a great cry of the people, and of their wives, against their bre-

2 For there were that said, We, our sons, this wall, neither bought we any land: and and our daughters, are many; therefore we all my servants were gathered thither unto jake up corn for them, that we may eat, and the work.

mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, sides those that came unto us from among that we might buy corn, because of the the heathen that are about us.

upon our lands and vineyards:

brethren, our children as their children; and, nor, because the bondage was heavy upon lo, we bring into bondage our sons and our this people. daughters are brought into bondage already: cording to all that I have done for this people. neither is it in our power to redeem them ; for other men have our lands and vineyards.

their cry and these words.

unto them, Ye exact usury, every one of his set up the doors upon the gates,) brother. And I set a great assembly against 2 That Sanballat and Geshem sent unto

lity, have redeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and will ye even sell your brethren? or shall they be I am doing a great work, so that I cannot sold unto us? Then held they their peace, come down: why should the work cease, and found nothing to answer.

9 Also I said, It is not good that ye do: ought ye not to walk in the fear of our God, this sort; and I answered them after the same because of the reproach of the heathen our manner

enemies?

servants, might exact of them money and open letter in his hand;

and the oil, that ye exact of them.

do according to this promise.

13 Also I shook my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house, and from no such things done as thou sayest, but thou his labour, that performeth not this promise, even thus be he shaken out, and emptied. And all the congregation said Amen, and praised the LORD. And the people did according to this promise.

14 ¶ Moreover, from the time that I was

15 But the former governors, that had been in the night will they come to slay thee. before me, were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, be- and who is there, that being as I am, would go sides forty shekels of silver; yea, even their into the temple to save his life? I will not go servants bare rule over the people: but so in. did not I, because of the fear of God.

12 And, lo, I perceived that God had not 16 Yea, also I continued in the work of sent him; but that he pronounced this pro-

17 Moreover, there were at my table a 3 Some also there were that said, We have hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, be-

18 Now, that which was prepared for me 4 There were also that said, We have bor-daily was one ox, and six choice sheep; also rowed money for the king's tribute, and that fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten on our lands and vineyards:

5 Yet now our flesh is as the flesh of our this required not I the bread of the gover-

CHAP. VI.

r other men have our lands and vineyards.

6 n And I was very angry when I heard

Tobiah, and Geshem the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had 7 Then I consulted with myself, and I re- builded the wall, and that there was no breach buked the nobles, and the rulers, and said left therein, (though at that time I had not

em.
8 And I said unto them, We, after our abi-

but they thought to do me mischief.

3 And I sent messengers unto them, saving, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?

4 Yet they sent unto me four times after

5 Then sent Sanballat his servant unto 10 I likewise, and my brethren, and my me, in like manner, the fifth time, with an

corn: I pray you, let us leave off this usury. 6 Wherein was written, It is reported 11 Restore, I pray you, to them, even this among the heathen, and Gashmu saith it, that day, their lands, their vineyards, their olive- thou and the Jews think to rebel: for which yards, and their houses, also the hundredth cause thou buildest the wall, that thou maypart of the money, and of the corn, the wine, est be their king, according to these words.

7 And thou hast also appointed prophets 12 Then said they, We will restore them, to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, and will require nothing of them; so will we There is a king in Judah: and now shall it do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, be reported to the king according to these and took an oath of them, that they should words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together.

8 Then, I sent unto him, saving, There are

feignest them out of thine own heart.

For they all made us afraid, saving, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. Now therefore, O

God, strengthen my hands.

10 ¶ Afterward I came unto the house of appointed to be their governor in the land of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah, the son of Me-Judah, from the twentieth year even unto the hetabeel, who was shut up; and he said, Let two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the us meet together in the house of God, within king, that is, twelve years, I and my breth- the temple, and let us shut the doors of the ren have not eaten the bread of the governor, temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, 11 And I said, Should such a man as I flee?

phery against me: for Tobiah and Sanballat

had hired him.

13 Therefore was he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and that they and two. might have matter for an evil report, that they might reproach me.

14 My God, think thou upon Tobiah and Sanballat according to these their works, and on the prophetess Noadiah, and the rest of hundred fifty and four. the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15 TSo the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth day of the month Elul; in fifty and

two days.

16 And it came to pass, that when all our enemies heard thereof, and all the heathen that were about us saw these things, they were much cast down in their own eyes: for they perceived that this work was wrought of our God.

17 Moreover, in those days the nobles of Judah sent many letters unto Tobiah, and the

letters of Tobiah came unto them.

18 For there were many in Judah sworn unto him, because he was the son-in-law of Shechaniahthe son of Arah; and his son Johanan had taken the daughter of Meshul-Jam the son of Berechiah.

19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my words to him. And twenty and eight.

Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear. CHAP. VII.

NOW it came to pass, when the wall was 24 The combuilt, and I had set up the doors, and and twelve. the porters, and the singers, and the Levites, were appointed,

2 That I gave my brother Hanani, and a Hananiah, the ruler of the palace, charge over Jerusalem; for he was a faithful man, twenty and eight.

and feared God above many.

3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates two. of Jerusalem be opened until the sun be hot: and while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and bar them. and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one in his watch, and every one to be over against dred twenty and one. his house.

4 Now the city was large and great; but the people were few therein, and the houses

were not builded.

5 ¶ And my God put into my heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy: and I found a register of the sand two hundred fitty and four, genealogy of them which came up at the first, and found written therein,

6 These are the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, of those forty and five that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerusalem, and to

Judah, every one unto his city

7 Who came with Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Nebemiah, Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigyai, Nehum, Eaanah: the number, I say, of the men of the people of Israel was this;
8 The children of Parosh, two thousand a

hundred seventy and two.

9 The children of Shephatiah, three hun dred seventy and two.

10 The children of Arah, six hundred fifty

11 The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand and eight hundred and eighteen. 12 The children of Elam, a thousand two

13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five

14 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred

and threescore.

15 The children of Binnui, six hundred forty and eight. 16 The children of Bebai, six hundred

twenty and eight. The children of Azgad, two thousand

three hundred twenty and two. 18 The children of Adonikam, six hundred

threescore and seven 19 The children of Bigvai, two thousand

threescore and seven.

20 The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five.

21 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight.

22 The children of Hashum, three hundred

23 The children of Bezai, three hundred

twenty and four. 24 The children of Hariph, a hundred

25 The children of Gibeon, ninety and five. 26 The men of Beth-lehem and Netophah, hundred fourscore and eight.

27 The men of Anatheth, a hundred

28 The men of Beth-azmaveth, forty and

29 The men of Kirjath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty and

30 The men of Ramah and Gaba, six hun-

31 The men of Michmas, a hundred and

twenty and two. 32'The men of Beth-el and Ai, a hundred

twenty and three.

33 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and

34 The children of the other Clam, a thou-

35 The children of Harim, three hundred

36 The children of Jericko, three hundred

37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one.

38 The children of Senaah, three thousand,

nine hundred and thirty.

39 The priests: the children of Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three.

40 The children of Immer, a thousand fifty

41 The children of Pashur, a thousand two Landred forty and seven.

43 The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, and of the children of Hodevah, seventy and four.

41 The singers: the children of Asaph, a

hundred forty and eight.

45 The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Tal-mon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, a hundred thirty and eight.

46 The Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Hashupha, the children of

Tabbaoth,

Sia, the children of Padon,

48 The children of Lebana, the children of Hagaba, the children of Shalmai,

49 The children of Hanan, the children of

Giddel, the children of Gahar, 50 The children of Reaiah, the children of

Rezin, the children of Nekoda,

51 The children of Gazzam, the children

of Uzza, the children of Phaseah, 52 The children of Besai, the children of

Meunim, the children of Nephishesim, 53 The children of Bakbuk, the children of

Hakapha, the children of Harhur,

54 The children of Bazlıth, the children

of Mehida, the children of Harsha,

55 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Tamah,

56 The children of Neziah, the children of

57 The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of Perida,

Darkon, the children of Giddel,

59 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of month. Zebaim, the children of Amon.

Solomon's servants, were three hundred nine-

ty and two.

61 And these were they which went up and the ears of all the people were attentive also from Tel-melah, Tel-haresha, Cherub, unto the book of the law. Addon, and Immer; but they could not shew they were of Israel.

forty and two.

Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Zechariah, and Meshullam. Barzillai, which took one of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite to wife, and was called after their name.

64 These sought their register among those ple stood up: that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted,

put from the priesthood.

they should not eat of the most holy things with their faces to the ground. till there stood up a priest with Urim and Thummim.

66 1 The whole congregation together was seigh, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan,

42 The children of Harim, a thousand and forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore:

67 Besides their man-servants and their maid-servants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven; and they had two hundred forty and five singing-men and singing-women.
68 Their horses, seven hundred thirty and

six; their mules, two hundred forty and five;

69 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five; six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses.

70 ¶ And some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work : the Tirshatha gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold, fifty 47 The children of Keros, the children of basons, five hundred and thirty priests' gar-

> ments. 71 And some of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two

> hundred pounds of silver. 72 And that which the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pounds of silver, and three-

> score and seven priests' garments.
> 73 So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Israel, dwelt in their cities : and when the seventh month

> came, the children of Israel were in their cities. CHAP. VIII.

> ND all the people gathered themselves A together as one man into the street that was before the water-gate; and they spake unto Ezra the scribe to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the Lord had commanded to Israel.

2 And Ezra the priest brought the law be-58 The children of Jaala, the children of fore the congregation, both of men and women, and all that could hear with understanding, upon the first day of the sevently

3 And he read therein before the street 60 All the Nethinims, and the children of that was before the water-gate, from the morning until mid-day, before the men and the women, and those that could understand

4 And Ezra the scribe stood upon a pulpit their father's house, nor their seed, whether of wood, which they had made for the purpose: and beside him stood Mattithiah, and 62 The children of Delaiah, the children of Shema, and Anaiah, and Urijah, and Hil-Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred kiah, and Maaseiah, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pedaiah, and Mishael, and 63 ¶ And of the priests: the children of Malchiah, and Hashum, and Hashbadana,

> 5 And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the peo-

6 And Ezra blessed the LORD, the great God: and all the people answered, Ameu, Amen, with lifting up their hands; and they 65 And the Tirshatha said unto them, that bowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD

> 7 Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodijah, Maa-

Pelaiah, and the Levites, caused the people to understand the law: and the people stood read in the book of the law of the Lord their in their place.

8 So they read in the book in the law of God distinctly, and gave the sense, and caus- the LORD their God.

ed them to understand the reading.

9 ¶ And Nehemiah, which is the Tirshatha, and Ezra the priest the scribe, and the Levites that taught the people, said unto all the people, This day is holy unto the LORD your God; mourn not, nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law.

10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared; for this day is holy unto our LORD:

is your strength.

neither be ye grieved.

12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and choose Abram, and broughtest him forth out to make great mirth, because they had un-lof Ur of the Chaldees, and gavest him the derstood the words that were declared unto name of Abraham:

ed together the chief of the fathers of all the give the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, people, the priests, and the Levites, unto Ezra the scribe, even to understand the words of busites, and the Girgashites, to give it, I say, the law.

14 And they found written in the law which the Lord had commanded by Moses, that the children of Israel should dwell in booths in thers in Egypt, and heardest their cry by the

the feast of the seventh month:

15 And that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and in Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and fetch the people of his land; for thou knewest that olive-branches, and pine-branches, and myrtle-branches, and palm-branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as it is written.

16 ¶ So the people went forth, and brought them, and made themselves booths, every one upon the roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the water-gate, and in the

street of the gate of Ephraim.

17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made pootlis, and sat under the booths; for since the days of Jeshua the son of Nun unto that Sinai, and spakest with them from heaven, day had not the children of Israel done so : and gavest them right judgments and true and there was very great gladness.

18 Also day by day, from the first day unto the last day, he read in the book of the law of God: and they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day was a solemn assem- servant :

bly, according unto the manner.

CHAP. IX.

and earth upon them.

2 And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers, and stood and con- ly, and hardened their necks, and hearkened lessed their surs, and the iniquities of their not to thy commandments, fathers.

God one fourth part of the day; and another fourth part they confessed, and worshipped

3 And they stood up in their place, and

4 ¶ Then stood up upon the stairs, of the

Levites, Jeshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, and Chenani, and cried with a loud voice unto the LORD

their God.

5 Then the Levites, Jeshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabniah, Sherebiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah, and Pethahiah, said, Stand up and bless the LORD your God for ever and ever; and blessed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 Thou, even thou, art LORD alone: thou neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the Lord hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all things 11 So the Levites stilled all the people, say- that are therein, the seas, and all that is ing, Hold your peace, for the day is holy; therein, and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee.

7 Thou art the LORD the God, who didst

8 And foundest his heart faithful before 13 If And on the second day were gather-thee, and madest a covenant with him to the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Jeto his seed, and hast performed thy words; for thou art righteous:

9 And didst see the affliction of our fa-

Red sea:

10 And shewe ist signs and wonders upon Pharaoh, and on all his servants, and on all they dealt proudly against them: so didst thou get thee a name, as it is this day.

11 And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their persecutors thou threwest into the deeps, as a

stone into the mighty waters.

12 Moreover, thou leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go.

13 Thou camest down also upon mount

laws, good statutes and commandments : 14 And madest known unto them thy holy sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses thy

15 And gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and broughtest forth water JOW, in the twenty and fourth day of for them out of the rock for their thirst, and Yow, in the twenty and tourth day on lor them day then that they should go in to this month, the children of Israel were promisedst them that they should go in to assembled with fasting, and with sackclothes, possess the land which thou hadst sworn to give them.

16 But they and cur fathers dealt proud-

17 And refused to obey, neither were mind-

ful of thy wonders that thou didst among thy commandments, but sinned against thy them; but hardened their necks, and in their judgments, (which if a man do, he shall live rebellion appointed a captain to return to their in them,) and withdrew the shoulder, and bondage: but thou art a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of 30 Yet many years didst thou forbear them, great kindness, and forsookest them not.

calf, and said, This is thy god that brought therefore gavest thou them into the hand of

sookest them not in the wilderness: the pil- nor forsake them: for thou art a gracious and lar of the cloud departed not from them by merciful God. day, to lead them in the way; neither the and the way wherein they should go.

for their thirst.

21 Yea, forty years didst thou sustain them of the kings of Assyria unto this day. in the wilderness, so that they lacked nothing: their clothes waxed not old, and their feet brought upon us; for thou hast done right,

swelled not.

22 Moreover, thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possessed the land of Sihon, and the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan.

23 Their children also multipliedst thou as the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in

to possess it.

24 So the children went in and possessed the land, and thou subduedst before them the for the land that thou gavest unto our fathers, inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, and to eat the fruit thereof, and the good thereof gavest them into their hands, with their kings, behold, we are servants in it: and the people of the land, that they might do with them as they would.

land, and possessed houses full of all goods, wells digged, vineyards, and oliveyards, and Truit-trees in abundance: so they did eat, and were filled, and became fat, and delighted

themselves in thy great goodness.

26 Nevertheless, they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy prophets, which testified against them to turn them to thee; and Zidkijah,

they wrought great provocations.

27 Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and, according to thy manifold mercies, thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies.

28 But after they had rest, they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them of Azaniah, Binnui of the sons of Henadad, in the hand of their enemies, so that they had Kadmiel the dominion over them: yet when they re-turned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest jeh, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan, them from heaven; and many times didst thou deliver them, according to thy mercies;

29 And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law : yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto hath-Moab, Elam, Zatthu, Bani,

30 Yet many years didst thou forbear them, and testifiedst against them by thy Spirit in 18 Yea, when they had made them a molten thy prophets; yet would they not give ear:

thee up out of Egypt, and had wrought great the people of the lands.
provocations;

31 Nevertheless, for thy great mercies' 19 Yet thou, in thy manifold mercies, for-sake, thou didst not utterly consume them,

32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the trouble 20 Thou gavest also thy good Spirit to in-seem little before thee that hath come upon struct them, and withheldest not thy manna us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our from their mouth, and gavest them water priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, since the time

33 Howbeit thou art just in all that is

but we have done wickedly:

34 Neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments, and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify

against them.

35 For they have not served thee in their kingdom, and in thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat land which thou gavest before them; neither turned they from their wicked works.

36 Behold, we are servants this day; and

37 And it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of 25 And they took strong cities, and a fat our sins: also they have dominion over our bodies, and over our cattle, at their pleasure; and we are in great distress.

> 38 And because of all this we make a sure covenant, and write it; and our princes, Le-

vites, and priests, seal unto it. CHAP. X.

NOW those that sealed were Nehemiah the Tirshatha, the son of Hachaliah, and

2 Seraiah, Azariah, Jeremiah,

3 Pashur, Amariah, Malchijah,

4 Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch, 5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah,

6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch, 7 Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin,

8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah : these were the priests.

9' And the Levites: both Jeshua the son

10 And their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodi-

11 Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah,

12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah,

13 Hodijah, Bani, Beninu. 14 The chief of the people: Parosh, Pa-

NEHEMIAH.

15 Bunni, Azgad, Behai,

16 Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin, 17 Ater. Hizkijah, Azzur, 18 Hodijah, Hashum, Bezai,

19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai, 20 Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir, 21 Meshezabeel, Zadok, Jaddua,

22 Pelatialr, Hanan, Anaiah, 23 Hoshea, Hananiah, Hashub, 24 Hallohesh, Pileha, Shobek,

25 Rehum, Hashabnah, Maaseiah, 26 And Ahijah, Hanan, Anan, 27 Malluch, Harim, Baanah.

the Levites, the porters, the singers, the e-lem the holy city, and nine parts to dwell in thinims, and all they that had separated them- other cities. selves from the people of the lands unto the law of God, their wives, their sons, and their willingly offered themselves to dwell at Jedaughters, every one having knowledge, and rusalem

and entered into a curse, and into an oath, ties of Judah dwelt every one in his possession to walk in God's law, which was given by in their cities, to wit, Israel, the priests, and Moses, the servant of God, and to observe and the Levites, and the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants. Lord, and his judgments and his statutes;

daughters for our sons :

ware, or any victuals, on the sabbath-day to Mahalaleel, of the children of Perez; sell, that we would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or on the holy day; and that we of Col-hozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of would leave the seventh year, and the exac- Adaia! the son of Joiarib, the son of Zechation of every debt.

32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge

kel for the service of the house of our God; valiant men. 33 For the shew-bread, and for the con- 7 And these tinual meat-offering, and for the continual the son of Meshullam, the son of Joed, the son burnt-offering, of the sabbaths, of the new-moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy seiah, the son of Ithiel, the son of Jesaiah. things, and for the sin-offerings, to make an | 8 And after him Gabbai, Sallai, nine hunatonement for Israel, and for all the work of dred twenty and eight. the house of our God.

34 And we cast the lots among the priests, the Levites, and the people, for the wood-of- second over the city. fering, to bring it into the house of our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed, year by year, to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God, as it is written in the law:

and the first-fruits of all fruit of all trees, year the house of God.

by year, unto the house of the LORD:

bring to the house of our God, unto the chariah, the son of Pashur, the son of Mat-priests that minister in the house of our God: chiah,

37 And that we should bring the first-fruits unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of Meshillemoth, the son of Immer, of our God; and the tithes of our ground unto the tithes in all the cities of our tillage.

38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall the great men. be with the Levites, when the Levites take 15 Also of the Levites; Shemarah the son

tithes: and the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to the chambers, into the treasure-house.

39 For the children of Israel and the children of Levi shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers, where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: and we will not forsake the house of our God.

CHAP. XI.

ND the rulers of the people dwelt at Je-A rusalem: the rest of the people also case 28 | And the rest of the people, the priests, lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerusa-

And the people blessed all the men that

having understanding;
3 ¶ Now these are the chief of the pro29 They clave to their brethren, their nobles,
vince that dwelt in Jerusalem: but in the ci-

4 And at Jerusalem dwelt certain of the 30 And that we would not give our daugh- children of Judah, and of the children of Benters unto the people of the land, nor take their jamin. Of the children of Judah; Athaiah the son of Uzziah, the son of Zechariah, the son 31 And if the people of the land bring of Amariah, the son of Shephatiah, the son of

5 And Maaseiah the son of Baruch, the son

riah, the son of Shiloni.

6 All the sons of Perez that dwelt at Jeruourselves yearly with the third part of a she-salem were four hundred threescore and eight

7 And these are the sons of Benjamin; Salla

9 And Joel the son of Zichri was their overseer; and Judah the son of Senuah was

10 Of the priests; Jedaiah the son of Joi-

arib, Jachin.

11 Seraiah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of 35 And to bring the first-fruits of our ground, Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, was the ruler of

12 And their brethren that did the work of 36 Also the first-born of our sons, and of our the house were eight hundred twenty and cattle, (as it is written in the law,) and the two: and Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Felaliah, the son of Amzi, the son of Ze-

13 And his brethren, chief of the fathers, of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit two hundred forty and two; and Amashai of all manner of trees, of wine, and of oil, the son of Azareel, the son of Ahasai, the son

14 And their brethren, mighty men of the Levites, that the same Levites might have valour, a hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zabdiel, the son of one of

of Hashub, the son of Azrikam, the son of

Hashabiah, the son of Bunni; 16 And Shabbethai and Jozabad, of the

chief of the Levites, had the oversight of the outward business of the house of God.

17 And Mattaniah the son of Micha, the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph, was the principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer; and Bakbukiah the second among his brethren, and Abda the son of Shammua, the son of Galal, the son of Jedathun.

13 All the Levites in the holy city were

two hundred fourscore and four.

19 Moreover, the porters, Akkub, Tal-mon, and their brethren that kept the gates,

and the Levites, were in all the cities of Ju- of Jeremiah, Hananiah;

dah, every one in his inheritance.

h, every one in his macritance.
21 But the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel: and hohanan;
14 Of Melicu, Jonathan; of Shebaniah, Ziha and Gispa were over the Nethinims.

22 The overseer also of the Levites at Jeru- Joseph; salem was Uzzi the son of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Micha: of the sons of Asaph, the singers were shullam over the business of the house of God.

23 For it was the king's commandment concerning them, that a certain portion should be for the singers, due for every day.

24 And Pethahiah the son of Meshezabeel, of the children of Zerah the son of Judah, was at the king's hand in all matters con-

cerning the people.

25 And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Judah dwelt at Kirjath-arba, and in the villages thereof, and at Dibon, and in the villages thereof, and at Jekabzeel, and in the villages thereof,

26 And at Jeshua, and at Moladah, and

at Beth-phelet,

27 And at Hazar-shual, and at Beer-she-

ba, and in the villages thereof,

28 And at Ziklag, and at Mekonah, and in the villages thereof,

29 And at En-rimmon, and at Zareah, and

at Jarmuth.

- 30 Zanoah, Adullam, and in their villages, at Lachish, and the fields thereof, at Azekah, and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-sheba unto the valley of Hin-
- 31 The children also of Benjamin from Geba dwelt at Michmash, and Aija, and Beth-el, and in their villages,

32 And at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah, 33 Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim, 34 Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat, 35 Lod, and Ono, the valley of craftsmen.

36 And of the Levites were divisions in Judais, and in Benjamin.

CHAP. XII.

NOW these are the priests and the Levites that went up with Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua; Seraiali, Jeremiali, Ezra,

2 Amariah, Malluch, Hattush,

3 Shechaniah, Rehum, Meremoth,

4 Iddo, Ginnetho, Abijah,

5 Miamin, Maadiali, Bilgah,

6 Shemaiah, and Joiarib, Jedaiah, 7 Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, Jedaiah. These

were the chief of the priests, and of their brethren, in the days of Jeshua.

8 Moreover, the Levites : Jeshua, Simuni, Kadmiel, Sherebiah. Judah, and Mattaniah. which was over the thanksgiving. he and his

brethren. 9 Also Bakbukiah and Unni, their brethren,

were over against them in the watches.

10 ¶ And Jeshua begat Joiakim, Joiakim also begat Eliashib, and Eliashib begat Joiada, 11 And Joiada begat Jonathan, and Jona-

than begat Jaddua.

avere a hundred seventy and two.

12 And in the days of Joiakim, were priests,
20 ¶ And the residue of Israel, of the priests the chief of the fathers; of Seraiah, Meraiah;

15 Of Harim, Adna; of Meraioth, Helkai; 16 Of Iddo, Zechariah; of Ginnethon, Me-

17 Of Abijah, Zichri; of Miniamin, of

Moadiah, Piltai;

18 Of Bilgah, Shammua; of Shemaiah, Jehonathan

19 And of Joiarib, Mattenai; of Jedaial, Uzzi

20 Of Sallai, Kallai; of Amok, Eber; 21 Of Hilkiah, Hashabiah; of Jedaiah,

Nethaneel.

22 The Levites, in the days of Eliashib, Joiada, and Johanan, and Jaddua, were recorded chief of the fathers; also the priests, to the reign of Darius the Persian.

23 The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers, were written in the book of the Chronicles, even until the days of Johanan the son of Eliashib.

24 And the chief of the Levites: Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and Jeshua the son of Kadmiel, with their brethren over against them, to praise and to give thanks, according to the commandment of David the man of God, ward over against ward.

25 Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah. Meshullam, Talmon, Akkub, were porters, keeping the ward at the thresholds of the

gates.

26 These were in the days of Joiakim the son of Jeshua, the son of Jozadak, and in the days of Nehemiah the governor, and of Ez-

ra the priest, the scribe.

27 ¶ And at the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings, and with singing, with cymbals, psalteries, and with harps.

28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the plain country round about Jerusalem, and from

the villages of Netophathi;

29 Also from the house of Gilgal, and out of the fields of Geba and Azmaveth; for the singers had builded them villages round old there were chief of the singers, and songs about Jerusalem.

30 And the priests and the Levites purified themselves, and purified the people, and the bel, and in the days of Nehemiah, gave the

upon the wall, and appointed two great companies of them that gave thanks, whereof one sanctified them unto the children of Aaron. went on the right hand upon the wall toward the dung-gate;

32 And after them went Hoshaiah, and

half of the princes of Judah,

33 And Azariah, Ezra, and Meshullam,

and Jeremiah:

trumpets; namely, Zechariah the son of Jo- against them, that he should curse them: how-nathan, the son of Shemaiah, the son of beit our God turned the curse into a bless-Mattaniah, the son of Michaiah, the son of ing Zaccur, the son of Asaph;

36 And his brethren, Shemaiah, and Aza-rael, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethaneel, and rael all the mixed multitude. Judah, Hanani, with the musical instru-

the scribe before them.

37 And at the fountain-gate, which was over against them, they went up by the stairs of the city of David, at the going up of the wall, above the house of David, even unto the water-gate eastward.

thanks went over against them, and I after porters,) and the offerings of the priests. them, and the half of the people upon the

even unto the broad wall;

39 And from above the gate of Ephraim, king, and after certain days obtained Heave and above the old gate, and above the fish-gate, and the tower of Hananeel, and the tower of Meah, even up to the sheep-gate; of the evil that Eliashib did for Tobiah, in and they stood still in the prison-gate.

40 So stood the two companies of them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and

the half of the rulers with me:

41 And the priests; Eliakim, Maaseiah, the chamber. Miniamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zechariah, 9 Then I c

and Hananiah, with trumpets:

Eleazar, and Uzzi, and Jehohanan, and meat-offering and the frankincense. Malchijah, and Elam, and Ezer: and the overseer.

43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced; for God had made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the children rejoiced; so that the joy of Je-

rusalem was heard even afar off.

44 \ And at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the first-fruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them, out of the fields of the cities, the portions of the law for the priests and Levites: for Judah rejoiced for the priests and for the Levites that waited.

the purification, according to the command- unto their brethren. ment of David, and of Solomon his son.

treasuries.

13 And I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe; and of the Levites, Pedaiah; and next to them was Hanan the son of Zaccur, 45 And both the singers and the porters the son of Mattaniah: for they were counted kept the ward of their God, and the ward of faithful; and their office was to distribute

14 Remember me, O my God, concerning 46 For in the days of David and Asaph of this, and wipe not out my good deeds that I

of praise and thanksgiving unto God.
47 And all Israel, in the days of Zerubbagates, and the wall.

31 Then I brought up the princes of Judah day his portion: and they sanctified holy things unto the Levites; and the Levites

> CHAP, XIII. N that day they read in the book of

Moses in the audience of the people; and therein was found written, that the Ammonite and the Moabite should not come in-34 Judah, and Benjamin, and Shemaiah, to the congregation of God for ever;

Because they met not the children of Israel 35 And certain of the priests' sons with with bread and with water, but hired Balaam

Now it came to pass, when they had

4 \ And before this, Eliashib the priest, ments of David the man of God, and Ezra having the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, was allied unto Tobiah:

5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, where aforetime they laid the meatofferings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, (which was commanded to be 38 And the other company of them that gave given to the Levites, and the singers, and the

6 But in all this time was not I at Jeruwall, from beyond the tower of the furnaces salem: for in the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes king of Babylon came I unto the

7 And I came to Jerusalem, and understood preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.

8 And it grieved me sore; therefore I cast forth all the household-stuff of Tobiah, out of

9 Then I commanded, and they cleansed the chambers; and thither brought I again 42 And Maaseiah, and Shemaiah, and the vessels of the house of God, with the

10 \ And I perceived that the portions of singers sang loud with Jezrahiah their the Levites had not been given them: for the Levites and the singers, that did the work,

11 Then contended I with the rulers, and

were fled every one to his field.

said, Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their place. 12 Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn, and the new wine, and the oil, unto the

the offices thereof.

15 ¶ In those days saw I in Judah some cording to the greatness of thy mercy. treading wine-presses on the sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, wine, grapes, and figs, and all manner of bur- and of Moab: dens, which they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath-day; and I testified against them speech of Ashdod, and could not speak in in the day wherein they sold victuals.

16 There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, language of each people. which brought fish, and all manner of ware,

Judah, and in Jerusalem.

17 Then I contended with the nobles of Ju-God, saying, Ye shall not give your daughdah, and said unto them, What evil thing is ters unto their sons, nor take their daugh-

18 Did not your fathers thus, and did not

gates of Jerusalem began to be dark before the women cause to sin. sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be all this great evil, to transgress against our opened till after the sabbath; and some of my God in marrying strange wives? servants set I at the gates, that there should

of ware, lodged without Jerusalem once or him from me.

unto them, Why lodge ye about the wall? venant of the priesthood, and of the Levites. if ye do so again, I will lay hands on you. 30 Thus cleansed I them from all stran From that time forth came they no more on the sabbath.

22 And I commanded the Levites, that they should cleanse themselves, and that they

have done for the house of my God, and for the sabbath-day. Remember me, O my God, concerning this also, and spare me ac

24 And their children spake half in the the Jews' language, but according to the

25 And I contended with them, and cursed and sold on the sabbath unto the children of them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them swear by

this that ye do, and profane the sabbath-day? ters unto your sons, or for yourselves.

26 Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by our God bring all this evil upon us, and up-these things? yet among many nations was on this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon there no king like him, who was beloved of Israel, by profaning the sabbath. 19 And it came to pass, that, when the Israel: nevertheless, even him did outlandish

27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do

28 And one of the sons of Joiada, the son no burden be brought in on the sabbath-day, of Eliashib the high priest, was son-in-law 20 So the merchants, and sellers of all kind to Sanballat the Horonite: therefore I chased

29 Remember them, O my God, because 21 Then I testified against them, and said they have defiled the priesthood, and the co-

30 Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of the priests and the Levites, every one in his business:

31 And for the wood-offering, at times appointed, and for the first-fruits. Remember should come and keep the gates, to sanctify me, O my God, for good.

¶ The Book of ESTHER.

CHAP. I. reigned, from India even unto Ethiopia, over hundred and sever and twenty provinces:)

2 That in those days, when the king Ahasucrus sat on the throne of his kingdom,

which was in Shushan the palace,

3 In the third year of his reign, he made a feast unto all his princes and his servants; the power of Persia and Media, the nobles the women in the royal house which belongand princes of the provinces, being before him:

4 When he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdom, and the honour of his excellent majesty, many days, even a hundred

and fourscore days.

king made a feast unto all the people that ence of Ahasuerus the king, were present in Shushan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the king with the crown royal, to shew the peocourt of the garden of the king's palace;

6 Where were white, green, and blue hangings, fastened with cords of fine linen and black marble.

369

7 And they gave them drink in vessels of TOW it came to pass, in the days of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from Ahasuerus, (this is Ahasuerus which another,) and royal wine in abundance, according to the state of the king.

8 And the drinking was according to the law; none did compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure.

9 Also Vashti the queen made a feast for

ed to king Ahasuerus.

10 fron the seventh day, when the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha, Harbona, Big-tha, and Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the 5 And when these days were expired, the seven chamberlains that served in the pres-

11 To bring Vashti the queen before the ple and the princes her beauty; for she was

fair to look on.

12 But the queen Vashti refused to come purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: at the king's commandment by his chamberthe beds were of gold and silver, upon a lains: therefore was the king very wroth, pavement of red, and blue, and white, and his anger burned in him.

13 \ Then the king said to the wise men, 16*

which knew the times, (for so was the king's manner toward all that knew law and judg-

14 And the next unto him was Carshena. Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena, and Memucan, the seven princes of Persia and Media, which saw the king's face, and which sat the first in the kingdom,)

15 What shall we do unto the queen Vashti according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Aha-

sucrus by the chamberlains?

16 And Memucan answered before the king and the princes, Vashti the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that are in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus.

abroad unto all women, so that they shall shall be reported, The king Ahasuerus commanded Vashti the queen to be brought in be-

fore him, but she came not.

Media say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen:

commandment from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, that it be not altered, That Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus; and Let the king give her royal estate unto another that is better than she.

20 And when the king's decree, which he shall make, shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall give to their husbands honour, both to

great and small.

21 And the saying pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Memucan:

22 For he sent letters into all the king's previnces, into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after the king; whatsoever she desired was given their language, that every man should bear her to go with her out of the house of the rule in his own house; and that it should be published according to the language of every people.

CHAP. II.

FTER these things, when the wrath of king Ahasuerus was appeased, he remembered Vashti, and what she had done, except the king delighted in her, and that and what was decreed against her. and what was decreed against her.

2 Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, Let there be fair young

virgins sought for the king :

3 And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shushan the palace, to the house of the wolld the state of the women, appoint-shushan the palace, to the house of the wolld the state of the wolld the wolld the state of the wolld the state of the wolld the men, unto the custody of Hege the king's of all them that looked upon her. chamberlain, keeper of the women; and let their things for purification be given them: sucrus, into his house-royal, in the tenth

king be queen instead of Vashti. And the seventh year of his reign. thing pleased the king; and he did so.

5 Il Now, in Shushan the palace there was a certain Jew. whose name was Mordecai, the son of Jair, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish, a Benjamite;

6 Who had been carried away from Jerusalem with the captivity which had been carried away with Jeconiah king of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon

had carried away.

7 And he brought up Hadassah, (that is, Esther,) his uncle's daughter; for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid was fair and beautiful; whom Mordecai, when her father and mother were dead, took for his own daughter.

8 ¶ So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard. 17 For this deed of the queen shall come and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shushan the palace, to the cusdespise their husbands in their eyes, when it tody of Hegai, that Esther was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of He-

gai, keeper of the women.

re him, but she came not.

9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her things for purification, with such things as belonged to her, and seven Thus shall there arise too much contempt and maidens, which were meet to be given her, out of the king's house: and he preferred 19 If it please the king, let there go a royal her and her maids unto the best place of the house of the women.

10 Esther had not shewed her people, nor her kindred: for Mordecai had charged her

that she should not shew it.

11 And Mordecai walked every day before the court of the women's house, to know how Esther did, and what should become of her.

12 ¶ Now, when every maid's turn was come to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that she had been twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, to wit, six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with other things for the purifying of the women;)

13 Then thus came every maiden unto

women unto the king's house.

14 In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of Shaashgaz the king's chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king no more,

15 I Now, when the turn of Esther, the daughter of Abihail, the uncle of Mordecai, (who had taken her for his daughter,) was

16 So Esther was taken unto king Aha-And let the maiden which pleaseth the month, (which is the month Tebeth,) in the

17 And the king loved Esther above all the

women, and she obtained grace and favour: 9 If it please the king, let it be written that m his sight more than all the virgins; so that they may be destroyed; and I will pay ten he set the royal crown upon her head, and thousand talents of silver to the hands of made her queen instead of Vashti.

18 Then the king made a great feast unto bring it into the king's treasuries.

all his princes and his servants, even Esther's 10 And the king took his ring from his feast; and he made a release to the provinces, hand, and gave it unto Haman the son of

19 And when the virgins were gathered to-silver is given to thee, the people also, to do gether the second time, then Mordecai sat in with them as it seemeth good to thee.

the king's gate.

nor her people, as Mordecai had charged her: there was written (according to all that Hafor Esther did the commandment of Mor-man had commanded) unto the king's lieudecai, like as when she was brought up with tenants, and to the governors that were over

hand on the king Ahasuerus.

22 And the thing was known to Mordecai,

the book of the Chronicles before the king. CHAP. III.

promote Haman the son of Hammedatha published unto all people, that they should be the Agagite, and advanced him, and set his ready against that day.

seat above all the princes that were with him.

15 The posts went out, being hastened by

the king's gate, said unto Mordecai, Why

them, that they told Haman, to see whether Mordecai's matters would stand: for he had for none might enter into the king's gate told them that he was a Jew.

5 And when Haman saw that Mordecai

Haman full of wrath.

6 And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman 4 % So Esther's maids, and her chambersought to destroy all the Jews that were lains came and told it her. Then was the throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, queen exceedingly grieved; and she sent raieven the people of Mordecai.

8 1 And Haman said unto king Ahasuerus, why it was. There is a certain people scattered abroad, and dispersed among the people in all the the street of the city, which was before the provinces of thy kingdom, and their laws are king's gate:

diverse from all people, neither keep they the 7 And Mordecai told him of all that had profit to suffer them.

those that have the charge of the business, to

and gave gifts, according to the state of the Hammedatha the Agagite, the Jews' enemy. 11 And the king said unto Haman, The

12 Then were the king's scribes called on 20 Esther had not uet shewed her kindred the therteenth day of the first month, and every province, and to the rulers of every 21 I In those days, (while Mordecai sat in people of every province, according to the the king's gate,) two of the king's chamber- writing thereof, and to every people after fains, Bigthan and Teresh, of those which their language; in the name of king Ahakept the door, were wroth, and sought to lay suerus was it written, and sealed with the

king's ring.
13 And the letters were sent by posts into who told it unto Esther the queen; and Esther all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, certified the king thereof in Mordecai's name. and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young 23 And when inquisition was made of the and old, little children and women, in one matter, it was found out; therefore they were day, even upon the thirteenth day of the both hanged on a tree: and it was written in twelfth month, (which is the month Adar,) and to take the spoil of them for a prey.

14 The copy of the writing, for a com-FTER these things did king Ahasuerus mandment to be given in every province, was

2 And all the king's servants, that were in the king's gate, bowed, and reverenced Haman; for the king had so commanded concerning him: but Mordecai bowed not, nor city Shushan was perplexed.

CHAP. IV.

Then the king's servants, which were in WHEN Mordecai perceived all that was king's gate, said unto Mordecai, Why done, Mordecai rent his clothes, and done, Mordecai rent his clothes, and transgressest thou the king's commandment? put on sackcloth with ashes, and went out 4 Now it came to pass, when they spake into the midst of the city, and cried with a daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto loud and a bitter cry;

2 And came even before the king's gate:

clothed with sackcloth.

3 And in every province, whithersoever the bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was king's commandment and his decree came, there was great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

ment to clothe Mordecai, and to take away 7 I In the first month, (that is, the month his sackcloth from him: but he received it not.

Nisan,) in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, 5 Then called Esther for Hatach, one of the they cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman, king's chamberlains, whom he had appointed from day to day, and from month to month, to attend upon her, and gave him a commandto the twelfth month, that is, the month Adar. ment to Mordecai, to know what it was, and

6 So Hatach went forth to Mordecai unto

king's laws: therefore it is not for the king's happened unto him, and of the sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to

8 Also he gave him the copy of the writing 6 % And the king said unto Esther at the of the decree that was given at Shushan to banquet of wine, What is thy petition? and destroy them, to shew it unto Esther, and to it shall be granted thee; and what is thy redeclare it unto her, and to charge her that she quest? even to the half of the kingdom it should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before him for her people.

9 And Hatach came and told Esther the

words of Mordecai.

10 ff Again Esther spake unto Hatach, and gave him commandment unto Mordecai :

11 All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into the inner court, who is not called, there is one law of his to put him to death, except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days.

12 And they told to Mordecai, Esther's

words

13 Then Mordecai commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house more than

all the Jews.

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall there enlargement and queen did let no man come in with the king deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall myself; and to-morrow am I invited unto be destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for such a time as this

15 Then Esther bade them return Mor- gate.

decai this answer;

present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink three days, night or day: l also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which is not according to the law; and if I perish, I perish.

17So Mordecai wenthis way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

CHAP. V

TOW it came to pass, on the third day, that in the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the gate of the house.

2 And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, that she obtained favour in his sight: and the king held out to Esther the golden sceptre that was in his hand. So Esther drew near, and touched

the top of the sceptre.

thou, queen Esther? and what is thy request?

kingdom.

4 And Esther answered, If it seem good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the banquet that I have prepar- the king said, Let him come in. ed for him.

the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy said. So the king and Haman came to the

banquet that Esther had prepared.

shall be performed.

7 Then answered Esther, and said, My pe-

tition and my request is;

8 If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition and to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to-morrow as

the king hath said.

9 ¶ Then went Haman forth that day joyful and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai in the king's gate, that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was full of in-

dignation against Mordecai.

10 Nevertheless, Haman refrained himself: and when he came home, he sent and called

for his friends, and Zeresh his wife.

11 And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all the things wherein the king had promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.

12 Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the unto the banquet that she had prepared but

her also with the king.

13 Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Jew sitting at the king's

14 Then-said Zeresh his wife and all his 16 Go, gather together all the Jews that are friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and to-morrow speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon; then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows lo be made.

CHAP. VI.

N that night could not the king sleep; and he commanded to bring the book of Esther put on her royal apparel, and stood records of the Chronicles; and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written, that Mordecai had told of Bigthana and Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the door, who sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus.

3 And the king said, What honour and dignity hath been done to Mordecai for this Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him.

4 % And the king said, Who is in the court? 3 Then said the king unto her, What wilt (Now Haman was come into the outward court of the king's house, to speak unto the it shall be even given thee to the half of the king to hang Mordecai on the gallows that he had prepared for him.)

5 And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And

6 So Flaman came in. And the king said un-5 Then the king said, Cause Haman to to him, What shall be done unto the man whom make haste, that he may do as Esther hath the king delighteth to honour? (Now Haman delight to do honour more than to myself?)

man whom the king delighteth to honour,

8 Let the royal apparel be brought which him by the king. the king useth to wear, and the horse that

which is set upon his head:

ed to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man withal whom the king delighteth to honour, and bring him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delight- lows, fifty cubits high, which Haman had eth to honour.

10 Then the king said to Haman, Make haste, and take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mordecai the Jew, that sitteth at the king's gate: let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken.

11 Then took Haman the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mordecai, and brought him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it he done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

12 ¶ And Mordecai came again to the king's gate: but Haman basted to his house

mourning, and having his head covered.

13 And Haman told Zeresh his wife and all his friends every thing that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zeresh his wife unto him, If Mordecai be of the seed of the him with tears to put away the mischief of Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, Haman the Agagite, and his device that he thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt had devised against the Jews. surely fall before him.

him, came the king's chamberlains, and hast- before the king, ed to bring Haman unto the banquet that

Esther had prepared

CHAP. VII.

2 And the king said again unto Esther on the second day, at the banquet of wine, What Jews which are in all the king's provinces: is thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? shall come unto my people? or how can I enand it shall be performed, even to the half of dure to see the destruction of my kindred? the kingdom.

said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be

my request:

4 For we are sold, I and my people, to be dehad been sold for bond-men and bond-women, in the king's name, and sealed with the king's I had held my tongue, although the enemy ring, may no man reverse.

9 Then were the king's scribes called at

10 do so?

was afraid before the king and the queen.

7 1 And the king, arising from the ban-provinces, unto every province, according to

thought in his heart, To whom would the king quet of wine in his wrath, went into the paface-garden: and Haman stood up to make 7 And Haman answered the king, For the request for his life to Esther the queen; for he saw that there was evil determined against

8 Then the king returned out of the palacethe king rideth upon, and the crown-royal garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Haman was fallen upon the bed where-9 And let this apparel and horse be deliver- on Esther was. Then said the king, Will he force the queen also before me in the house? As the word went out of the king's mouth, they covered Haman's face.

9 And Harbonah, one of the chamberlains, said before the king, Behold also, the galmade for Mordecai, who had spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of Haman. Then the king said, Hang him thereon,

10 So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. Then

was the king's wrath pacified. CHAP. VIII.

N that day did the king Ahasuerus give the house of Haman, the Jews' enemy, unto Esther the queen: and Mordecai came before the king; for Esther had told what he was unto her.

2 And the king took off his ring, which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Mordecai. And Esther set Mordecai over

the house of Haman.

3 ¶ And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, and besought

4 Then the king held out the golden scep-14 And while they were yet talking with tre toward Esther. So Esther arose, and stood

5 And said, If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his sight, and the thing seem right before the king, and I be pleasing in O the king and Haman came to banquet his eyes, let it be written to reverse the letters with Esther the queen. devised by Haman the son of Hammedatha devised by Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, which he wrote to destroy the

6 For how can I endure to see the evil that

7 I Then the king Ahasuerus said unto Es-3 Then Esther the queen answered and ther the queen, and to Mordecai the Jew, Behold, I have given Esther the house of Haman, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, given me at my petition, and my people at because he laid his hand upon the Jews.

8 Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal it with the stroyed, to be slain, and to perish: but if we king's ring; for the writing which is written

5 Then the king Abasuerus answered and that time in the third month, (that is, the said unto Esther the queen, Who is he, and month Sivan,) on the three and twentieth day where is he, that durst presume in his heart thereof: and it was written (according to all that Mordecai commanded) unto the Jews, 6 And Esther said, The adversary and and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and enemy is this wicked Haman. Then Haman rulers of the provinces which are from India lunto Ethiopia, a hundred twenty and seven the writing thereof, and unto every people; after their language, and to the Jews accord- slew and destroyed five hundred men. ing to their writing, and according to their language.

10 And he wrote in the king Ahasuerus' name, and sealed it with the king's ring; and sent letters by posts on horseback, and riders

on mules, camels, and young dromedaries; 11 Wherein the king granted the Jews which were in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, both little ones and women, and to take the spoil of them for a prev,

12 Upon one day, in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, namely, upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month

Adar.

13 The copy of the writing, for a commandment to be given in every province, was published unto all people, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies.

14 So the posts that rode upon mules and camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment. And the

decree was given at Shushan the palace.

15 ¶ And Mordecai went out from the presence of the king inroyal apparel of blue and the city of Shushan rejoiced and was glad.

16 The Jews had light, and gladness, and they laid not their hand.

joy, and honour.

17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast and a good day. And many of the people of the land became Jews; for the fear of the Jews fell upon them. CHAP. IX

TOW, in the twelfth month, (that is, the month Adar,) on the thirteenth day of the same, when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execu-assembled together on the thirteenth day tion, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it on the fifteenth day of the same they restwas turned to the contrary, that the Jews ed, and made it a day of feasting and gladhad rule over them that hated them;)

2 The Jews gathered themselves together in their cities, throughout all the provinces dwelt in the unwalled towns, made the fourof the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such teenth day of the month Adar a day of gladas sought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; for the fear of them fell upon sending portions one to another.

all people.

the lieutenants, and the deputies, and officers all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, both of the king, helped the Jews; because the

fear of Mordecai fell upon them.

4 For Mordecai was great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Mordecai waxed same, yearly, greater and greater.

with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, was turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and destruction, and did what they would and from mourning into a good day; that unto those that hated them

6 And in Shushan the palace the Jews

7 And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha.

8 And Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha. 9 And Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai.

and Vajezatha,

10 The ten sons of Haman the son of Hammedatha, the enemy of the Jews, slew they; but on the spoil laid they not their hand. II On that day the number of those that

were slain in Shushan the palace was brought

before the king.

12 ¶ And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the palace, and the ten sons of Haman; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? Now, what is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what is thy request further? and it shall be done.

13 Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which are in Shushan to do to-morrow also according unto this day's decree, and let Haman's ten sons

be hanged upon the gallows.

14 And the king commanded it so to be done: and the decree was given at Shushan; and they hanged Haman's ten sons.

15 For the Jews that were in Shushan gawhite, and with a great crown of gold, and thered themselves together on the fourteenth with a garment of fine linen and purple: and day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men at Shushan: but on the prey

16 But the other Jews that were in the king's provinces gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seventy and five thousand (but they laid not their hands on the prey)

17 On the thirteenth day of the month Adar; and on the fourteenth day of the same rested they, and made it a day of feasting

and gladness.

18 But the Jews that were at Shushan thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and ness.

19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that ness and feasting, and a good day, and of

20 I And Mordecai wrote these things, and 3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and sent letters unto all the Jews that were in

nigh and far,

21 To establish this among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Adar, and the fifteenth day of the

22 As the days wherein the Jews rested 5 Thus the Jews smote all their enemies from their enemies, and the mouth which I they should make them days of feasting and

joy, and of sending portions one to another, from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them perish from their seed.

23 And the Jews undertook to do as they

29 Then Esther the queen, the daughter of

had begun, and as Mordecai had written un-

24 Because Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the enemy of all the Jews, had to the hundred twenty and seven provinces devised against the Jews to destroy them, of the kingdom of Ahasuerus, with words of and had cast Pur (that is, the lot) to consume peace and truth,

them, and to destroy them:

he commanded by letters, that his wicked the Jew and Esther the queen had enjoined device, which he devised against the Jews, them, and as they had decreed for themshould return upon his own head, and that selves, and for their seed, the matters of the he and his sons should be hanged on the gal- fastings and their cry.

26 Wherefore they called these days Pu- these matters of Purim; and it was written rim, after the name of Pur: therefore, for all in the book. the words of this letter, and of that which they nad seen concerning this matter, and which

had come unto them,

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as joined themselves unto them, so as it should of Mordecai, whereunto the king advanced not fail, that they would keep these two days him, are they not written in the book of the according to their writing, and according to Chronicles of the kings of Media and Persia. their appointed time, every year;

every family, every province, and every city; thren, seeking the wealth of his people, and and that these days of Purim should not fail speaking peace to all his seed.

Abihail, and Mordecaithe Jew, wrote with all authority to confirm this second letter of Purim.

30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews,

31 To confirm these days of Purim in 25 But when Esther came before the king, their times appointed, according as Mordecai

32 And the decree of Esther confirmed

CHAP. X.

A ND the king Ahasucrus laid a tribute up-on the land, and upon the isles of the sea.

2 And all the acts of his power, and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness

3 For Mordecai the Jew was next unto 28 And that these days should be remem- king Ahasuerus, and great among the Jews, bered, and kept throughout every generation, and accepted of the multitude of his bre-

¶ The Book of JOB.

CHAP. 1. THERE was a man in the land of Uz, like him in the earth, a perfect and an upwas perfect and upright, and one that fear- cheweth evil? ed God, and eschewed evil.

2 And there were born unto him seven said, doth Job fear God for nought?

sons and three daughters.

sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she-asses, and a very great household; so that this man was the greatest of all the men of the east.

And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters, to eat and to

drink with them.

5 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and offered burnt-offerings according to the number of them all: for Job said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and and said, The oxen were plowing, and the cursed God in their hearts. Thus did Job asses feeding beside them continually.

LORD, and Satan came also among them.
7 And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence

Then Satan answered the

& And the Lord said unto Satan, Hast thou

considered my servant Job, that there is none whose name was Job; and that man right man, one that feareth God, and es-

9 Then Satan answered the Lord, and

10 Hast not thou made a hetige about 3 His substance also was seven thousand him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land :

11 But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, and he will curse

thee to thy face.

12 And the Lord said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy power; only upon himself put not forth thy hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there was a day when his sons and his daughters were eating and drinking

wine in their eldest brother's house :

14 And there came a messenger unto Job.

15 And the Sabeans fell upon them, and 6 INow there was a day when the sons of took them away; yea, they have slain the God came to present themselves before the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

16 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The fire of God is LORD, and said, From going to and fro in fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the the earth, and from walking up and down sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee

17 While he was yet speaking, there came

also another, and said, The Chaldeans made an appointment together to come to mourn out three bands, and fell upon the carnels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and off, and knew him not, they lifted up their i only am escaped alone to tell thee.

came also another, and said, Thy sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking wine

in their eldest brother's house:

19 And, behold, there came a great wind from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Job arose, and rent his mantle, and shaved his head, and fell down upon the

ground, and worshipped,

21 And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the LORD gave, and the LORD hath regard it from above, neither let the light taken away; blessed be the name of the shine upon it.

God foolishly.

CHAP. II.

fore the LORD, and Satan came also among the months. them, to present himself before the LORD.

2 And the LORD said unto Satan, From ful voice come therein. whence comest thou? And Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro are ready to raise up their mourning. in the earth, and from walking up and down

3 And the Lord said unto Satan, Hast neither let it see the dawning of the day: thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an mother's womb, nor hid sorrow from mine upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? and still he holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against did I not give up the ghost when I came out him, to destroy him without cause.

4 And Satan answered the Lorp, and said, Skin for skin; yea, all that a man hath will why the breasts that I should suck?

he give for his life:

his bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee been at rest to thy face.

6 And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold,

he is in thy hand; but save his life

7 \ So went Satan forth from the presence ed their houses with silver: of the LORD, and smote Job with sore biles, from the sole of his foot unto his crown.

8 And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and he sat down among the and there the weary be at rest.

9 Then said his wife unto him, Dost hear not the voice of the oppressor. thou still retain thine integrity? curse God, and die.

10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh. What! shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? In all this diagand dig for it more than for hid treasures; not Job sin with his lips.

11 Now, when Job's three friends heard when they can find the grave? of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; Eliphaz is hid, and whom God hath hedged in? the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite : for they had made my roarings are poured out like the waters.

with him, and to comfort him.

12 And when they lifted up their eyes afar voice, and wept; and they rent every one 13 While he was yet speaking, there his mantle, and sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven.

13 So they sat down with him upon the ground seven days and seven nights; and none spake a word unto him; for they saw

that his grief was very great. CHAP. III.

FTER this opened Job his month, and cursed his day.

2 And Job spake, and said,

3 Let the day perish wherein I was born. and the night in which it was said, There is a man-child conceived.

4 Let that day be darkness; let not God

5 Let darkness and the shadow of death 22 In all this Job sinned not, nor charged stain it; let a cloud dwell upon it; let the

blackness of the day terrify it.

6 As for that night, let darkness seize up-GAIN there was a day when the sons on it; let it not be joined unto the days of of God came to present themselves be- the year; let it not come into the number of

7 Lo, let that night be solitary; let no joy-

8 Let them curse it that curse the day, who

9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it look for light, but have none;

10 Because it shut not up the doors of my

11 Why died I not from the womb? why of the belly?

12 Why did the knees prevent me? or

13 For now should I have lain still and

5 But put forth thy hand now, and touch been quiet, I should have slept: then had I 14 With kings and counsellors of the earth,

which built desolate places for themselves;

15 Or with princes that had gold, who fill-

16 Or as a hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants which never saw light.

17 There the wicked cease from troubling;

18 There the prisoners rest together; they

19 The small and great are there; and the servant is free from his master.

20 Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the bitter in soul;

21 Which long for death, but it cometh not;

22 Which rejoice exceedingly, and are glad

23 Why is light given to a man whose way

24 For my sighing cometh before I eat, and

376

25 For the thing which I greatly feared is taketh it even out of the thorns, and the robcome upon me, and that which I was afraid ber swalloweth up their substance. of is come unto me.

neither was I quiet; yet trouble came.
CHAP. IV.
THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered

and said,

2 If we assay to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but who can withhold himself from speaking?

3 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast strengthened the weak hands.

4 Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou hast strengthened the feeble

5 But now it is come upon thee, and thou faintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.

6 Is not this thy fear, thy confidence, thy hope, and the uprightness of thy ways

Remember, I pray thee, who ever perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

8 Even as I have seen, they that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap the same.

9 By the blast of God they perish, and by mighty the breath of his nostrils are they consumed.

10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and the teeth of the young

lions, are broken.
11 The old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad

12 Now a thing was secretly brought to me, and mine ear received a little thereof.

13 In thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falleth on men,

14 Fear came upon me, and trembling,

which made all my bones to shake.

15 Then a spirit passed before my face;

the hair of my flesh stood up .

16 It stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof: an image was before mine eyes; laugh; neither shalt thou be afraid of the there was silence, and I heard a voice, saying, 17 Shall mortal man be more just than God?

shall a man be more pure than his Maker? 18 Behold, he put no trust in his servants;

and his angels he charged with folly :

19 How much less in them that dwell in houses of clay, whose foundation is in the dust, which are crushed before the moth?

20 They are destroyed from morning to evening: they perish for ever, without any

regarding it.

21 Doth not their excellency which is in them go away? they die, even without wisdom. his season.

CHAP. V

YALL now, if there be any that will answer thee; and to which of the saints wilt thou turn :

2 For wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slaveth the silly one.

3 I have seen the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.

they are crushed in the gate, neither is there swallowed up. any to deliver them.

6 Although affliction cometh not forth of

26 I was not in safety, neither had I rest, the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground;
7 Yet man is born unto trouble, as the

sparks fly upward.

8 I would seek unto God, and unto God would I commit my cause; 9 Which doeth great things and unsearch-

able; marvellous things without number: 10 Who giveth rain upon the earth, and

sendeth waters upon the fields:

11 To set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be exalted to safety.

12 He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise.

13 He taketh the wise in their own craftiness; and the counsel of the froward is car-

ried headlong.

14 They meet with darkness in the day-time, and grope in the noon-day as in the night.

15 But he saveth the poor from the sword, from their mouth, and from the hand of the

16 So the poor hath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth.

17 Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth; therefore despise not thou the

chastening of the Almighty:

18 For he maketh sore, and bindeth up; he woundeth, and his hands make whole. 19 He shall deliver thee in six troubles;

yea, in seven there shall no evil touch thee.

20 In famine he shall redeem thee from death; and in war from the power of the sword.

21 Thou shalt be hid from the scourge of the tongue; neither shalt thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh.

22 At destruction and famine thou shall

beasts of the earth. 23 For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field; and the beasts of the field

shall be at peace with thee. 24 And thou shalt know that thy taberna-

cle shall be in peace; and thou shalt visit thy habitation, and shalt not sin.

25 Thou shalt know also that thy seed shall be great, and thine offspring as the grass of the earth.

26 Thou shalt come to thy grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in in

27 Lo, this, we have searched it, so it is: hear it, and know thou it for thy good. CHAP. VI.

BUT Job answered and said, 2 Oh that my grief were thoroughly weighed, and my calamity laid in the balances together !

3 For now it would be heavier than the 4 His children are far from safety, and sand of the sea: therefore my words are

4 For the arrows of the Almighty are with-3 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and in me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit, the terrors of God do set themselves in array against me.

5 Doth the wild ass bray when he hath ward of his work; grass? or loweth the ox over his fodder?

6 Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without salt? or is there any taste in the white of an egg

are as my sorrowful meat.

8 Oh that I might have my request; and that God would grant me the thing that I long for !

9 Even that it would please God to destroy me; that he would let loose his hand, and cut me off 10 Then should I yet have comfort; yea,

would harden myself in sorrow: let him not spare; for have not concealed the words of the Holy One.

11 What is my strength, that I should hope? and what is mine end, that I should

prolong my life?

12 Is my strength the strength of stones?

or is my flesh of brass

13 Is not my help in me? and is wisdom

driven quite from me :

shewed from his friend; but he forsaketh the fear of the Almighty,

15 My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, and as the stream of brooks they pass

16 Which are blackish by reason of the

ice, and wherein the snow is hid:

17 What time they wax warm, they vanish: when it is hot, they are consumed out and death rather than my life. of their place.

aside; they go to nothing, and perish.

19 The troops of Tema looked, the com-

panies of Sheba waited for them.

20 They were confounded because they had hoped; they came thither, and were ashamed."

21 For now ye are nothing; ye see my casting down, and are afraid.

22 Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a

reward for me of your substance? 23 Or, Deliver me from the enemy's hand?

or, Redeem me from the hand of the mighty? 24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue; and cause me to understand wherein I have transgression, and take away mine iniquity:

erred.

doth your arguing reprove?

CHAP. VIII.

26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and

THEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and the speeches of one that is desperate, which are as wind

ye dig a pit for your friend.

28 Now therefore be content; look upon me: for it is evident unto you if I lie. 29 Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity;

yea, return again, my righteousness is in it. 30 Is there iniquity in my tongue? cannot gression;

my taste discern perverse things? CHAP. VII.

S there not an appointed time to man upon of a hireling?

2 As a servant earnestly desireth the shadow, and as a hireling looketh for the re-

3 So am I made to possess months of vani-

ty, and wearisome nights are appointed to me. 4 When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and the night be gone? and I am full 7 The things that my soul refused to touch of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day

5 My flesh is clothed with worms and ciods of dust; my skin is broken, and become

loathsome. My days are swifter than a weaver's

shuttle, and are spent without hope.

7 O remember that my life is wind; mine eye shall no more see good

8 The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no more: thine eyes are upon me, and I am not.

9 As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away; so he that goeth down to the grave

shall come up no more.

10 He shall return no more to his house. neither shall his place know him any more, I Therefore I will not refrain my mouth:

14 To him that is afflicted pity should be I will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I will complain in the bitterness of my soul.

12 Am I a sea, or a whale, that thou set-

test a watch over me?

13 When I say, My bed shall comfort me,

my couch shall ease my complaint; 14 Then thou scarest me with dreams,

and terrifiest me through visions; 15 So that my soul chooseth strangling,

16 I loathe it; I would not live always: let

18 The paths of their way are turned me alone; for my days are vanity.

17 What is man, that thou shouldest magnify him? and that thou shouldest set thy heart upon him :

18 And that thou shouldest visit him every morning, and try him every moment?

18 How long wilt thou not depart from me,

nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle? 20 have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, O thou Preserver of men: why hast thou set

me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself:

21 And why dost thou not pardon my for now shall I sleep in the dust; and thou 25 How forcible are right words! but what shalt seek me in the morning, but I shall not be, thy your arguing reprove? CHAP. VIII,

said,

2 How long wilt thou speak these things ! 27 Yea, ye overwhelm the fatherless, and and how long shall the words of thy mouth be like a strong wind?

3 Doth God pervert judgment? or doth

the Almighty pervert justice?

4 If thy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away for their trans

5 If thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy supplication to the Almighty;

6 If thou wert pure and upright, surely earth? are not his days also like the days now he would awake for thee, and make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.

thy latter end should greatly increase.

3 For, inquire, I pray thee, of the former their fathers :

9 (For we are but of yesterday, and know nothing, because our days upon earth are a

10 Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee, but filleth me with bitterness and utter words out of their heart?

11 Can the rush grow up without mire? can the flag grow without water ?

12 Waitst it is vet in his greenness, and not cut down, it withereth before any other herb : shall condemn me : if I say, I am perfect, it

13 So are the paths of all that forget God; shall also prove me perverse. and the hypocrite's hope shall perish:

14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose know my soul; I would despise my life.

true! shall be a spider's web.

shall not stand; he shall hold it fast, but it Bhall not endure.

15 He is green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden.

17 His roots are wrapped about the heap,

and seeth the place of stones.

18 If he destroy him from his place, then it they flee away, they see no good. shall deny him. saving, I have not seen thee.

out of the earth shall others grow.

fect man, neither will he help the evil-doers; myself; 21 Till he fill thy mouth with laughing,

and thy lips with rejoicing.

22 They that hate thee shall be clothed with shame; and the dwelling-place of the vain? wicked shall come to nought. CHAP. IX

THEN Job answered and said,

2 I know it is so of a truth; but how and mine own clothes shall abhor me. should man be just with God?

answer him one of a thousand.

4 He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength; who hath hardened himself against us, that might lay his hand upon us both. him, and hath prospered?

they know not; which overturneth them in Lis anger :

6 Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble;

7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not, and sealeth up the stars;

3 Which alone spreadeth out the heavens,

and treadeth upon the waves of the sea; 9 Which maketh Arcturus, Orion, and with me. Pleiades, and the chambers of the south;

out; yea, and wonders without number. work of thy hands?

11 Lo, he goeth by me, and I see him not: counsel of the wicked?

he passeth on also, but I perceive him not. 1. Benold, he taketh away, who can hinder man seeth? nim? who will say unto him, What doest! thou ?

13 If God will not withdraw his anger, the proud helpers do stoop under him.

14 How much less shall I answer him, and choose out my words to reason with him?

15 Whom, though I were righteons, yet land.

7 Though thy beginning was small, yet would I not answer, but I would make sup-

plication to my judge.
16 If I had called, and he had answered age, and prepare thyself to the search of me; get would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.

17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds without cause.

18 He will not suffer me to take my breath,

19 It I speak of strength, lo. he is strong: and if of judgment, who shall set me a time

to plead ? 20 tf I justify myself, mine own mouth

21 Though I were perfect, yet would I not

22 This is one thing, therefore I said it, 15 He shall lean upon his house, but it He destroyeth the perfect and the wicked,

23 If the scourge slav suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent.

24 The earth is given into the hand of the

wicked: he covereth the faces of the judges thereof; if not, where, and who is he?

25 Now my days are swifter than a post;

26 They are passed away as the swift 19 Behold, this is the joy of his way, and ships; as the eagle that hasteth to the prev.

27 If I say, I will forget my complaint, I 20 Behold, God will not cast away a per- will leave off my heaviness, and comfort

28 I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know

that thou wilt not hold me innocent.

29 If I be wicked, why then labour I in

30 If I wash myself with snow-water, and

make my hands never so clean; 31 Yet shall thou plunge me in the ditch,

3: For he is not a man, as I am, that I 3 If he will contend with him, he cannot should answer him, and we should come together in judgment.

33 Neither is there any day's-man betwixt

34 Let him take his rod away from me, 5 Which removeth the mountains, and and let not his fear terrify me :

35 Then would I speak, and not fear him. but it is not so with me.

CHAP. X.

MY soul is weary of my life: I will leave my complaint upon myself; I will speak in the bitterness of my soul

2 I will say unto God, Do not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou contendest

3 Is it good unto thee that thou shouldest 10 Which doeth great things past finding oppress? that thou shouldest despise the work of thy hands? and shine upon the

4 Hast thou eves of flesh? or seest thou as

5 Are thy days as the days of man? are thy years as man's days,

6 That thou inquirest after mine iniquity,

and searchest after my sin?

7 Thou knowest that I am not wicked; and there is none that can deliver out of thy

8 Thy hands have made me, and fashioned me together round about; yet thou man be born like a wild ass's colt. dost destroy me.

9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou out thy hands toward him; ast made me as the clay; and wilt thou 14 If iniquity be in thy hand, put it far hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou

bring me into dust again?

10 Hast thou not poured me out as milk,

and curdled me like cheese?

11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast fenced me with bones and sinews.

12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit. 13 And these things hast thou hid in thy

heart: I know that this is with thee. 14 If I sin, then thou markest me; and

thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity, 15 If I be wicked, woe unto me; and if I be righteous, yet will I not lift up my head : I am full of confusion; therefore see thou mine affliction,

16 For it increaseth. Thou huntest me as a fierce lion; and again thou shewest thyself

marvellous upon me.

17 Thou renewest thy witnesses against me, and increasest thine indignation upon me; changes and war are against me.

18 Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me

19 I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the

womb to the grave.

20 Are not my days few? cease then, and let me alone, that I may take comfort a little,

21 Before I go whence I shall not return, even to the land of darkness, and the shadow of death;

22 A land of darkness, as warkness itself; and of the shadow of death, without any order, and where the light is as darkness.

CHAP. XI.

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,

2 Should not the multitude of words be be justified?

3 Should thy lies make men hold their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?

4 For thou hast said, My doctrine is pure,

and I am clean in thme eyes.

5 But Oh that God would speak, and open

his lips against thee; 6 And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisdom, that they are double to that which is! Know therefore that God exacteth of thee less than thine iniquity deserveth.

7 Canst thou by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Almighty unto per-

fection?

8 It is as high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; what canst thou know. 9 The measure thereof is longer than the

earth, and broader than the sea.

10 If he cut off, and shut up, or gather together, then who can hinder him?

Il For he knoweth vain men: he seeth wickedness also; will be not then consider it? eth their loins with a girdle.

12 For vain man would be wise, though

13 If thou prepare thy heart, and stretch

away, and let not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles.

15 For then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be stedfast,

and shalt not fear:

16 Because thou shalt forget thy misery, and remember it as waters that pass away:

17 And thine age shall be clearer than the noon-day; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning. 18 And thou shalt be secure, because there

is hope; yea, thou shalt dig about thee, and

thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make thee afraid; yea, many shall make suit unto thee.

20 But the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and they shall not escape, and their hope shall be as the giving up of the ghost.

CHAP. XII.

ND Job answered and said, 2 No doubt but ye are the people; and

wisdom shall die with you.

3 But I have understanding as well as you; I am not inferior to you; yea, who knoweth not such things as these?

4 I am as one mocked of his neighbour, who calleth upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright man is laughed to scorn.

5 He that is ready to slip with his feet is as a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

6 The tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God bringeth abundantly.

7 But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach answered? and should a man full of talk thee; and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

9 Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?

10 In whose hand is the soul of every living thing, and the breath of all mankind.

11 Doth not the ear try words? and the mouth taste his meat?

12 With the ancient is wisdom; and in

length of days understanding. 13 With him is wisdom and strength, he

hath counsel and understanding.

14 Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again; he shutteth up a manand there can be no opening

15 Behold, he withholdeth the waters, and they dry up; also he sendeth them out, and

they overturn the earth.

16 With him is strength and wisdom; the deceived and the deceiver are his.

17 He leadeth counsellors away spoiled,

and maketh the judges fools. 18 He looseth the bond of kings, and gird-

19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and sins? make me to know my transgression everthroweth the mighty.

20 He removeth away the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding holdest me for thine enemy? of the aged.

weakeneth the strength of the mighty.

ness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of of my youth.

27 Thou puttest my feet also in the stocks,

eth them: he enlargeth the nations, and settest a print upon the heels of my feet. straiteneth them again

24. He taketh away the heart of the chief of as a garment that is moth-eaten. the people of the earth, and causeth them to wander in a wilderness where there is no way.

25 They grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to stagger like a drunk-

CHAP. XIII.

O, mine eye hath seen all this, mine ear ▲ hath heard and understood it.

2 What ye know, the same do I know al-

so: I am not inferior unto you.

3 Surely I would speak to the Almighty, unclean? not one. and I desire to reason with God.

sicians of no value. 5 Oh that ye would altogether hold your

peace; and it should be your wisdom.

6 Hear now my reasoning, and hearken

to the pleadings of my lips.

7 Will ye speak wickedly for God? and tender branch thereof will not cease. talk deceitfully for him?

tend for God?

9 Is it good that he should search you out? and bring forth boughs like a plant. or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mock him?

10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do se-

cretly accept persons.

11 Shall not his excellency make you afraid? and his dread fall upon you?

12 Your remembrances are like unto ashes, nor be raised out of their sleep.

your bodies to bodies of clay.

him : but I will maintain mine own ways be- till my change come. fore him.

hypocrite shall not come before him.

17 Hear diligently my speech, and my de-

claration with your ears.

18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause;

I know that I shall be justified. 19 Who is he that will plead with me? for

ghost. 20 Only do not two things unto me; then

will I not hide myself from thee.

let not thy dread make me afraid:

22 Then call thou, and I will answer; or let me speak, and answer thou me.

and my sin. 24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and

25 Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and 21 He poureth contempt upon princes, and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?

26 For thou writest bitter things against 22 He discovereth deep things out of dark-me, and makest me to possess the iniquities

23 He increaseth the nations, and destroy-land lookest narrowly unto all my paths; thou

28 And he, as a rotten thing, consumeth,

CHAP. XIV.

MAN that is born of a woman is of few days, and full of trouble.

2 He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and

continueth not. 3 And dost thou open thine eyes upon such a one, and bringest me into judgment with thee?

4 Who can bring a clean thing out of an

5 Seeing his days are determined, the num-4 But ye are forgers of lies, ye are all phy- ber of his months are with thee; thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass:

6 Turn from him, that he may rest, till he shall accomplish, as a bireling, his day.

7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again, and that the

8 Though the root thereof wax old in the 8 Will ye accept his person? will ye con-earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground;

9 Yet through the scent of water it will bud,

10 But man dieth, and wasteth away; yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where is he? 11 As the waters fail from the sea, and

the flood decayeth and drieth up;

12 So man lieth down, and riseth not: till

the heavens be no more they shall not awake, 13 Oh that thou wouldest hide me in the

13 Hold your peace, let me alone, that I grave, that thou wouldest keep me secret, may speak, and let come on me what will. until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest 14 Wherefore do I take my flesh in my appoint me a set time, and remember me!

teeth, and put my life in my hand?

14 If a man die, shall he live again? All
15 Though he slay me, yet will I trust in the days of my appointed time will I wait,

15 Thou shalt call, and I will answer thee: 16 He also shall be my salvation: for a thou wilt have a desire to the work of thy hands.

> 16 For now thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my sin?

> 17 My transgression is sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity.

18 And surely the mountain falling cometh now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the to nought, and the rock is removed out of

his place. 19 The waters wear the stones; thou

washest away the things which grow out of 21 Withdraw thy hand far from me; and the dust of the earth; and thou destroyest the hope of man.

20 Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth: thou changest his counte-

23 How many are mine iniquities and nance, and sendest him away.

21 His sons come to honour, and he knoweth it not; and they are brought low, but substance continue, neither shall he prolong he perceiveth it not of them.

22 But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall mourn.

CHAP, XV.

THEN answered Eliphaz the Temanite, and said, 2 Should a wise man utter vain knowledge,

and fill his belly with the east wind? 3 Should be reason with unprofitable talk?

or with speeches wherewith he can do no good? 4 Yea, thou castest off fear, and restrainest

prayer before God.

5 For thy mouth uttereth thine iniquity, and thou choosest the tongue of the crafty.

6 Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I; yea, thine own lips testify against thee.

7 Art thou the first man that was born? or wast thou made before the hills?

8 Hast thou heard the secret of God? and serable comforters are ye all.

dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself? 9 What knowest thou, that we know not?

what understandest thou, which is not in us? 10 With us are both the gray-headed and

very aged men, much elder than thy father. 11 Are the consolations of God small with

thee? is there any secret thing with thee? 12 Why doth thy heart carry thee away? and what do thine eyes wink at,

13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God,

and lettest such words go out of thy mouth : 14 What is man, that he should be clean? and he which is born of a woman, that he should be righteous?

yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.

16 How much more abominable and filthy is man, which drinketh iniquity like water?

17 I will shew thee; hear me; and that which I have seen, I will declare

18 Which wise men have told from their

fathers, and have not hid it; 19 Unto whom alone the earth was given,

and no stranger passed among them.

20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all his days, and the number of years is hidden to the oppressor.

21 A dreadful sound is in his ears: in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.

22 He believeth not that he shall return out

of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword. 23 He wandereth abroad for bread, saying,

Where is it? he knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand. 24 Trouble and anguish shall make him

afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle. 25 For he stretcheth out his hand against

God, and strengheneth himself against the Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, even on his neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers;

27 Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his ilanks.

23 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, and poureth out tears unto God. in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heaps.

29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his the perfection thereof upon the earth.

30 He shall not depart out of darkness: the flame shall dry up his branches; and by the breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity; for vanity shall be his recompence. 32 It shall be accomplished before his time.

and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the olive. 34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall

be desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery.

35 They conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit. CHAP. XVI.

HEN Job answered and said, 2 I have heard many such things: mi-

3 Shall vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?

4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and shake my head at you.

5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should

assuage your grief.
6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged; and though I forbear, what am I eased? 7 But now he hath made me weary thou

hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles. which is a witness against me: and my leanness 15 Behold, he putteth no trust in his saints; rising up in me beareth witness to my face.

9 He teareth me in his wrath, who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully; they have gathered themselves together against me.

11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: he haih also taken me by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark.

13 His archers compass me round about the cleaveth my reins as under, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground.

14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach; he runneth upon me like a giani.
15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin,

and defiled my horn in the dust.

13 My face is foul with weeping, and on my eyelids is the shadow of death

17 Not for any injustice in my also my prayer is pure.

18 O earth, cover not theu my bleed, and let my cry have no place.

19 Also now, behold, my witness is in heaven, and my record is on high.

26 My friends scorn me; but mine eye

21 Oh that one might plead for a man with God, as a man pleadeth for his neighbour!

22 When a few years are come, then I shall go the way whence I shall not return. CHAP. XVII.

Whenth is corrupt, my days are extinct, the graves are ready for me.

2 Are there not mockers with me? and doth not mine eve continue in their provocation?

3 Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee; who is he that will strike hands with me? 4 For thou hast hid their heart from under-

standing : therefore shalt thou not exalt them. 5 He that speaketh flattery to his friends.

ever the ever of his children shall fail. 6 He hath made me also a byword of the

proche : and aforetime I was as a tabret. 7 Mise eve also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all my members are as a shadow.

OU tright men shall be astonished at this, and the invicent shall stir up himself against the avocerica. 4 The righteous also shall hold on his way:

and he that lan clean hands shall be stronger

and since fer. 1) But as for you all, do ye return, and come new : for I cannot find one wise men

among yet.

If My days are past, my purposes are broken of, men the thoughts of my heart, the 12 They change the night into day: the

Lru, is short because of darkness.

13 If I wait the grave is my house: I

Lave made my sed in the darkness.

14 ! have said to corruption . Thou art my father; to the worm, Thou aring mother and my sure.

15 And where is now my hone? as for my

arme, who shall see it? 1) They shall go down to the bars of the

go, when our rest angelier is in the dust. CHAP. XVIII.

IFHEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and 58.4

I How long will it be me we make an end of wir is ? mark, and afterwards we will speak. 2 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and

reputed vile in your sight?

4 He sared timself in his anger: shall the same be forsaken for thee? and shall the and be removed out of his place?

5 Year me light of the wicked shall be put ont, and the mark of his fire shall not shine 1 The Figure shall be durk in his tabernacie,

and as candle thall be out out with him. The stees of his strength shall be straigened, and his own coursel shall east him down.

For he is cast into a net by his own feet, and se walked upon a soure.

V The gin small take him by the heel, and the mother shall prevail against him.

In The snare is laid for him in the ground and a wap for him in the way,

11 Terrors shall make him afraid on every sole and shall drive him to his feet.

It is swength shall be hunger-bitten, and

destruction shall be ready at his side.

11 Is shall devous the strength of his skin men are first-born of death shall devour his 9. -LETA.

14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king

1.5 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because it is none of his: brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and

above shall his branch be cut off 17 His remembrance shall perish from the

earth, and he shall have no name in the street. 13 He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the world.

19 He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20) They that come after him shall be asto-

nished at his day, as they that went before were affrigued. 21 Surely such are the dwellings of the

wicked, and this is the place of him that knoweth not God

CHAP. XIX.

THEN Job answered and said,

2 How long will ve vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed that we make yourselves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine

error remaineth with myself.

5 If indeed ye will magnify your selves against me, and plead against me my reproach;

6 Know now that God hath overthrown me, and hith compassed me with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am not heard; I cry aloud, but there is no judgment. 8 He hath fenced up my way that I cannot

pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths. 9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and

taken the crown from my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone; and my hope hath he removed like a tree.

11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me unto him as one of

his enemies.

12 His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle.

13 He had put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged

irom me.

14 My kinstolk have failed, and my fami-

liar friends have forgotten me.

15 They that dwell in my house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alien in their sight.

16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; I entreated him with nevenoush.

17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I entreated for the calldren's safe of mine own

body.

13 Yea, young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me.

ion and they spake against me. and they whom I loved are turned against

20 My bone cleaveth to my skin and to my

21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me,

O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath touched me. 22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and

are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 Oh that my words were now written! sired. Oh that they were printed in a book!

and lead, in the rock for ever! 25 For I know that my Redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon

the earth: 26 And though after my skin worms des-

troy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God: 27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins be consumed within me.

28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found

in me?

29 Be ve afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a judgment.

CHAP. XX VHEN answered Zophar the Naamathite. and said,

answer, and for this I make haste.

3 I have heard the check of my reproach. and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou not this of old, since man

was placed upon earth,
5 That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a this be your consolations. moment?

6 Though his excellency mount-up to the that I have spoken, mock on. heavens, and his head reach unto the clouds :

dung: they which have seen him shall say, troubled? Where is he?

8 He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found; yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 The eve also which saw him shall see him no more; neither shall his place any more old, yea, are mighty in power? behold him.

and his hands shall restore their goods.

11 His bones are full of the sin of his youth, which shall lie down with him in the dust.

12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his tongue

13 Though he spare it, and forsake it not,

but keep it still within his mouth; 14 Yet his meat in his bowels is turned, it rejoice at the sound of the organ.

is the gall of asps within him.

shall vomit them up again: God shall east them out of his belly.

viper's tongue shall slay him.

17 He shall not see the rivers, the floods, the brooks of honey and butter

13 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow it down: accord- counsel of the wicked is far from me.

fiesh, and I am escaped with the skin of myjing to his substance shall the restitution be, and he shall not rejoice therein.

> 19 Because he hath oppressed and hath forsaken the poor; because he hath violently taken away a house which he builded not;

20 Surely he shall not feel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he de-

21 There shall none of his meat be left: 24 That they were graven with an iron pen therefore shall no man look for his goods.

22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the wicked shall come upon him.

23 When he is about to fill his belly, God shall east the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him while he is eating.

24 He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the bow of steel shall strike him through.

25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, the glittering sword cometh out of his gall: terrors are upon him

26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret places: a fire not blown shall consume him: it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.

27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity, and the earth shall rise up against him

23 The increase of his house shall depart, 2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to and his goods shall flow away in the day of his wrath.

29 This is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God.

CHAP, XXI

OUT Job answered and said,

B 2 Hear diligently my speech; and let

3 Suffer me that I may speak; and after

4 As for me, is my complaint to man? 7 Yet he shall perish for ever like his own and if it were so, why should not my spirit be 5 Mark me, and be astonished, and lay

your hand upon your mouth.

6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and

trembling taketh hold on my flesh. 7 Wherefore do the wicked live, become

8 Their seed is established in their sight with

10 His children shall seek to please the poor, them, and their offspring before their eyes. 9 Their houses are safe from fear, neither

is the rod of God upon them. 10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not;

their cow calveth, and casteth not her call. 11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance.

12 They take the timbrel and harp, and

13 They spend their days in wealth, and in

15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he a moment go down to the grave 14 Therefore they say unto God, Depart

from us; for we desire not the knowledge of 16 He shall suck the poison of asps; the thy ways. 15 What is the Almighty, that we should

serve him? and what profit should we have, if we pray unto him?

16 Lo. their good is not in their hand: the

17 How oft is the candle of the wicked) 12 Is not God in the height of heaven? put out? and how oft cometh their destruction dehold the height of the stars, how high tion upon them? God distributeth sorrows they are! in his anger.

and as chaff that the storm carrieth away

19 God layeth up his iniquity for his chil-Gren: he rewardeth him, and he shall know it. 20 His eves shall see his destruction, and

he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure hath he in his house after him, when the number of his months is cut off in the midst?

ing he judgeth those that are high. 23 One dieth in his full strength, being

wholly at ease and quiet : 24 His breasts are full of milk, and his the innocent laugh them to scorn.

bones are moistened with marrow.

his soul, and never eateth with pleasure.

26 They shall lie down alike in the dust, and the worms shall cover them 27 Behold I know your thoughts, and the de-

vices which ye wrongfully imagine against me. 28 For ye say, Where is the house of the prince? and where are the dwelling-places

of the wicked? 29 Have ye not asked them that go by the

way? and do ye not know their tokens, 30 That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction? they shall be brought forth

to the day of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall repay him what he hath done?

32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave,

and shall remain in the tomb. 33 The clods of the valley shall be sweet him, as there are innumerable before him.

34 How then comfort ye me in vain, seeing in your answers there remaineth falsehood?

CHAP. XXII.

THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,

2 Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?

3 Is it any pleasure to the Almighty that thou art righteous? or is it gain to him that thou makest thy ways perfect?

4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? will be enter with thee into judgment? 5 Is not thy wickedness great? and thine

iniquities infinite?

6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the naked

of their clothing.

7 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hast withholden bread from the hungry.

8 But as for the mighty man, he had the earth; and the honourable man dwelt in it. 9 Thou hast sent widows away empty, and

the arms of the fatherless have been broken: 10 Therefore snares are round about thee,

and sudden fear troubleth thee;

11 Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and abundance of waters cover thee.

13 And thou savest, How doth God know? 18 They are as stubble before the wind, can be judge through the dark cloud?

14 Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit

15 Hast thou marked the old way which

wicked men have trodden?

16 Which were cut down out of time, whose foundation was overflown with a flood :

17 Which said unto God. Depart from us: 22 Shall any teach God knowledge? see- and what can the Almighty do for them?

18Yet he filled their houses with good things: but the counsel of the wicked is far from me. 19 The righteous see it, and are glad; and

20 Whereas our substance is not cut down; 25 And another dieth in the bitterness of but the remnant of them the fire consumeth.

21 Acquaint now thyself with him, and be at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee.

2 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thy heart. 23 If thou return to the Almighty, thou

shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from thy tabernacles.

24 Then shalt thou lay up gold as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks.

25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy defence, and thou shalt have plenty of silver.

26 For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto God.

27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it unto him, and every man shall draw after shall be established unto thee; and the light shall shine upon thy ways.

29 When men are cast down, then thou shalt say, There is lifting up; and ne shall

save the humble person.

30 He shall deliver the island of the innocent: and it is delivered by the pureness of thy hands.

CHAP. XXIII.

THEN Job answered and said,

2 Even to-day is my complaint bitter: my stroke is heavier than my groaning.

3 Oh that I knew where I might find him!

that I might come even to his seat!

4 I would order my cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.

5 I would know the words which he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.

6 Will he plead against me with his great power? No; but he would put strength in me.

7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from my judge,

Behold, I go forward, but he is not there, and backward, but I cannot perceive him : 9 On the left hand, where he doth work,

but I cannot behold him: he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him. 10 But he knoweth the way that I take .

11 My foot hath held his steps; his way

have I kept, and not declined. 12 Neither have I gone back from the sinned commandment of his lips; I have esteemed 20 J the words of his mouth more than my neces-shall feed sweetly on him; he shall be no more

sary food.

13 But he is in one mind, and who can as a tree. turn him? and what his soul desireth, even

that he doeth.

14For he performeththe thing that is appoint-

15 Therefore am I troubled at his pre-

16 For God maketh my heart soft, and the ways.

Almighty troubleth me:

ness from my face

CHAP. XXIV.

7HY, seeing times are not hidden from a liar, and make my speech nothing worth? the Almighty, do they that know him not see his days ?

2 Some remove the land-marks; they violently take away flocks, and feed thereof;

3 They drive away the ass of the father-

less; they take the widow's ox for a pledge; 3 Is there any number of his armi poor of the earth hide themselves together.

5 Behold, as wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work, rising betimes for a a woman? prey: the wilderness yieldeth food for them, and for their children.

6 They reap every one his corn in the field; and they gather the vintage of the wicked;

7 They cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that they have no covering in the

cold;
8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want hath no strength?

of a shelter;

and take a pledge of the poor;

10 They cause him to go naked without clothing, and they take away the sheaf from the hungry

11 Which make oil within their walls, and

tread their wine-presses, and suffer thirst. 12 Men groan from out of the city, and tion hath no covering. the soul of the wounded crieth out; yet God

layeth not folly to them. 13 They are of those that rebel against the

abide in the paths thereof.

14 The murderer, rising with the light, and spreadeth his cloud upon it. killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief

15 The eye also of the adulterer waiteth end. for the twilight, saying, No eye shall see me;

and disguiseth his face.

16 In the dark they dig through houses, which they had marked for themselves in the and by his understanding he smiteth through day-time: they know not the light.

17 For the morning is to them even as the shadow of death: if one know them, they heavens; his hand hath formed the crooked are in the terrors of the shadow of death.

18 He is swift as the waters; their portion

when he hath tried me, I shall come forth as is cursed in the earth; he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.

19 Drought and heat consume the snowwaters; so doth the grave those which have

20 The womb shall forget him; the worm remembered; and wickedness shall be broken

21 He evil-entreateth the barren that beareth not; and doeth not good to the widow.

22 He draweth also the mighty with his ed for me; and many such things are with him. | power; he riseth up, and no man is sure of life;

23 Though it be given him to be in safety sence : when I consider, I am afraid of him. whereon he resteth, yet his eyes are upon their

24 They are exalted for a little while, but 17 Because I was not cut off before the are gone and brought low; they are taken darkness, neither hath he covered the dark- out of the way as all other, and cut off as the tops of the ears of corn.

25 And if it be not so now, who will make me

CHAP. XXV.

THEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 Dominion and fear are with him; he maketh peace in his high places.

3 Is there any number of his armies? and

4 How then can man be justified with God? or how can he be clean that is born of

5 Behold even to the moon, and it shineth

not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight 6 How much less, man, that is a worm,

and the son of man, which is a worm? CHAP. XXVI.

BUT Job answered and said,

2 How hast thou helped him that is without power? how savest thou the arm that

3 How hast thou counselled him that hath 9 They pluck the fatherless from the breast, no wisdom? and how hast thou plentifully

declared the thing as it is?

4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?

5 Dead things are formed from under the waters, and the inhabitants thereof.

6 Hell is naked before him, and destruc-7 He stretcheth out the north over the empty

place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing. 8 He bindeth up the waters in his thick

light; they know not the ways thereof, nor clouds; and the cloud is not rent under them.

9 He holdeth back the face of his throne,

10 He hath compassed the waters with bounds, until the day and night come to an.

11 The pillars of heaven tremble, and are astonished at his reproof

12 He divideth the sea with his power,

the proud. 13 By his Spirit he hath garnished the

serpent. 14 Lo, these are parts of his ways; but how little a portion is heard of mim? but the thunder of his power who can understand? CHAP. XXVII.

MOREOVER, Job continued his parable, phires; and it hath dust of gold.
7 There is a path which no for

my judgment; and the Almighty, who hath vexed my soul :

3 All the while my breath is in me, and

the spirit of God is in my nostrils; 4 My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor

my tongue utter deceit. 5 God forbid that I should justify you: till I

6 My righteousness I hold fast, and will light. not let it go: my heart shall not reproach me

so long as I live.

7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he

that riseth up against me as the unrighteous. 8 For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he bath gained, when God taketh away his soul?

9 Will God hear his cry when trouble

cometh upon him?

10 Will he delight himself in the Almigh-

ty? will be always call upon God? 11 I will teach you by the hand of God; that

which is with the Almighty will I not conceal, 12 Behold, all ye yourselves have seen it; jewels of fine gold.

why then are ye thus altogether vain?

13 This is the portion of a wicked man pearls: for the price of wisdom is above rubics. with God, and the heritage of oppressors, which they shall receive of the Almighty.

14 If his children be multiplied, it is for the sword; and his offspring shall not be satis- where is the place of understanding

fied with bread

in death; and his widows shall not weep.

16 Though he heap up silver as the dust, heard the fame thereof with our ears.

and prepare raiment as the clay

17 He may prepare it, but the just shall put and he knoweth the place thereof it on, and the innocent shall divide the silver

18 He buildeth his house as a moth, and and seeth under the whole heaven:

as a booth that the keeper maketh.

19 The rich man shall lie down, but he he weigheth the waters by measure. shall not be gathered : he openeth his eyes, and he is not.

20 Terrors take hold on him as waters, a

tempest stealeth him away in the night. I The east wind carrieth him away, and

out of his place. 22 For God shall east upon him, and not

spare : he would fain flee out of his hand, 23 . Ken shall clap their hands at him, and shall hiss him out of his place.

CHAP. XXVIII.

CURELY there is a vein for the silver, and a place for gold where they fine it.

2 Iron is taken out of the earth, and brass

is molten out of the stone.

searcheth-out all perfection; the stones of darkness, and the shadow of death.

4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; even the waters forgotten of the foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from men.

5 As for the earth, out of it cometh bread; and under it, is turned up as it were fire.

6 The stones of it are the place of sap-

7 There is a path which no fowl knoweth, 2 As God liveth, who hath taken away and which the vulture's eye hath not seen :

8 The lion's whelps, have not trodden it; nor the fierce lion passed by it.

9 He putteth forth his hand upon the rock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots.

10 He cutteth out rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every precious thing.

11 He bindeth the floods from overflowing; die I will not remove mine integrity from me. and the thing that is hid bringeth he forth to

> 12 But where shall wisdom be found? and where is the place of understanding?

> 13 Man knoweth not the price thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living.

14 The depth saith, It is not in me; and

the sea saith, It is not with me.

15 It cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof. 16 It cannot be valued with the gold of

Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the sap-

17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal it; and the exchange of it shall not be for

18 No mention shall be made of coral, or of

19 The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold.

20 Wifence then cometh wisdom? and

21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all liv-15 Those that remain of him shall be buried ing, and kept close from the fowls of the air, 22 Destruction and death say, We have

23 God understandeth the way thereof,

24 For he looketh to the ends of the earth,

25 To make the weight for the winds; and

26 When he made a decree for the rain.

and a way for the lightning of the thunder ; 27 Then did he see it, and declare it; he

prepared it, yea, and searched it out,

28 And unto man, he said, Behold, the fear he departeth; and, as a storm hurleth him of the LORD, that as wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding

CHAP. XXIX.

MOREOVER, Job continued his para-ble, and said,

2 Oh that I were as in months past, as in

the days when God preserved me;

3 When his candle shined upon my head, and when by his light I walked through darkness;

4 As I was in the days of my youth, whon 3 He setteth an end to darkness, and the secret of God was upon my tabernacle;

5 When the Almighty was vet with me,

when my children were about ine : 6 When I washed my steps with butter,

and the rock poured me out rivers of .il: 7 When I went out to the gate through the city; when I prepared my seat in the street.

8 The young men saw me, and hid themselves : and the aged arose, and stood up.

9 The princes refrained talking, and laid dle before me.

their hand on their mouth.

10 The nobles held their peace, and their tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.

11 When the ear heard me, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me ;

and the fatherless, and him that had none to themselves upon me.

help him.

perish came upon me: and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.

me: my judgment was as a robe and a dia-

dem.

15 I was eyes to the blind, and feet was I season; and my sinews take no rest. to the lame.

16 I was a father to the poor; and the garment changed: it bindeth me about as cause which I knew not I searched out.

17 And I brake the jaws of the wicked, and plucked the spoil out of his teeth.

18 Then I said, I shall die in my nest, and

I shall multiply my days as the sand. 19 My root was spread out by the waters,

and the dew lay all night upon my branch. 20 My glory was fresh in me, and my bow me

was renewed in my hand.

21 Unto me men gave ear, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.

22 After my words they spake not again;

and my speech dropped upon them.

23 And they waited for me as for the rain; and they opened their mouth wide as for the latter rain.

24 If I laughed on them, they believed it struction. not: and the light of my countenance they

cast not down.

25 I chose out their way, and sat chief, and dwelt as a king in the army, as one that anto me; and when I waited for light, there comforteth the mourners

CHAP. XXX.

BUT now they that are younger than I, have days of affliction prevented me.

But now they that are younger than I, have days of affliction prevented me. have disdained to have set with the dogs of stood up, and I cried in the congregation. my flock.

2 Yea, whereto might the strength of their panion to owls. hands profit me, in whom old age was per-

3 For want and famine they were solitary; fleeing into the wilderness in former time desolate and waste:

4 Who cut up mallows by the bushes, and

juniper-roots for their meat.

5 They were driven forth from among men, (they cried after them as after a thief,)

6 To dwell in the clefts of the valleys, in from on high? caves of the earth, and in the rocks.

the nettles they were gathered together 3 They were children of fools, yea, children

of base men; they were viler than the earth. 9 And now am I their song ; yea, I am foot hath hasted to deceit; their by-word.

10 They abhor me, they flee far from me, that God may know mine integrity

and spare not to spit in my face.

11 Because he hath loosed my cord, and afflicted me, they have also let loose the bri-

12 Upon my right hand rise the youth; they push away my feet, and they raise up against me the ways of their destruction.

13 They mar my path; they set forward my calamity; they have no helper.

14 They came upon me as a wide break-12 Because I delivered the poor that cried, ing-in of waters: in the desolation they rolled

15 Terrors are turned upon me: they pur-13 The blessing of him that was ready to sue my soul as the wind; and my welfare passeth away as a cloud.

16 And now my soul is poured out upon 14 I put on righteousness, and it ciothed me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon me.

17 My bones are pierced in me in the night

18 By the great force of my disease is my

the collar of my coat. 19 He hath cast me into the mire, and

I am become like dust and ashes. 20 I cry unto thee, and thou dost not hear

me; I stand up, and thou regardest me not. 21 Thou art become cruel to me; with thy strong hand thou opposest thyself against

22 Thou liftest me up to the wind: thou causest me to ride upon it, and dissolvest my

substance.

23. For I know that thou wilt bring me to death, and to the house appointed for all living.

24 Howbeit he will not stretch out his hand to the grave, though they cry in his de-

25 Did not I weep for him that was in trouble? was not my soul grieved for the poor?

26 When I looked for good, then evil came came darkness.

27 My bowels boiled, and rested not: the

28 I went mourning without the sun; I

29 I am a brother to dragons, and a com-

30 My skin is black upon me, and my bones are burned with heat.

31 My harp also is turned to mourning, and my organ into the voice of them that weep. CHAP. XXXI.

MADE a covenant with mine eyes; why then should I think upon a maid

2 For what portion of God is there from above? and what inheritance of the Almighty

3 Is not destruction to the wicked? and a 7 Among the bushes they brayed; under strange punishment to the workers of iniquity?

4 Doth not he see my ways, and count all

5 If I have walked with vanity, or if my

6 Let me be weighed in an even balance,

7 If my step hath turned out of the way,

and my heart walked after mine eyes, and contempt of families terrify me, that I kept if any blot hath cleaved to my hands;

8 Then let me sow, and let another eat;

yea, let my offspring be rooted out.

bour's door;

36 Surely I would take it upon
10 Then let my wife grind unto another, der, and bind it as a crown to me

and let others bow down upon her.

an iniquity to be punished by the judges.

12 For it is a fire that consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine increase.

13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant, or of my maid-servant, when they contended with me :

14 What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I an-

15 Did not he that made me in the womb make him? and did not one fashion us in

the womb?

16 If I have withheld the poor from their desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail

17 Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless hath not eaten thereof:

13 (For from my youth he was brought up with me, as with a father, and I have guided her from my mother's womb;)

19 If I have seen any perish for want of

clothing, or any poor without covering; 20 If his loins have not blessed me, and if he were not warmed with the fleece of my

sheep;
21 If I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, when I saw my help in the gate

They let mine arm fall from my shoulder-blade, and mine arm be broken from the

23 For destruction from God was a terror of years should teach wisdom. to me, and by reason of his highness I could not endure.

24 If I have made gold my hope, or have standing. said to be fine gold. Thou art my confidence; 9 Grea

25 If I rejoiced because my wealth was do the aged understand judgment. great, and because my hand had gotten

much 26 If I behald the sun when it shined, or

the moon walking in brightness; 27 And my heart bath been secretly enticed, or my mouth hath kissed my hand;

28 This also were an iniquity to be punished by the judge: for I should have denied that answered his words; the God that is above.

13 Lest ye should say, We have found out

29 If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him

30 (Neither have I suffered my mouth to your speeches.

sin, by wishing a curse to his soul;)

31 If the men of my tabernacle said not, Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satis-

32 (The stranger did not lodge in the street; but I opened my doors to the traveller;) 33 If I covered my transgressions as Adam,

by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom:

31 (Did I fear a great multitude, or did the

silence, and went not out of the door?

35 Oh that one would hear me! behold, my desire is, that the Almighty would an-9 If my heart have been deceived by a swer me, and that mine adversary had writwoman, or if I have laid wait at my neight ten a book:

36 Surely I would take it upon my shoul

37 I would declare unto him the number

11 For this is a heinous crime; yea, it is of my steps; as a prince would I go near unto him.) 38 If my land cry against me, or that the

furrows likewise thereof complain; 39 If I have eaten the fruits thereof with-

out money, or have caused the owners thereof to lose their life: 40 Let thistles grow instead of wheat, and cockle instead of barley. The words of Job

are ended. CHAP. XXXII.

O these three men ceased to answer Job, because he was righteous in his own

2 Then was kindled the wrath of Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite, of the kindred of Ram; against Job was his wrath kindled, because he justified himself rather than God.

3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled because they had found no answer, and yet had condemned Job.

4 Now Elihu had waited till Job had spo-

ken, because they were elder than he. 5 When Elihu saw that there was no an-

swer in the mouth of these three men, then his wrath was kindled.

And Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite answered and said, I am young, and ye are very old; wherefore I was afraid, and durst not shew you mine opinion.

7 I said, Days should speak, and multitude

8 But there is a spirit in man; and the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them under-

9 Great men are not always wise; neither

10 Therefore I said, Hearken to me; I also will shew mine opinion.

1! Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your reasons, whilst ye searched out what to say.

12 Yea, I attended unto you; and, behold, there was none of you that convinced Job, or

wisdom: God thrusteth him down, not man.

14 Now, he hath not directed his words against me; neither will I answer him with

15 They were amazed; they answered no

more; they left off speaking.
16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, and answered no more,)

17 I said, I will answer also my part; I also will shew mine opinion.

18 For I am full of matter; the spirit within me constraineth me.

19 Behold, my belly is as wine which hath

no vent; it is ready to burst like new bottles. he 20 I will speak, that I may be refreshed:

I will open my lips, and answer.

man's person; neither let me give flattering his righteousness. titles unto man.

22 For I know not to give flattering titles; I have sinned, and perverted that which was in so doing my Maker would soon take me right, and it profited me not;

away.

CHAP. XXXIII.

WHEREFORE, Job, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my

2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth, be enlightened with the light of the living. my tongue hath spoken in my mouth.

3 My words shall be of the uprightness of hold thy peace, and I will speak. my heart; and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.

4 The Spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

5 If thou canst answer me, set thy words

in order before me, stand up.

6 Behold, I am according to thy wish in God's stead; I also am formed out of the clay.

7 Behold, my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon

8 Surely thou hast spoken in my hearing, and I have heard the voice of thy words, know among ourselves what is good.
5 For Job hath said, I am righteous; and

9 I am clean without transgression, I am God hath taken away my judgment. innocent; neither is there iniquity in me.

me, he counteth me for his enemy;

11 He putteth my feet in the stocks, he scorning like water;

marketh all my paths.

answer thee, that God is greater than man.

he giveth not account of any of his matters. 14 For God speaketh once, yea twice, yet

man perceiveth it not. when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slum-

berings upon the bed; 16 Then he openeth the ears of men, and

sealeth their instruction,

17 That he may withdraw man from his purpose, and hide pride from man.

18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.

19 He is chastened also with pain upon his world? bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong pain :

20 So that his life abhorreth bread, and his

soul dainty meat.

21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and his bones that were not this; hearken to the voice of my words:

grave, and his life to the destroyers.

interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew unto man his uprightness;

Deliver him from going down to the pit; I work of his hands. have found a ransom.

25 His flesh shall be fresher than a child's: people shall be troubled at midnight, and

shall return to the days of his youth: 26 He shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him; and he shall see his 21 Let me not, I pray you, accept any face with joy: for he will render unto man

27 He looketh upon men; and if any sav,

28 He will deliver his soul from going in-

to the pit, and his life shall see the light.

29 Lo, all these things worketh God often. times with man,

30 To bring back his soul from the pit, to 31 Mark well, O Job : hearken unto me :

32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer

me: speak; for I desire to justify thee. 33 If not, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom.

CHAP. XXXIV. FURTHERMORE, Elihu answered and said.

2 Hear my words, O ve wise men; and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge:

3 For the ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat.

4 Let us choose to us judgment; let us

6 Should I lie against my right? my wound

10 Behold, he findeth occasions against is incurable without transgression. 7 What man is like Job, who drinketh up

8 Which goeth in company with the work-12 Behold, in this thou art not just; I will ers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men?

9 For he hath said, It profiteth a man no-13 Why dost thou strive against him? for thing that he should delight himself with

10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of understanding: Far be it from God, that he 15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, should do wickedness; and from the Almighty, that he should commit iniquity.

Il For the work of a man shall be render unto him, and cause every man to find ac-

cording to his ways.

12 Yea, surely God will not do wickedly. neither will the Almighty pervert judgment.

13 Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath disposed the whole

14 If he set his heart upon man, if he gather unto himself his spirit and his breath;

15 All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turmagain unto dust.

16 If now thou hast understanding, hear

17 Shall even he that hateth right, govern? 22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto the and wilt thou condemn him that is most just?

ave, and his life to the destroyers.

23 If there he a messenger with him, an ed? and to princes, Ye are ungodly?

19 How much less to him that accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the 24 Then he is gracious unto him, and saith, rich more than the poor? for they all are the

20 In a moment shall they die, and the

away without hand.

21 For his eyes are upon the ways of man,

and he seeth all his goings.
22 There is no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.

23 For he will not lay upon man more than right, that he should enter into judgment with God.

24 He shall break in pieces mighty men without number, and set others in their stead.

25 Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth them in the night, so that they are destroyed.

26 He striketh them as wicked men in the

open sight of others;

27 Because they turned back from him, and would not consider any of his ways;

28 So that they cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he heareth the cry of

the afflicted.

29 When he giveth quietness, who then can make trouble? and when he hideth his face, who then can behold him? whether it be done against a nation, or against a man only:

30 That the hypocrite reign not, lest the

people be ensuared.

31 Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have borne chastisement, I will not offend any: he is mighty in strength and wisdom. any more:

32 That which I see not, teach thou me; if I have done iniquity, I will do no more.

33 Should it be according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose; and not I: therefore speak what thou knowest.

34 Let men of understanding tell me:

and let a wise man hearken unto me.

35 Job hath spoken without knowledge,

and his words were without wisdom. 36 My desire is, that Job may be tried unto the end, because of his answers for

wicked men. clappeth his hands among us, and multiplieth his words against God

CHAP. XXXV

LIHU spake moreover, and said,

E 2 Thinkest thou this to be right, that thou saidst, My righteousness is more than God's ?

3 For thou saidst, What advantage will it be unto thee? and, What profit shall I have

if I be cleansed from my sin?

4. I will answer thee, and thy companions

with thee. 5 Look unto the heavens, and see; and behold the clouds which are higher than thou.

6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou against him? or if thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?

7 If thou be righteous, what givest thou him? or what receiveth he of thy hand?

8 Thy wickedness may hurt a man as thou art; and thy righteousness may profit the son of man.

9 By reason of the multitude of oppres- nor all the forces of strength.

press away; and the mighty shall be taken sions they make the oppressed to cry: they cry out by reason of the arm of the mighty: 10 But none saith, Where is God my Ma-

ker, who giveth songs in the night :

11 Who teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven?

12 There they cry, but none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men.
13 Surely God will not hear vanity, nei-

ther will the Almighty regard it.

14 Although thou sayest thou shalt not see: him, yet judgment is before him; therefore trust thou in him.

15 But now, because it is not so, he hath visited in his anger; yet he knoweth it not

in great extremity :

16 Therefore doth Job open his mouth in vain; he multiplieth words without knowledge.

CHAP, XXXVI.

TLIHU also proceeded, and said, 2 Suffer me a little, and I will show thee that I have yet to speak on God's behalf,

3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ascribe righteousness to my Maker. 4 For truly my words shall not be false: he

that is perfect in knowledge is with thee. 5 Behold, God is mighty, and despiseth not

6 He preserveth not the life of the wicked:

but giveth right to the poor.

7 He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but with kings are they on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted.

And if they be bound in fetters, and be

holden in cords of affliction; 9 Then he sheweth them their work, and

their transgressions that they have exceeded. 10 He openeth also their ear to discipline, and commandeth that they return from iniquity

11 If they obey and serve him, they shall 37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin; he spend their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures :

12 But if they obey not, they shall perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowledge.

13 But the hypocrites in heart heap up wrath; they cry not when he bindeth them: 14 They die in youth, and their life is

among the unclean.

15 He delivereth the poor in his affliction,

and openeth their ears in oppression,

16 Even so would be have removed thee out of the strait into a broad place, where there is no straitness; and that which should be set on thy table should be full of fatness.

17 But thou hast fulfilled the judgment of the wicked: judgment and justice take hold

on thee

18 Because there is wrath, beware lest he take thee away with his stroke : then a great ransom cannot deliver thee.

19 Will he esteem thy riches: no, not gold,

20 Desire not the night, when people are cut off in their place.

21 Take heed, regard not iniquity: for this hast thou chosen rather than affliction.

22 Behold, God exalieth by his power:

who teacheth like him?

who can say, Thou hast wrought iniquity;

24 Remember that thou magnify his work, which men behold.

25 Every man may see it; man may behold darkness. it afar off.

26 Behold, God is great, and we know him not, neither can the number of his years be searched out.

27 For he maketh small the drops of water: they pour down rain according to the vapour thereof.

28 Which the clouds do drop and distil up-

on man abundantly.

29 Also can any understand the spreadings of the clouds, or the noise of his tabernacle?

30 Behold, he spreadeth his light upon it, and covereth the bottom of the sea.

31 For by them judgeth he the people; he

giveth meat in abundance. 32 With clouds he covereth the light: and commandeth it not to shine by the cloud that

cometh betwixt. 33 The noise thereof sheweth concerning it, the cattle also concerning the vapour.

CHAP. XXXVII.

T this also my heart trembleth, and is A moved out of his place.

2 Hear attentively the noise of his voice,

and the sound that goeth out of his mouth. 3 He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his lightning unto the ends of the earth.

4 After it a voice roareth; he thundereth with the voice of his excellency; and he will not stay them when his voice is heard

5 God thundereth marvellously with his voice: great things doeth he, which we cannot comprehend.

6 For he saith to the snow, Be thou on the earth; likewise to the small rain, and to the great rain of his strength.

7 He sealeth up the hand of every man;

that all men may know his work. 8 Then the beasts go into dens, and re-

main in their places. 9 Out of the south cometh the whirlwind;

and cold out of the north.

and the breadth of the waters is straitened.

11 Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud; he scattereth his bright cloud,

12 And it is turned round about by his counsels; that they may do whatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the world stand as a garment. in the earth.

13 He causeth it to come, whether for cor-holden, and the high arm shall be broken. rection, or for his land, or for mercy.

14 Hearken unto this, O Job: stand still, and consider the wondrous works of God.

15 Dost thou know when God disposed them, and caused the light of his cloud to unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the shine?

16 Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of him which is perfect in knowledge?

17 How thy garments are warm, when he

quieteth the earth by the south wind?

18 Hast thou with him spread out the sky. 23 Who hath enjoined him his way? or which is strong, and as a molten looking-

19 Teach us what we shall say unto him; for we cannot order our speech by reason of

20 Shall it be told him that I speak? If a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up.

21 And now men see not the bright light which is in the clouds; but the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.

22 Fair weather cometh out of the north:

with God is terrible majesty.

23 Touching the Almighty, we cannot find him out: he is excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will not afflict.

24 Men do therefore fear him: he respect-

eth not any that are wise of heart. CHAP. XXXVIII.

THEN the Lord answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said. Who is this that darkeneth counsel by

words without knowledge? 3 Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I

will demand of thee, and answer thou me. 4 Where wast thou when I laid the foun-

dations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding. 5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if

thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line

upon it? 6 Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who laid the corner-stone thereof,

7 When the morning-stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy :

8 Or who shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, as if it had issued out of the womb:

9 When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thick darkness a swaddlingband for it,

10 And brake up for it my decreed place,

and set bars and doors,

II And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further; and here shall thy proud waves be stayed?

12 Hast thou commanded the morning 10 By the breath of God frost is given; since thy days; and caused the day-spring to

know his place,

13 That it might take hold of the ends of the earth, that the wicked might be shaken out of it i

14 It is turned as clay to the seal; and they

15 And from the wicked their light is with-

16 Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the

depth : 17 Have the gates of death been opened

shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceived the breadth of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all.

19 Where is the way where light dwelleth? and as for darkness, where is the place thereof, 20 That thou shouldest take it to the bound

thereof, and that thou shouldest know the paths to the house thereof?

21 Knowest thou it, because thou wast then born? or because the number of thy days

2 Hast thou entered into the treasures of the snow; or hast thou seen the treasures of

the bail.

23 Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and war? 24 By what way is the light parted, which

scattereth the east wind upon the earth:

overflowing of waters; or a way for the lightning of thunder; 26 To cause it to rain on the earth, where

no man is; on the wilderness, wherein there peacocks? or wings and feathers unto the is no man :

27 To satisfy the desolate and waste ground; and to cause the bud of the tender herb to and warmeth them in the dust,

begotten the drops of dew

the hoary frost of heaven, who hath gender- in vain without fear; ed it?

the face of the deep is frozen.

31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of

Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion?

32 Canst thou bring forth Mazzaroth in his season? or canst thou guide Arcturus thou clothed his neck with thunder with his sons ?

ven? canst thou set the dominion thereof in

34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee?

may go, and say unto thee, Here we are? 23 The quiver rattleth age 36 Who hath put wisdom in the inward glittering spear and the shield. parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart?

37 Who can number the clouds in wisdom?

or who can stay the bottles of heaven,

39 Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion, or fill the appetite of the young lions,
40 When they couch in their dens, and

abide in the covert to lie in wait?

41 Who provideth for the raven his food? when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of meat

CHAP. XXXIX. NOWEST thou the time when the wild

goats of the rock bring forth? or canst where the slain are, there is she. thou mark when the hinds do calve? 2 Canst thou number the months that

they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when

they bring forth?

their young ones, they cast out their sorrows. let him answer it.

4 Their young ones are in good liking. they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto them.

5 Who hath sent out the wild ass free? or

who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass? 6 Whose house I have made the wilderness, and the barren land his dwellings.

7 He scorneth the multitude of the city, nei-

ther regardeth he the crying of the driver.

8 The range of the mountains is his pasture. and he searcheth after every green thing.

9 Will the unicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy crib?

10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will be harrow the

valleys after thee? 11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength

25 Who hath divided a watercourse for the is great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him? rerflowing of waters; or a way for the lighthome thy seed, and gather it into thy barn

13 Gavest thou the goodly wings unto the

ostrich :

14 Which leaveth her eggs in the earth.

spring forth?

15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush
28 Hath the rain a father? or who hath them, or that the wild beast may break them. 16 She is hardened against her young ones,

29 Out of whose womb came the ice? and as though they were not hers: her labour is

17 Because God hath deprived her of wis-30 The waters are hid as with a stone, and dom, neither hath he imparted to her under standing.

18 What time she lifteth up herself on high,

she scorneth the horse and his rider.

19 Hast thou given the horse strength? hast

20 Canst thou make him afraid as a grass-33 Knowest thou the ordinances of hea-hopper? the glory of his nostrils is terrible.

21 He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength: he goeth on to meet the arm ed men.

22 He mocketh at fear, and is not affright-35 Canst thou send lightnings, that they ed; neither turneth he back from the sword. 23 The quiver rattleth against him, the

24 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage: neither believeth he that it is the sound of the trumpet.

25 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha! 38 When the dust groweth into hardness, and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thun-and the clods cleave fast together? der of the captains, and the shouting.

der of the captains, and the shouting. 26 Doth the hawk fly by thy wisdom, and

stretch her wings toward the south? 27 Doth the eagle mount up at thy com-

mand, and make her nest on high?

28 She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, upon the crag of the rock, and the strong place. 29 From thence she seeketh the prey, and

her eyes behold afar off. 30 Her young ones also suck up blood; and

MOREOVER, the Lord answered Job, and said. and said,

2 Shall he that contendeth with the Al-They bow themselves, they bring forth mighty instruct him? he that reproveth God,

3 Then Job answered the Long, and said. thee? I will lay mine hand upon my mouth.

yea, twice, but I will proceed no further.

of the whirlwind, and said,

7 Gird up thy loins now like a man: I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

8 Wilt thou also disannul my judgment? wilt thou condemn me, that thou mayest be righteous?

9 Hast thou an arm like God? or caust thou

thunder with a voice like him?

10 Deck thyself now with majesty and excellency; and array thyself with glory and ther as with a close seal. beauty

11 Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath; and behold every one that is proud, and abase him.

12 Look on every one that is proud, and bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place.

bind their faces in secret.

14 Then will I also confess unto thee that sparks of fire leap out.

thine own right hand can save thee

with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

16 Lo now, his strength is in his loins, and goeth out of his mouth. his force is in the navel of his belly.

17 He moveth his tail like a cedar: the si-sorrow is turned into joy before him.

news of his stones are wrapped together

his bones are like bars of iron. 19 He is the chief of the ways of God: he

that made him can make his sword to approach unto him. 20 Surely the mountains bring him forth

food, where all the beasts of the field play.

21 He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of the reed, and fens.

22 The shady trees cover him with their shadow; the willows of the brook compass him about.

23 Behold, he drinketh up a river, and hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up Jordan into his mouth.

24 He taketh it with his eyes; his nose

pierceth through snares.

CHAP. XLI.

YANST thou draw out leviathan with a I hook? or his tongue with a cord which he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment. thou lettest down?

2 Canst thou put a hook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a thorn?

3 Will he make many supplications unto

thee? will be speak soft words unto thee? 4 Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt king over all the children of pride.

thou take him for a servant for ever? 5 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird?

or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?

of him? shall they part him among the mer-en from thee. chants?

irons? or his head with fish-spears?

8 Lay thine hand upon him, remember the me, which I knew not. baule, do no more.

9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall 4 Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer not one be cast down even at the sight of him? 10 None is so fierce that dare stir him up:

5 Once have I spoken, but I will not answer; who then is able to stand before me

II Who hath prevented me, that I should 6 & Then answered the LORD unto Job out repay him? whatsoever is under the whole heaven is mine.

12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his pow-

er, nor his comely proportion.

13 Who can discover the face of his garment? or who can come to him with his double bridle?

14 Who can open the doors of his face?

his teeth are ten ible round about.

15 His scales are his pride, shut up toge-

16 One is so near to another, that no air

can come between them.

17 They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered 18 By his neesings a light doth shine, and

their place.

13 Hide them in the dust together; and ing 19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and

20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as out 15 ¶ Behold now behemoth, which I made of a seething-pot or caldron.

21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame

22 In his neck remaineth strength, and

23 The flakes of his flesh are joined toge-18 His bones are as strong pieces of brass; ther: they are firm in themselves; they can-

not be moved. 24 His heart is as firm as a stone, yea, as hard as a piece of the nether millstone.

25 When he raiseth up himself, the might ty are afraid: by reason of breakings they purify themselves.

26 The sword of him that laveth at him cannot hold; the spear, the dart, nor the ha-

27 He esteemeth iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood.

28 The arrow cannot make him flee; sling-stones are turned with him into stubble.

29 Darts are counted as stubble : he laugh-

eth at the shaking of a spear. 30 Sharp stones are under him; he spreadeth sharp pointed things upon the mire.

31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot;

32 He maketh a path to shine after him; one would think the deep to be hoary.

33 Upon earth there is not his like, who is made without fear.

34 He beholdeth all high things : he is a

CHAP. XLII.

THEN Job answered the LORD, and said, 2 I know that thou canst do every 6 Shall thy companions make a banquet thing, and that no thought can be withhold-

3 Who is he that hideth counsel without 7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed knowledge? therefore have I uttered that I understood not; things too wonderful for

4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak I

will demand of thee, and declare thou un-

the ear; but now mine eye seeth thee:
6 Wherefore I abhor myself, and repent

in dust and ashes.

7 NAnd it was so, that, after the LORD had spoken these words unto Job, the LORD said to Eliphaz the Temanite, My wrath is kin-dled against thee, and against thy two thing that is right, as my servant Job hath.

8 Therefore take unto you now seven bul- asses. locks and seven rams, and go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt-offering; and my servant Job shall pray for you: for him will I accept; lest I deal with you after your folly, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my servant Job.

9 1 So Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite, went and did according as the LORD commanded them: the LORD also accepted Job.

10 And the LORD turned the captivity of sons, even four generations.
b, when he prayed for his friends: also the 17 So Job died, being old, and full of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also the LORD gave Job twice as much as he had days before.

5 I have heard of thee by the hearing of been of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread with him in his house; and they be-mouned him, and comforted him over all the evil that the LORD had brought upon him: every man also gave him a piece of money, and every one an ear-ring of gold.

12 So the Lorn blessed the latter end of Job more than his beginning: for he had fourteen

11 Then came there unto him all his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had

friends: for ye have not spoken of me the thousand sheep, and six thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand she-

13 He had also seven sons and three daughters.

14 And he called the name of the first, Jemima; and the name of the second, Kezia; and the name of the third, Keren-Lappuch.

15 And in all the land were no women found so fair as the daughters of Job: and their father gave them inheritance among their brethren.

16 ¶ After this lived Joab a hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons'

The Book of PSALMS.

PSALM I. BLESSED is the man that walketh not in then for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

In the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the earth for the parts of the earth for the earth for the parts of the earth for the earth f in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful:

LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day

and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit with trembling.
in his season: his leaf also shall not wither; 12 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

chaff which the wind driveth away.

5 Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

6 For the LORD knoweth the way of the LORD, how are they increased that trourighteous: but the way of the ungodly shall L ble me? many are they that rise up

perish.

PSALM II.

WHY do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing?

and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his Anointed, saying,

3 Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.

4 He that sitteth in the heavens shail laugh: the LORD shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure.

hill of Zion. 7 I will declare the decree : the LORD hath of the ungodly. said unto me, Thou art my Son: this day have I begotten thee.

8 Ask of me, and I shall give thee the hea-

the scornful:
2 But his delight is in the law of the potter's vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ve kings;

be instructed, ye judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lord with fear, and rejoice

perish from the way, when his wrath is kin-4 The ungodly are not so: but are like the dled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him. PSALM III.

A psalm of David, when he fled from Ab-

salom his son.

against me.

2 Many there be which say of my soul, There is no help for him in God. Selah. 3 But thou, O LORD, art a shield for me;

2 The kings of the earth set themselves, my glory, and the lifter up of my head. 4 I cried unto the LORD with my voice,

and he heard me out of his holy hill. Selah. 5 I laid me down and slept; I awaked :

for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid of ten thousands of

people, that have set themselves against me round about.

7 Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God. 6 Yet have I set my King upon my holy for thou hast smitten all mine enemies upon the cheek-bone; thou hast broken the teeth

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Long. Ithy blessing is upon thy people. Selah.

PSALM IV.

I To the chief musician on Neginoth, A psalm of David.

EAR me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye turn as ye vexed.

my glory into shame? how long will ye love vanity, and seek after leasing? Selah.

3 But know that the Lord hath set apart him that is godly for himself: the Lord save me for thy mercies' sake.

will hear when I call unto him.

with your own heart upon your bed, and be

Selah.

5 Offer the sacrifices of righteousness, and couch with my tears.

put your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say, Who will shew it waxeth old because of all mine enemies. us any good? Lord, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.

7 Thou hast put gladness in my heart, more than in the time that their corn and

their wine increased.

8 I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, Lord, only makest me dwell sore vexed: let them return and be ashamed in safety.

PSALM V.

To the chief musician upon Nehiloth, A psalm of David.

YIVE ear to my words, O LORD; consi-J der my meditation.

2 Hearken unto the voice of my cry, my King, and my God: for unto thee will I secute me, and deliver me;

3 My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O LORD; in the morning will I direct my

prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art not a God that hath pleawith thee.

5 The foolish shall not stand in thy sight;

thou hatest all workers of iniquity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak lead on the earth, and lay mine honour in the sing the Lord will abhor the bloody and dust. Selah. deceitful man.

house in the multitude of thy mercy; and and awake for me to the judgment that thou in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy hast commanded. temple.

because of mine enemies; make thy way return thou on high.

straight before my face.

mouth: their inward part is very wickedness; their throat is an open sepulchre; they flatter with their tongue

10 Destroy thou them, O God; let them the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins, fall by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they upright in heart.

have rebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that put their trust in angry with the wicked every day three rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them: let them also he hath bent his bow, and made it ready. that love thy name be joyful in thee.

trous; with favour wilt thou compass him as against the persecutors. with a stricid.

PSALM VI.

To the chief musician on Neginoth upon Sheminith, A psalm of David.

LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger,

neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure 2 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; for I am weak: O Lord, heal me; for my bones

3 My soul is also sore vexed: but thou, O

4 Return, O LORD, deliver my soul: O 5 For in death there is no remembrance of

4 Stand in awe, and sin not: commune thee: in the grave who shall give thee thanks? 6 i am weary with my groaning; all the night make I my bed to swim : I water my

7 Mine eye is consumed because of grief;

8 Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the LORD hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The LORD hath heard my supplication;

the Lord will receive my praver.

10 Let all mine enemies be ashamed and suddenly.

PSALM VII.

I Shiggaion of David, which he sang unto the LORD, concerning the words of Cush the Benjamite.

LORD my God, in thee do I put my trust : save me from all them that per-2 Lest he tear my soul like a lion, rending

it in pieces, while there is none to deliver.

3 O LORD my God, if I have done this; if there be iniquity in my hands;

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that sure in wickedness; neither shall evil dwell was at peace with me; (yea, I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy:)

5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take it; yea, let him tread down my life up-

6 Arise, O LORD, in thine anger, lift up 7 But as for me, I will come into thy thyself, because of the rage of mine enemies;

7 So shall the congregation of the people 3 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness compass thee about : for their sakes therefore

8 The Lord shall judge the people: judge 9 For there is no faithfulness in their me, O LORD, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me.

9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for

10 My defence is of God, which saveth the

11 God judgeth the righteous, and God is

12 If he turn not, he will whet his sword;

13 He hath also prepared for him the in-12 For thou, Lord, wilt bless the righ-struments of death; he ordaineth his arrows

14 Behold, he travaileth with iniquity,

396

and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood.

15 He made a pit, and digged it, and is doings

fallen into the ditch which he made.

head, and his violent dealing shall come down cry of the humble. upon his own pate.

righteousness; and will sing praise to the

name of the LOPD most high.

PSALM VIII.

To the chief musician upon Gittith, A psalm of David.

LORD our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth! who hast set thy glory above the heavens.

2 Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies; that thou mightest still the

enemy and the avenger.

3 When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained;

4 What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest

5 For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

6 Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put

all things under his feet:

7 All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts trouble?

of the field :

sea, and whatsoever passeth through the paths that they have imagined. of the seas.

9 O Lord our Lord, how excellent is thy

name in all the earth

PSALM IX.

To the chief musician upon Muth-labben, A psalm of David.

WILL praise thee, O LORD, with my whole heart; I will shew forth all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoice in thee: I will

sing praise to thy name, O thou Most High.

3 When mine enemies are turned back,

they shall fall and perish at thy presence. 4 For thou hast maintained my right and vanity. my cause; thou satest in the throne judging

right. Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou der the innocent : his eyes are privily set hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast put out

their name for ever and ever.

cities; their memorial is perished with them.

7 But the Lorn shall endure for ever : he hath prepared his throne for judgment;

8 And he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the forgotten: he hideth his face; he will never

people in uprightness.

9 The Lord also will be a refuge for the

oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.

10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

11 Sing praises to the LORD, which dwelleth in Zion: declare among the people his

12 When he maketh inquisition for blood. 16 His mischief shall return upon his own he remembereth them: he forgetteth not the 13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord; con-

17 I will praise the LORD according to his sider my trouble which I suffer of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the

gates of death ;

14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Zion: I will rejoice in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made . in the net which they hid

is their own foot taken.

16 The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God.

18 For the needy shall not alwaysbe for-

gotten: the expectation of the poor shall not perish for ever.

19 Arise, O LORD; let not man prevail;

let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear, O LORD; that the nations may know themselves to be but men. Selah.

PSALM X.

WHY standest thou afar off, O Lord? why hidest thou thyself in times of

2 The wicked in his pride doth persecute 8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of the the poor: let them be taken in the devices

3 For the wicked boasteth of his heart's desire, and blesseth the covetous, whom the LORD abhorreth.

4 The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: God

is not in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are always grievous; thy judga ments are far above out of his sight: as for all his enemies, he puffeth at them.

6 He hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: for I shall never be in adversity.

7 His mouth is full of cursing, and deceit, and fraud; under his tongue is mischief and

8 He sitteth in the lurking-places of the villages: in the secret places doth he mur-

against the poor.

9 He lieth in wait secretly as a lion in his 6 O thou enemy! destructions are come to den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he a perpetual end; and thou hast destroyed doth catch the poor, when he draweth him into his net.

10 He croucheth, and humbleth himself,

that the poor may fall by his strong ones.

11 He hath said in his heart, God hath

12 Arise, O LORD; O God, lift up thy

hand: forget not the humble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wift not require it.

14 Thou hast seen it; for thou beholdest having sorrow in my heart daily? how long mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee; thou art the helper of the fatherless.

15 Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil man: seek out his wickedness till

thou find none.

16 The LORD is King for ever and ever : joice when I am moved. the heathen are perished out of his land.

17 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear;

18 To judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more oppress.

PSALM XI.

I To the chief musician, A psalm of David. IN the Lord put I my trust: how say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to your mountain?

2 For, lo, the wicked bend their bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may privily shoot at the upright

in heart.

3 If the foundations be destroyed, what

can the righteous do

4 The LORD is in his holy temple, the Lord's throne is in heaven: his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men.

5 The Lorn trieth the righteous: but the wicked, and him that loveth violence, his

soul hateth.

6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and a horrible tempest:

this shall be the portion of their cup. 7 For the righteous LORD leveth righteous-

ness; his countenance doth behold the upright. PSALM XII.

I To the chief musician upon Sheminith, A psaim of David.

HELP, Lord, for the godly man ceaseth; righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his for the faithful fail from among the heart. children of men.

neighbour: with flattering lips, and with a up a reproach against his neighbour.

double heart, do they speak

3 The Lord shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh proud things;

4 Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail; our lips are our own: who is lord over us?

5 For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the LORD; I will set him in safety from him

that puffeth at him.
6 The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified

seven times.

7 Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

the vilest men are exalted.

PSALM XIII.

I To the chief musician, A psalm of David. HOW long wilt thou forget me, O Loan? for ever? how long wilt thou hide thy face from me !

2 How long shall I take counsel in my soul, my lot.

shall mine enemy be exalted over me

3 Consider and hear me, O LORD my God: lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep the sleer of

4 Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; and those that trouble me re-

5 But I have trusted in thy mercy; my

heart shall rejoice in thy salvation. 6 I will sing unto the Lord, because he hath dealt bountifully with me.

PSALM XIV

To the chief musician, A psulm of David. THE fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt; they have done abominable works; there is none that doeth good.

2 The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did-understand, and seek God.

3 They are all gone aside, they are all together become filthy; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have all the workers of iniquity no know ledge? who cat up my people as they eat bread, and call not upon the LORD.

5 There were they in great fear: for God is in the generation of the righteous.

6 Ye have shamed the counsel of the poor:

because the LORD is his refuge.

7 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion! When the LORD bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad. PSALM XV.

¶ A psalm of David.

ORD, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? ■ who shall dwell in thy holy hill?

2 He that walketh uprightly, and worketh

3 He that backbiteth not with his tongue, 2 They speak vanity every one with his nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh

> 4 In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD: he that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.

> 5 He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent, He that doeth these things shall never be moved.

PSALM XVI. Michtam of David.

PRESERVE me, O God: for in thee do l

put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the LORD, Thou art my Lord: my goodness extendeth not to thee;

3 But to the saints that are in the earth, and 8 The wicked walk on every side, when to the excellent, in whom is all my delight.

4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another god: their drink-offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips.

5 The LORD is the portion of mine in-heritance and of my cup: thou maintainess

6 The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places; yea, I have a goodly heritage.

7 I will bless the LORD, who hath given me counsel; my reins also instruct me in the night seasons.

8 I have set the Lord always before me:

9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth; my flesh also shall rest in hope;

10 For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell: neither wilt thou suffer my Holy One to see corruption.

11 Thou wilt shew me the path of life: in thy presence is fullness of joy; at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore.

PSALM XVII. A prayer of David.

EAR the right, O LORD, attend unto my cry; give ear unto my prayer, that goeth not out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence; let thine eyes behold the things

that are equal.

3 Thou hast proved mine heart; thou hast visited me in the night; thou hast tried me, and shalt find nothing: I am purposed that my mouth shall not transgress.

4 Concerning the works of men, by the word of thy lips I have kept me from the

paths of the destroyer.

5 Hold up my goings in thy paths, that my

footsteps slip not.

hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, fire. and hear my speech.

7 Shew thy marvellous loving-kindness, O thou that savest by thy right hand them which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against them.

8 Keep me as the apple of the eye; hide

me under the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the wicked that oppress me, from my deadly enemies, who compass me about, covered at thy rebuke, O LORD, at the blast 10 They are enclosed in their own fat: of the breath of thy nostrils.

with their mouth they speak proudly. 11 They have now compassed us in our steps; they have set their eyes bowing down

to the earth;

12 Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young lion lurking in secret

places.

13 Arise, O LORD; disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked,

which is thy sword;

14 From men which are thy hand, O LORD, from men of the world, which have their portion in this life, and whose belly thou fillest with thy hid treasure: they are full of children, and leave the rest of their substance to their babes

15 As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake,

with thy likeness.

PSALM XVIII.

1 To the chief musician, A psalm of David, the servant of the Lord, who spake unto me according to my righteousness, according the Lord the words of this song, in the to the cleanness of my hands in his eye-sight

day that the LORD delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Saul: And he said,

WILL love thee, O LORD, my strength.

2 The LORD is my rock, and my fortress. and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in because he is at my right hand, I shall not whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower.

3 I will call upon the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from

mine enemies.

4 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ungodly men made me afraid. 5 The sorrows of hell compassed me about;

the snares of death prevented me.

6 In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, even into his ears.

7 Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were

shaken, because he was wroth.

8 There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured; coals were kindled by it.

9 He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness was under his feet.

10 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly; yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind

11 He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies.

12 At the brightness that was before him his 6 I have called upon thee; for thou wilt thick clouds passed; hail-stones and coals of

> 13 The Lorn also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave his voice; hail-

stones and coals of fire.

14 Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.

15 Then the channels of waters were seen. and the foundations of the world were dis-

16 He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me: for they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my

calamity: but the LORD was my stay.

19 He brought me forth also into a large place; he delivered me, because he delighted

20 The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

21 For I have kept the ways of the Lorp, and have not wickedly departed from my

22 For all his judgments were before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me

23 I was also upright before him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity.

24 Therefore hath the LORD recompensed

self merciful; with an upright man thou wilt and to his seed for evermore shew thyself upright;

26 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself T To the chief musician, A psalm of David.

thyself froward.

27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people; work.

but wilt bring down high looks.

28 For thou wilt light my candle; the unto night sheweth knowledge. LORD my God will enlighten my darkness.

29 For by thee I have run through a troop; their voice is not heard.

and by my God have I leaped over a wall. word of the Lord is tried; he is a buckler to world.

all those that trust in him. 31 For who is God save the LORD? or who

is a rock save our God?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect

33 He maketh my feet like hinds' feet, and setteth me upon my high places.

34 He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms

35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation; and thy right hand hath holme great.

36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me,

that my feet did not slip.

37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them; neither did I turn again till they were consumed.

38 I have wounded them, that they were not honey, and the honey-comb. able to rise: they are fallen under my feet.

unto the battle: thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also given me the necks of

them; even unto the Lord, but he answered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind; I did cast them out as the redeemer. dirt in the streets.

43 Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; and thou hast made me the head of the heathen: a people whom I have not known shall serve me.

44 As soon as they hear of me, they shall strengthen thee out of Zion. obey me: the strangers shall submit them-

selves unto me.

45 The strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their close places.

46 The Lord liveth; and blessed be my exalted.

47 It is God that avengeth me, and sub-

dueth the people under me

48 He delivereth me from mine enemies; yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man.

49 Therefore will I give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the heathen, and sing praises

unto thy name.

50 Great diliverance giveth he to his king; we call.

25 With the merciful thou wilt shew thy-land sheweth mercy to his anointed, to David

pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew THE heavens declare the glory of God, and the firmament sheweth his handy-

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and night

3 There is no speech nor language where

4 Their line is gone out through all the 30 As for God, his way is perfect: the earth, and their words to the end of the In them hath he set a tabernacle for

> the sun: 5 Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man

to run a race.

6 His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.
7 The law of the LORD is perfect, convert-

ing the soul: the testimony of the Lord is

sure, making wise the simple:

8 The statutes of the Lord are right, reden me up, and thy gentleness hath made joicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes:

9 The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD are

true and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold; sweeter also than

11 Moreover, by them is thy servant warned: 39 For thou hast girded me with strength and in keeping of them there is great reward. 12 Who can understand his errors? cleanse

thou me from secret faults.

13 Keep back thy servant also from premine enemies, that I might destroy them that sumptuous sins; let them not have dominion over me: then shall I be upright, and I shall 41 They cried, but there was none to save be innocent from the great transgression.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my strength, and my

PSALM XX.

I To the chief musician, A psalm of David. THE LORD hear thee in the day of trouble; the name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the sanctuary, and

3 Remember all thy offerings, and accept y burnt-sacrifice. Selah. thy burnt-sacrifice. 4 Grant thee according to thine own heart,

and fulfil all thy counsel.

5 We will rejoice in thy salvation, and in Rock; and let the God of my salvation be the name of our God we will set up our banners; the LORD fulfil all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the LORD saveth his anointed: he will hear him from his holy heaven with the saving strength of his right hand.

7 Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the LORD our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen; but

we are risen, and stand upright.

9 Save, LORD: let the king hear us when

400

PSALM XXI.

To the chief musician, A psalm of David. THE king shall joy in thy strength, O LORD; and in thy salvation how great-

ly shall he rejoice! 2 Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his

Selalı.

3 For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness: thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest it him, even length of days for ever and ever-

5 His glory is great in thy salvation : honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him.

6 For thou hast made him most blessed for ever: thou hast made him exceeding glad with thy countenance.

7 For the king trusteth in the LORD; and through the mercy of the Most High, he shall

not be moved.

8 Thy hand shall find out all thine enemies; thy right hand shall find out those that

hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them as a fiery oven in the time of thine auger: the LORD shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the chil-

dren of men.

11 For they intended evil against thee: they imagined a mischievous device, which

they are not able to perform :

12 Therefore shalt thou make them turn their back, when thou shalt make ready thine arrows upon thy strings against the face of them

13 Be thou exalted, LORD, in thine own strength: so will we sing and praise thy power.

PSALM XXII.

To the chief musician upon Aijeleth Shahar, A psalm of David.

MY God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of my roaring?

2 O my God, I cry in the day-time, but

thou hearest not; and in the night-season,

and am not silent.

3 But thou art holy, O thou that inhabitest

the praises of Israel.

4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted. and thou didst deliver them.

5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people.

7 All they that see me laugh me to scorn; they shoot out the lip: they shake the head,

8 He trusted on the LORD that he would

delighted in him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of the womb; thou didst make me hope when I was upon my mother's breasts.

10 I was cast upon thee from the womb; thou art my God from my mother's belly.

11 Be not far from me, for trouble is near. for there is none to help.

12 Many bulls have compassed me: strong

bulls of Bashan have beset me round. 13 They gaped upon me with their mouths.

as a ravening and a roaring lion. 14 I am poured out like water, and all my

bones are out of joint: my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels. 15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd;

and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death, 16 For dogs have compassed me; the as-

sembly of the wicked have enclosed me: they pierced my hands and my feet.

17 I may tell all my bones: they look and

stare upon me.

18 They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture. 19 But be not thou far from me, O LORD :

O my strength, haste thee to help me, 20 Deliver my soul from the sword; my

darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the lion's mouth: for thou hast heard me from the horns of the

22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will

I praise thee.

23 Ye that fear the LORD, praise him: all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him; and fear

him, all ye the seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; neither hath he hid his face from him; but when he cried unto him, he heard.

25 My praise shall be of thee in the great congregation: I will pay my vows before

them that fear him.

26 The meek shall eat and be satisfied; they shall praise the Lord that seek him: your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember, and turn unto the LORD; and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.

28 For the kingdom is the LORD's; and he is the governor among the nations:

29 All they that be fat upon earth shall eat and worship: all they that go down to the dust shall bow before him; and none can keep alive his own soul.

30 A seed shall serve him; it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.

31 They shall come, and shall declare his righteousness unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done this.
PSALM XXIII.

A psalm of David.

THE LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want.

2 He maketh me to lie down in green pasdeliver him : let him deliver him, seeing he tures : he leadeth me beside the still waters.

3 He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake,

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil. for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff; they comfort me.

5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies; thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life; and I will dwell

in the house of the Lord for ever. PSALM XXIV

A psalm of David.

THE earth is the LORD's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein:

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas!

and established it upon the floods,

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD? and who shall stand in his holy place? 4 He that hath clean hands, and a pure

heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto

vanity, nor sworn deceitfully: 5 He shall receive the blessing from the LORD, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek

him, that seek thy face, O Jacob. Selah. 7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lifted up, ye everlasting doors; and the

King of glory shall come in. 8 Who is this King of glory? The LORD

strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle. 9 List up your heads, O ye gates ; even lift them up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he is the King of glory. Selah. PSALM XXV.

A psalm of David.

[NTO thee, O LORD, do I lift up my soul. 2 O my God, I trust in thee; let me not be ashamed; let not mine enemies triumph

3 Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed: let them be ashamed which trans-

gress without cause.

4 Shew me thy ways, O Lord; teach me

thy paths.

5 Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou art the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day.

6 Remember, O Lord, thy tender mercies and thy loving-kindnesses; for they have

been ever of old.

7 Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy mercy femember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O LORD.

8 Good and upright is the LORD: therefore will lie teach sinners in the way.

9 The meek will he guide in judgment, and the meek will he teach his way.

10 All the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

11 For thy name's sake, O LORD, pardon

mine iniquity; for it is great.

12 What man is he that feareth the LORD? him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose:

13 His soul shall dwell at ease; and his seed shall inherit the earth.

14 The secret of the Lorn is with them that fear him; and he will shew them his covenant.

15 Mine eyes are ever toward the LORD ; for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

16 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me; for I am desolate and afflicted. 17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged;

O bring thou me out of my distresses. 18 Look upon mine affliction and my pain,

and forgive all my sins.

19 Consider mine enemies, for they are many; and they nate me with cruel hatred. 20 O keep my soul, and deliver me: let me

not be ashamed; for I put my trust in thee. 21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve

me; for I wait on thee.

22 Redeem Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.

PSALM XXVI. I A psalm of David.

JUDGE me, O LORD; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the LORD; therefore I shall not slide.

2 Examine me, O LORD, and prove me;

try my reins and my heart.

3 For thy loving-kindness is before mine eyes; and I have walked in thy truth.

4 I have not sat with vain persons, neither

will I go in with dissemblers.

5 I have hated the congregation of evildoers; and will not sit with the wicked.

6 I will wash mine hands in innocency; so

will I compass thine altar, O LORD;

7 That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy wondrous

8 LORD, I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my

life with bloody men; 10 In whose hands is mischief, and their

right hand is full of bribes.

II But as for me, I will walk in mine integ rity: redeem me, and be merciful unto me.

12 My foot standeth in an even place: in the congregations will I bless the Lord.

PSALM XXVII. I A psalm of David.

THE LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell

3 Though a host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear ; though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident.

4 One thing have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the Lond all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the LORD, and to inquire in his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his ta-

up upon a rock.

6 And now shall my head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises dars; yea, the Lord breaketh the cedars of unto the LORD.

7 Hear, O LORD, when I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

8 When thou saidst, Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek.

9 Hide not thy face far from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

10 When my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD will take me up.

11 Teach me thy way, O LORD, and lead the LORD sitteth King for ever. me in a plain path, because of mine enemies.

mine enemies; for false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.

see the goodness of the LORD in the land of

the living.

14 Wait on the LORD; be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart : to rejoice over me. wait, I say, on the LORD

PSALM XXVIII. ¶ A psalm of David.

be not silent to me: lest, if thou be that I should not go down to the pit. silent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my supplications when I cry unto thee, when I lift up my hands to-

ward thy holy oracle.

3 Draw me not away with the wicked, and for a night, but joy cometh in the morning. with the workers of iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief is in their hearts.

4 Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their

hands; render to them their desert. 5 Because they regard not the works of the

shall destroy them, and not build them up.

6 Blessed be the LORD, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.

7 The LORD is my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in him, and I am helped : therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.

8 The LORD is their strength, and he is the

saving strength of his anointed.

9 Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance: feed them also, and lift them up for ever.

PSALM XXIX. ¶ A psalm of David.

VIVE unto the LORD, O ye mighty, give J unto the LORD glory and strength.

2 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name, worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

3 The voice of the LORD is upon the wa- guide me.

bernacle shall be hide me; he shall set me ters: the God of glory thundereth; the Lord is upon many waters.

4 The voice of the LORD is powerful; the voice of the LORD is full of majesty.

5 The voice of the LORD breaketh the ce-Lebanon.

6 He maketh them also to skip like a calf; Lebanon and Sirion like a young unicorn.

7 The voice of the LORD divideth the

flames of fire. 8 The voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness; the LORD shaketh the wilderness of

Kadesh. 9 The voice of the LORD maketh the hinds to calve, and discovereth the forests: and in

his temple doth every one speak of his glory. 10 The Lord sitteth upon the flood; yea,

11 The LORD will give strength unto his 12 Deliver me not over unto the will of people; the LORD will bless his people with peace.

PSALM XXX.

13 I had fainted, unless I had believed to I A psalm and song at the dedication of the house of David.

WILL extol thee, O LORD; for thou hast I lifted me up, and hast not made my foes

2 O LORD my God, I cried unto thee, and

thou hast healed me.

3 O LORD, thou hast brought up my soul NTO thee will I cry, O Lond my rock; from the grave: thou hast kept me alive,

> 4 Sing unto the LORD, O ye saints of his, and give thanks at the remembrance of his

holiness.

5 For his anger endureth but a moment; in his favour is life: weeping may endure

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall

never be moved.

7 Lord, by thy favour thou hast made my mountain to stand strong: thou didst hide thy face, and I was troubled.

8 I cried to thee, O LORD; and unto the 9 What profit is there in my blood, when

LORD I made supplication.

LORD, nor the operation of his hands, he I go down to the pit? Shall the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?

10 Hear, O LORD, and have mercy upon

me: LORD, be thou my helper.

11 Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing; thou hast put off my sackcloth. and girded me with gladness:

12 To the end that my glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O LORD my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever. PSALM XXXI.

To the chief musician, A psalm of David. IN thee, O LORD, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou my strong rock, for a

house of defence to save me.

3 For thou art my rock and my fortress: therefore, for thy name's sake, lead me, and

4 Pull me out of the net that they have laid imputeth not iniquity, and in whose spirit privily for me; for thou art my strength.

5 Into thy hand I commitmy spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O LORD God of truth.

6 I have hated them that regard lying va-

nities: but I trust in the LORD.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast known my soul in adversities;

8 And hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: thou hast set my foot in a

large room.

9 Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I am in trouble; mine eye is consumed with grief.

yea, my soul and my belly.

10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing; my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and my bones are serve me from trouble; thou shalt compass

11 I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among my neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that thee with mine eye.

did see me without fled from me.

mind: I am like a broken vessel.

13 For I have heard the slander of many: fear was on every side, while they took counsel together against me; they devised to take away my life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O LORD: I said,

Thou art my God.

15 My times are in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.

16 Make thy face to shine upon thy ser-'vant: save me for thy mercies' sake.

17 Let me not be ashamed, O LORD; for I have called upon thee: let the wicked be ten strings. ashamed, and let them be silent in the grave.

18 Let the lying lips be put to silence; which speak grievous things proudly and

contemptuously against the righteous. 19 Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men!

20 Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou

the strife of tongues.

2) Blessed be the LORD; for he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness in a strong

22 For I said in my haste, I am cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.

23 O love the Lord, all ye his saints: for the Lord preserveth the faithful, and plen-

tifully rewardeth the proud doer.

24 Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the LORD.

PSALM XXXII. ¶ A psalm of David, Maschil.

BLESSED is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered

there is no guile. 3 When I kept silence, my bones waxed

old, through my roaring all the day long :

4 For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer.

Selah,

5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah.

6 For this shall every one that is godly pray unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: surely in the floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him.

7 Thou art my hiding-place; thou shalt preme about with songs of deliverance. Selah

8 I will instruct thee, and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I will guide

9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, 12 I am forgotten as a dead man out of which have no understanding; whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

10 Many sorrows shall be to the wicked : but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall

compass him about.

II Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart.

PSALM XXXIII.

REJOICE in the LORD, O ye righteous; for praise is comely for the upright.

2 Praise the LORD with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery, and an instrument of

3 Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise:

4 For the word of the LORD is right; and all his works are done in truth.

5 He loveth righteousness and judgment : the earth is full of the goodness of the Lorp. 6 By the word of the LORD were the hea-

vens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea toshalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from gether as a heap; he layeth up the depth in storehouses.

> 8 Let all the earth fear the Lord: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him:

9 For he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.

11 The counsel of the Lord standeth for

ever, the thoughts of his heart to all gene-

rations.

12 Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD; and the people whom he hath chosen for his own inheritance.

13 The Lord looketh from heaven: he

beholdeth all the sons of men.

14 From the place of his habitation he look-2 Blessed is the man unto whom the LORD etb upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

15 He fashioneth their hearts alike; het considereth all their works.

16 There is no king saved by the multitude much strength.

17 A horse is a vain thing for safety: nei-

ther shall he deliver any by his great strength.

18 Behold, the eye of the LORD is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;
19 To deliver their soul from death, and

to keep them alive in famine.

20 Our soul waiteth for the LORD: he is our help and our shield.

cause we have trusted in his holy name. 22 Let thy mercy, O Lord, be upon us,

according as we hope in thee PSALM XXXIV.

I A psalm of David, when he changed his behaviour before Abimelech; who drove and let the angel of the LORD chase them, him away, and he departed.

LORD: the humble shall hear thereof, and be nave digged for my soul.

us exalt his name together.

4 I sought the LORY, and he heard me, him fall.

and delivered me from all my fears. 5 They looked unto him, and were light- LORD: it shall rejoice in his salvation.

ened; and their faces were not ashamed.

kim, and saved him out of all his troubles.
7 The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth

3 O taste and see that the Lord is good :

blessed is the man that trusteth in him. 9 O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for there

is no want to them that fear him.

hunger: but they that seek the LORD shall into mine own bosom. not want any good thing.

I will teach you the fear of the LORD

12 What man is he that desireth life, and loveth many days, that he may see good?

from speaking guile.

14 Depart from evil, and do good; seek and ceased not:

that do evil, to cut off the remembrance of ling from the lions. them from the earth.

eth, and delivereth them out of all their trou-people.

bles.

a contrite spirit.

19 Many are the afflictions of the righteous: but the LORD delivereth him out of them all.

20 He keepeth all his bones: not one of quiet in the land. them is broken,

405

21 Evil shall slav the wicked; and they that hate the righteous shall be desolate.

22 The LORD redeemeth the soul of his of a host: a mighty man is not delivered by servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

> PSALM XXXV. I A psalm of David.

PLEAD my cause, O LORD, with them that strive with me : fight against them that fight against me.

2 Take hold of shield and buckler, and

stand up for my help.

3 Draw out also the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say 21 For our heart shall rejoice in him; be- unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt.

5 Let them be as chaff before the wind :

6 Let their way be dark and slippery: and WILL bless the LORD at all times : his let the angel of the LORD persecute them.

praise shall continually be in my mouth. 7 For without cause have they hid for me 2 My soul shall make her boast in the their net in a pit, which without cause they

8 Let destruction come upon him at un-3 O magnify the LORD with me, and let awares; and let his net that he hath hid catch himself: into that very destruction let

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the

10 All my bones shall say, LORD, who is 6 This poor man cried, and the LORD heard like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him?

11 False witnesses did rise up: they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good, to the

spoiling of my soul.

13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing was sackcloth: I humbled my 10 The young lions do lack, and suffer soul with fasting; and my prayer returned

14 I behaved myself as though he had been 11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me; my friend or brother; I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together; yea, the 13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips abjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew it not; they did tear me,

peace, and pursue it.

15 The eyes of the Lord are upon the righties are over unto their cry.

16 With hypertical they gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look on? restrictions are over unto their cry. 16 The face of the Lord is against them cue my soul from their destructions, my dar-

18 I will give thee thanks in the great 17 The righteous cry, and the LORD hear-congregation: I will praise thee among much

19 Let not them that are mine enemies 18 The Lord is night unto them that are wrongfully rejoice over me; neither let them of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of wink with the eye, that hate me without a

20 For they speak not peace; but they devise deceitful matters against them that are

21 Yea, they opened their mouth wide

against me, and said, Aha, aha! our eye shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou hath seen it.

22 This thou hast seen, O LORD keep not

silence: O Lord, be not far from me.

23 Stir up thyself, and awake to my judgment, even unto my cause, my God and my also in him, and he shall bring it to pass: Lord.

24 Judge me, O LORD my God, according to thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, Ah, so would we have it : let them not say, We

have swallowed him up.

26 Let them be ashamed, and brought to confusion together, that rejoice at my hurt: let them be clothed with shame and dishonour that magnify themselves against me.

27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour my righteous cause; yea, let them say continually, Let the LORD be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness, and of thy praise, all the day long. PSAĽM XXXVI.

To the chief musician, A psalm of David, the servant of the LORD.

THE transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himself in his own eyes.

until his iniquity be found to be hateful. 3 The words of his mouth are iniquity and deceit: he hath left off to be wise, and to do

4 He deviseth mischief upon his bed; he setteth himself in a way that is not good; he

abhorreth not evil. 5 Thy mercy, O LORD, is in the heavens; teous.

and thy faithfulness reacheth, unto the clouds. 6 Thy righteousness is like the great mountains; thy judgments are a great deep: O

Lond, thou preservest man and beast. How excellent is thy loving-kindness, O God! therefore the children of men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

3 They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of the river of thy pleasures.

9 For with thee is the fountain of life: in again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and

thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue thy foving-kindness unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the upright in heart.

11 Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked re-

move me.

they are cast down, and shall not be able to his hand. rise.

PSALM XXXVII. A nsulm of David.

RET not thyself because of evil-doers, neither be thou envious against the his seed is blessed. workers of iniquity:

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the dwell for evermore.

grass, and wither as the green herb.

S Trust in the Lonn, and do good; so forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved

shalt be fed. 4 Delight thyself also in the Lord; and he

6 And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noon-day.

7 Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath:

fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.

9 For evil-doers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the earth.

10 For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be : yea, thou shall diligently consider his place, and it shall not be.

11 But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12 The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh at him; for he

seeth that his day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out the sword. and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as be of

upright conversation.

15 Their sword shall enter into their own

heart, and their bows shall be broken. 16 A little that a righteous man hath is

better than the riches of many wicked. 17 For the arms of the wicked shall be

broken: but the Lord upholdeth the righ-

13 The Lord knoweth the days of the up-

right; and their inheritance shall be for ever.
19 They shall not be ashamed in the evil time; and in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD shall be as the fat of lambs: they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume away.

21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not

giveth.

22 For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that be cursed of him shall be cut off.

23 The steps of a good man are ordered by the LORD; and he delighteth in his way.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be utterly 12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: cast down; for the Lord upholdeth him with

> 25 I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.

26 He is ever merciful, and lendeth; and

27 Depart from evil, and do good; and

23 For the Lord leveth judgment, and

for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be!

29 The righteous shall inherit the land, and

dwell therein for ever.

dom, and his tongue talketh of judgment.

31 The law of his God is in his heart; is continually before me.

none of his steps shall slide. 32 The wicked watcheth the righteous, will be sorry for my sin.

hand, nor condemn him when he is judged. 34 Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see it. that good is.

35 I have seen the wicked in great power,

21 Forsake me not, O Lord: O my God,

and spreading himself like a green bay-tree: be not far from me.

36 Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not; yea, I sought him, but he could not be salvation.

37 Mark the perfect man, and behold the \int To the chief musician, even to Jeduthum, upright: for the end of that man is peace.

38 But the transgressors shall be destroyed together; the end of the wicked shall be cut off.

the LORD; he is their strength in the time of fore me.

40 And the LORD shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, because they trust in

PSALM XXXVIII.

A psalm of David, to bring to remembrance. LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath; neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me, and

thy hand presseth me sore.

of thine anger; neither is there any rest in state is altogether vanity. Selah. my bones because of my sin.

4 For mine iniquities are gone over my head; as a heavy burden they are too heavy

5 My wounds stink, and are corrupt, be-

cause of my foolishness. 6 I am troubled; I am bowed down great-

ly; I go mourning all the day long.
7 For my loins are filled with a loathsome

disease; and there is no soundness in my flesh.

8 i am feeble and sore broken: I have roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, all my desire is before thee; and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for the light of mine eyes, it also is man is vanity. Selah. gone from me.

11 My lovers and my friends stand aloof

afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life lay snares for me; and they that seek my hurt before I go hence, and be no more. speak mischievous things, and imagine deceits all, the day long

13 But I, as a deaf man, heard not; and I was as a dumb man that openeth not his

and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For in thee, O Lord, do I hope: thou wilt hear, O LORD my God.

16 For I said, Hear me, lest otherwise they should rejoice over me; when my foot slip-30 The mouth of the righteous speaketh wis- peth, they magnify themselves against me.

17 For I am ready to halt, and my sorrow

18 For I will declare mine iniquity; 1

and seeketh to slay him.

19 But mine enemies are lively, and they
33 The Lord will not leave him in his are strong; and they that hate me wrong-19 But mine enemies are lively, and they fully are multiplied. 20 They also that render evil for good are

mine adversaries; because I follow the things

22 Make haste to help me, O LORD, my

PSALM XXXIX.

A psalm of David.

I SAID, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue; I will keep my 39 But the salvation of the righteous is of mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is be-

> 2 I was dumb with silence: I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was

3 My heart was hot within me; while I was musing the fire burned: then spake I with my tongue,

4 LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is; that I

may know how frail I am.

5 Behold, thou hast made my days as a hand-breadth, and mine age is as nothing 3 There is no soundness in my flesh because before thee: verily every man at his best

> 6 Surely every man walketh in a vain shew: surely they are disquieted in vain: he heap eth up riches, and knoweth not who shall

gather them.

7 And now, LORD, what wait I for my hope is in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my transgressions; make me not the reproach of the foolish.

9 I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because thou didst it.

10 Remove thy stroke away from me: I am consumed by the blow of thy hand.

11 When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to consume away like a moth: surely every

12 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy peace at my from my sore; and my kinsmen stand tears: for I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, as all my fathers were.

13 O spare me, that I may recover strength,

PSALM XL.

I To the chief musician, A psalm of David. WAITED patiently for the LORD, and he inclined unto me, and heard my crv.

2 He brought me up also out of a horri-14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not, ble pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings.

even praise unto our God: many shall see it, when he goeth abroad, he telleth it. and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.

4 Blessed is that man that maketh the LORD me: against me do they devise my hurt. his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor

such as turn aside to lies.

5 Many, O LORD my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are to us-ward; they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: if I lifted up his heel against me. would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered

6 Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou opened: burnt-offering and sin-offering hast thou not re-

7 Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of the book it is written of me,

8 I delight to do thy will, O my God; yea,

thy law is within my heart. 9 I have preached righteousness in the

great congregation: lo, I have not refrained

my lips, O LORD, thou knowest. 10 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy loving-kindness and thy truth from the great O God. congregation.

from me, O LORD: let thy loving-kindness

and thy truth continually preserve me. 12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about; mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up: they are more than the hairs of my head; therefore my heart faileth me.

13 Be pleased, O Lord, to deliver me:

O LORD, make haste to help me.

14 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward, and put to God; for I shall yet praise him for the help shame, that wish me evil.

15 Let them be desolate for a reward of their shame, that say unto me, Aha, aha!

16 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee; let such as love thy salvation say continually, The Lord be magnified.

17 But I am poor and needy; yet the Lord lows are gone over me. thinketh upon me: thou art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.

PSALM XLI. To the chief musician, A psalm of David. PLESSED is he that considereth the poor; the LORD will deliver him in time hast thou forgotten me? why go I mourning of trouble.

2 The LORD will preserve him, and keep him alive: and he shall be blessed upon the enemies reproach me; while they say daily earth; and thou wilt not deliver him unto the unto me, Where is thy God?

will of his enemies.

bed in his sickness.

4 I said. LORD, be merciful unto me: heal my God. my soul; for I have sinned against thee

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me; When shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh from he deceitful and unjust man.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth, vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself

7 All that hate me whisper together against

8 An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: and now that he lieth, he shall rise up no more.

9 Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath

10 But thou, O LORD, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favourest me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over

12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and settest me before thy face for ever. 13 Blessed be the LORD God of Israel from

everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen, and Amen.

PSALM XLII.

To the chief musician, Maschil, for the sons of Korah.

AS the hart panteth after the water-brooks, so panteth my soul after thee,

2 My soul thirsteth for God, for the living

11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies God: when shall I come and appear before God ? 3 My tears have been my meat day and

night, while they continually say unto me,

Where is thy God?

4 When I remember these things, I pour out my soul in me: for I had gone with the multitude; I went with them to the house of God, with the voice of joy and praise, with a multitude that kept holy-day.

5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted in me? hope thou in

of his countenance.

6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me: therefore will I remember thee from the land of Jordan, and of the Hermonites, from the hill Mizar

7 Deep calleth upto deep at the noise of thy water-spouts: all thy waves and thy bil-

8 Yet the LORD will command his lovingkindness in the day-time, and in the night his song shall be with me, and my prayer unto the God of my life.

because of the oppression of the enemy?

10 As with a sword in my bones, mine

11 Why art thou east down, O my soul? 3 The LORD will strengthen him upon the and why art thou disquieted within me? bed of languishing: thou wilt make all his hope thou in God; for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and

PSALM XLIII.

JUDGE me, O God, and plead my cause against an ungodly nation: O deliver me why dost thou cast me off? why go I mourning god; and because of the oppression of the enemy? 21 Shall not God search this out? for he

3 O send out thy light and thy truth; let knoweth the secrets of the heart. them lead me, let them bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles.

4 Then will I go unto the altar of God, slaughter.

tinto God my exceeding joy · yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God, my God.

is the health of my countenance, and my God. our belly cleaveth unto the earth. PSALM XLIV

To the chief musician for the sons of Ko-

rah, Maschil.

TE have heard with our ears, O God, TTo the chief musician upon Shoshannim, for our fathers have told us, what work thou didst in their days, in the times of old.

2 How thou didst drive out the heathen with thy hand, and plantedst them; how thou touching the King; my tongue is the pen of didst afflict the people, and cast them out.

3 For they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God save them; but thy right hand, and thine hath blessed thee for ever. arm, and the light of thy countenance, because thou hadst a favour unto them.

4 Thou art my King, O God: command

deliverances for Jacob.

5 Through thee will we push down our enemies; through thy name will we tread thee terrible things.

5 Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of

6 For I will not trust in my bow, neither the King's enemies; whereby the people fall

shall my sword save me.

7 But thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast put them to shame that hated us.

8 In God we boast all the day long, and

praise thy name for ever. Selah

9 But thou hast cast off, and put us to shame; and goest not forth with our armies.

10 Thou makest us to turn back from the enemy; and they which hate us spoil for themselves.

11 Thou hast given us like sheep appointed for meat; and hast scattered us among the able women: upon thy right hand did stand heathen.

12 Thou sellest thy people for nought, and dost not increase thy wealth by their price.

13 Thou makest us a reproach to our neigh-lple, and thy father's house; bours, a scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.

14 Thou makest us a by-word among the him heathen, a shaking of the head among the

15 My confusion is continually before me, shall entreat thy favour. and the shame of my face hath covered me,

16 For the voice of him that reproacheth in; her clothing is of wrought gold. and blasphemeth; by reason of the enemy and avenger.

not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt thee. falsely in thy covenant.

have our steps declined from thy way;

19 Though thou hast sore broken us in the shadow of death.

20 If we have forgotten the name of our

2 For thou art the God of my strength: God, or stretched out our hands to a strange

22 Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long; we are counted as sheep for the

23 Awake, why sleepest thou, O LORD?

arise, cast us not off for ever.

5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? 24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and why art thou disquieted within me? hope in God; for I shall yet praise him, who 25 For our soul is bowed down to the dust; 24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and 25 For our soul is bowed down to the dust;

26 Arise for our help, and redeem us, for

thy mercies' sake.

PSALM XLV.

the sons of Korah, Maschil, A song of loves. MY heart is inditing a good matter: 1 speak of the things which I have made

a ready writer. 2 Thou art fairer than the children of men;

3 Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O Most

Mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty.

4 And in thy majesty ride prosperously, because of truth, and meekness, and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach

under thee.

6 Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre.

7 Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. 8 All thy garments smell of myrrh, and

aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

9 King's daughters were among thy honour-

the queen in gold of Ophir. 10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and

incline thine ear; forget also thine own peo-

11 So shall the King greatly desire thy beauty; for he is thy Lord, and worship thou 12 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there

with a gift; even the rich among the people

13 The King's daughter is all glorious with-

14 She shall be brought unto the King in raiment of needle-work: the virgins her com-17. All this is come upon us; yet have we panions that follow her shall be brought unto

15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they 18 Our heart is not turned back, neither be brought: they shall enter into the King's

palace.

16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy chilplace of dragons, and covered us with the dren, whom thou mayest make princes in all

17 I will make thy name to be remembered

in all generations: therefore shall the people praise thee for ever and ever

PSALM XLVI. I To the chief musician for the sons of Korah, as of a woman in travail.

A song upon Alamoth.

YOD is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble

earth be removed, and though the mountains

be carried into the midst of the sea; 3 Though the waters thereof roar and be

troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Selah.

4. There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the Most High.

5 God is in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, and that right her: tell the towers thereof. early.
6 The heathen raged, the kingdoms were

moved: he uttered his voice, the earth melted. 7 The Lord of hosts is with us; the God

of Jacob is our refuge. Selah:

8 Come, behold the works of the LORD, what desolations he hath made in the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; he burneth the chariot in the fire.

10 Be still, and know that I am God; I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be

exalted in the earth. 11 The Lorn of hosts is with us; the God standing.

of Jacob is our refuge. Selah. PSALM XLVII. To the chief musician, A psalm for the

sons of Korah.

CLAP your hands, all ye people; shout pass me about? unto God with the voice of triumph:

the nations under our feet 4 He shall choose our inheritance for us, the clous, and it ceaseth for ever;)

excellency of Jacob, whom he loved. Selah. 5 God is gone up with a shout, the LORD see corruption.

with the sound of a trumpet.

praises unto our King, sing praises.

7 For God is the King of all the earth : sing yé praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.

9 The princes of the people are gathered together, even the people of the God of Abraham: for the shields of the earth belong unto God: he is greatly exalted.
PSALM XLVIII.

I A song and psalm for the sons of Korah. REAT is the Lord, and greatly to be praised in the city of our God, in the mountain of his holiness.

2 Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth is mount Zion, on the sides of the north,

the city of the great King.

3 God is known in her palaces for a refuge. 4 For, lo, the kings were assembled, they

passed by together.

5 They saw it, and so they marvelled; they were troubled, and hasted away.

6 Fear took hold upon them there, and pain,

7 Thou breakest the ships of Tarshish with an east wind.

8 As we have heard, so have we seen in the 2 Therefore will not we fear, though the city of the LORD of hosts, in the city of our

God: God will establish it for ever. Selah.

9 We have thought of thy loving-kindness,

O God, in the midst of thy temple.

10 According to thy name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy

right hand is full of righteousness. 1 Let mount sion rejoice let the daughters

of Judah be glad, because of thy judgments. 12 Walk about Zion, and go round about

13 Mark ye well her bulwarks, consider her palaces; that ye may tell it to the generation following.

14 For this God is our God for ever and ever; he will be our guide even unto death.

PSALM XLIX

I To the chief musician, A psalm for the sons of Korah,

LEAR this, all ye people; give ear, all ye

inhabitants of the world

2 Both low and high, rich and poor, together.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall be of under-

4 I will incline mine ear to a parable; I will open my dark saying upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, when the iniquity of my heels shall com-

6 They that trust in their wealth, and boast 2 For the Lord Most High is terrible; he themselves in the multitude of their riches;

is a great King over all the earth.

7 None of them can by any means redeem
3 He shall subdue the people under us, and his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him; 8 (For the redemption of their soul is pre-

9 That he should still live for ever, and not

10 For he seeth . hat wise men die, likewise 6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing the fool and the brutish person perish, and leave their wealth to others.

11 Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling-places to all generations: they call their

lands after their own names. 12 Nevertheless, man being in honour abideth not: he is like the beasts that perish.

13 This their way is their folly; yet their posterity approve their sayings. Selah.

14 Like sheep they are laid in the grave; death shall feed on them; and the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; and their beauty shall consume in the grave from their dwelling.

15 But God will redeem my soal from the power of the grave; for he shall receive me.

Selah.

16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased

17 For when he digth he shall carry no-

thing away; his glory shall not descend after and to him that ordereth his conversation

18 Though while he lived he blessed his soul: (and men will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself.)

19 He shall go to the generation of his fa-

thers; they shall never see light,

20 Man that is in honour, and understandeth not, is like the beasts that perish.

> PSALM L. ¶ A psalm of Asaph.

THE mighty God, even the LORD, hath spoken, and called the earth, from the

rising of the sun unto the going down thereof. 2 Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty,

God hath shined.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.

4 He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may judge his

people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me; those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God is judge himself. Selah.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O joice. Israel, and I will testify against thee: I am God, even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices, or thy burnt-offerings, to have been continual-

ly before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thy house, and take not thy Holy Spirit from me.

nor he-goats out of thy folds

12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvato For every beast of the forest is mine,
and the cattle upon a thousand hills.

12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me with thy free Spirit:
13 Then will kteach transgressors thy ways; and the cattle upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls of the mountains; and the wild beasts of the field are mine

12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee: for the world is mine, and the fulness thereof.

13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the

blood of goats :

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay

thy vows unto the Most High:

15 And call upon me in the day of trouble; I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

16 But unto the wicked God saith, What thou wilt not despise. hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth?

17 Seeing thou hatest instruction, and cast-

ost my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers.

19 Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy

tongue frameth deceit.

20 Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's

21 These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such a one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes.

22 Now consider this, ye that forget God,

deliver

23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me Ideceitful tongue.

aright will I shew the salvation of God.

PSALM LI.

To the chief musician, A psalm of David, when Nathan the prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to Bath-sheba.

HAVE mercy upon me, O God, according to thy loving kindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.

2 Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity,

and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For i acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me.

4 Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight; that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest.

5 Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and

in sin did my mother conceive me 6 Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward

parts; and in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom. 7 Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean;

wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow, 8 Make me to hear joy and gladness; that

the bones which thou hast broken may re-

9 Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities.

10 Create in me a clean heart, O God;

and renew a right spirit within me, 11 Cast me not away from thy presence;

and sinners shall be converted unto thee 14 Deliver me from blood-guiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation; and my tongue

shall sing aloud of thy righteousness. 15 O Loro, open thou my lips; and my

mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

16 For thou desirest not sacrifice, else would ! give it: thou delightest not in burnt-offering.

17 The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God,

18 Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt-offering, and whole burnt-offering: then shal! they offer bullocks upon thine altar.

PSALM LII.

To the chief musician, Maschil, A psalm of David, when Doeg the Edomite came and told Saul, and said unto him, David is come to the house of Ahimelech.

VHY hoastest thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man? the goodness of God en

dureth continually.

2 Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs; like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.

3 Thou lovest evil more than good, and lylest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to ling rather than to speak righteousness. Selah.

4 Thou lovest all-devouring words, O thou

5 God shall likewise destroy thee for ever: mourn in my complaint, and make a noise; he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling-place, and root thee out of the land of the living. Selah.

6 The righteous also shall see, and fear, they hate me.

and shall laugh at him:

7 Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his on me, and horror hath overwhelmed me. wickedness.

8 But I am like a green olive-tree in the house of God: I trust in the mercy of God

for ever and ever.

9 I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast done it: and I will wait on thy name; windy storm and tempest. for it is good before thy saints.
PSALM LIII.

To the chief musician upon Mahalath, Maschil, A psalm of David.

THE fool hath said in his heart, There is are in the midst of it no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: there is none that ceit and guile depart not from her streets. doeth good.

2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that was it he that hated me that did magnify

did understand; that did seek God.

3 Every one of them is gone back; they are altogether become filthy: there is none that doeth good, no, not one

4 Have the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread: they have not called upon God.

5 There were they in great fear, where no fear was; for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth against thee: thou hast put them to shame, because God hath the Lord shall save me. despised them.

6 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion! When God bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice,

and Israel shall be glad.

PSALM LIV

To the chief musician on Neginoth, Maschil, A psalm of David, when the Ziphims came and said to Saul, Doth not David hide himself with us?

SAVE me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength.

2 Hear my prayer, O God: give ear to covenant.

the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen up against me, and oppressors seek after my soul: they have words were softer than oil, yet were they Selah. not set God before them.

4 Behold, God is my helper: the LORD

is with them that uphold my soul. 5 He shall reward evil unto mine enemies: the righteous to be moved.

cut them off in thy truth. 6 I will freely sacrifice unto thee; I will

praise thy name, O LORD, for it is good. 7 For he hath delivered me out of all trouble; and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemics

PSALM LV.

I To the chief musician on Neginoth, Maschil, A psalm of David.

IVE ear to my prayer, O God; and hide not thyself from my supplication.

2 Attend unto me, and hear me:

3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked: for they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath

4 My heart is sore pained within me; and the terrors of death are fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come up-6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove!

for then would I fly away, and be at rest. 7 Lo, then would I wander far off, and re-

main in the wilderness. Selah. 8 I would hasten my escape from the

9 Destroy, O LORD, and divide their tongues:

for I have seen violence and strife in the city. 10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow

11 Wickedness is in the midst thereof; de-

12 For it was not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne it: neither himself against me; then I would have hid myself from him:

13 But it was thou, a man mine equal, my

guide, and mine acquaintance.
14 We took sweet counsel together, and walked unto the house of God in company. 15 Let death seize upon them, and let them

go down quick into hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.

16 As for me, I will call upon God; and

17 Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud; and he shall hear my voice

18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against me: for there

were many with me.

19 God shall hear and afflict them, even he that abideth of old. Selah. Because they have no changes; therefore they fear not

20 He hath put forth his hands against such as be at peace with him; he hath broken his

21 The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his drawn swords.

22 Cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall sustain thee: he shall never suffer

23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee

PSALM LVI.

I To the chief musician upon Jonath-elemrechokim, Michtam of David, when the Philistines took him in Gath.

BE merciful unto me, O God; for man would swallow me up: he fighting daily oppresseth me.

2 Mine enemies would daily swallow me

412

up: for they be many that fight against me, weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 The wicked are estranged from the

3 What time I am afraid. I will trust in thee. 4 In God I will praise his word; in God I have put my trust: I will not fear what flesh

can do unto me. 5 Every day they wrest my words: all their peth her ear;

thoughts are against me for evil.

6 They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, when they wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape by iniquity? in thine

anger cast down the people, O God.

8 Thoutellest my wanderings: put thou my tears into thy bottle: are they not in thy book? 9 When I cry unto thee, then shall mine ene-

mies turn back: this I know; for God is for me 10 In God will I praise his word; in the

LORD will I praise his word.

11 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do-unto me.

1! Thy vows are upon me, O God: I will

render praises unto thee

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death; wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the light of the living?

PSALM LVII.

To the chief musician, Al-taschith, Michtam of David, when he fled from Saul in the cave.

BE merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me; for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make up against me.

2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity,

2 I will cry unto God Most High: unto God that performeth all things for me.

3 He shall send from heaven, and save me from the reproach of him that would swallow me up, Selah. God shall send forth his mercy and his truth.

4 My soul is among lions; and I lie even among them that are set on fire, even the sons of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; let thy glory be above all the earth.

6 They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is howed down: they have digged a swords are in their lips; for who (say they) pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves. Selah.

fixed; I will sing and give praise

8 Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.

9 I will praise thee, O LORD, among the peo-

ple; I will sing unto thee among the nations: 10 For thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.

11 Be thou exalted, O God. above the hea-

vens: let thy glory be above all the earth. PSALM LVIII.

To the chief musician, Al-taschith, Michtam of David.

O ye indeed speak righteousness, O con-

2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ye earth. Selab.

womb; they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

4 Their poison is like the poison of a serpent: they are like the deaf adder that stop-

5 Which will not hearken to the voice of

charmers, charming never so wisely, 6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth:

break out the great teeth of the young lions,

O LORD.

7 Let them melt away as waters which run continually: when he bendeth his bore to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

8 As a snail which melteth, let every one of them pass away; like the untimely birth of a woman, that they may not see the sun.

Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away as with a whirlwind,

both living and in his wrath.

10 The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance; he shall wash his feet

in the blood of the wicked.

11 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth.

PSALM LIX.

To the chief musician, Al-taschith, Michtam of David; when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.

ELIVER me from mine enemies, O my God; defend me from them that rise

and save me from bloody men. 3 For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul : the

mighty are gathered against me; not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O Load.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: awake to help me, and behold.

5 Thou therefore, O LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake to visit all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Selah.

6 They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth: doth hear?

8 But thou, O LORD, shalt laugh at them; 7 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.

9 Because of his strength will I wait upon

thee: for God is my defence.

10 The God of my mercy shall prevent me: God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O LORD our shield.

12 For the sin of their mouth, and the words of their lips, let them even be taken in their pride; and for cursing and lying which

they speak. 13 Consume them in wrath, consume them, gregation? do ye judge uprightly, O that they may not be; and let them know ye sons of men? that God ruleth in Jacob unto the ends of the

14 And at evening let them return, and let prepare mercy and truth, which may prethem make a noise like a dog, and go round serve him. about the city.

meat, and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 But I will sing of thy power; yea. I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my Strength, will I sing :

mercy.

PSALM LX

To the chief musician upon Shushan-eduth, A man? ye shall be slain all of you: as a bow-Michtam of David, to teach; when he strove with Aram-naharaim, and with Aram-20-4 They only consult to cast him down from dom in the valley of Salt twelve thousand.

GOD, thou hast cast us off, thou hast wardly. Selah. scattered us, thou hast been displeased; O turn thyself to us again.

2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

thou hast made us to drink the wine of asto- in God.

fear thee, that it may be displayed because for us. of the truth. Selah.

5 That thy beloved may be delivered; save with thy right hand, and hear me

6 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice: I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine; Ephraim also is the strength of thy head;

Judah is my lawgiver;

8 Moab is my wash-pot; over Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia, triumph thou cy: for thou renderest to every man accordbecause of me.

9 Who will bring me into the strong city?

who will lead me into Edom?

10 Wilt not thou, O God, which hadst cast - us off? and thou, O God, which didst not go out with our armies?

the help of man.

12 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down our enemies. PSALM LXI.

To the chief musician upon Neginah,

A psalm of David. EAR my cry, O God; attend unto my lift up my bands in thy name.

2 From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the Rock that is higher than I.

and fatness; and my mouth shall praise thee will joyful lips;

6 When I remember thee upon my bed, and

3 For thou hast been a shelter for me, and meditate on thee in the night-watches.

a strong tower from the enemy.

will trust in the covert of thy wings. Selah.

5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows: right hand upholdeth me. thou hast given me the heritage of those that fear thy name.

6 Thou wilt prolong the king's life; and

his years as many generations.

7 He shall abide before God for ever : 0

8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for 15 Let them wander up and down for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.

PSALM LXII. To the chief musician, to Jeduthun,

A psalm of David.

RULY my soul waiteth upon God: from him cometh my salvation.

2 He only is my rock and my salvation; for God is my defence, and the God of my he is my defence; I shall not be greatly moved.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against

bah, when Joab returned, and smote of E- his excellency; they delight in lies: they bless with their mouth, but they curse in-

5 My soul, wait thou only upon God; for

my expectation is from him.

6 He only is my rock and my salvation : he is my defence; I shall not be moved.

7 In God is my salvation and my glory : 3 Thou hast shewed thy people hard things; the rock of my strength, and my refuge, is

Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour 4 Thou hast given a banner to them that out your heart before him: God is a refuge Selah.

Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie; to be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than

10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not

your heart upon them.

11 .God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this, that power belongeth unto God.
12 Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mer-

ing to his work.

PSALM LXIII.

A psalm of David, when he was in the wilderness of Judah.

GOD, thou art my God; early will I seek thee: my soul thirsteth for thee,

11 Give us help from trouble: for vain is my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is;

2 To see thy power and thy glory, so as I have seen thee in the sanctuary,

3 Because thy loving-kindness is better

than life, my lips shall praise thee. 4 Thus will I bless thee while I live: I will

5 My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow

7 Because thou hast been my help, there-4 I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever; I fore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice,

8 My soul followeth hard after thee: thy

9 But those that seek my soul, to destroy it,

shall go into the lower parts of the earth.

10 They shall fall by the sword; they shall

be a portion for foxes. 11 But the king shall rejoice in God; every

one that sweareth by him shall glory . but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

PSALM LXIV.

¶ To the chief musician, A psalm of David. TEAR my voice, O God, in my prayer: every side. preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection of the work-

ers of iniquity:

3 Who whet their tongue like a sword, and hend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words;

4 That they may shoot in secret at the perfect : suddenly do they shoot at him, and

vily; they say, Who shall see them?
6 They search out iniquities: they accomplish a diligent search; both the inward thought shall sing unto thee; they shall sing to thy of every one of them, and the heart, is deep.

7 But God shall shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly shall they be wounded.

8 So they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves: all that see them shall went through the flood on foot; there did we flee away.

9 And all men shall fear, and shall declare

sider of his doing

10. The righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory

PSALM LXV. ¶ To the chief musician, A psalm and song of David.

PRAISE waiteth for thee, O God, in Zion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed.

2 O thou that hearest prayer, unto thee

shall all flesh come.

3 Iniquities prevail against me: us for our transgressions, thou shalt purge them away.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple

5 By terrible things in righteousness wilt fer bullocks with goats. thou answer us, O God of our salvation; who art the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off upon the sea:

Which by his strength setteth fast the he was extolled with my tongue.

mountains; being girded with power:

7 Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the moise of their waves, and the tumult of the

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at thy tokens: thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to rejoice.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, which is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it.

10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly; thou settlest the furrows thereof; thou makest it soft with showers; thou blessest the springing thereof:

11 Thou crownest the year with thy good-

ness; and thy paths drop fatness.

12 They drop upon the pastures of the

wilderness; and the little hills rejoice on 13 The pastures are clothed with flocks;

the valleys also are covered over with corn; they shout for joy, they also sing. PSALM LXVI.

To the chief musician, A song or psalm.

MAKE a joyful noise unto God, all ye lands:

2 Sing forth the honour of his name;

make his praise glorious.

3 Say unto God, How terrible art thou in 5 They encourage themselves in an evil thy works! through the greatness of thy matter they commune of laving snares pri- power shall thine enemies submit themselves unto thee.

4 All the earth shall worship thee, and

Selah.

5 Come and see the works of God: he is terrible in his doing toward the children of men.

6 He turned the sea into dry land: they rejoice in him.

7 He ruleth by his power for ever; his the work of God: for they shall wisely con- eyes behold the nations: let not the rebel-

lious exalt themselves. Selah.

8 O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard:

9 Which holdeth our soul in life, and suffereth not our feet to be moved.

10 For thou, O God, hast proved us: thou

hast tried us, as silver is tried.

11 Thou broughtest us into the net; thou laidest affliction upon our loins. 12 Thou hast caused men to ride over our

heads: we went through fire and through water; but thou broughtest us out into a

wealthy place.

13 I will go into thy house with hurnt-offerings; I will pay thee my vows,

14 Which my lips have uttered, and my

mouth bath spoken, when I was in trouble. 15 I will offer unto thee burnt-sacrifices of fatlings, with the incense of rams: I will of-

Selah. 16 Come and hear, all ye that fear God, and

I will declare what he hath done for my soul. 17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and

18 If I regard iniquity in my heart, the

LORD will not hear me:

19 But verily God hath heard me: he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.

20 Blessed be God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me. PSALM LXVII

I To the chief musician on Neginoth, A psalm or song.

YOD be merciful unto us, and bless us; and T cause his face to shine upon us. 2 That thy way may be known upon earth. thy saving health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God; let

all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations be glad, and sing for

joy; for thou shalt judge the people righ-|tion; and unto GoD the Lord belong the isteously, and govern the nations upon earth. sues from death. Selah.

all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth yield her increase; and God. even our own God, shall bless us.

7 God shall bless us; and all the ends of the depths of the sea: the earth shall fear him.

PSALM LXVIII. To the chief musician, A psalm or song of David.

ET God arise, let his enemies be scatter-Led: let them also that hate him flee before sanctuary.

away: as wax melteth before the fire, so let were the damsels playing with timbrels. the wicked perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad: let them even the Lond, from the fountain of Israel. rejoice before God; yea, let them exceeding-

ly rejoice.

4 Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: extol him that rideth upon the heavens by his

name JAH, and rejoice before him.

of the widows, is God in his holy habitation.

6 God setteth the solitary in families: he bringeth out those which are bound with shall kings bring presents unto thee. chains; but the rebellious dwell in a dry land.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou didst march through

the wilderness; Selah:

8 The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God: even Sinai itself was moved at the presence of God, the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, didst send a plentiful rain, whereby thou didst confirm thine inherit-

ance when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: thou, O God, hast prepared of thy goodness cellency is over Israel, and his strength is in

for the poor.

11 The Lord gave the word; great was

the company of those that published it. 12 Kings of armies did flee apace; and she that tarried at home divided the spoil.

13 Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with I To the chief musician upon Shoshannim, silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings in

it, it was white as snow in Salmon.

15 The hill of God is as the hill of Bashan; high hill, as the hill of Bashan.

16 Why leap ye, ye high hills? this is the the floods overflow me. hill which God desireth to dwell in ; yea, the LORD will dwell in it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: the LORD is among them, as in Sinai, in the holy place.

led captivity captive: thou hast received which I took not away. gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, 5 O God, thou know that the LORD God might dwell among them. and my sins are not hid from thee.

19 Blessed be the LORD, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salva-

tion. Selah.

20 He that is our God is the God of salva- my sake, O God of Israel.

21 But God shall wound the head of his 5 Let the people praise thee, O God; let enemies, and the hairy scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his trespasses.
22 The LORD said, I will bring again from

Bashan; I will bring my people again from

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies, and the tongue of thy dogs in the same.

24 They have seen thy goings, O God: even the goings of my God, my King, in the

25 The singers went before, the players 2 As smoke is driven away, so drive them on instruments followed after; among them

26 Bless ye God in the congregations,

27 There is little Benjamin with their ruler, the princes of Judah and their council, the princes of Zebulun, and the princes of

28 Thy God hath commanded thy strength: 5 A father of the fatherless, and a judge strengthen, O God, that which thou hast

wrought for us.

29 Because of thy temple at Jerusalem

30 Rebuke the company of spearmen, the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, till every one submit himself with pieces of silver: scatter thou the people that delight in war.

31 Princes shall come out of Egypt; Ethiopia shall soon stretch out her hands unto God. 32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the

earth; O sing praises unto the Loro; Selah: 33 To him that rideth upon the heavens of heavens which were of old; lo, he doth send

out his voice, and that a mighty voice. 34 Ascribe ye strength unto God: his ex-

the clouds.

35 O God, thou art terrible out of thy holy places: the God of Israel is he that giveth strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God.

PSALM LXIX.

A psalm of David.

SAVE me, O God; for the waters are come

in unto my soul.

2 I sink in deep mire, where there is no standing: I am come into deep waters, where

3 I am weary of my crying: my throat is dried : mine eyes fail while I wait for my God,

4 They that hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of my head; they that would destroy me, being mine enemies 18 Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast wrongfully, are mighty; then I restored that

5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness;

6 Let not them that wait on thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my sake; let not those that seek thee be confounded for

7 Because for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children.

9 For the zeal of thy house hath eaten me up; and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me.

10 When I wept, and chastened my soul

with fasting, that was to my reproach.

11 I made sackcloth also my garment; and dwell therein. I became a proverb to them.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me; and I was the song of the drunkards.

13 But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O Lord, in an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth of thy salvation.

14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink : let me be delivered from them that

hate me, and out of the deep waters. 15 Let not the water-flood overflow me;

neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

16 Hear me, O LORD; for thy lovingkindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. 17 And hide not thy face from thy servant;

for I am in trouble: hear me speedily,

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and redeem it: deliver me, because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all before thee.

20 Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and I looked for some to take pity, but there was none; and for comforters, but I found none.

21 They gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to

drink.

22 Let their table become a snare before them: and that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.

23 Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to

shake

24 Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of

25 Let their habitation be desolate; and

let none dwell in their tents.

26 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten; and they talk to the grief of those whom thou hast wounded.

27 Add iniquity unto their iniquity; and let them not come into thy righteousness.

28 Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written with the righ-

29 But I am poor and sorrowful: let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high.

30 I will praise the name of God with a song,

and will magnify him with thanksgiving. 31 This also shall please the LORD bet- covered with reproach and dishonour than

ter than an ox or bullock that hath horns seek my hurt. and hoofs.

32 The humble shall see this, and be glad; yet praise thee more and more.

and your heart shall live that seek God.

33 For the Lord heareth the poor, and despiseth not his prisoners.

34 Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that moveth therein :

35 For God will save Zion, and will build the cities of Judah; that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.

36 The seed also of his servants shall inherit it; and they that love his name-shall

PSALM LXX.

To the chief musician, A psalm of David, to bring to remembrance.

MAKE haste, O God, to deliver me; make haste to help me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.

3 Let them be turned back for a reward

of their shame that say, Aha, aha!

4 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.

5 But I am poor and needy; make haste unto me, O God: thou art my help and my deliverer; O Lord, make no tarrying.

PSALM LXXI.

N thee, O LORD, do I put my trust; let me never be put to confusion.

2 Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

3 Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my fortress.

4 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked; out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

5 For thou art my hope, O Lord GoD:

thou art my trust from my youth.

6 By thee have I been holden up from the womb: thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise shall be continually of thee.

7 I am as a wonder unto many: but thou

art my strong refuge.

8 Let my mouth be filled with thy praise and with thy honour all the day.

9 Cast me not off in the time of old age;

forsake me not when my strength faileth. 10 For mine enemies speak against me and they that lay wait for my soul take

counsel together. 11 Saying, God hath forsaken him: persecute and take him; for there is none to

deliver him. 12 O God, be not far from me: O my God,

make haste for my help. 13 Let them be confounded and consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be

14 But I will hope continually, and will

15 My mouth shall shew forth thy righ-

I know not the numbers thereof.

16 I will go in the strength of the Lord Gop. I will make mention of thy righteous- earth upon the top of the mountains : the fruit ness, even of thine only.

17 O God, thou hast taught me from my the city shall flourish like grass of the earth. youth: and hitherto have I declared thy won-

headed, O God, forsake me not, until I have shall call him blessed. shewed thy strength unto this generation,

19 Thy righteousness also, O God, is very

who is like unto thee

20 Thou, which hast shewed me great and sore troubles, shalt quicken me again, and are ended. shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.

21 Thou shalt increase my greatness, and 7

comfort me on every side.

22 I will also praise thee with the psaltery, even thy truth, O my God: unto thee will I sing with the harp, O thou Holy One of Israel.

23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing saw the prosperity of the wicked. unto thee; and my soul which thou hast re-

deemed.

24 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

PSALM LXXII.

I A psalm for Solomon. LIVE the king thy judgments, O God, and have more than heart could wish. I thy righteousness unto the king's son.

ness, and thy poor with judgment.

3 The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness.

9 They set their mouth against the heavens; and their tongue walketh through the earth. 10 Therefore his people return hither; and

shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.

5 They shall fear thee as long as the sun and moon endure, throughout all generations.

6 He shall come down like rain upon the

mown grass; as showers that water the earth. and washed my hands in innocency. 7 In his days shall the righteous flourish;

endureth. 3 He shall have dominion also from sea to sea,

and from the river unto the ends of the earth. 9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow

before him; and his enemies shall lick the dust. painful for me, 10 The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents; the kings of Sheba and then understood I their end. Seba shall offer gifts.

all nations shall serve him.

12 For he shall deliver the needy when he nelper.

13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and

shall save the souls of the needy.

14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit their image. and violence: and precious shall their blood

15 And he shall live, and to him shall be given of the gold of Sheba: prayer also shall as a beast before thee.

teourness and thy salvation all the day; for be made for him continually; and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be a handful of corn in the thereof shall shake like Lebanon: and they of

17 His name shall endure for ever : his name shall be continued as long as the sun; 18 Now also, when I am old and gray- and men shall be blessed in him: all nations

18 Blessed be the LORD God, the God of

and thy power to every one that is to come. Israel, who only doeth wondrous things. 19 And blessed be his glorious name for

high, who hast done great things: O God, ever: and let the whole earth be filled with his glory. Amen, and Amen.

20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse

PSALM LXXIII. I A psalm of Asaph.

TRULY God is good to Israel, even to such as are of a clean heart.

2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well nigh slipped.

3 For I was envious at the foolish, when I

4 For there are no bands in their death :

but their strength is firm.

5 They are not in trouble as other men; neither are they plagued like other men.

6 Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them as a garment.

7 Their eyes stand out with fatness: they

8 They are corrupt, and speak wickedly 2 He shall judge thy people with righteous-concerning oppression: they speak loftily.

9 They set their mouth against the heavens;

4 He shall judge the poor of the people, he waters of a full cup are wrung out to them: 11 And they say, How doth God know?

and is there knowledge in the Most High? 12 Behold, these are the ungodly, who pros-

per in the world; they increase in riches. 13 Verily I have cleansed my heart in vain,

14 For all the day long have I been and abundance of peace so long as the moon plagued, and chastened every morning

15 If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend against the generation of thy children.

16 When I thought to know this, it was too

17 Until I went into the sanctuary of God;

18 Surely thou didst set them in slipperv 11 Yea, all kings shall fall down before him; places: thou castedst them down into de-

struction. 19 How are they brought into desolation, crieth; the poor also, and him that hath no as in a moment! they are utterly consumed with terrors.

20 As a dream when one awaketh; so, O LORD, when thou awakest, thou shalt despise

21 Thus my heart was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins.

22 So foolish was I, and ignorant; I was

23 Nevertheless I am continually with thee ; unto the multitude of the wicked : forget not thou hast holden me by my right hand.

24 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory.

25 Whom have I in heaven but thee? and habitations of cruelty. there is none upon earth that I desire besides

26 My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion remember how the foolish man reproacheth

27 For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go the tumult of those that rise up against thee

a whoring from thee.

28 But it is good for me to draw near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord GoD, that I may declare all thy works.
PSALM LXXIV.

Maschil of Asaph.

GOD, why hast thou cast us off for ever? why doth thine anger smoke against the sheep of thy pasture?

2 Remember thy congregation, which thou hast purchased of old; the rod of thine in- of are dissolved: I bear up the pillars of it. heritance, which thou hast redeemed; this Selah. mount Zion, wherein thou hast dweit.

rations, even all that the enemy hath done

wickedly in the sanctuary.

4 Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations; they set up their ensigns for east, nor from the west, nor from the south:

5 A man was famous according as he had one and setteth up another.

lifted up axes upon the thick trees.

7 They have cast fire into thy sanctuary; they have defiled by casting down the dwelling-place of thy name to the ground.

8 They said in their hearts, Let us destroy them together; they have burned up all the

synagogues of God in the land.

9 We see not our signs: there is no more any prophet: neither is there among us any that knoweth how long.

10 O God, how long shall the adversary reproach? shall the enemy blaspheme thy name

for ever?

11 Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even dwelling-place in Zion.

salvation in the midst of the earth.

13 Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

pieces, and gavest him to be meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness.

15 Thou didst cleave the fountain and the flood: thou driedst up mighty rivers.

16 The day is thine, the night also is thine : art angry ? thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

17 Thou hast set all the borders of the from heaven; the earth feared, and was still, earth: thou hast made summer and winter.

18 Remember this, that the enemy hath the meek of the earth. reproached, O Long, and that the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

19 O deliver not the soul of thy turtle-dove strain.

the congregation of thy poor for ever.

20 Have respect unto the covenant: for the dark places of the earth are full of the

21 O let not the oppressed return ashamed:

let the poor and needy praise thy name. 22 Arise, O God, plead thine own cause :

thee daily. 23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies:

increaseth continually.

PSALM LXXV. I To the chief musician, Al-taschith,

A psalm or song of Asaph.

NTO thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks : for that thy name is near, thy wondrous works declare.

2 When I shall receive the congregation I

will judge uprightly.

3 The earth and all the inhabitants there-

4 I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly; 3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual deso- and to the wicked, Lift not up the horn:

5 Lift not up your horn on high : speak not with a stiff neck.

6 For promotion cometh neither from the

7 But God is the judge : he putteth down

8 For in the hand of the LORD there is a 6 But now they break down the carved cup, and the wine is red: it is full of mix work thereof at once with axes and ham-ture; and he poureth out of the same but ture; and he poureth out of the same but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall wring them out, and drink them.

9 But I will declare for ever; I will sing

praises to the God of Jacob.

10 All the horns of the wicked also will it cut off; but the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

PSALM LXXVI.

To the chief musician on Neginoth, A psalm or song of Asaph. N Judah is God known; his name is great

in Israel. 2 In Salem also is his tabernacle, and his

thy right hand? pluck it out of thy bosom. 3 There brake he the arrows of the bow, the 12 For God is my King of old, working shield, and the sword, and the battle. Selah.

4 Thou art more glorious and excellent than the mountains of prey.

5 The stout-hearted are spoiled, they have slept their sleep; and none of the men of might have found their hands.

6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both the chariot and horse are east into a dead sleep. 7 Thou, even thou, art to be feared; and

who may stand in thy sight when once thou

8 Thou didst cause judgment to be heard

9 When God arose to judgment, to save all Selah.

10 Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee: the remainder of wrath shalt thou re. let all that be round about him bring presents wonderful works that he hath done.

unto him that ought to be feared.

is terrible to the kings of the earth. PSALM LXXVII.

To the chief musician, to Jeduthun, A psalm of Asaph.

to God with my voice; and he gave ear to their children; unto me.

LORD; my sore ran in the night, and ceased his commandments: not: my soul refused to be comforted.

3 I remembered God, and was troubled: ed. Selah.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the days of old, the of battle.

years of ancient times. 6 I call to remembrance my song in the and refused to walk in his law night: I commune with mine own heart;

and my spirit made diligent search.

7 Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will

he be favourable no more? 8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever? doth field of Zoan.

his promise fail for evermore?

he in anger shut up his tender mercies? Selah.

10 And I said, This is my infirmity: but I will remember the years of the right hand of a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire. the Most High.

11 I will remember the works of the LORD; surely I will remember thy wonders of old.

12 I will meditate also of all thy work, and and caused waters to run down like rivers.

talk of thy doings. 13 Thy way, O God, is in the sanctuary:

who is so great a God as our God? 14 Thou art the God that doest wonders : by asking meat for their lust. thou hast declared thy strength among the people.

15 Thou hast with thine arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the depths flesh for his people? also were troubled.

sent out a sound: thine arrows also went and anger also came up against Israel;

abroad. 18 The voice of thy thunder was in the trusted not in his salvation; heaven: the lightnings lightened the world:

the earth trembled and shook. 19 Thy way is in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, and thy footsteps are not them to eat, and had given them of the corn

known 20 Thou leddest thy people like a flock by

the hand of Moses and Aaron. PSALM LXXVIII.

¶ Maschil of Asaph.

MIVE ear, O my people, to my law: in- south wind. I cline your ears to the words of my mouth.

will utter dark sayings of old; 3 Which we have heard and known, and

our fathers have told us.

4 We will not hide them from their children, shewing to the generation to come the for he gave them their own desire;

11 Vow, and pay unto the LORD your God: praises of the LORD, and his strength, and his

5 For he established a testimony in Jacob, 12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: he and appointed a law in Israel, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children;

6 That the generation to come might know them, even the children which should CRIED unto God with my voice, even un- be born, who should arise and declare them

7 That they might set their hope in God, 2 In the day of my trouble I sought the and not forget the works of God, but keep

8 And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation I complained, and my spirit was overwhelm-that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not stedfast with God.

9 The children of Ephraim, being armed, and carrying bows, turned back in the day

10 They kept not the covenant of God,

11 And forgat his works, and his wonders

that he had shewed them. 12 Marvellous things did he in the sight

of their fathers, in the land of Egypt, in the

13 He divided the sea, and caused them to 9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious? hath pass through; and he made the waters to stand as a heap.

14 In the day-time also he led them with 15 He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and

gave them drink as out of the great depths. 16 He brought streams also out of the rock,

17 And they sinned yet more against him, by provoking the Most High in the wilderness.

18 And they tempted God in their heart,

19 Yea, they spake against God: they said, can God furnish a table in the wilderness?

20 Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide

21 Therefore the Lord heard this, and was 17 The clouds poured out water; the skies wroth; so a fire was kindled against Jacob,

22 Because they believed not in God, and

23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the doors of heaven,

24 And had rained down manna upon of heaven.

25 Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full.

26 He caused an east wind to blow in the heaven; and by his power he brought in the

27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust, 2 I will open my mouth in a parable; I and feathered fowls like as the sand of the

28 And he let it fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.

29 So they did eat, and were well filled:

30 They were not estranged from their lust: but while their meat was yet in their mouths,

31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote down fully like their fathers: they were turned aside the chosen men of Israel.

32 For all this they sinned still, and be-

lieved not for his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their days did he consume with their graven images.

in vanity, and their years in trouble. 34 When he slew them, then they sought and greatly abhorred Israel: him; and they returned and inquired early after God:

35 And they remembered that God was their

their tongues.

37 For their heart was not right with him, neither were they stedfast in his covenant.

38 But he, being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not: yea, many a time turned he his anger away, sleep, and like a mighty man that shouteth and did not stir up all his wrath.

39 For he remembered that they were but flesh; a wind that passeth away, and cometh parts; he put them to a perpetual reproach.

not again.

wilderness, and grieve him in the desert!

41 Yea, they turned back, and tempted God, and limited the Holy One of Israel.

42 They remembered not his hand, nor the palaces, like the earth which he hath estaday when he delivered them from the ene-blished for ever.

43 How he had wrought his signs in Egypt, took him from the sheep-folds:

and his wonders in the field of Zoan:

and their floods, that they could not drink. 45 He sent divers sorts of flies among

them, which devoured them; and frogs, which rity of his heart; and guided them by the destroyed them.

46 He gave also their increase unto the ca-

terpillar, and their labour unto the locust. 47 He destroyed their vines with hail, and

their sycamore-trees with frost. 48 He gave up their cattle also to the hail, defiled; they have laid Jerusalem on heaps,

and their flocks to hot thunderbolts.

by sending evil angels among them.

50 He made a way to his anger; he spared

over to the pestilence;

51 And smote all the first-born in Egypt;

52 But made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilder-

ness like a flock 53 And he led them on safely, so that they

feared not: but the sea overwhelmed their enemies.

54 And he brought them to the border of waste his dwelling-place. his sanctuary, even to this mountain, which

his right hand had purchased.

55 He cast out the heathen also before them, and divided them an inheritance by in their tents.

56 Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies;

57 But turned back, and dealt unfaithlike a deceitful bow.

58 For they provoked him to anger with their high places, and moved him to jealousy

59 When God heard this, he was wroth,

60 So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shi-

loh, the tent which he placed among men; 61 And delivered his strength into capti-

Rock, and the high God their Redeemer.

36 Nevertheless they did flatter him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with sword; and was wroth with his inheritance. vity, and his glory into the enemy's hand.
62 He gave his people over also unto the

63 The fire consumed their young men: and their maidens were not given to marriage.
64 Their priests fell by the sword; and

their widows made no lamentation.
65 Then the LORD awaked as one out of

by reason of wine.

66 And he smote his enemies in the hinder

67 Moreover, he refused the tabernacle of 40 How oft did they provoke him in the Joseph, and chose not the tribe of Ephraim:

68 But chose the tribe of Judah, the mount Zion which he loved.

69 And he built his sanctuary like high

70 He chose David also his servant, and

71 From following the ewes great with 44 And had turned their rivers into blood; young he brought him to feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

72 So he fed them according to the integskilfulness of his hands.

PSALM LXXIX.

A psalm of Asaph. GOD, the heathen are come into thine inheritance; thy holy temple have they

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have 49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his they given to be meat unto the fowls of the anger; wrath, and indignation, and trouble, heaven, the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the earth.

3 Their blood have they shed like water not their soul from death, but gave their life round about Jerusalem; and there was none

to bury them.

4 We are become a reproach to our neighthe chief of their strength in the tabernacles bours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.

5 How long, Lord? wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy jealousy burn like fire? 6 Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen

that have not known thee, and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy name:

7 For they have devoured Jacob, and laid

8 O remember not against us former iniquities: let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us; for we are brought very low.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell glory of thy name; and deliver us, and purge away our sins, for thy name's sake

10 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is their God? let him be known among the heathen in our sight by the revenging of the blood of thy servants which is shed.

SING aloud unto God our strength: make shed.

11 Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee; according to the greatness of brel, the pleasant harp with the psaltery. thy power preserve thou those that are ap-

pointed to die:

12 And render unto our neighbours seven- day. fold into their bosom their reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O LORD.

13 So we thy people, and sheep of thy pasture, will give thee thanks for ever; we will shew forth thy praise to all generations. PSALM LXXX.

To the chief musician upon Shoshannim-

eduth, A psalm of Asaph.

YIVE ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that GIVE ear, O Snepherd of Islae, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock; thou that dwellest between the cherubims, shine forth. 2 Before Ephraim, and Benjamin, and

Manasseh, stir up thy strength, and come

and save us.

3 Turn us again, O God, and cause thy

face to shine; and we shall be saved. 4 O Lord God of hosts, how long wilt thou

be angry against the prayer of thy people? thee out of the land of Eg
5 Thou feedest them with the bread of mouth wide, and I will fill it.

tears; and givest them tears to drink in great

6 Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours; and our enemies laugh among them lust; and they walked in their own counsels.

13 Oh that my people had hearkened unto

7 Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou preparedst room before it, and didst cause it to take deep root, and it filled submitted themselves unto him: but their

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof were like the finest of the wheat: and with honey out of

goodly cedars.

11 She sent out her boughs unto the sea,

and her branches unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken down her hedges, so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?

13 The boar out of the wood doth waste it, and the wild beast of the field doth de-

vour it

14 Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts: look down from heaven, and behold, of the hand of the wicked.

and visit this vine;

hath planted, and the branch that thou mad-dations of the earth are out of course. est strong for thyself.

16 It is burnt with fire; it is cut down: they are children of the Most High:

perish at the rebuke of thy countenance 17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy one of the princes. right hand, upon the son of man whom thou

madest strong for thyself. 18 So will not we go back from thee:

gnicken us, and we will call upon thy name.

19 Turn us again, O LORD God of hosts, cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

PSALM LXXXI.

I To the chief musician upon Gitfith, A psalm of Asaph.

2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the tint-

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new-moonin the time appointed, on our solemn feast-

4 For this was a statute for Israel, and a

law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony, when he went out through the land of Egypt; where I heard a language that I understood not.

6 I removed his shoulder from the burden: his hands were delivered from the pots.

7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee: I answered thee in the secret place of thunder; I proved thee at the waters of Meribah. Selah. Meribah.

8 Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Israel, if thou wilt hearken unto me:

9 There shall no strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god.
10 I am the LORD thy God, which brought

thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy

11 But my people would not hearken to my voice; and Israel would none of me.

me, and Israel had walked in my ways!

14 I should soon have subdued their ene-8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt; mies, and turned my hand against their adversaries.

15 The haters of the Lord should have time should have endured for ever.

16 He should have fed them also with the the rock should I have satisfied thee.

PSALM LXXXII. T A psalm of Asaph.

YOD standeth in the congregation of the I mighty; he judgeth among the gods.

2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and accept the persons of the wicked? Selah.

3 Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy.

4 Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out

5 They know not, neither will they under-15 And the vineyard which thy right hand stand; they walk on in darkness: all the foun-

6 I have said, Ye are gods; and all of you

7 But ye shall die like men, and fall like

8 Arise, O God, judge the earth: for thou shalt inherit all nations.

PSALM LXXXIII.

A song or psalm of Asaph. ZEEP not theu silence, O God: hold not KEP not thed shence, they peace, and be not still, O God.

2 For lo, thine enemies make a tumult;

3 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted against thy hidden

4 They have said, Come, and let us cut them off from being a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have consulted together with one consent; they are confederate against thee:

6 The tabernacles of Edom, and the Ish-When the Hagarenes; tivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of the maelites; of Moab, and the Hagarenes;

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek; the Philistines, with the inhabitants of Tyre; 8 Assur also is joined with them: they have

holpen the children of Lot. Selah. 9 Do unto them as unto the Midianites; as

to Sisera, as to Jahin, at the brook of Kison; 10 Which perished at En-dor: they became

as dung for the earth.

11 Make their nobles like Oreb, and like Zeeh; yea, all their princes as Zebah and as Zalmunna;

12 Who said, Let us take to ourselves the

houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like a wheel;

as the stubble before the wind. 14 As the fire burneth a wood, and as the

flame setteth the mountains on fire; 15 So persecute them with thy tempest,

and make them afraid with thy storm. 16 Fill their faces with shame; that they

may seek thy name, O LORD.

17 Let them be confounded and troubled righteousness shall look down from heaven. for ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish:

18 That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the Most

High over all the earth.

PSALM LXXXIV.

To the chief musician upon Gittith, A psalm for the sons of Korah.

HOW amiable are thy tabernacles, O
LORD of hosts!

2 My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth, for the courts of the LORD; my heart and my

flesh crieth out for the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found a house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, even thine altars, O LORD of hosts, my King, and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: them that call upon thee. they will be still praising thee. Selah.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in

thee; in whose heart are the ways of them; 6 Who passing through the valley of Baca

make it a well; the rain also filleth the pools. 7 They go from strength to strength : every

one of them in Zion appeareth before God. 8 O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer: give ear, O God of Jacob. Selah.

9 Behold, O God our shield, and look up-

on the face of thine anointed.

10 For a day in thy courts is better than things: thou art God alone. a thousand: I had rather be a door-keeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy tents of wickedness.

and they that hate thee have lifted up the the LORD will give grace and glory; no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

12 O'LORD of hosts, blessed is the man

that trusteth in thee

PSALM LXXXV.

I To the chief musician, A psalm for the sons of Korah.

ORD, thou hast been favourable unto thy land: thou hast brought back the cap-

people: thou hast covered all theirsin. Selafi.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy wrath: thou hast turned thyself from the fierceness of thme anger.

4 Turn us, O God of our salvation, and

cause thine anger toward us to cease.

5 Wilt thou be angry with us for ever? wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations? 6 Wilt thou not revive us again, that thy

people may rejoice in thee? 7 Shew us thy mercy, O Lord, and grant

us thy salvation.

8 I will hear what God the LORD will speak : for he will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints; but let them not turn again to folly.

9 Surely his salvation is nigh them that fear him; that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together; righteousness and peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall spring out of the earth; and

12 Yea, the LORD shall give that which is good; and our land shall yield her increase.

13 Righteousness shall go before him, and shall set us in the way of his steps.

PSALM LXXXVI ¶ A prayer of David.

BOW down thine ear, O LORD, hear me ? for I am poor and needy.

2 Preserve my soul, for I am holy: O thou my God, save thy servant that trusteth in thee.

3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for I cry unto thee daily.

4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant: for unto

thee, O LORD, do I lift up my soul. 5 For thou, Lond, art good, and ready to

forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all 6 Give ear, O LORD, unto my prayer; and

attend to the voice of my supplications.

7 In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me.

8 Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O LORD; neither are there any works

like unto thy works. 9 All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O LORD; and

shall glorify thy name. 10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord; I will walk

11 For the Lord God is a sun and shield; 12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God,

with all my heart; and I will glorify thy the grave? or thy faithfulness in destruction? name for evermore.

thou hast delivered my soul from the lowest forgetfulness?

14 O God, the proud are risen against and in the morning shall my prayer prevent me, and the assemblies of violent men have thee. sought after my soul, and have not set thee before them.

15 But thou, O LORD, art a God full of compassion, and gracious; long-suffering,

and plenteous in mercy and truth.

16 O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me: give thy strength unto thy servant, and terrors have cut me off.

save the son of thy handmaid.

which hate me may see it, and be ashamed: because thou, LORD, hast holpen me, and me, and mine acquaintance into darkness. comforted me.

PSALM LXXXVII.

IS foundation is in the holy mountains. A Psalm or song for the sons of Korah. The LORD loveth the gates of Zion more than all the dwellings of Jacob.

3 Glorious things are spoken of thee, O

city of God. Selah.

I will make mention of Rahab and Babylon to them that know me: behold Philistia, and Tyre, with Ethiopia; this man was born there.

5 And of Zion it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and the Highest

himself shall establish her.

6 The LORD shall count, when he writeth up the people, that this man was born there.

7 As well the singers as the players on instruments shall be there: all my springs are

in thee.

PSALM LXXXVIII.

I A song or psalm for the sons of Korah, to the chief musician upon Mahalath Leannoth, Maschil of Heman the Ezrahite.

cried day and night before thee.

thine ear unto my cry:

3 For my soul is full of troubles, and my life draweth nigh unto the grave.

4 I am counted with them that go down into thereof, thou hast founded them. the pit: I am as a man that hath no strength:

lie in the grave, whom thou rememberest no in thy name. more: and they are cut off from thy hand.
6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in hand, and high is thy right hand.

darkness, in the deeps.

hast afflicted me with all thy waves. Selah. fore thy face.

8 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me; thou hast made me an abomi- joyful sound: they shall walk, O LORD, in nation unto them: I am shut up, and I can-the light of thy countenance. not come forth.

tion: LORD, I have called daily upon thee; exalted. I have stretched out my hands unto thee.

10 Wilt thou shew wonders to the dead? and in thy favour our horn shall be exalted. shall the dead arise and praise thee? Selain.

Shall thy wonders be known in the

13 For great is thy mercy toward me; and dark? and thy righteousness in the land of

13 But unto thee have I cried, O LORD ;

14 LORD, why castest thou off my soul?

why hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up: while I suffer thy terrors I am distracted.

16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me; thy

17 They came round about me daily like 17 Shew me a token for good; that they water; they compassed me about together.

18 Lover and friend hast thou put far from PSALM LXXXIX.

Maschil of Ethan the Ezrahite. WILL sing of the mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever; thy faithfulness shalt thou establish

in the very heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have sworn unto David my servant.

4 Thy seed will I establish for ever, and

build up thy throne to all generations. Selah. 5 And the heavens shall praise thy won-

ders, O LORD; thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints.

For who in the heaven can be compared unto the LORD? who among the sons of the mighty can be likened unto the LORD?

7 God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence

of all them that are about him.

3 O Lord God of hosts, who is a strong LORD like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee

9 Thou rulest the raging of the sea; when LORD God of my salvation, I have the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.

10 Thou hast broken Rahab in pieces, as 2 Let my prayer come before thee: incline one that is slain: thou hast scattered thine

enemies with thy strong arm. 11 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: as for the world, and the fulness

12 The north and the south thou hast cre-5 Free among the dead, like the slain that ated them: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice

13 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy

14 Justice and judgment are the habitation 7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me, and thou of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go be-

15 Blessed is the people that know the

16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the 9 Mine eye mourneth by reason of afflic-day: and in thy righteourness shall they be

17 For thou art the glory of their strength:

13 For the LORD is our defence; and the 11 Shall thy loving-kindness be declared in Holy One of Israel is our King.

19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy Holy see death? shall be deliver his soul from the One, and saidst, I have laid help upon one hand of the grave? Selah. that is mighty; I have exalted one chosen 49 LORD, where are thy for out of the people.

20 I have found David my servant; with truth

my holy oil have I anointed him:

21 With whom my hand shall be established; mine arm also shall strengthen him

22 The enemy shall not exact upon him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him.

23 And I will beat down his foes before his face, and plague them that hate him.

24 But my faithfulness and my mercy shall be with him; and in my name shall his horn be exalted

25 I will set his hand also in the sea, and

his right hand in the rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art my Father, my God, and the Rock of my salvation. 27 Also I will make him my first-born,

higher than the kings of the earth.

28 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and my covenant shall stand fast with sayest, Return, ye children of men.

ever, and his throne as the days of heaven.

30 If his children forsake my law, and

walk not in my judgments;

31 If they break my statutes, and keep not like grass which groweth up. my commandments:

the rod, and their iniquity with stripes.

33 Nevertheless, my loving-kindness will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail.

3 will not lie unto David.

36 His seed shall endure for ever, and his

throne as the sun before me.

37 It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithful witness in heaven. Selah.

38 But thou hast cast off and abhorred, thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.

39 Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant; thou hast profaned his crown, may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

by casting it to the ground. 40 Thou hast broken down all his hedges; repent thee concerning thy servants.

thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.

41 All that pass by the way spoil him: he is a reproach to his neighbours.

42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries; thou hast made all his enemies

43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the

battle.

44 Thou hast made his glory to cease, and cast his throne down to the ground.

45 The days of his youth hast thou shortened: thou hast covered him with shame. Selah. 46 How long, LORD, wilt thou hide thyself?

for ever? shall thy wrath burn like fire: 47Remember how short my time is: where-

fore hast thou made all men in vain? '

48 What man is he that liveth, and shall not

49 LORD, where are thy former loving-kindnesses, which thou swarest unto David in thy

50 Remember, LORD, the reproach of thy servants; how I do bear in my bosom the reproach of all the mighty people;

51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O Lord; wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thine anointed

52 Blessed be the LORD for evermore.

Amen, and Amen

PSALM XC.

A prayer of Moses the man of God. ORD, thou hast been our dwelling-place in all generations.

2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction; and

4 For a thousand years in thy sight are but 29 His seed also will I make to endure for as yesterday when it is past, and us a watch in the night.

5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood: they are as a sleep: in the morning they are

6 In the morning it flourisheth, and grow-32 Then will I visit their transgression with eth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth

7 For we are consumed by thine anger,

and by thy wrath are we troubled.

8 Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, 34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter our secret sins in the light of thy countenance,

the thing that is gone out of my lips.

9 For all our days are passed away in thy 35 Once have I sworn by my holiness, that wrath; we spend our years as a tale that is

10 The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years, yet is their strength labour and sorrow: for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.

11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, so is thy wrath

12 So teach us to number our days, that we

13 Return, O LORD, how long? and let it 14 O satisfy us early with thy mercy; that

we may rejoice and be glad all our days. 15 Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years

wherein we have seen evil. 16 Let thy work appear unto thy servants.

and thy glory unto their children.

17 And let the beauty of the Lorp our God be upon us: and establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it

PSALM XCI.

E that dwelleth in the secret place of H the Most High, shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge, and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust,

3 Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare

of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. 4 He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth

shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by

night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day 6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noon-day

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.

9 Because thou hast made the Lorp, which is my refuge, even the Most High, thy habitation.

10 There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over

13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and ad-

der; the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I

will deliver him, and honour him 16 With long life will I satisfy him, and

shew him my salvation. PSALM XCII.

A psalm or song for the sabbath-day. T is a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and to sing praises unto thy name,

O Most High: 2 To shew forth thy loving-kindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night,

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a sotemn sound

4 For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work; I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 () LORD, how great are thy works and

thy thoughts are very deep. 6 A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth

a fool understand this.

7 When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; it is that they shall be destroyed for ever.

8 But thou, LORD, art most high for ever-

9 For, lo, thine enemies, O LORD, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered.

10 But my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of a unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oil

11 Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies; and mine ears shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

12 The righteous shall flourish like the palmtree; he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.

13 Those that be planted in the house of the me thy comforts delight my soul.

LORD shall trourish in the courts of our God. 14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old

age; they shall be fat and flourishing;
15 To shew that the LORD is upright: he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him.

PSALM XCIII.

THE LORD reigneth; he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself. the world also is established, that it cannot be

2 Thy throne is established of old: thou

art from everlasting

3 The floods have lifted up, O Lord, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.

4 The LORD on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, yea, than the mighty

waves of the sea.

thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands,

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands,

PSALM XCIV. 5-Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness

LORD God, to whom vengeance be-longeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thyself.

2 Lift up thyself, thou Judge of the earth;

render a reward to the proud. 3 Lord, how long shall the wicked, how

long shall the wicked triumph?

How long shall they utter and speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?

5 They break in pieces thy people, O

LORD, and afflict thy heritage:
6 They slay the widow and the stranger,

and murder the fatherless. 7 Yet they say, The LORD shall not see, neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Understand, ye brutish among the people; and ye fools, when will ye be wise?

9 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?

10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he know?

11 The LORD knoweth the thoughts of

man, that they are vanity.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD, and teachest him out of thy

13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged

for the wicked.

14 For the LORD will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance:

15 But judgment shall return unto righteousness; and all the upright in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up for me against the evil-doers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

17 Unless the LORD had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence.

18 When I said, My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O LORD, held me up.

19 In the multitude of my thoughts within

20 Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief therein: then shall all the trees of the wood by a law?

21 They gather themselves together against

innocent blood

22 But the Lord is my defence; and my

God is the rock of my refuge.

23 And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the LORD our God shall cut them off.

PSALM XCV.

COME, let us sing unto the LORD; let us make a joyful noise to the Rock of our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.

For the LORD is a great God, and a great

King above all gods. 4 In his hand are the deep places of the and all the people see his glory

earth; the strength of the hills is his also. 5 The sea is his. and he made it; and his

hands formed the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and bow down;

let us kneel before the LORD our Maker. 7 For he is our God; and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. Today, if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your heart, as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in

the wilderness:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved

me, and saw my work.

10 Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said. It is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways:

11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath, that

they should not enter into my rest.

PSALM XCVI. SING unto the LORD a new song; sing unto the LORD, all the earth.

2 Sing unto the LORD, bless his name; shew

forth his salvation from day to day. 3 Declare his glory among the heathen, his

wonders among all people. 4 For the LORD is great, and greatly to be

praised: he is to be feared above all gods. 5 For all the gods of the nations are idols:

but the LORD made the heavens.

6 Honour and majesty are before him; strength and beauty are in his sanctuary.

people, give unto the LORD glory and strength. 8 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto a joyful noise before the LORD, the King. his name: bring an offering, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the LORD in the beauty of hotiness: fear before him, all the earth:

10 Say among the heathen, that the LORD reigneth: the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: he shall judge the the world, and the people with equity.

PSALM XCIX.

11 Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; let the sea roar, and the ful-

ness thereof.

12 Let the field be joyful, and all that is rejoice

13 Before the LORD; for he cometh, for the soul of the righteous, and condemn the he cometh to judge the earth; he shall judge

the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth.

PSALM XCVII.

THE Lorn reigneth; let the earth rejoice; let the multitude of isles be glad thereof. 2 Clouds and darkness are round about him: righteousness and judgment are the habitation of his throne.

3 A fire goeth before him, and burneth up

his enemies round about.

4 His lightnings enlightened the world: the earth saw. and trembled.

5 The hills melted like wax at the pre-

sence of the LORD, at the presence of the LORD of the whole earth. 6 The heavens declare his righteousness,

7 Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols:

worship him, all ye gods. 8 Zion heard, and was glad; and the daughters of Judah rejoiced, because of thy judg-

ments, O LORD

9 For thou, LORD, art high above all the earth; thou art exalted far above all gods.

10 Ye that love the LORD, hate evil: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

11 Light is sown for the righteous, and

gladness for the upright in heart.

12 Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.

PSALM XCVIII.

¶ A psalm.

SING unto the LORD a new song; for he hath done marvellous things: his right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.

2 The LORD hath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shew-

ed in the sight of the heathen.

3 He hath remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Israel: all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God

4 Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all the earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice,

and sing praise.

5 Sing unto the LORD with the harp; with 7 Give unto the LORD, O ye kindreds of the the harp, and the voice of a psalm.

6 With trumpets, and sound of cornet, make

7 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

8 Let the floods clap their hands: let the

hills be joyful together 9 Before the LORD; for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge

THE LORD reigneth; let the people tremble : he sitteth between the cherubims; let the earth be moved.

2 The Lord is great in Zion; and he is high above all people.

name: for it is holy.

4 The king's strength also loveth judgment: thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob.

at his footstool; for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and my bones cleave to my skin. Samuel among them that call upon his name: they called upon the LORD, and he answered am like an owl of the desert. them.

7 He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance

that he gave them.

8 Thou answereds them, O Lord our God: thou wast a God that forgavest them, though thou tookest vengeance of their inventions.

9 Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at his holy hill: for the LORD our God is holy.

PSALM C.

¶ A psalm of praise. MAKE a joyful noise unto the LORD, all eth; and I am withered like grass.

12 But thou, O LORD, shalt eth

2 Serve the Lord with gladness; come be-

fore his presence with singing.

3 Know ye that the LORD he is God: it is he that hath made us, and not we ourselves: me are his people, and the sheep of his set time, is come.

4 Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful

unto him, and bless his name.

5 For the LORD is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations.

PSALM CI. I A psalm of David.

WILL sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O LORD, will I sing.

2 I will behave myself wisely in a perfect ated shall praise the LORD. way. O when wilt thou come unto me? I will walk within my house with a perfect heart.

3 I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them that turn aside; it shall not cleave to me.

4 A froward heart shall depart from me; I

will not know a wicked person.

5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: him that hath a high and the kingdoms, to serve the Lord. look and a proud heart will not I suffer.

6 Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh in a perfect way, he shall serve

7 He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies shall the earth; and the heavens are the work of

not tarry in my sight.

8 I will early destroy all the wicked of the from the city of the LORD.

PSALM CII.

I A prayer of the afflicted, when he is overwhelmed, and poureth out his complaint shall have no end. before the LORD.

cry come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto 3 Let them praise thy great and terrible me: in the day when I call, answer me spee-

> 3 For my days are consumed like smoke. and my bones are burned as a hearth.

4 My heart is smitten, and withered like 5 Exalt ye the LORD our God, and worship grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 By reason of the voice of my groaning

6 I am like a pelican of the wilderness; I

7 I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the house-top.

8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day :

and they that are mad against me are sworn against me. 9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and

mingled my drink with weeping,

10 Because of thine indignation and thy

wrath: for thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down.

11 My days are like a shadow that declin-

12 But thou, O LORD, shalt endure for ever, and thy remembrance unto all genera-

13 Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Zion: for the time to favour her, yea, the

14 For thy servants take pleasure in her

stones, and favour the dust thereof.

15 So the heathen shall fear the name of the LORD, and all the kings of the earth thy glory. 16 When the LORD shall build up Zion, he

shall appear in his glory.

17 He will regard the prayer of the desti-

tute, and not despise their prayer.

18 This shall be written for the generation to come: and the people which shall be cre-

19 For he bath looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth;

20 To hear the groaning of the prisoner; to

loose those that are appointed to death: 21 To declare the name of the LORD in

Zion, and his praise in Jerusalem 22 When the people are gathered together,

he shortened my days.

24 I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: thy years are throughout all generations

25 Of old hast thou laid the foundation of

thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt enland, that I may cut off all wicked doers dure; yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed:

27 But thou art the same, and thy years

28 The children of thy servants shall con-[EAR my prayer, O LORD, and let my tinue, and their seed shall be established before three.

PSALM CIII.

T. A psalm of David. BLESS the LORD. O my soul; and all that is within me. bless his holy name.

2 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget

not all his benefits :

3 Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who

healeth all thy diseases :

4 Who redeemeth thy life from destruction: who crownesh thee with loving-kindness and tender mercies:

5Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; which run among the hills. so that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's.

6 The Lord executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed

7 He made known his ways unto Moses,

his acts unto the children of Israel. 8 The Lord is merciful and gracious, slow

to anger, and plenteous in mercy. 9 He will not always chide; neither will be

keep his unger for ever.

10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins. nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.

11 For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him.

12 As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us.

13 Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord phieth them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth our frame; he remem-

beneth that we are dust.

15 . As for man, his days are as grass; as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth :

16 For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercy of the Lord is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him. and his righteousness unto children's children:

13 To such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to

do them.

19 The LORD bath prepared his throne in the heavens; and his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that excal in strength, that do his commandments,

hearkening unto the voice of his word. 21 Bless ve the Lord, all ye his hosts; ye

ministers of his, that do his pleasure. 22 Bless the LORD, all his works, in all places

BLESS the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my openest thy hand, they are filled with good.

29 Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled; clothed with honour and majesty

2 Who coverest thuself with light, as with a garment; who stretchest out the heavens

like a curtain :

3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters; who maketh the clouds his chariet; who walketh upon the wings of the wind; ever: the Lord shall rejoice in his works.

4 Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire;

5 Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever.

6 Thou coveredst it with the deep as with I have my being.

a garment : the waters stood above the mountains.

7 At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted away.

8 They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them.

9 Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over ; that they turn not again to cover

the earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the valleys.

II They give drink to every beast of the field: the wild asses quench their thirst.

12 By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, which sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with the fruit of

thy works.

14 He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man : that he may bring forth food out of the earth;

15 And wine that maketh glad the heart of man. and oil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengtheneth man's heart.

16 The trees of the Lonn are full of sup, the cedars of Lebanon, which he hath planted: 17 Where the birds make their nests: as

for the stork, the fir-trees are her house.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats, and the rocks for the conies.

19 He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun knoweth his going down

20 Thou makest darkness, and it is night; wherein all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.

21 The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth unto his work, and to

his labour, until the evening.
24 O LORD, now manifold are thy works!

in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches; 25 So is this great and wide sea, wherein

are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.
26 There go the ships: there is that levia-

than, whom thou hast made to play therein.
27 These wait all upon thee, that thou

of his dominion: bless the LORD, O my soul. mayest give them their meat in due season.

PSALM CIV. mayest give them they gather: thou 23 That thou givest them they gather : thou

thou takest away their breath, they die, and

return to their dust. 30 Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created; and thou renewest the face of the

earth. 31 The glory of the LORD shall endure for

32 He looketh on the earth, and it trembleth; he toucheth the hills, and they smoke.

33 I will sing unto the LORD as long as I live; I will sing praise unto my God while

34 My meditation of him shall be sweet;

I will be glad in the LORD.

35 Let the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. Bless thou the LORD, O my soul. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CV. GIVE thanks unto the Lord; call upon

his name: make known his deeds among the people. 2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him:

talk ye of all his wondrous works.

3 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

4 Seek the LORD, and his strength; seek his face evermore.

5 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the judgments and gold; and there was not one feeble perof his mouth:

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant, ye

children of Jacob his chosen.

7 He is the Land our God; his judgments

are in all the earth.

8 He hath remembered his covenant for ever, the word which he commanded to a and satisfied them with the bread of heaven. thousand generations:

and his oath unto saac;

10 And confirmed the same unto Jacob and Ahraham his servant. for a law, and to Israel for an everlasting covenant;

11 Saving, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance;

12 When they were but a few men in number; yea, very few, and strangers in it.

13 When they went from one nation to another, from one kingdom to another people,

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong; yea, he reproved kings for their sakes

15 Saying, Touch not mine anointed, and

do my prophets no harm.

16 Moreover, he called for a famine upon the land; he brake the whole staff of bread.

17 He sent a man before them, even Jo-

seph, who was sold for a servant; 18 Whose feet they hurt with fetters

was laid in iron,

word of the LORD tried him. 20 The king sert and loosed him; even committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

the ruler of the people, and let him go free.

ruler of all his substance ; 22 To bind his princes at his pleasure, and the sea, even at the fied sea.

teach his senators wisdom.

cob sojourned in the land of Flam.

24 And he increased his people greatly, and made them stronger than their enemies.

ple, to deal subtilely with his servants. 26 He sent Moses his servant, and Aaron him that hated them, and redeemed them

whom he had chosen.

27 They shewed his signs among them, and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkness, and made it dark; and they rehelled not against his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs in abundance in the chambers of their kings.

31 He spake, and there came divers sorts of flies, and lice in all their coasts.

32 He gave them hail for rain, and flaming

fire in their land. 33 He smote their vines also and their fig-

trees, and brake the trees of their coasts. 34 He spake, and the locusts came, and caterpillars, and that without number,

35 And did eat up all the herbs in their

land, and devoured the fruit of their ground. 36 He smote also all the first-born in their

land, the chief of all their strength. 37 He brought them forth also with silver

son among their tribes. 38 Egypt was glad when they departed;

for the fear of them fell upon them.

39 He spread a cloud for a covering, and

fire to give light in the night. 40 The people asked, and he brought quails,

41 He opened the rock, and the waters gush-9 Which covenant he made with Abraham, ed out; they ran in the dry places like a river.

42 For he remembered his holy promise,

43 And he brought forth his people with joy, and his chosen with gladness;

44 And gave them the lands of the heathen; and they inherited the labour of the people;

45 That they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. Praise ye the Lorp. PSALM CVI.

DRAISE ye the LORD. O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? who can shew forth all his praise?

3 Blessed are they that keep judgment, and he that doeth righteousness at all times.

4 Remember me, O LORD, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation;

5 That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy na-19 Until the time that his word came: the tion, that I may glory with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers, we have

7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders 21 He made him lord of his house, and in Egypt; they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies; but provoked him at

8 Nevertheless he saved them for his 23 Israel also came into Egypt; and Ja-name's sake, that he might make his mighty.

power to be known.

9 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them through the depths,

25 He turned their heart to hate his peo- as through the wilderness. 10 And he saved them from the hand of

> from the hand of the enemy. 11 And the waters covered their enemies;

there was not one of them left.
12 Then believed they his words; they sang his praise.

13 They soon forgat his works; they waited not for his counsel :

14 But lusted exceedingly in the wilderness, and tempted God in the desert.

16 They envied Moses also in the camp,

and Aaron the saint of the LORD.

17 The earth opened and swallowed up Da-

than, and covered the company of Abiram. 18 And a fire was kindled in their com-

pany; the flame burned up the wicked.
19 They made a calf in Horeb, and wor-

shipped the molten image.

20 Thus they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eateth grass.

21 They forgat God their saviour, which had done great things in Egypt:

22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham,

and terrible things by the Red sea. 23 Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the breach, to turn away his

wrath, lest he should destroy them. 24 Yea, they despised the pleasant land;

they believed not his word;

25 But murmured in their tents, and hearkened not unto the voice of the LORD.

26 Therefore he lifted up his hand against them, to overthrow them in the wilderness:
27 To overthrow their seed also among

the nations, and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joined themselves also unto Baal-

peor, and ate the sacrifices of the dead.
29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their inventions; and the plague brake in upon them.

30 Then stood up Phinehas, and executed judgment: and so the plague was staved.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for evermore

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife, so that it went ill with Moses for their sakes;

33 Because they provoked his spirit, so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 They did not destroy the nations, con-cerning whom the LORD commanded them:

35 But were mingled among the heathen,

and learned their works. 36 And they served their idols; which were

a snare unto them.

37 Yea, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils,

38 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan: and the land was polluted with blood.

39 Thus were they defiled with their own works, and went a whoring with their own

inventions:

40 Therefore was the wrath of the LORD kindled against his people, insomuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

heathen; and they that hated them ruled death over them.

42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.

43 Many times did he deliver them; but 15 And he gave them their request; but they provoked him with their counsel, and sent leanness into their soul.

44 Nevertheless he regarded their afflic-

tion, when he heard their cry:

- 45 And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies.

46 He made them also to be pitied of all

those that carried them captives.

47 Save us. O Lorn our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy hely name, and to triumph in thy praise,

48 Blessed be the LORD God of Israel frem everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the Lord. PSALM CVII.

GIVE thanks unto the Lorn, for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever,

2 Let the redeemed of the LORD say so, whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy:

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and from the south.

4 They wandered in the wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted

6 Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses.

7 And he led them forth by the right way, that they might go to a city of habitation.

8 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

9 For he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.

10 Such as sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death, being bound in affliction and

iron;
11 Because they rebelled against the words of God, and contemned the counsel of the

Most High;

12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour: they fell down, and there was none to help.

13 Then they cried unto the Lorp in their trouble, and he saved them out of their dis-

14 He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in sunder.

15 Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Fools, because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted

18 Their soul abhorreth all manner of 41 And he gave them into the hand of the meat; and they draw near unto the gates of

431

trouble, and he saveth them out of their dis-

20 He sent his word, and healed them, and delivered them from their destructions.

21 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

22 And let them sacrifice the sacrifices

rejoicing.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships, save with thy right hand, and answer me.

that do business in great waters;

his wonders in the deep.

25 For he commandeth, and raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves raim also is the strength of my thereof.

26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths; their soul is cast out my shoe; over Philistia will I triumph. melted because of trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like

- a drunken man, and are at their wit's end 28 Then they cry unto the LORD in their
- trouble, and he bringeth them out of their our hosts? distresses.

29 He maketh the storm a calm, so that the help of man.

the waves thereof are still.

- 30 Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.
- 31 Oh that men would praise the LURD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men !

32 Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the

assembly of the elders.

33 He turneth rivers into a wilderness, and words of hatred; and fought against me

the water-springs into dry ground : 34 A fruitful land into barrenness, for the

wickedness of them that dwell therein. 35 He turneth the wilderness into a

standing water, and dry ground into water-36 And there he maketh the hungry to

dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation;

37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase.

38 He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly, and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.

40 He poureth contempt upon princes, and causeth them to wander in the wilderness, hath; and let the stranger spoil his labour. where there is no way.

affliction, and maketh him families like a fatherless children.

flock.

42 The righteous shall see it, and rejoice; and all iniquity shall stop her mouth.

43 Whoso is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall understand the loving-kindness of the LORD.

PSALM CVIII. A song or psalm of David.

GOD, my heart is fixed; I will sing and them from the earth: give praise, even with my glory.

2 Awake, psaltery and harp; I myself will awake early.

3 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is great above the heavens, and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heaof thanksgiving, and declare his works with vens; and thy glory above all the earth; rejoicing.

6 That thy beloved may be delivered.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will

24 These see the works of the Lord, and rejoice, I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

& Gilead is mine; Manasseh is mine; Eph-Judah is my lawgiver;

9 Moab is my wash-pot; over Edom will I

10 Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?

11 Wilt not thou, O God, who hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with

12 Give us help from trouble: for vain is

13 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down our enemies.

PSALM CIX.

I To the chief musician, A psalm of David. HOLD not thy peace, O God of my praise; 2 For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a

lying tongue.

3 They compassed me about also with

without a cause.

4 For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer.

5 And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.

6 Set thou a wicked man over him; and let Satan stand at his right hand.

7 When he shall be judged, let him be

condemned; and let his prayer become sin. & Let his days be few; and let another

take his office. 9 Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.

10 Let his children be continually vaga-39 Again, they are diminished, and brought bonds, and beg: let them seek their bread also out of their desolate places.

11 Let the extortioner catch all that he

12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto 41 Yet setteth he the poor on high from him; neither let there be any to favour his

13 Let his posterity be cut off; and in the generation following let their name be blot-

ted out. 14 Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the Lorp; and let not the

sin of his mother be blotted out. 15 Let them be before the Lord confinually, that he may cut off the memory of

16 Because that he remembered not to

shew mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the bro- out of all them that have pleasure therein. ken in heart.

17 As he loved cursing, so let it come un- and his righteousness endureth for ever. to him; as he delighted not in blessing, so let

it be far from him.

18 As he clothed himself with cursing like of compassion. as with his garment, so let it come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones. him: he will ever be mindful of his covenant.

19 Let it be unto him as the garment which covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he his works, that he may give them the heri

is girded continually.

20 Let this be the reward of mine adversaries from the Lord, and of them that speak judgment: all his commandments are sure. evil against my soul.

21 But do thou for me, O God the Lord, are done in truth and uprightness. for thy name's sake : because thy mercy is

good, deliver thou me.

22 For I am poor and needy, and my heart ly and reverend is his name.

is wounded within me.

and my flesh faileth of fatness.

25 I became also a reproach unto them: when PRAISE ye the Lord. Blessed is the they looked upon me they shaked their heads.

26 Help me, O Lord my God: O save me eth greatly in his commandments.

according to thy mercy;

hand; that thou, LORD, hast done it.

28 Let them curse, but bless thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed; but let thy servant rejoice.

29 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame; and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.

30 I will greatly praise the Lord with my mouth; yea, I will praise him among the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance. multitude.

the poor, to save him from those that con-

demn his soul. PSALM CX. ¶ A psalm of David.

THE LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

The LORD shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zion: rule thou in the midst

of thine enemies.

3 Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness from LORD. the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth,

4 The LORD hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the or-

der of Melchizedek.

5 The Lord at thy right hand shall strike

through kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies; he dwelleth on high, shall wound the heads over many countries.

therefore shall he lift up the head. PSALM CXI.

DRAISE ye the LORD.

I will praise the LORD with my whole heart, in the assem- with the princes of his people. bly of the upright, and in the congregation. 9 He maketh the barren woman to keep

2 The works of the Lord are great, sought

3 His work is honourable and glorious .

4 He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered: the LORD is gracious, and full

5 He hath given meat unto them that fear

6 He hath shewed his people the power of tage of the heathen.

The works of his hands are verity and

8 They stand fast for ever and ever, and

9 He sent redemption unto his people; he hath commanded his covenant for ever: ho-

10 The fear of the Lorp is the beginning

23 I am gone like the shadow when it de- of wisdom: a good understanding have all clineth: I am tossed up and down as the locust. they that do his commandments: his praise 24 My knees are weak through fasting; endureth for ever.

PSALM CXII.

man that feareth the LORD, that delight-

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the 27 That they may know that this is thy generation of the upright shall be blessed.

3 Wealth and riches shall be in his house; and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness : he is gracious, and full of com-

passion, and righteous.

5 A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth: he will guide his affairs with discretion. 6 Surely he shall not be moved for ever; the

7 He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: his

31 For he shall stand at the right hand of heart is fixed, trusting in the Lord.

8 His heart is established, he shall not be afraid, until he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed; he hath given to the poor; his righteousness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall gnash with his teeth, and melt away:

the desire of the wicked shall perish:

PSALM CXIII. PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise, O ye servants of the LORD, praise the name of the

2 Blessed be the name of the LORD from this time forth and for evermore.

3 From the rising of the sun, unto the going down of the same, the Lord's name is to be praised.

4 The Lord is high above all nations, and

his glory above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the LORD our God, who

6 Who humbleth himself to behold the

7 He shall drink of the brook in the way: things that are in heaven and in the earth! 7 He raiseth up the poor out of the dust,

and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill; 8 That he may set him with princes, even

house, and to be a joyful mother of children. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CXIV.

WHEN Israel went out of Egypt, the house of Jacob from a people of strange

dominion.

3 The sea saw it, and fled; Jordan was brought low, and he helped me. driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams, and

the little hills like lambs.

5 What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Jordan, that thou wast driven from falling. back !

6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams, of the living.

and ye little hills, like lambs?
7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of the God of Jacob

8 Which turned the rock into a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

PSALM CXV.

OT unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.

2 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where

is now their God?

done whatsoever he pleased.

4 Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

5 They have mouths, but they speak not;

eyes have they, but they see not;

6 They have ears, but they hear not; noses!

have they, but they smell not;

7 They have hands, but they handle not; feet have they, but they walk not; neither speak they through their throat.

8 They that make them are like unto them;

so is every one that trusteth in them.

9 O Israel, trust thou in the Lorp; he is

their help and their shield. 10 O house of Aaron, trust in the Lord;

he is their help and their shield.

11 Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the LORD;

he is their help and their shield.

12 The LORD hath been mindful of us; he will bless us ; he will bless the house of Israel; he will bless the house of Aaron.

13 He will bless them that fear the LORD,

both small and great.

14 The LORD shall increase you more and more, you and your children.

15 Ye are blessed of the LORD, which made

heaven and earth.

16 The heaven, even the heavens, are the place. LORD's: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not the LORD, neither

any that go down into silence.

13 But we will bless the LORD from this upon them that bate me. time forth and for evermore. Praise the LORD. 8 It is better to trust PSALM CXVI

LOVE the Lond, because he hath heard

my voice and my supplications. 2 Recause he hath inclined his ear unto me,

therefore will I call upon him as long as I live. in the name of the Lonn will I destroy them.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.

4 Then called I upon the name of the Lord: O Lorn, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the LORD, and righteous; Judah was his sanctuary, and Israel his yea, our God is merciful.

6 The LORD preserveth the simple: I was

7 Return unto thy rest, Omy soul; for the LORD hath dealt bountifully with thee.

8 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eves from tears, and my feet 9 I will walk before the LORD in the land

10 I believed, therefore have I spoken:

I was greatly afflicted. 11 I said in my haste, All men are liars. 12 What shall I render unto the Lord for all his benefits toward me?

13 I will take the cup of salvation, and call

upon the name of the LORD.

14 I will pay my vows unto the Lord now in the presence of all his people.

15 Precious in the sight of the LORD is the

death of his saints.

16 O Lord, truly I am thy servant; I am 3 But our God is in the heavens; he hath thy servant, and the son of thy handmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds.

17 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the

18 I will pay my vows unto the Lord now

in the presence of all his people.

19 In the courts of the Lond's house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CXVII.

PRAISE the Lord, all ye nations: praise him, all ye people,

For his merciful kindness is great toward us: and the truth of the Lord endureth

for ever. Praise ve the LORD.

PSALM GXVIH. GIVE thanks unto the Lord; for he is good: because his mercy endureth for

2 Let Israel now say, that his mercy en-

dureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Let them now that fear the Lorp say, that his mercy endureth for ever:

5 I called upon the Lorn in distress: the LORD answered me, and set me in a large

6 The Lord is on my side; I will not fear:

what can man do unto me?

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire

8 It is better to trust in the Lord than to put confidence in man:

9 It is better to trust in the Lord than to

put confidence in princes. 10 All nations compassed me about : hut

11 They compassed me about; yea, they thee: O let me not wander from thy comcompassed me about : but in the name of the mandments. LORD I will destroy them.

they are quenched as the fire of thorns : for in the name of the LORD I will destroy them. thy statutes.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might fall: but the Lord helped me.

It The LORD is my strength and song, and

is become my salvation.

15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacles of the righteous: the right have respect unto thy ways. hand of the Lord doeth valiantly.

16 The right hand of the Lord is exalted; the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly. 17 I shall not die, but live, and declare the

works of the LORD.

18 The LORD hath chastened me sore: but

he liath not given me over unto death.

19 Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and I will praise the LOBD:

righteous shall enter.

me, and art become my salvation.

22 The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner.

23 This is the LORD's doing; it is marvel-

lous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it. 25 Save now, I beseech thee, O Lord; O

Lord, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.

of the LORD: we have blessed you out of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the LORD, which hath shewed us light: bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto the horns of the alur.

28 Thou art my God, and I will praise thee; thou art my God, I will exalt thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

PSALM CXIX. ALEPH.

BLESSED are the undefiled in the way, who walk in the law of the Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him with the whole heart.

3 They also do no iniquity: they walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast commanded us to keep thy precepts diligently.

5 Oh that my ways were directed to keep thy statutes!

6 Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will praise thee with uprightness of heart, when I shall have learned thy righ- and not to covetousness. teous judgments.

not utterly.

BETH.

9 Wherewith shall a young man cleanse his way? By taking heed thereto according for thy judgments are good.

to thy word.

for thy judgments are good.

Behold, I have longed after thy pre-

11 Thy word have I hid in my heart,

12 They compassed me about like bees; that I might not sin against thee. 12 Blessed art thou, O LORD : teach me

13 With my lips have I declared all the

judgments of thy mouth.

14 I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as much as in all riches.

15 I will meditate in thy precepts, and

16 I will delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.

GIMEL.

17 Deal bountifully with thy servant, that I may live, and keep thy word.

13 Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law

19 I am a stranger in the earth; hide not

thy commandments from me. 20 My soul breaketh for the longing that

20 This gate of the LORD, into which the it hath unto thy judgments at all times. 21 Thou hast rebuked the proud that are

21 I will praise thee; for thou hast heard cursed, which do err from thy command-

22 Remove from me reproach and con-

tempt; for I have kept thy testimonies. 23 Princes also did sit and speak against me: but thy servant did meditate in thy statutes.

24 Thy testimonies also are my delight, and my counsellors.

DALETH.

25 My soul cleaveth unto the dust: quicken 26 Blessed be he that cometh in the name thou me according to thy word.

26 I have declared my ways, and thou

heardest me: teach me thy statutes. 27 Make me to understand the way of thy

precepts: so shall I talk of thy wondrous works. 28 My soul melteth for heaviness · strength-

en thou me according unto thy word. 29 Remove from me the way of lying; and

grant me thy law graciously. 30 I have chosen the way of truth: thy

judgments have I laid before me.

31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O

LORD, put me not to shame.

32 I will run the way of thy command-

ments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart. HE. 33 Teach me, O Lord, the way of thy

statutes, and I shall keep it unto the end. 34 Give me understanding, and I shall

keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with my whole heart.

35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I delight.

36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies,

37 Turn away mine eyes from beholding 8 I will keep thy statutes; O forsake me vanity; and quicken thou me in thy way.

38 Establish thy word unto thy servant, who is devoted to thy fear.

39 Turn away my reproach which I fear :

to thy word.

10 With my whole heart have I sought cepts; quicken me in thy righteousness.

VAU.

41 Let thy mercies come also unto me, delight in thy law. O LORD; even thy salvation, according to thy word.

42 So shall I have wherewith to answer him that reproacheth me : for I trust in thy

word.

43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; for I have hoped in thy judgments

44 So shall I keep thy law continually for

ever and ever.

45 And I will walk at liberty: for I seek thy precepts.

fore kings, and will not be ashamed.

47 And I will delight myself in thy com-

mandments, which I have loved. 48 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved; and I will meditate in thy statutes.

ZAIN

upon which thou hast caused me to hope.

50 This is my comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me.

51 The proud have had me greatly in derision: yet have I not declined from thy law. 52 I remembered thy judgments of old, O

LORD; and have comforted myself.

81 My soul fainte
Thore in the word. cause of the wicked that forsake thy law.

54 Thy statutes have been my songs in the When wilt thou comfort me? house of my pilgrimage.

in the night, and have kept thy law. 56 This I had, because I kept thy precepts.

CHETH.

57 Thou art my portion, O LORD: I have said that I would keep thy words.

58 I entreated thy favour with my whole heart : be merciful unto me according to thy

word. 59 I thought on my ways, and turned my

feet unto thy testimonies.

thy commandments.

61 The bands of the wicked have robbed me : but I have not forgotten thy law.

62 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee, because of thy righteous judgments. 63 I am a companion of all them that fear

thee, and of them that keep thy precepts.

64 The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy; teach me thy statutes. TETH

O LORD, according unto thy word. 66 Teach me good judgment and know-thy precepts.

ledge: for I have believed thy commandments.

67 Before I was afflicted I went astray; monies. but now have I kept thy word. 96 I

me thy statutes.

69 The proud have forged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts with my whole tation all the day. neart.

70 Their heart is as fat as grease : but I

71 It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes.

72 The law of thy mouth is better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

JOD.

73 Thy hands have made me, and fashioned me: give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

74 They that fear thee will be glad when they see me; because I have hoped in thy

75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgments 46 I will speak of thy testimonies also be- are right, and that thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.

76 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be for my comfort, according to thy word

unto thy servant.

77 Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: for thy law is my delight.
78 Let the proud be ashamed; for they

49 Remember the word unto thy servant, dealt perversely with me without a cause : but I will meditate in thy precepts.

79 Let those that fear thee turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.

80 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes, that I be not ashamed

CAPH.

81 My soul fainteth for thy salvation; but

82 Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying,

83 For I am become like a bottle in the 55 I have remembered thy name, O LORD, smoke; yet do I not forget thy statutes.

84 How many are the days of thy servant? when wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me

85 The proud have digged pits for me,

which are not after thy law.

86 All thy commandments are faithful: they persecute me wrongfully; help thou me.

87 They had almost consumed me upon earth: but I forsook not thy precepts.

88 Quicken me after thy loving-kindness; 60 I made haste, and delayed not to keep so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.

LAMED.

89 For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.

90 Thy faithfulness is unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it abideth.

91 They continue this day according to thine ordinances: for all ore thy servants.

92 Unless thy law had been my delights, I should then have perished in mine affliction.

93 I will never forget thy precepts: for 65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, with them thou hast quickened me.

94 I am thine, save me : for I have sought

95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me: but I will consider thy testi-

96 I have seen an end of all perfection: 68 Thou art good, and doest good: teach but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

MEM.

97 O how love I thy law! it is my medi-

98 Thou, through thy commandments,

hast made me wiser than mine enemies : for! they are ever with me.

99 I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my medita-concerning all things to be right; and I hate

100 I understand more than the ancients; because I keep thy precepts.

101 I have refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.

102 I have not departed from thy judg-

ments: for thou hast taught me. 103 How sweet are thy words unto my

taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth! 104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way. NUN.

105 Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and not any iniquity have dominion over me.

a light unto my path.

106 I have sworn, and I will perform it, man: so will I keep thy precepts. that I will keep thy righteous judgments.

107 I am afflicted very much: quicken me,

O LORD, according unto thy word

108 Accept, I beseech thee, the free-willofferings of my mouth, O Lord, and teach me thy judgments.

109 My soul is continually in my hand: right are thy judgments.

yet do I not forget thy law.

110 The wicked have laid a snare for me:

yet I erred not from thy precepts.

111 Thy testimonies have I taken as a heritage for ever : for they are the rejoicing of my heart.

112 I have inclined my heart to perform thy statutes always, even unto the end.

SAMECH.

113 I hate vain thoughts: but thy law do righteousness, and thy law is the truth.

shield: I hope in thy word. 115 Depart from me, ye evil-doers: for I

will keep the commandments of my God. 116 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live : and let me not be ashamed

of my hope.

117 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: O LORD; I will keep thy statutes.

and I will have respect unto thy statutes con-

tinually.

118 Thou hast trodden down all them that err from thy statutes: for their deceit is ing, and cried: I hoped in thy word. falsehood.

119 Thou puttest away all the wicked of the earth like dross: therefore I love thy tes-

1imonies 120 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; cording to thy judgment.

and I am afraid of thy judgments.

AIN

121 I have done judgment and justice: leave me not to mine oppressors.

122 Be surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me.

123 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and ever.

for the word of thy righteousness. 124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and teach me thy statutes.

125 I am thy servant; give me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.

126 It is time for thee, LORD, to work; for they have made void thy law.

127 Therefore I love thy commandments

above gold, yea, above fine gold.

128 Therefore I esteem all thy precepts every false way.

129 Thy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.

130 The entrance of thy words giveth light, it giveth understanding unto the simple.

131 I opened my mouth, and panted: for

I longed for thy commandments.

132 Look thou upon me, and be mercifu! unto me, as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name. 133 Order my steps in thy word: and let

134 Deliver me from the oppression of

135 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: and teach me thy statutes.

136 Rivers of waters run down mineleyes,

because they keep not thy law. TZADDI. 137 Righteous art thou, O Lord, and up-

138 Thy testimonies that thou hast com-

manded are righteous and very faithful. 139 My zeal hath consumed me; because

mine enemies have forgotten thy words. 140 Thy word is very pure: therefore thy

servant leveth it. 141 I am small and despised; yet do not I

forget thy precepts. 142 Thy righteousness is an everlasting

143 Trouble and anguish have taken hold 114 Thou art my hiding-place and my on me; yet thy commandments are my de-

> 144 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting : give me understanding, and I shall live.

> > KOPH.

145 I cried with my whole heart; hear me,

146 I cried unto thee; save me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.

147 I prevented the dawning of the morn-

148 Mine eyes prevent the night-watches,

that I might meditate in thy word.

149 Hear my voice, according unto thy loving-kindness: O Lord, quicken me ac-

150 They draw nigh that follow after mis-

chief: they are far from thy law.

151 Thou art near, O LORD; and all thy commandments are truth.

152 Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast founded them for

RESH.

153 Consider mine affliction, and deliver me; for I do not forget thy law.

154 Plead my cause, and deliver me quicken me according to thy word.

155 Salvation is far from the wicked: for they seek not thy statutes.

156 Great are thy tender mercies, O LORD: quicken me according to thy judgments

157 Many are my persecutors and mine enemies; yet do I not decline from thy testi-

158 I beheld the transgressors, and was grieved; because they kept not thy word.

159 Consider how I love thy precepts: quicken me, O LORD, according to thy loving-kindness.

160 Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever.

SCHIN.

161 Princes have persecuted me without a evil; he shall preserve thy soul.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out, cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

162 I rejoice at thy word, as one that find-

eth great spoil.

163 I hate and abhor lying: but thy law do I love.

164 Seven times a day do I praise thee because of thy righteous judgments.

165 Great peace have they which love thy

law: and nothing shall offend them. 166 LORD, I have hoped for thy salvation.

and done thy commandments.

I love them exceedingly.

168 I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: for all my ways are before thee.

169 Let my cry come near before thee, O LORD: give me understanding according to thy word.

170 Let my supplication come before thee:

deliver me according to thy word.

171 My lips shall utter praise, when thou

hast taught me thy statutes.

172 My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteous-

173 Let thy hand help me: for I have

chosen thy precepts.

174 I have longed for thy salvation, O

LORD; and thy law is my delight 175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise

thee; and let thy judgments help me. 176 I have gone astray like a lost sheep: seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy com-

PSALM CXX.

mandments.

¶ A song of degrees.

N my distress I cried unto the Loro, and the contempt of the proud he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O Lorn, from lying

lips, and from a deceitful tongue.

3 What shall be given unto thee? or what shall be done unto thee, thou false tongue?

5 Woe is me, that I so ourn in Mesech, that

I dwell in the tents of Kedar!

6 My soul hath long dwelt with him that nateth peace.

7 I am for peace: but when I speak, they are for war.

PSALM CXXI.

I A song of degrees. WILL lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh from the LORD, which made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved;

he that keepeth thee will not slumber. 4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall

neither slumber nor sleep. 5 The Lord is thy keeper; the Lord is

thy shade upon thy right hand. 6 The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

7 The LORD shall preserve thee from all

and thy coming in, from this time forth, and even for evermore,

PSALM CXXII.

¶ A song of degrees of David. WAS glad when they said unto me, Let

I us go into the house of the LORD. 2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O

Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a city that is compact together: 4 Whither the tribes go up, the tribes or

167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies; and the Lord, unto the testimony of Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the LORD.

5 For there are set thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of David.

6 Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they

shall prosper that love thee. 7 Peace be within thy walls, and pros-

perity within thy palaces. 8 For my brethren and companions' sakes,

I will now say, Peace be within thee. 9 Because of the house of the LORD our

God I will seek thy good.
PSALM CXXIII.

TA song of degrees.

NTO thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou' that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress; so our eves wait upon the Lord our God, until that he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O Lorn, have mercy upon us: for we are exceedingly filled

with contempt.

4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at ease, and with

PSALM CXXIV.

¶ A song of degrees of David. IF it had not been the LORD who was on

our side, now may Israel say; 2 If it had not been the LORD who was

4 Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals on our side, when men rose up against 3 Then they had swallowed us up quick,

when their wrath was kindled against us: 4 Then the waters had overwhelmed us,

the stream had gone over our soul;

5 Then the proud waters had gone over

438

6 Blessed be the LORD, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.

7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem all and we are escaped.

8 Our help is in the name of the LORD,

who made heaven and earth.

PSALM CXXV.

A song of degrees.

THEY that trust in the LORD shall be as mount Zion, which cannot be removed, but abideth for ever.

salem, so the LORD is round about his peo- against me.

ple from henceforth, even for ever.

3 For the rod of the wicked shall not rest they made long their furrows.

4 The Lord is righteous; he hath cut upon the lot of the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.

4 Do good, O Lord, unto those that be good, and to them that are upright in their hearts.

5 As for such as turn aside unto their crooked ways, the LOAD shall lead them forth tops, which withereth afore it groweth up; with the workers of iniquity but peace shall be upon Israel.

PSALM CXXVI. I A song of degrees.

THEN the LORD turned again the captivity of Zion, we were like them that dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing: then said they among the heathen, The LORD hath done great things for them.

3 The LORD hath done great things for

us, whereof we are glad.

4 Turn again our captivity, O Lord, as

the streams in the south.

5 They that sow in tears, shall reap in joy. 6 He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing

precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.
PSALM CXXVII.

¶ A song of degrees for Solomon. labour in vain that build it: except the plenteous redemption. Lord keep the city, the watchman waketh

It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to eat the bread of sorrows: for so

he giveth his beloved sleep.

3 Lo, children are a heritage of the LORD: end the fruit of the womb is his reward

4 As arrows are in the hand of a mighty me.

man; so are children of the youth. full of them: they shall not be ashamed, my soul is even as a weaned child. but they shall speak with the enemies in the

PSALM CXXVIII.

¶ A song of degrees. RLESSED is every one that feareth the LORD; that walketh in his ways.

2 For thou shalt eat the labour of thy hands: happy shalt thou be, and it shall be ed unto the mighty God of Jacob;

well with thee.

3 Thy wife shall be as a fruitful vine by cle of my house, nor go up into my bed; the sides of thy house: thy children like plive-plants round about thy table.

4 Behold, that thus shall the man be bless ed that feareth the Lorn.

5 The LORD shall bless thee out of Zion : the days of thy life.

6 Yea, thou shalt see thy children's chil

dren, and peace upon Israel PSALM CXXIX.

I A song of degrees.

MANY a time have they afflicted me from my youth, may Israel now say: 2 Many a time have they afflicted me from

2 As the mountains are round about Jeru- my youth; yet they have not prevailed

3 The plowers plowed upon my back;

asunder the cords of the wicked. 5 Let them all be confounded and turned

back that hate Zion:

6 Let them be as the grass upon the house-

7 Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand, nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom.

8 Neither do they which go by, say, The blessing of the LORD be upon you : we bless you in the name of the LORD.

PSALM CXXX.

¶ A song of degrees. UT of the depths have I cried unto thee,

2 Lord, hear my voice; let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.

3 If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities.

O LORD, who shall stand? 4 But there is forgiveness with thee, that

thou mayest be feared. 5 I wait for the LORD, my soul doth wait,

and in his word do I hope.

6 My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning; I say, more than they that watch for the morning.

7 Let Israel hope in the LORD: for with EXCEPT the LORD build the house, they the LORD there is mercy, and with him is

8 And he shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities.

PSALM CXXXI.

¶ A song of degrees of David. ORD, my heart is not haughty, nor mine Leyes lofty: neither do I exercise myself in great matters, or in things too high for

2 Surely I have behaved and quieted my-5 Happy is the man that hath his quiver self, as a child that is weaned of his mother:

3 Let Israel hope in the LORD from hence-

forth and for ever

PSALM CXXXII.

¶ A song of degrees. ORD, remember David, and all his af-A flictions:

2 How he sware unto the Lord, and vow-

3 Surely I will not come into the taberna-

4 I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or

slumber to mine eyelids,

5 Until I find out a place for the LORD, a habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.

it in the fields of the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacles; we will worship at his footstool.

8 Arise, O Long, into thy rest; thou, and

the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness; and let thy saints shout for joy.

10 Who sm
10 For thy servant David's sake, turn not mighty kings;

David; he will not turn from it; Of the fruit | Canaan: of thy body will I set upon thy throne.

12 If thy children will keep my covenant, a heritage unto Israel his people. and my testimony that I shall teach them, for evermore.

13 For the Lord hath chosen Zion; he hath desired it for his habitation.

14 This is my rest for ever: here will I dwell; for I have desired it.

15 I will abundantly bless her provision;

I will satisfy her poor with bread.

16 I will also clothe her priests with salvation; and her saints shall shout aloud for joy.

17 There will I make the horn of David

to bud: I have ordained a lamp for mine them: so is every one that trusteth in them. anointed.

but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

PSALM CXXXIII.

A song of degrees of David.

2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, even Aaron's beard; that went down to the skirts of his garments

3 As the dew of Hermon, and as the dew that descended upon the mountains of Zion: for there the LORD commanded the blessing, even life for evermore.

PSALM CXXXIV.

I A song of degrees.

BEHOLD, bless ye the LORD, all ye ser-vants of the LORD, which by night stand the waters: for his mercy endureth for ever. in the house of the LORD.

2 List up your hands in the sanctuary, mercy endureth for ever

and bless the LORD.

3 The LORD, that made heaven and earth, endureth for ever: bless thee out of Zion.

PSALM CXXXV.

PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the 10 To him that smote Egypt in their name of the LORD; praise him, O ye born: for his mercy endureth for ever: servants of the LORD.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the LORD, them: for his mercy endureth for ever: in the courts of the house of our God,

3 Praise the LORD; for the LORD is good: sing praises unto his name; for it is pleasant.

himself, and Israel for his peculiar treasure.

that our LORD is above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the LORD pleased, that did the Red sea: for his mercy endureth for ever. he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places.

7 He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings 6 Lo, we heard of it at Ephratah; we found for the rain: he bringeth the wind out of his

8 Who smote the first-born of Egypt, both

of man and beast:

9 Who sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants :

10 Who smote great nations, and slew

away the face of thine anointed.

Il Sihon king of the Amorites, and Og
Il The Lord hath sworn in truth unto king of Bashan, and all the kingdoms of

12 And gave their land for a heritage,

13 Thy name, O LORD, endureth for ever; their children shall also sit upon thy throne and thy memorial, O LORD, throughout all generations.

14 For the Lorn will judge his people, and he will repent himself concerning his servants. 15 The idols of the heathen are silver and

gold, the work of men's hands.

16 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not;

17 They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there any breath in their mouths.

18 They that make them are like unto

19 Bless the LORD, O house of Israel: bless 18 His enemies will I clothe with shame ; the Lord, O house of Aaron:

20 Bless the LORD, O house of Levi: ye that fear the LORD, bless the LORD.

21 Blessed be the LORD out of Zion, which BEHOLD, how good and how pleasant it is dwelleth at Jerusalem. Praise ye the Lond. PSALM CXXXVI.

GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever. 2 O give thanks unto the God of gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O give thanks to the Lord of lords : for

his mercy endureth for ever.

4 To him who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever.

5 To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever.

6 To him that stretched out the earth above

7 To him that made great lights: for his

8 The sun to rule by day: for his mercy

9 The moon and stars to rule by night. for his mercy endureth for ever

10 To him that smote Egypt in their first-

11 And brought out Israel from among

12 With a strong band, and with a stretch-

ed-out arm : for his mercy endureth for ever. 13 To him which divided the Red sea into 4 For the LORD bath chosen Jacob unto parts: for his mercy endureth for ever

14 And made Israel to pass through the 5 For I know that the LORD is great, and midst of it: for his mercy endureth for ever:

15 But overthrew Pharaoh and his host in

16 To him which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for ever.

410

17 To him which smote great kings: for his mercy endureth for ever :

endureth for ever :

19 Sihon king of the Amorites: for his mercy endureth for ever:

20 And Og the king of Bashan: for his

mercy endureth for ever:

21 And gave their land for a heritage: for his mercy endureth for ever :

22 Even a heritage unto Israel his servant: for his mercy endureth for ever.

for his mercy endureth for ever :

mies: for his mercy endureth for ever.
25 Who giveth food to all flesh: for his

mercy endureth for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven :

for his mercy endureth for ever PSALM CXXXVII.

Y the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down; yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.

2 We hanged our harps upon the willows

in the midst thereof.

3 For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song; and they that thy right hand shall hold me. wasted us required of us mirth, saying, Sing us one of the songs of Zion.

4 How shall we sing the Lord's song in a

strange land :

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my

right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Jerusalem above my chief joy.

7 Remember, O LORD, the children of works; and that my soul knoweth right well.

Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof.

8 O daughter of Babylon, who art to be destroyed; happy shall he be that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Happy shall he be that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against the stones. PSALM CXXXVIII.

I A psalm of David. WILL praise thee with my whole heart; to me, O God! how great is the sum of them ! before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy loving-kindness, and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.

3 In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and strengthenedst me with strength in

my soul.

4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O LORD, when they hear the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the LORD: for great is the glory of the LORD.

6 Though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he

knoweth afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me; thou shalt stretch forth thy hand against the wrath of mine enemiles, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The LORD will perfect that which concerneth me: thy mercy, O LORD, endureth 18 And slew famous kings: for his mercy for ever: forsake not the works of thine owil hands.

PSALM CXXXIX.

To the chief musician, A psalm of David O LORD, thou hast searched me, and known me.

2 Thou knowest my down-sitting and mine up-rising; thou understandest my

thought afar off.

3 Thou compassest my path, and my lying 23 Who remembered us in our low estate: down, and art acquainted with all my ways

4 For there is not a word in my tongue, 24 And hath redeemed us from our ene- but, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether. 5 Thou hast beset me behind and before.

> and laid thine hand upon me. 6 Such knowledge is too wonderful for

me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it.

7 Whither shall I go from thy Spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence?

8 If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there; If I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there.

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and

dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea 10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and

11 If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me.

12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy

when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being upperfect; and in thy book all mumembers were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.

17 How precious also are thy thoughts un-

18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God: depart from me therefore, ye bloody men. 20 For they speak against thee wickedly,

and thine enemies take thy name in vain. 21 Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate

thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee 22 I hate them with perfect hatred; I count

them mine enemies.

23 Search me, O God, and know my heart; try me, and know my thoughts;

24 And see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting. PSALM CXL.

I To the chief musician, A psalm of David ELIVER me, O LORD, from the evil man: preserve me from the violent man :

2 Which imagine mischness intheir heart : continually are they gathered together for TMaschil of David; A prayer when he was

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent: adders' poison is under their lips.

4 Keep me, O Lorp, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords: they have spread a net by the wayside : they have set gins for me.

6 I said unto the LORD, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O'LORD.

7 O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation; thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

8 Grant not, O Lorp, the desires of the wicked; further not his wicked device; lest

they exalt themselves. Selah.

9 As for the head of those that compass me about, let the mischief of their own lips cover them.

10 Let burning coals fall upon them; let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that

they rise not up again.

Il Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man

to overthrow him. 12 I know that the LORD will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name; the upright shall dwell in

thy presence. PSALM CXLI.

¶ A psalm of David. ORD, I cry unto thee: make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense, and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice

3 Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth;

keep the door of my lips

4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity; and let me not eat of their dainties.

5 Let the righteous smite me, it shall be a kindness; and let him reprove me, it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head: for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities.

6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words: for

they are sweet.

7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth

wood upon the earth.

8 But mine eyes are unto thee, O Gop the Lord: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul

9 Keep me from the snare which they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.

10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets,

whilst that I withal escape,

PSALM CXLIL.

in the cave.

CRIED unto the LORD with my voice. with my voice; unto the LORD did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaint before him

I shewed before him my trouble.

3 When my spririt was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but there was no man that would know me: refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O LORD : I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of

the living.

6 Attend unto my cry; for I am brought very low: deliver me from my persecutors;

for they are stronger than I.

7 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: the righteous shall compass me about; for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

PSALM CXLIII. I A psalm of David.

HEAR my prayer, O Lond, give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteousness.

2 And enter not into judgment with thy servant; for in thy sight shall no man living

be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.

5 I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: mv soul thirsteth after thee, as a thirsty land,

Selah.

7 Hear me speedily, O Lorn; my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit. 8 Cause me to hear thy loving-kindness in

the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O LORD, from mine ene-

mies: I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do thy will; for thou art
my God: thy Spirit is good; lead me into the land of uprightness

11 Quicken me, O LORD, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for Lam thy servant PSALM CXLIV.

A psalm of David. LESSED be the Lord my strength, which teacheth my leands to war, and my

fingers to fight;

2 My goodness, and my fortress; my high! lower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his in whom I trust; who subdueth my people kingdom. under me.

knowledge of him! or the son of man, that nerations.

thou makest account of him!

4 Man is like to vanity: his days are as a raiseth up all those that be bowed down.

shadow that passeth away

5 Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come givest them their meat in due season. down: touch the mountains, and they shall emoke

6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them : shoot out thine arrows, and destroy them.

7 Send thy hand from above; rid me, and

of strange children;

right hand is a right hand of falsehood. 9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: 20 The LORD preserveth all them that upon a psaltery, and an instrument of ten him: but all the wicked will be destroy.

strings, will I sing praises unto thee. who delivereth David his servant from the for ever and ever.

hurtful sword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood:

12 That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner-stones, polished after the similitude

of a palace;

13 That our garners may be full, affording all manner of store; that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in for his help, whose hope is in the LORD his our streets;

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour; that there be no breaking in, nor going out; and all that therein is; which keepeth truth that there be no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy is that people that is in such a case; yea, happy is that people whose God pressed; which giveth food to the hungry. is the LORD.

PSALM CXLV.

I David's psalm of praise.

WILL extol thee, my God, O King; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

praise thy name for ever and ever. 3 Great is the LORD, and greatly to be

praised; and his greatness is unsearchable. 4 One generation shall praise thy works to the LORD.

another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.

5 I will speak of the glorious honour of thy

terrible acts; and I will declare thy greatness. 7 They shall abundantly utter the memory gathereth together the outcasts of Israel. of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy

righteousness. 8 The LORD is gracious, and full of com-

9 The Lord is good to all; and his tender mercies are over all his works.

10 All thy works shall praise thee, O LORD;

and thy saints shall bless thee. 11 They shall speak of the glory of thy

kingdom, and talk of thy power;

12 To make known to the sons of men his

13 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom; 3 LORD, what is man, that thou takest and thy dominion endureth throughout all ge-

14 The LORD upholdeth all that fall, and

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou

16 Thou openest thy hand, and satisfiest

the desire of every living thing. 17 The Lord is righteous in all his ways,

and holy in all his works. 18 The Lord is nigh unto all them that deliver me out of great waters, from the hand call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth.

19 He will fulfil the desire of them that 8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their fear him . he also will hear their cry, and will save them.

20 The LORD preserveth all them that love

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the 10 It is he that giveth salvation unto kings: LORD, and let all flesh bless his holy name

PSALM CXLVI.

DRAISE ye the LORD. Praise the LORD. O my soul.

2 While I live will I praise the LORD : I

will sing praises unto my God while I have any being. 3 Put not your trust in princes, nor in the

son of man, in whom there is no help.

4 His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very day his thoughts perish.

5 Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob

6 Which made heaven and earth, the sea,

7 Which executeth judgment for the op-The LORD looseth the prisoners :

8 The Lord openeth the eyes of the blind: the Lord raiseth them that are bowed down:

the Lorn leveth the righteous:

9 The LORD preserveth the strangers; he 2 Every day will I bless thee; and I will relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.

10 The Lord shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. Praise ye

PSALM CXLVII.

DRAISE ye the LORD: for it is good to majesty, and of thy wondrous works.

6 And men shall speak of the might of thy sant; and praise is comely.

6 The Lorendeth build use sing praises unto our God; for it is plea-

2 The LORD doth build up Jerusalem : be

3 He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds.

4 He telleth the number of the stars; he passion; slow to anger, and of great mercy, calleth them all by their names.

5 Great is our LORD, and of great power: his understanding is infinite.

6 The LORD lifteth up the meek : he casteth the wicked down to the ground.

7 Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto our God;

8 Who covereth the beaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh and flying fowl: grass to grow upon the mountains.

9 He giveth to the beast his food, and to

the young ravens which cry.

10 He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh not pleasure in the legs

11 The Lord taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy.

12 Praise the LORD, O Jerusalem; praise

thy God, O Zion :

13 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates; he hath blessed thy children within thee

14 He maketh peace in thy borders, and filleth thee with the finest of the wheat.

15 He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth: his word runneth very swiftly.

16 He giveth snow like wool: he scattereth

the hoar frost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels:

who can stand before his cold?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he causeth his wind to blow, and the waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation : and as for his judgments, they have not Praise ye the LORD. known them.

PSALM CXLVIII.

DRAISE ve the LORD. Praise ve the LORD from the heavens; praise him in the heights.

2 Praise ye him, all his angels: praise ye

him, all his hosts.

3 Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.

4 Praise him, ye heavens of heavens, and

ye waters that be above the heavens; 5 Let them praise the name of the LORD:

for he commanded, and they were created. 6 He hath also established them for ever

and ever: he hath made a decree which shall not pass.
7 Praise the LORD from the earth, ye dra-

gons, and all deeps:

8 Fire and hail; snow and vapour; stor-

my wind fulfilling his word :

9 Mountains, and all hills; fruitful trees,

and all cedars:

10 Beasts, and all cattle; creeping-things,

11 Kings of the earth, and all people; princes, and all judges of the earth:

12 Both young men and mainens; old men

and children :

13 Let them praise the name of the Lorp :

for his name alone is excellent; his glory is above the earth and heaven.

14 He also exalteth the horn of his people, the praise of all his saints; even of the children of Israel, a people near unto him. Praise ye the LORD

PSALM CXLIX.

DRAISE ye the Lord. Sing unto the Lord a new song, and his praise in the congregation of saints.

2 Let Israel rejoice in him that made him: let the children of Zion be joyful in their

3 Let them praise his name in the dance let them sing praises unto him with the tim brel and harp.

4 For the Lord taketh pleasure in his

people: he will beautify the meek with salvation.

5 Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds.

6 Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a two-edged sword in their hand; 7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen,

and punishments upon the people;

8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron;

9 To execute upon them the judgment written: this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CL.

PRAISE ye the Lorn. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent greatness.

3 Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp.

4 Praise him with the timbrel and dance: praise him with stringed instruments and organs

5 Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise

him upon the high-sounding cymbals. 6 Let every thing that hath breath praise the LORD. Praise ye the LORD.

¶ The PROVERBS.

CHAP. I. THE Proverbs of Solomon, the son of Da-dark sayings. vid, king of Israel;

perceive the words of understanding;

3 To receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and equity;

4 To give subtilty to the simple, to the ther young man knowledge and discretion.

learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels;

Ipretation; the words of the wise, and their

7 I The fear of the LORD is the beginning 2 To know wisdom and instruction; to of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and

8 My son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mo-

9 For they shall be an ornament of grace 5 A wise man will hear, and will increase unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.

10 f My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.

6 To understand a proverb, and the inter-1 11 If they say, Come with us, let us lay

nocent without cause:

12 Let us swallow them up alive as the

13 We shall find all precious substance,

we shall fill our houses with spoil :

14 Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have

one purse.

15 My son, walk not thou in the way with good path.

them; refrain thy foot from their path . 16 For their feet run to evil, and make heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy

haste to shed blood: 17 Surely in vain the net is spread in the

sight of any bird: 18 And they lay wait for their own blood;

they lark privily for their own lives. 19 So are the ways of every one that is things; greedy of gain; which taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

20 Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth

her voice in the streets;

21 She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the gates. in the ward in their paths: city she uttereth her words, saying,

simplicity? and the scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge?

23 Turn you at my reproof: behold, I will and forgetteth the covenant of her God: pour out my spirit unto you, I will make

known my words unto you. 24 . Because I have called, and ve refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man neither take they hold of the paths of life.

regarded:

sel, and would none of my reproof:

26 I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh;

and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; ed out of it. when distress and anguish cometh upon you

28 Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me:

29 For that they hated knowledge, and did peace, shall they add to thee.

not choose the fear of the LORD:

30 They would none of my counsel; they bind them about thy neck; write them upon

despised all my reproof:

31 Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own derstanding in the sight of God and man.

32 For the turning away of the simple shall and lean not unto thine own understanding. slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall

destroy them.

33 But whoso bearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil.

CHAP. II.

MY son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee; 2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wis-

dom, and apply thy heart to understanding; 3 Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding;

4 If thou seekest her as silver, and search-

est for her as for hid treasures :

5 Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.

swalt for blood, let us lurk privily for the in-! 6 For the LORD giveth wisdom : out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.

7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the rightgrave; and whole, as those that go down teous: he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly.

8 He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints.

9 Then shalt thou understand righteous-

ness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every 10 \ When wisdom entereth into thy

Ii Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee:

12 To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh froward

13 Who leave the paths of uprightness, to

walk in the ways of darkness;

14 Who rejoice to do evil, and delight in the frowardness of the wicked:

15 Whose ways are crooked, and they fro-

16 To deliver thee from the strange wo-22 How long, ye simple ones, will ye love man, even from the stranger which flattereth with her words;

17 Which forsaketh the guide of her youth,

18 For her house inclineth unto death, and

her paths unto the dead. 19 None that go unto her return again,

20 That thou mayest walk in the way of 25 But ye have set at nought all my coun-good men, and keep the paths of the righteous.

21 For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain in it.

22 But the wicked shall be cut off from 27 When your fear cometh as desolation, the earth, and the transgressors shall be root-

CHAP. III.

MY son, forget not my law; but let heart keep my commandments: 2 For length of days, and long life, and

3 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee:

the table of thy heart:

4 So shalt thou find favour and good un-

5 ¶ Trust in the LORD with all thy heart;

6 In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

7 Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the Lord, and depart from evil.

8 It shall be health to thy navel, and marrow to thy bones.

9 I Honour the Lord with thy substance. and with the first fruits of all thine increase:

10 So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

11 1 My son, despise not the chastening of

the Lord; neither be weary of his correction : 12 For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth, even as a father the son in whom he delighteth.

13 Thappy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding :

14 For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain there- fore get wisdom: and with all thy getting of than fine gold.

15 She is more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst desire are not to be

compared unto her. 16 Length of days is in her right hand;

and in her left hand riches and honour. 17 Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and

all her paths, are peace

18 She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.

19 The Lord by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established be straitened; and when thou runnest, thou

the heavens.

20 By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down the dew.

21 ¶ My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and discretion: 22 So shall they be life unto thy soul, and

grace to thy neck

23 Then shalt thou walk in thy way safe-

ly, and thy foot shall not stumble.

24 When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid; yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy

sleep shall be sweet. 25 Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh:

26 For the LORD shall be thy confidence,

and shall keep thy foot from being taken. 27 Withhold not good from them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of

hand to do it. 28 Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to-morrow I will give; when thou hast it by thee.

29 T Devise not evil against thy neighbour,

seeing he dwelleth securely by thee. 23 ¶ Keep thy heart with a 30 Strive not with a man without cause, for out of it are the issues of life.

if he have done thee no harm.

31 ¶ Envy thou not the oppressor, and choose none of his ways. 32 For the froward is abomination to the

LORD: but his secret is with the righteous. 33 \ The curse of the LORD is in the house of the wicked: but he blesseth the habitation of the just.

34 Surely he scorneth the scorners: but

he giveth grace unto the lowly.

35 The wise shall inherit glory: but shame shall be the promotion of fools.

CHAP. IV

HEAR, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding.

2 For I give you good doctrine, forsake

ye not my law. 3 For I was my father's son, tender and

only beloved in the sight of my mother. 4 He taught me also, and said unto me,

heart retain my words: keep my Let thy commandments, and live.

5 ¶ Get wisdom, get understanding; forget it not; neither decline from the words of dren, and depart not from the words of my

6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve tilee: love her, and she shall keep thee.

7 Wisdom is the principal thing: there get understanding.

8 Exalt her, and she shall promote thee; she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost

embrace her.

9 She shall give to thy head an ornament of grace: a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the years of thy life shall be many.

Il I have taught thee in the way of wis-

dom; I have led thee in right paths.
12 When thou goest, thy steps shall not shalt not stumble.

13 Take fast hold of instruction; let her not go: keep her; for she is thy life.

14 ¶ Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men.

15 Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it,

and pass away.

16 For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall.

17 For they eat the bread of wickedness,

and drink the wine of violence.

18 But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

19 The way of the wicked is as darkness, they know not at what they stumble.

20 ¶ My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings: 21 Let them not depart from thine eyes;

keep them in the midst of thy heart:
22 For they are life unto those that find

them, and health to all their flesh.

23 ¶ Keep thy heart with all diligence;

24 Put away from thee a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.

25 Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight before thee.

26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all

thy ways be established. 27 Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: remove thy foot from evil.

CHAP. V.

MY son, attend unto my wisdom, end bow thine ear to mine understanding;

2 That thou mayest regard discretion, and that thy lips may keep knowledge.

3 ¶ For the lips of a strange woman drop as a honey-comb, and her mouth is smoother

than oil: 4 But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword.

5 Her feet go down to death; her steps

take hold on hell.

6 Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of life, her ways are moveable, that thou canst not know them.

7 Hear me now therefore, O ye chil-

8 Remove thy way far from her, and conte not nigh the door of her house;

9 Lest thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the cruel;

10 Lest strangers be filled with thy wealth, remedy

and thy labours be in the house of a stranger: 11 And thou mourn at the last, when thy

flesh and thy body are consumed, 12 And say, How have I hated instruction, hands that shed innocent blood

and my heart despised reproof;

13 And have not obeyed the voice of my tions, feet that be swift in running to misteachers, nor inclined mine ear to them that chief, instructed me

the congregation and assembly.

15 ¶ Drink waters out of thine own cistern, and running waters out of thine own well.

16 Let thy fountains he dispersed abroad, and rivers of waters in the streets.

17 Let them be only thine own, and not

strangers' with thee. 18 Let thy fountain be blessed; and re-

joice with the wife of thy youth.

19 Let her be as the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her breasts satisfy thee at all times, and be thou ravished always with her love.

20 And why wilt thou, my son, be ravished with a strange woman, and embrace the

bosom of a stranger

21 For the ways of man are before the eyes of the Lorn, and he pondereth all his goings.

22 ¶ His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.

23 He shall die without instruction; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

CHAP. VI.

MY son, if thou be surety for thy friend, wife; while if thou hast stricken thy hand with a innocent.

2 Thou art snared with the words of thy satisfy his soul when he is hungry: mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy

3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thy- his house. self, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, and make woman lacketh understanding : he that doeth sure thy friend.

4 Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber

to thine evelids.

5 Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the therefore he will not spare in the day of verfowler.

6 % Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider

her ways, and be wise:

7 Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler.

8 Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest.

9 How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep

10 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

11 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

12 ¶ A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth,

13 He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh

with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers; 14 Frowardness is in his heart, he devisethled through my casement,

mischief continually; he soweth discord.

15 Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without

16 These six things doth the LORD hate; yea, seven are an abomination unto him;

17 A proud look, a lying tongue, and

18 A heart that deviseth wicked imagina-

19 A false witness that speaketh lies, and

14 I was almost in all evil in the midst of him that soweth discord among brethren. 20 I My son, keep thy father's command-

ment, and forsake not the law of thy mother :

21 Bind them continually upon thy heart, and tie them about thy neck.

22 When thou goest, it shall lead thee : when thou sleepest, it shall keep thee; and when thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.

23 For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction

are the way of life :

24 To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery of the tongue of a strange wo-

25 Lust not after her beauty in thy heart: neither let her take thee with her eyelids. 26 For by means of a whorish woman a

man is brought to a piece of bread; and the adulteress will hunt for the precious life. 27 Can a man take fire in his bosom, and

his clothes not be burned?

28 Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?

29 So he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be

30 Men do not despise a thief, if he steal to

31 But if he be found, he shall restore seven-fold; he shall give all the substance of

32 But whose committeth adultery with a

it destroyeth his own soul.

33 A wound and dishonour shall he get ; and his reproach shall not be wiped away.

34 For jealousy is the rage of a man; geance

35 He will not regard any ransom; neither will he rest content, though thou givest many gifts.

CHAP, VII.

MY son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thee.

2 Keep my commandments, and live; and

my law as the apple of thine eye. 3 Bind them upon thy fingers, write them

upon the table of thy heart. 4 Say unto wisdom, Thou art my sister and call understanding thy kinswoman:

5 That they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger which flattereth with her words.

6 % For at the window of my house I look-

7 And belield among the simple ones, Ldis-

cerned among the youths, a young man void of understanding,

8 Passing through the street near her cor- ledge

black and dark night;

10 And, behold, there met him a woman with the attire of a harlot, and subtile of

abide not in her house: 12 Now is she without, now in the streets,

and lieth in wait at every corner.) 13 So she caught him, and kissed him.

and with an impudent face said unto him, 14 I have peace-offerings with me; this day

have I paid my vows:

15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face; and I have found

of tapestry, with carved works, with fine lin-

en of Egypt.

17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrh,

aloes, and cinnamon.

18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning, let us solace ourselves with loves.

19 For the good man is not at home, he is

gone a long journey :

20 He hath taken a bag of money with him, and will come home at the day appointed.

21 With her much fair speech she caused him to yield, with the flattering of her lips

she forced him. 22 He goeth after her straightway, as an

correction of the stocks ; 23 Till a dart strike through his liver; as a

that it is for his life. 24 ¶ Hearken unto me now therefore, O

ye children, and attend to the words of my

ways, go not astray in her paths:

26 For she hath cast down many wounded; yea, many strong men have been slain by her.

27 Her house is the way to hell, going deep: down to the chambers of death.

CHAP. VIII.

OTH not wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice?

2 She standeth in the top of high places,

by the way in the places of the paths; 3 She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors ;

is to the sons of man.

5 O ye simple, understand wisdom; and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.

6 I Hear; for I will speak of excellent things; and the opening of my lips shall be right things.

7 For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness is an abomination to my lips.

8 All the words of my mouth are in righteousness; there is nothing froward or perverse in them.

9 They are all plain to him that under standeth, and right to them that find know

ner; and he went the way to her house,
9 In the twilight, in the evening, in the ver; and knowledge rather than choice gold. It T Receive my instruction, and not sil-

11 For wisdom is better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.

12 I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find

11 (She is loud and stubborn; her feet out knowledge of witty inventions.

13 The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.

14 Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: 1 am understanding; I have strength.

15 ¶ By me kings reign, and princes decree justice. 16 By me princes rule, and nobles, even

all the judges of the earth. 17 I love them that love me; and those

16 I have decked my bed with coverings that seek me early shall find me.

18 Riches and honour are with me; yea; durable riches and righteousness.

19 My fruit is better than gold, yea, than

fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver, 20 I lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment;

21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their trea-

sures.

22 The Lord possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old.

23 I was set up from everlasting, from the

beginning, or ever the earth was.

24 When there were no depths, I was ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the brought forth; when there were no fountains abounding with water.

25 Before the mountains were settled; be-

bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not fore the hills was I brought forth:

26 While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world.

27 When he prepared the heavens, I was 25 Let not thy heart decline to her there: when he set a compass upon the face

of the depth:

28 When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the

29 When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth:

30 Then I was by him, as one brought up with him; and I was daily his delight, re-

joicing always before him;

31 Rejoicing in the habitable part of his 4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice earth; and my delights were with the sons of men.

32 Now therefore hearken unto me, O ve children: for blessed are they that keep my

33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.

31 Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors.

35 For whose findeth me findeth life, and

shall obtain favour of the Lord.

36 But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death. ly: but he that perverteth his ways shall be CHAP. IX.

TISDOM hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars;

2 She hath killed her beasts; she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished of life; but violence covereth the mouth of her table :

3 She bath sent forth her maidens : she crieth upon the highest places of the city,

4 Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: as for him that wanteth understanding, she ing wisdom is found: but a rod is for the saith to him,

5-Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled.

6 Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding. 7 He that reproveth a scorner getteth to

himself shame; and he that rebuketh a wick-life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.

ed man getteth himself a blot. 8 Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: struction: but he that refuseth reproof erreth. rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.

9 Give instruction to a wise man, and he and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool. will be yet wiser; teach a just man, and he

will increase in learning.

10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom; and the knowledge of the holy is understanding:

11 For by me thy days shall be multiplied, but fools die for want of wisdom.

and the years of thy life shall be increased. 12 If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it. thyself: but if thou scornest, thou alone shalt

13 ¶ A foolish woman is clamorous; she is

simple, and knoweth nothing. 14 For she sitteth at the door of her house,

on a seat in the high places of the city,

15 To call passengers who go right on their

16 Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: he saith to him,

17 Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten

n secret is pleasant.

18 But he knoweth not that the dead are here; and that her guests are in the depths of hell.

CHAP. X.

THE Proverbs of Solomon. A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.

2 Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.

but righteousness delivereth from death.

3 The LORD will not suffer the soul of the dom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out. righteous to famish: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

4 He becometh poor that dealeth with a speaketh frowardness. slack hand: but the hand of the diligent ma-

keth rich.

5 He that gathereth in summer is a wise son: but he that sleepeth in harvest is a son that causeth shame.

6 Blessings are upon the head of the just: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

7 The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.

8 The wise in heart will receive command- but righteousness delivereth from death. ments: but a prating fool shall fall.

9 He that walketh uprightly walketh sureknown.

10 He that winketh with the eve causeth sorrow: but a prating fool shall fall.

11 The mouth of a righteous man is a well the wicked.

12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

13 In the lips of him that hath understandback of him that is void of understanding.

14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.

15 The rich man's wealth is his strong city:

the destruction of the poor is their poverty.

16 The labour of the righteous tendeth to

17 He is in the way of life that keepeth in-

18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips,

19 In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin : but he that refraineth his lips is wise.

20 The tongue of the just is as choice silver: the heart of the wicked is little worth.

21 The lips of the righteous feed many :)

22 The blessing of the LORD, it maketh

23 It is as sport to a fool to do mischief:

but a man of understanding hath wisdom. 24 The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but the desire of the righteous

sliall be granted.

25 As the whirlwind passeth, so is the wicked no more : but the righteous is an everlasting foundation.

26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke and as for him that wanteth understanding, to the eyes, so is the sluggard to them that send him.

> 27 The fear of the Lord prolongeth days : but the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

28 The hope of the righteous shall be glad. ness: but the expectation of the wicked shall perish.

29 The way of the LORD is strength to the upright: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

30 The righteous shall never be removed:

31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wis-

32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked

CHAP. XI.

FALSE balance is abomination to the A LORD: but a just weight is his delight. 2 When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

Riches profit not in the day of wrath;

5 The righteousness of the perfect shall di-

rect his way: but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.

6 The righteousness of the upright shall and the sinner. deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness

7 When a wicked man dieth, his expectation shall perish; and the hope of unjust men brutish.

perisheth.

and the wicked cometh in his stead.

his neighbour: but through knowledge shall be moved. the just be delivered.

10 When it goeth well with the righteous, band: but she that maketh ashamed is as the city rejoiceth; and when the wicked pe- rottenness in his bones.

rish, there is shouting.

11 By the blessing of the upright the city but the counsels of the wicked are deceit.

exalted: but it is overthrown by the 6 The words of the wicked are to lie mouth of the wicked.

12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his shall deliver them. neighbour: but a man of understanding

holdeth his peace.

13 A talebearer revealeth secrets: but he matter

14 Where no counsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors there is safety.

15 He that is surety for a stranger shall lacketh bread. smart for it; and he that hateth suretiship is sure

16 A gracious woman retaineth honour; ed are cruel.

and strong men retain riches.

own soul: but he that is cruel troubieth his

18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work : but to him that soweth righteousness shall be

a sure reward.

19 As righteousness tendeth to life; so he that trouble. pursueth evil, pursueth it to his own death.

at omination to the LORD: but such as are of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him. upright in their way are his delight.

shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the wise.

righteous shall be delivered.

22 As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so a prudent man covereth shame. is a fair woman which is without discretion.

23 The desire of the righteous is only good: righteousness: but a false witness deceit. but the expectation of the wicked is wrath.

creaseth; and there is that withholdeth more is health. than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty.

25 The liberal soul shall be made fat; and he ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment. that watereth shall be watered also himself.

shall curse him: but blessing shall be upon joy.

21 There shall no evil happen to the just-

27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but he that seeketh mischief, it

shall come unto him.

28 He that trusteth in his riches shall fall: but the righteous shall flourish as a branch.

29 He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind; and the fool shall be ser- rule vant to the wise of heart.

30 The fruit of the righteous is a tree of it stoop: but a good word maketh it glad. life; and he that winneth souls is wise.

31 Behold, the righteous shall be recom pensed in the earth; much more the wicked

CHAP. XII.

WHOSO loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof is

2 A good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: 8 The righteous is delivered out of trouble, but a man of wicked devices will be condemn.

3 A man shall not be established by wick-9 A hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth edness: but the root of the righteous shall not

4 A virtuous woman is a crown to her hus-

5 The thoughts of the righteous are right

6 The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright

7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not : but the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the his wisdom; but he that is of a perverse heart shall be despised.

9 He that is despised, and hath a servant, is better than he that honoureth himself, and

10 A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wick-

11 He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied 17 The merciful man doeth good to his with bread: but he that followeth vain per-

sons is void of understanding.

12 The wicked desireth the net of evil men. but the root of the righteous yieldeth fruit.

13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of

14 A man shall be satisfied with good by 20 They that are of a froward heart are the fruit of his mouth; and the recompence

15 The way of a fool is right in his own 21 Though hand join in hand, the wicked eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is

16 A fool's wrath is presently known: but

17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth

18 There is that speaketh like the pier-24 There is that scattereth, and yet in-cings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise

19 The lip of truth shall be established for

20 Deceit is in the heart of them that ima-26 He that withholdeth corn, the people gine evil: but to the counsellors of peace is

> but the wicked shall be filled with mischief. 22 Lying lips are abomination to the LORD

but they that deal truly are his delight. 23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge;

but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness, 24 The hand of the diligent shall bear but the slothful shall be under tribute. 25 Heaviness in the heart of man maketh

26 The righteous is more excellent than

his neighbour: but the way of the wicked! seduceth them.

27 The slothful man roasteth not that times which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man is precious.

28 In the way of righteousness is life; and in the pathway thereof there is no death. CHAP. XIII.

WISE son heareth his father's instruc- her hands. A tion: but a scorner heareth not rebuke.

mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall ways despiseth him. eat violence.

life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall them.

have destruction.

4 The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.

5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to skame.

6 Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.

7 There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.

8 The ransom of a man's life are his riches: the righteous there is favour.

but the poor heareth not rebuke.

the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

10 Only by pride cometh contention; but

with the well-advised is wisdom.

11 Wealth gotten by vanity shall be dimi-nished: but he that gathereth by labour 12 There is shall increase.

12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick : but when the desire cometh, it is a tree of

13 Whoso despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.

14 The law of the wise is a fountain of life,

to depart from the snares of death.

15 Good understanding giveth favour: but

the way of transgressors is hard. 16 Every prudent man dealeth with know-

ledge: but a fool layeth open his folly. 17 A wicked messenger falleth into mis-

chief: but a faithful ambassador is health. 18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that

refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured

19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but it is abomination to fools to depart

20 He that walketh with wise men shall is he. be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

21 Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righ- good.

teous good shall be repaid.

his children's children; and the wealth of the sinner is laid up for the just.

23 Much food is in the tillage of the poor: but there is that is destroyed for want of judg- deceitful witness speaketh lies. ment.

451

24 He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him be-

25 The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.

CHAP. XIV

EVERY wise woman buildeth her house but the foolish plucketh it down with

2 He that walketh in his uprightness fear-2 A man shall eat good by the fruit of his eth the LORD; but he that is perverse in his

3 In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of 3 He that keepeth his mouth, keepeth his pride: but the lips of the wise shall preserve

4 Where no oxen are, the crib is clean: but much increase is by the strength of the ox. 5 A faithful witness will not lie: but a

talse witness will utter lies.

6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not but knowledge is easy unto him that understandeth.

7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of

knowledge.

8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.

9 Fools make a mock at sin: but among

10 The heart knoweth his own bitterness; 9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth; but and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his

11 The house of the wicked shall be over. thrown; but the tabernacle of the upright

12 There is a way which seemeth right unto a man; but the end thereof are the ways of death.

13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrow. ful; and the end of that mirth is heaviness.

14 The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways; and a good man shall be satisfied from himself.

15 The simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going.

16 A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.

17 He that is soon angry dealeth foolishly; and a man of wicked devices is hated.

18 The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

19 The evil bow before the good; and the

wicked at the gates of the righteous. 20 The poor is hated even of his own

neighbour; but the rich hath many friends. 21 He that despiseth his neighboyr sinneth

but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy 22 Do they not err that devise evil? but

mercy and truth shall be to them that devise 23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk

22 A good man leaveth an inheritance to of the lips tendeth only to penury. 24 The crown of the wise is their riches:

but the toolishness of fools is folly. 25 A true witness delivereth souls: but a

26 In the fear of the Lond is strong con-

fidence; and his children shall have a place!

27 The fear of the LORD is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

28 In the multitude of people is the king's teous is made plain. honour: but in the want of people is the destruction of the prince.

29 He that is slow to wrath is of great un-

exalteth folly.

30 A sound heart is the life of the flesh: but envy the rottenness of the bones.

31 He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maken: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

32 The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous hath hope in his death.

33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is

in the midst of fools is made known. 34 Righteousness exalteth a nation: but widow

sin is a reproach to any people.

35 The king's favour is toward a wise servant: but his wrath is against him that the pure are pleasant words. causeth shame.

CHAP. XV.

SOFT answer turneth away wrath: but

grievous words stir up anger.

The tongue of the wise useth knoweth out evil things. ledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.

3 The eyes of the Lord are in every place,

beholding the evil and the good.

4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit, abideth among the wise.

5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.

6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.

7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.

8 The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright is his delight.

9 The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that

followeth after righteousness.

10 Correction is grievous unto him that forsaketh the way; and he that hateth reproof shall die,

11 Hell and destruction are before the LORD; how much more then the hearts of the children of men?

12 A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him; neither will he go unto the wise.

13 A merry heart maketh a cheerful counteis broken.

14 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

15 All the days of the afflicted are evil; but he LORD directeth his steps. that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast,

16 Better is little with the fear of the LORD, his mouth transgresseth not in judgment. than great treasure and trouble therewith.

17 Better is a dinner of herbs where love all the weights of the bag are his work. is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

18 A wrathful man stirreth up strife : but he that is slow to anger appeareth strife.

19 The way of the slothful man is as a hedge of thorns: but the way of the righ-

20 A wise son maketh a glad father: but

a foolish man despiseth his mother,

21 Folly is joy to him that is destitute of derstanding: but he that is hasty of spirit wisdom: but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.

22 Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors

they are established.

23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth; and a word spoken in due season, how good is it!
24 The way of life is above to the wise,

that he may depart from hell beneath.

25 The LORD will destroy the house of the proud: but he will establish the border of the

26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD; but the words of

27 He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house: but he that hateth gifts shall live.

28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked pour-

29 The LORD is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart;

and a good report maketh the bones fat.

31 The earthat heareth the reproof of life

32 He that refuseth instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that heareth reproof getteth understanding.

33 The fear of the Lord is the instruction of wisdom; and before honour is humility,

CHAP. XVI.

THE preparations of the heart in man. and the answer of the tongue, is from the LORD.

2 All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes: but the Lord weigheth the spirits.

3 Commit thy works unto the LORD, and

thy thoughts shall be established.

4 The LORD both made all things for himself: yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.

5 Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the Lorp: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished.

6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged; and by the fear of the Lord men depart from

7 When a man's ways please the Lord, nance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

> 8 Better is a little with righteousness, than great revenues without right.

9 A man's heart deviseth his way: but the

10 A divine sentence is in the lips of the king;

11 A just weight and balance are the Lord's:

12 It is an abomination to kings to com-

mit wickedness; for the throne is established men; and the glory of children are their faby righteousness.

13 Righteous lips are the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right.

14 The wrath of a king is as messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.

15 In the light of the king's countenance it prospereth. is life; and his favour is as a cloud of the latter rain.

16 How much better is it to get wisdom ateth very friends. than gold? and to get understanding rather

to be chosen than silver?

17 The highway of the upright is to de-

part from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

13 Pride goeth before destruction, and a haughty spirit before a fall.

19 Better it is to be of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with shall not depart from his house. the proud.

find good; and whose trusteth in the LORD,

dent; and the sweetness of the lips increaseth abomination to the LORD.

22 Understanding is a well-spring of life of a fool to get wisdom, seeing he hath no unto him that hath it: but the instruction of

fools is folly.

23 The heart of the wise teacheth his ther is born for adversity, mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

24 Pleasant words are us a honey-comb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.

- 25 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man; but the end thereof are the ways of death.
 - 26 He that laboureth, laboureth for him-

self; for his mouth craveth it of him. 27 An ungodly man diggeth up evil; and falleth into mischief.

in his lips there is as a burning fire. 28 A froward man soweth strife; and a sorrow; and the father of a fool hath no joy

whisperer separateth chief friends.

29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, cine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones.

and leadeth him into the way that is not good. 30 He soutteth his eyes to devise froward bosom to pervert the ways of judgment, things; moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

it be found in the way of righteousness.

32 He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than bitterness to her that bare him. he that taketh a city.

33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the to strike princes for equity. whole disposing thereof is of the LORD.

CHAP. XVII.

BETTER is a dry morsel, and quietness excellent spirit.

28 Even a fo fices with strife.

2 A wise servant shall have rule over a son is esteemed a man of understanding. that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.

3 The fining-pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts.

4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.

5 Whose mocketh the poor repreacheth his Maker; and he that is glad at calamities eth also contempt, and with ignominy reshall not be unpunished.

6 Children's children are the crown of old

7 Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do lying lips a prince.

8 A gift is as a precious stone in the eves

of him that hath it; whithersoever it turneth,

9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love: but he that repeateth a matter separ-

10 A reproof entereth more into a wise man than a hundred stripes into a fool.

11 An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

12 Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a

man, rather than a fool in his folly.

13 Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil-

14 The beginning of strife is as when one 20 He that handleth a matter wisely shall letteth out water; therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

15 He that justifieth the wicked, and he happy is he.

15 He that justifieth the wicked, and he
21 The wise in heart shall be called pru-that condemneth the just, even they both are

16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand heart to it?

17 A friend loveth at all times, and a bro-

18 A man void of understanding striketh hands, and becometh surety in the presence of his friend.

19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife; and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

20 He that hath a froward heart findeth no good; and he that hath a perverse tongue

21 He that begetteth a fool doeth it to his

22 A merry heart doeth good like a medi-

23 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the

24 Wisdom is before him that hath under-31 The hoary head is a crown of glory, if standing: but the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.

25 A foolish son is a grief to his father, and

26 Also to punish the just is not good, nor

27 He that hath knowledge spareth his words; and a man of understanding is of an

28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise; and he that shutteth his lips

CHAP. XVIII.

THROUGH desire, a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

2 A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself,

3 When the wicked cometh, then comproach.

4 The words of a man's mouth are as deep

waters, and the well-spring of wisdom as a from him? he pursueth them with words, net flowing-brook.

5 It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judg-

6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and

his mouth calleth for strokes.

7 A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his soul.

8 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

9 He also that is slothful in his work is bro-

ther to him that is a great waster. 10 The name of the LORD is a strong tow-

er; the righteous runneth into it, and is safe. 11 The rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as a high wall in his own conceit.

12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty; and before honour is humility.

13 He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.

14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity: but a wounded spirit who can bear?

15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

16 A man's gift maketh room for him, and

bringeth him before great men.

17 He that is first in his own cause seemeth just; but his neighbour cometh and searcheth

him. 13 The lot causeth contentions to cease,

and parteth between the mighty. 19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city; and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.

20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and wire the increase of

his lips shall he be filled.

tongue; and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

thing, and obtaineth favour of the LORD.

23 The poor useth entreaties: but the rich

answereth roughly.

24 A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly; and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

CHAP. XIX.

DETTER is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

it is not good; and he that hasteth with his iquity.

feet sinneth.

3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way; and his heart fretteth against the LORD. 4 Wealth maketh many friends: but the

poor is separated from his reighbour. 5 A false witness shall not be unpunished;

and he that speaketh lies shall not escape. 6 Many will entreat the favour of the prince; and every man is a friend to him against his own soul. that giveth gifts.

7 All the brethren of the poor do hate him; how much more do his friends go far they are wanting to him.

8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul; he that keepeth understanding shall find good.

9 A false witness shall not be unpunished and he that speaketh lies shall perish.

19 Delight is not seemly for a fool; much less for a servant to have rule over princes.

11 The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression.

12 The king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion: but his favour is as dew upon the grass.

13 A foolish son is the calamity of his father; and the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.

14 House and riches are the inheritance of fathers; and a prudent wife is from the LORD.

15 Slothfulness castoth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

16 He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul: but he that despiseth his ways shall die.

17 He that hath pity upon the poor lend eth unto the LORD; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.

18 Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying. 19 A man of great wrath shall suffer pun-

ishment; for if thou deliver him, yet thou must do it again.

20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.

21 There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the Lord, that shall stand.

22 The desire of a man is his kindness; and

a poor man is better than a liar.

23 The fear of the LORD tendeth to life; 21 Death and life are in the power of the and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.

24 A slothful man hideth his hand in his 22 Whose findeth a wife, findeth a good bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.

25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware; and reprove one that hath understand-

ing, and he will understand knowledge. 26 He that wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother, is a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.

27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.

28 An ungodly witness scorneth judgment; 2 Also, that the soul be without knowledge, and the mouth of the wicked devoureth in-

29 Judgments are prepared for scorners,

and stripes for the back of fools.

CHAP. XX.

TINE is a mocker, strong drink is raging; and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

2 The fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion; whose provoketh him to anger sinneth

3 It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling. 4 The sluggard will not plow by reason of

the cold; therefore shall he beg in harvest. and have nothing.

5 Coansel in the heart of man is like deep water: but a man of understanding will draw

it out. 6 Most men will proclaim every one his

own goodness: but a faithful man who can

7 The just man walketh in his integrity: only to want.

his children are blessed after him. 8 A king that sitteth in the throne of judg-

ment scattereth away all evil with his eyes. 9 Who can say, I have made my heart

clean, I am pure from my sin? 10 Divers weights. and divers measures, both

of them are alike abomination to the LORD. 11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

12 The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the Lorp hath made even both of them.

13 Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty: open thine eyes, and thou shalt be safisfied with bread.

14 It is nought, it is nought, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then

he boasteth.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but the lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.

16 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger; and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

17 Bread of deceit is sweet to a man: but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

and with good advice make war.

19 He that goeth about as a talebearer rerealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

20 Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness. 21 An inheritance may be gotten hastily at | rich.

the beginning; but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

22 Say not thou. I will recompense evil: but wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.

23 Divers weights are an abomination unto the Lorp; and a false balance is not good.

24 Man's goings are of the Lord; how can a man then understand his own way?

25 It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and after vows to make inquiry.

26 A wise king scattereth the wicked, and

bringeth the wheel over them.

27 The spirit of man is the candle of the LORD, searching all the inward parts of the

28 Mercy and truth preserve the king; and

his throne is upholden by mercy.

29 The glory of young men is their strength; and the beauty of old men is the gray head.

30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth away but the righteous giveth, and spareth not. evil; so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

CHAP. XXI.

HE king's heart is in the hand of the LORD; as the rivers of water, he turneth it whithersoever he will.

2 Every way of a man is right in his own eves; but the LORD pondereth the hearts. 3 To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the Lord than sacrifice.

4 A high look, and a proud heart, and the

plowing of the wicked, is sin.

5 The thoughts of the diligent, tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty,

6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them

that seek death.

7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment. 8 The way of man is froward and strange:

but as for the pure, his work is right. 9 It is better to dwell in a corner of the house-top, than with a brawling woman in a

wide house.

10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil; his neighbour findeth no favour in his eyes.

11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise; and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

12 The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked: but God overthrow-

eth the wicked for their wickedness.

13 Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.

14 A gift in secret pacifieth anger; and a

reward in the bosom strong wrath.

15 It is joy to the just to do judgment : but 18 Every purpose is established by counsel; destruction shall be to the workers of in-

16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congre-

gation of the dead.

17 He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor man; he that loveth wine and oil shall not be 13 The wicked shall be a ransom for the

righteous, and the transgressor for the up-

19 It is better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.

20 There is treasure to be desired, and oil in the dwelling of the wise: but a foolish man spendeth it up.

21 He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and

honour.

22 A wise man scaleth the city-of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.

23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue, keepeth his soul from troubles.

24 Proud and haughty scorner is his name who dealeth in proud wrath.

25 The desire of the slothful killeth him :

for his hands refuse to labour. 26 He coveteth greedily all the day long:

27 The sacrifice of the wicked is abomina-

tion; how much more, when he bringeth it with a wicked mind?

23 A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.

29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.

30 There is no wisdom, nor understanding,

nor counsel, against the LORD.

LORD is the maker of them all.

31 The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the LORD.

CHAP, XXII. GOOD name is rather to be chosen than A great riches, and loving favour rather

than silver and gold. 2 The rich and poor meet together; the not stand before mean men.

3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and

are punished.

4 By humility, and the fear of the LORD, a man given to appetite. are riches, and honour, and life.

5 Thorns and snares are in the way of the are deceitful meat. froward; he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them. 6 Train up a child in the way he should go:

and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

borrower is servant to the lender.

8 He that soweth iniquity shall reap vani-

ty; and the rod of his anger shall fail. 9 He that hath a bountiful eye shall be bless-

ed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall is not with thee.

11 He that loveth pureness of heart, for the thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words. grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.

12 The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge; and he overthroweth the words of the transgressor.

13 The slothful man saith, There is a lion

without, I shall be slain in the streets.

14 The mouth of strange women is a deep pit: he that is abhorred of the LORD shall thine ears to the words of knowledge. fall therein.

child; but the rod of correction shall drive it not die. far from him.

16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase shalt deliver his soul from hell. his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.

17 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thy heart unto my

knowledge

18 For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted

in thy lips.
19 That thy trust may be in the Lond, I have made known to thee this day, even to

20 Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge;

21 That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

22 Rob not the poor, because he is poor; is old. neither oppress the afflicted in the gate;

spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

and with a furious man thou shalt not go;

25 Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

26 Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts.

27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under thee?

28 Remove not the ancient land-mark which thy fathers have set.

29 Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall

CHAP. XXIII.

WHEN thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee; 2 And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be

3 Be not desirous of his dainties; for they

4 Labour not to be rich; cease from thine own wisdom.

5 Wilt thou set thine eves upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves 7 The rich ruleth over the poor, and the wings; they fly away, as an eagle toward heaven.

6 Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty

meats:

7 For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: 10 Cast out the scorner, and contention Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart

8 The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt

9 Speak not in the ears of a fool; for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

10 Remove not the old land-mark; and en. ter not into the fields of the fatherless:

11 For their Redeemer is mighty; he shall

plead their cause with thee. 12 Apply thy heart unto instruction, and

13 Withhold not correction from the child: 15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall

14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and

15 My son, if thy heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine;

16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice when thy lips speak right things.

17 Let not thy heart envy sinners: but he thou in the fear of the Lord all the day long. 13 For surely there is an end; and thine

expectation shall not be cut off

19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thy heart in the way. 20 Be not among wine-bibbers; among

riotous eaters of flesh:

21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall

come to poverty; and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags. 22 Hearken unto thy father that begat

thee, and despise not thy mother when she

23 Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wis-23 For the LORD will plead their cause, and dom, and instruction, and understanding.

24 The father of the righteous shall greatly 24 Make no friendship with an angry man, rejoice; and he that begetteth a wise child shall have joy of him.

25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall rejoice.

26 My son, give me thy heart, and let to mischief

thine eyes observe my ways.

strange woman is a narrow pit.

28 She also lieth in wait as for a prey, and increaseth the transgressors among men.

29 Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes ?

30 They that tarry long at the wine; they

that go to seek mixed wine.

31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright :

32 At the last it biteth like a serpent, and

stingeth like an adder.

and, thy heart shall utter perverse things:

34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth up-righteous; him shall the people curse, nations

on the top of a mast.

35 They have stricken me, shalt thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and I felt it not: when shall I awake? I will seek it yet again.

CHAP. XXIV.

E not theu envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them:

2 For their heart studieth destruction, and

their lips talk of mischief.

3 Through wisdom is a house builded, and by understanding it is established;

filled with all precious and pleasant riches. 5 A wise man is strong; yea, a man of know-

ledge increaseth strength.

6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors there is safety

7 Wisdom is too high for a fool; he open-

eth not his mouth in the gate.

3 He that deviseth to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.

9 The thought of foolishness is sin; and

the scorner is an abomination to men. 10 If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy

strength is small.

11 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready

to be slain :

12 If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to

good; and the honey-comb, which is sweet

to thy taste:

14 So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, then king, and his throne shall be established in there shall be a reward, and thy expectation righteousness. shall not be cut off.

the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his men resting-place:

16 For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall in-

17 Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth; 27 For a whore is a deep ditch; and a and let not thy heart be glad when he stumbieth:

> 18 Lest the LORD see it, and it displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him.

> 19 Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked :

> 20 For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put

out.

21 My son, fear thou the LORD and the king; and meddle not with them that are given to change:

22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

23 These things also belong to the wise. It 33 Thine eves shall behold strange women, is not good to have respect of persons in judgment.

24 He that saith unto the wicked. Thou art

shall abhor him:

25 But to them that rebuke him shall be delight, and a good blessing shall come upon

26 Every man shall kiss his lips that giveth

a right answer.

27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thy house.

28 Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not with thy lips.

29 Say not, I will do so to him as he hath 4 And by knowledge shall the chambers be done to me; I will render to the man according to his work.

30 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of under-

standing

31 And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone-wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I saw, and considered it well:

looked upon it, and received instruction. 33 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a lit-

tle folding of the hands to sleep:

34 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man. CHAP. XXV.

HESE are also proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Hezekiah king of

Judah copied out. 2 It is the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings is to search out a

matter. every man according to his works?

3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings is unsearchable.

4 Take away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer.

5 Take away the wicked from before the

6 Put not forth thyself in the presence of 15 Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the king, and stand not in the place of great

7 For hetter it is that it be said unto thee,

Come up hither, than that thou shouldest beput lower in the presence of the prince whom he be wise in his own conceit. thine eyes have seen.

know not what to do in the end thereof, when damage. thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.

9 Debate thy cause with thy neighbour him- is a parable in the mouth of fools.

seif, and discover not a secret to another; 10 Lest he that heareth it put thee to shame, is he that giveth honour to a fool,

and thine infamy turn not away.

in pictures of silver.

12 As an ear-ring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.

13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, so is a faithful messenger to them that send him; for he refresheth the soul of his masters.

14 Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift is

like clouds and wind without rain.

15 By long forbearing is a prince persnaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

16 Hast thou found honey? eat so much as with, and vomit it.

17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be weary of thee, and so hate

18 A man that beareth false witness against strife belonging not to him, is like one that his neighbour is a maul, and a sword, and a taketh a dog by the ears. sharp arrow.

19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot

out of joint.

20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon nitre; so is he that singeth songs to a heavy heart.

21 If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him

water to drink :

22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the LORD shall reward thee.

23 The north wind driveth away rain; so doth an angry countenance a backbiting

tongue. 24 It is better to dwell in a corner of the house-top, than with a brawling woman, and in a wide house.

25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is

good news from a far country.

26 A righteous man falling down before the wicked is as a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.

27 It is not good to eat much honey; so for men to search their own glory is not glory.

28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

CHAP, XXVI.

S snow in summer, and as rain in harvest; so honour is not seemly for a fool 2 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow

by flying; so the curse causeless shall not come. 3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, but a fool's wrath is heavier than them both.

and a rod for the fool's back.

4 Answer not a fool according to his folly, but who is able to stand before envy lest thou also be like unto him.

5 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand 8 Go not forth hastily to strive, lest thou of a fool cutteth off the feet, and drinketh

7 The legs of the lame are not equal; so

8 As he that bindeth a stone in a sling: so

9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of 11 A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold a drunkard; so is a parable in the mouth of

> 10 The great God, that formed all things, both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

> 11 As a dog returneth to his vomit; so a fool returneth to his foliy.

> 12 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him.

> 13 The slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way; a lion is in the streets.

14 As the door turneth upon his hinges :

so doth the slothful upon his bed.

15 The slothful hideth his hand in his bois sufficient for thee, lest than be filled there- som; it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth,

16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason,

17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with

18 As a mad man who casteth firebrands.

arrows, and death,

19 So is the man that deceiveth his neigh-

bour, and saith, Am not I in sport?

20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out; so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth. 21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to

fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife. 22 The words of a talebearer are as

wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

23 Burning lips, and a wicked heart, are like a potsherd covered with silver dross.

24 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him .

25 When he speaketh fair, believe him not, for there are seven abominations in his heart.

26 Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.

27 Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein; and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

CHAP, XXVII.

BOAST not thyself of to-morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth, 2 Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine

own lips. 3 A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty;

4 Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous;

5 Open rebuke is better than secret love.

6 Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but wicked; but such as keep the law contend the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.

7 The full soul loatheth a honey-comb: but to the hungry soul every bitter thing is they that seek the LORD understand all things.

8 As a bird that wandereth from her nest; so is a man that wandereth from his place.

9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart; so doth the sweetness of a man's friend by

hearty counsel.

10 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: for better is a neighbour that is near, than a brother far off.

11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may answer him that reproach-

hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

13 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

15 A continual dropping in a very rainy

day and a contentious woman are alike. 16 Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind,

and the ointment of his right hand, which bewrayeth itself.

17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharp-

eneth the countenance of his friend. 18 Whoso keepeth the fig-tree shall eat

the fruit thereof; so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

19 As in water face answereth to face; so

the heart of man to man.

20 Hell and destruction are never full; so

the eyes of man are never satisfied.

21 As the fining-pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his praise. 22 Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a

mortar among wheat with a pestle, yet will not his foolishness depart from him,

23 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, and look well to thy herds:

24 For riches are not for ever: and doth

the crown endure to every generation?

25 The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the moungress. tains are gathered:

goats are the price of the field.

27 And thou shult have goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and the maintenance for thy maidens, CHAP, XXVIII.

THE wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are hold as a lion.

2 For the transgression of a land many derstanding and knowledge the state thereof LORD shall be made fat. shall be prolonged.

like a sweeping rain, which leaveth no food, delivered.

4 They that forsake the law praise the 27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not

with them. 5 Evil men understand not judgment: but

6 Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich.

Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that is a companion of riotous men

shameth his father.

8 He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.

9 He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abom-

ination.

10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself 12 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

11 The rich man is wise in his own conceit: but the poor that hath understanding

searcheth him out.

12 When righteous men do rejoice, there is great glory: but when the wicked rise, a

man is hidden.

13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh then shall have mercy.

14 Happy is the man that feareth always: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into

mischief.

15 As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over the poor people.

16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person shall flee to the pit; let no

man stay him.

18 Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but he that is perverse in his ways shall fall at once. 19 He that tilleth his land shall have plen-

ty of bread: but he that followeth after vain

persons shall have poverty enough,

20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil 26 The lambs are for thy clothing, and the eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

23 He that rebuketh a man, afterwards shall find more fayour than he that flattereth with the tongue.

24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It is no transgression, the same is

the companion of a destroyer.

25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up are the princes thereof: but by a man of un-strife; but he that putteth his trust in the

26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a 3 A poor man that oppresseth the poor is fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be

many a curse.

28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous

increase.

CHAP. XXIX.

IE that, being often reproved, hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.

2 When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked bear-

eth rule, the people mourn.

3 Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth his substance.

4 The king by judgment establisheth the land: but he that receiveth gifts overthrow-

eth it.

5 A man that flattereth his neighbour

spreadeth a net for his feet.

6 In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.

7 The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.

8 Scornful men bring a city into a snare:

but wise men turn away wrath. 9 If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no

10 The blood-thirsty hate the upright : but

the just seek his soul.

11 A fool uttereth all his mind; but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his ser-

vants are wicked.

13 The poor and the deceitful man meet together; the LORD lighteneth both their eyes.

14 The king that faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be established for ever.

The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to

16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but the righteous shall

see their fall. 17 Correct thy son, and he shall give thee

rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul. 18 Where there is no vision, the people pe-

rish: but he that keepeth the law, happy is he. 19 A servant will not be corrected by words; for though he understand he will not

20 Seest thou a man that is hasty in his

words? there is more hope of a fool than of 21 He that delicately bringeth up his ser-

vant from a child, shall have him become his son at the length.

furious man aboundeth in transgression. 23 A man's pride shall bring him low: but

honour shall uphold the humble in spirit. his own soul: he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth it not.

lack; but he that hideth his eyes shall have whose putteth his trust in the Lorp shall be safe.

> 26 Many seek the ruler's favour; but ereru man's judgment cometh from the LORD.

> 27 An unjust man is an abomination to the just; and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked

CHAP. XXX.

THE words of Agur the son of Jakeh, even the prophecy: the man spake unto Ithiel, even unto Ithiel and Ucal,

2 Surely I am more brutish than any man, and have not the understanding of a man.

3 I neither learned wisdom, nor have the

knowledge of the holy. 4 Who hath ascended up into heaven, or

descended? who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell?

5 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield

unto them that put their trust in him.

6 Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

7 Two things have I required of thee; denv me them not before I die:

8 Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me:

9 Lest I be full, and deny thee, and say, Who is the LORD? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God in vain.

10 Accuse not a servant unto his master, lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty.

11 There is a generation that curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.

12 There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness.

13 There is a generation, O how lefty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up.

14 There is a generation whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw-teeth as knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the

needy from among men.
15 The horse-leech hath two daughters, crying, Give, give. There are three things that are never satisfied, yea, four things say

not, It is enough:

15 The grave; and the barren womb ; the earth that is not filled with water; and the

fire that saith not, It is enough.

17 The eye that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the ravens of the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it.

18 There be three things which are too wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not:

19 The way of an eagle in the air, the way 22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and a of a serpent upon a rock, the way of a ship in the midst of the sea, and the way of a man with a maid.

20 Such is the way of an adulterous wo-24 Whoso is partner with a thief hateth man; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.

21 For three things the earth is disquieted,

25 The fear of man bringeth a snare : but and for four which it cannot bear :

22 For a servant when he reigneth, and! a fool when he is filled with meat

23 For an odious woman when she is married,

and a handmaid that is heir to her mistress. 24 There be four things which are little up- the days of her life. on the earth, but they are exceeding wise:

25 The ants are a people not strong, yet

they prepare their meat in the summer; 26 The conies are but a feeble folk, yet

make they their houses in the rocks; 27 The locusts have no king, yet go they

forth all of them by bands

28 The spider taketh hold with her hands, and is in kings' palaces. 29 There be three things which go well,

yea, four are comely in going: 30 A lion, which is strongest among beasts,

and turneth not away for any;

31 A grey-hound; a he-goat also; and a king, against whom there is no rising up.

32 If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up her hands hold the distaff. thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, lay thy

hand upon thy mouth.

33 Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood; so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife

HAP. XXXI.

THE words of king Lemuel, the prophecy try; her clothing is silk and purple.

23 Her husband is known in the gates,

2. What, my son? and what, the son of my womb? and what, the son of my vows?

3 Give not thy strength unto women, nor thy ways to that which destroyeth kings.

4 It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drink wine, nor for princes

strong drink ; 5 Lest they drink, and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted.

6 Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be of heavy hearts.

7 Let him drink, and forget his poverty,

and remember his misery no more. 8 Open thy mouth for the dumb in the cause

of all such as are appointed to destruction.

9 Open thy mouth, judge righteously, and plead the cause of the poor and needy.

her price is far above rubies.

11 The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of

12 She will do him good, and not evil, all

13 She seeketh wool and flax, and work-

eth willingly with her hands.

14 She is like the merchants' ships; she

bringeth her food from afar.

15 She riseth also while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens. 16 She considereth a field, and buyeth it;

with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.

17 She girdeth her loins with strength, and

strengtheneth her arms. 13 She perceiveth that her merchandise is good: her candle goeth not out by night.

19 She layeth her hands to the spindle, and

20 She stretcheth out her hand to the

poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy. 21 She is not afraid of the snow for her

household: for all her household are clothed

22 She maketh herself coverings of tapes-

when he sitteth among the elders of the land.

24 She maketh fine linen, and selleth it; and delivereth girdles unto the merchant.

25 Strength and honour are her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come.

26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom, and in her tongue is the law of kindness. 27 She looketh well to the ways of her

household, and eateth not the bread of idleness. 28 Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her.

29 Many daughters have done virtuously,

but thou excellest them all.

30 Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain. but a woman that feareth the LORD, she shall be praised.

31 Give her of the fruit of her hands; and

10.1 Who can find a virtuous woman? for let her own works praise her in the gates.

¶ ECCLESIASTES; or, The PREACHER.

THE words of the Preacher, the son of again according to his circuits.

7 All the rivers run into the sea; yet the

2 Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, sea is not full: unto the place from whence vanity of vanities; all is vanity.

3 What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?

4 ¶ One generation passeth away, and nor the ear filled with hearing. another generation cometh: but the earth abideth for ever.

down, and hasteth to his place where he thing under the sun.

6 The wind goeth toward the south, and said, See, this is new? it hath been already turneth about unto the north: it whirleth of old time, which was before us.

about continually; and the wind returneth

the rivers come, thither they return again. 8 All things are full of labour; man cannot utter it: the eye is not satisfied with seeing,

9 1 The thing that bath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done, is 5 The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth that which shall be done; and there is no new

10 Is there any thing whereof it may be

11. There is no remembrance of former vanity and vexation of spirit, and there was things; neither shall there be any remem- no profit under the sun. brance of things that are to come with those that shall come after.

in Jerusalem:

13 And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all things that are done under heaven: this sore travail hath God given to the sous of man, to be but the fool walketh in darkness : and I myexercised therewith.

14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all is vanity and

vexation of spirit.

15 That which is crooked cannot be made straight; and that which is wanting cannot

be numbered.

16 I communed with mine own heart, saying. Lo. I am come to great estate, and have gotten more wisdom than all they that have been before me in Jerusalem; yea, my heart had great experience of wisdom and know-

17 And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly: I perceived of spirit.

that this also is vexation of spirit.

18 For in much wisdom is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth serrow.

CHAP. II.

I SAID in my heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth; therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, this also is vanity.

2 I said of laughter, It is mad: and of

mirth, What doeth it?

3 I sought in my heart to give myself unto wine, (yet acquainting my heart with wisdom,) and to lay hold on folly, till I might see what was that good for the sons of men, yet to a man that hath not laboured therein which they should do under the heaven all the days of their life.

4 I made me great works; I builded me

houses; I planted me vineyards

5 I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kind of fruits; 6 I made me pools of water, to water

therewith the wood that bringeth forth rees ;

7 I got me servants and maidens, and had servants born in my house; also I had great he should make his soul enjoy good in his possessions of great and small cattle above all labour. This also I saw, that it was from that were in Jerusalem before me;

8 I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the hereunto, more than I. provinces; I gat me men-singers and womensingers, and the delights of the sons of men, as musical instruments, and that of all sorts.

9 So I was great, and increased more than all that were before me in Jerusalem: also

my wisdom remained with me.

10 And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them; I withheld not my heart from any joy: for my heart rejoiced in all my labour; and this was my portion of all my labour.

11 Then I looked on all the works that my which is planted: bands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do; and, behold, all was to break down, and a time to build up:

12 ¶ And I turned myself to behold wisdom, and madness, and folly: for what can 12 I I the Preacher was king over Israel the man do that cometh after the king? even that which hath been already done

13 Then I saw that wisdom excelleth folly,

as far as light excelleth darkness.

14 The wise man's eyes are in his head; self perceived also that one event happeneth to them all.

15 Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it happeneth even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said

in my heart, that this also is vanity.

16 For there is no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now is, in the days to come shall all be forgotten: and how dieth the wise man? as the fool.

17 Therefore I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the sun is grievous unto me: for all is vanity and vexation

18 I Yea, I hated all my labour which I had taken under the sun; because I should leave it unto the man that shall be after me.

19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed myself wise under the sun. This is also vanity.

20 Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labour which I

took under the sun.

21 For there is a man whose labour is in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in equity; shall be leave it for his portion. This also is vanity, and a great evil.

22 For what hath man of all his labour, and of the vexation of his heart, wherein he

hath laboured under the sun?

23 For all his days are sorrows, and his travail grief; yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This is also vanity.

24 There is nothing better for a man, than that he should eat and drink, and that the hand of God.

25 For who can eat, or who else can hasten

26 For God giveth to a man that is good in his sight, wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather, and to heap up, that he may give to him that is good before God. This also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAP. III.

O every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven:

2 A time to be born, and a time to die: a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that

3 A time to kill, and a time to heal: a time

time to mourn, and a time to dance:

5 A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together: a time to embrace, hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil and a time to refrain from embracing:

6 A time to get, and a time to lose: a time

to keep, and a time to cast away :

7 A time to rend, and a time to sew: a time to keep silence, and a time to speak:

8 A time to love, and a time to hate: a

time of war, and a time of peace.

9 What profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth

given to the sons of men to be exercised in it. 11 He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart; so that no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the

end.

12 I know that there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, and to do good in

13 And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of a's his labour; have a good reward for their labour; it is the gift of God.

14 I know that whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it; and God doeth it, that men should fear before him.

15 That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been; and God

requireth that which is past.

16 ¶ And, moreover, I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of righteousness, that iniquity was there.

171 said in my heart, God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for there is a time

there for every purpose, and for every work.

18 ¶ I said in my heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that

they themselves are beasts.

19 For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath: so that a man hath no pre-eminence above a beast : for all is vanity.

20 All go unto one place: all are of the

dust, and all turn to dust again.

21 ¶ Who knoweth the spirit of man that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that

goeth downward to the earth?

22 Wherefore I perceive that there is nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for that is his portion: for who shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

CHAP. IV.

So I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: and, behold the tears of such as were oppressed; and they had no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter.

4 A time to weep, and a time to laugh: a lalready dead, more than the living which are yet alive.

3 Yea, better is he than both they, which

work that is done under the sun. 4 \ Again, I considered all travail, and

every right work, that for this a man is envied of his neighbour. This is also vanity and vexation of spirit.

5 1 The fool foldeth his hands together,

and eateth his own flesh.

6 Better is a handful with quietness, than both the hands full with travail and vexation 10 I have seen the travail which God hath of spirit.

7 Then I returned, and I saw vanity un-

der the sun.

8 There is one alone, and there is not a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: vet is there no end of all his labour; neither is his eye satisfied with riches; neitner saith he. For whom do I labour, and bereave my soul of good? This is also vanity, yea, it is a sore travail.

9 I Two are better than one; because they

10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him that is alone when he falleth; for he hath not another to help him-up-

11 Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm alone?

12 And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is

not quickly broken. 13 1 Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, who will no more be

admonished.

14 For out of prison he cometh to reign: whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor.

15 I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second child that

shall stand up in his stead.

16 There is no end of all the people, even of all that have been before them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAP. V.

TEEP thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil.

Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thy heart be hasty to utter any thing before God; for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few.

3 For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a fool's voice is known

by multitude of words.

4 When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed.

5 Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, 2 Wherefore I praised the dead which are that it was an error wherefore should God

463

be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work bands?

7 For in the multitude of dreams and ma- the other. ny words there are also divers vanities: but fear thou God.

3 ¶ If thou seest the oppression of the poor, all go to one place? and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they.

9 ¶ Moreover, the profit of the earth is for all: the king himself is served by the field.

10 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abun-jand vexation of spirit. dance with increase. This is also vanity.

owners thereof, saving the beholding of them than he. with their eyes?

12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet. whether he eat little or much: but the abun-

dance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep. under the sun, namely, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

14 But those riches perish by evil travail: and he begetteth a son, and there is nothing

in his hand.

15 As he came forth of his mother's womb. naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he that is the end of all men; and the living may carry away in his hand.

16 And this also is a sore evil, that in all points as he came, so shall he go: and what profit hath he that hath laboured for the wind?

17 All his days also he eateth in darkness. and he hath much sorrow and wrath with his sickness

18 ¶ Behold that which I have seen: it is good and comely for one to eat and to drink, than for a man to hear the song of fools: and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun all the days of his life, pot, so is the laughter of the fool. This also which God giveth him; for it is his portion.

19 Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour: this is the gift ginning thereof; and the patient in spirit is of God.

20 For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God answereth him for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

in the joy of his heart.

CHAP. VI.

the sun, and it is common among men: wealth, and honour, so that he wanteth no- sun. thing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a defence: but the excellency of knowledge a stranger eateth it: this is vanity, and it is is, that wisdom giveth life to them that have it, an evil disease.

and live many years, so that the days of his crooked? years be many, and his soul be not filled with that an untimely birth is better than he:

4 For he cometh in with vanity, and de- end that man should find nothing after him. parteth in darkness, and his name shall be covered with darkness.

5 Moreover, he hath not seen the sun, nor known any thing: this hath more rest than

6 Yea, though he live a thousand years twice told, yet hath he seen no good : do not

7 1 All the labour of man is for his mouth, and yet the appetite is not filled. 3 For what hath the wise more than the

fool? what hath the poor, that knoweth to

walk before the living

9 1 Better is the sight of the eves than the wandering of the desire : this is also vanity

10 That which hath been is named alrea. 11 When goods increase, they are increased dy, and it is known that it is man: neither that eat them: and what good is there to the may he contend with him that is mightier

11 \ Seeing there be many things that increase vanity, what is man the better?

12 For who knoweth what is good for man in this life, all the days of his vain life which 13 There is a sore evil which I have seen he spendeth as a shadow? for who can tell a man what shall be after him under the sun?

GOOD name is better than precious A continent; and the day of death than the

day of one's birth.

2 1 it is better to go to the house of mourn. ing than to go to the house of feasting; for will lay it to his heart,

3 Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is

made better.

4 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning: but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.

5 It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise,

is vanity.

7 ¶ Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; and a gift destroyeth the heart.

8 Better is the end of a thing than the bebetter than the proud in spirit.

9 Be not hasty in the spirit to be angry:

10 Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than these? for THERE is an evil which I have seen under thou dost not inquire wisely concerning this,

11 I Wisdom is good with an inheritance, 2 A man to whom God hath given riches, and by it there is profit to them that see the

13 Consider the work of God: for who 3 ¶ If a man beget a hundred children, can make that straight which he hath made

14 In the day of prosperity he joyful, but good, and also that he have no burial; I say, in the day of adversity consider: God also hath set the one over against the other, to the

> 15 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just man that perisheth in

that prolongeth his life in his wickedness.

16 Be not righteous over-much; neither destroy thyself?

17 Be not over-much wicked, neither be over another to his own hurt. thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time?

of this; yea, also from this withdraw not they had so done. This is also vanity. thy hand; for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

19 Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil. than ten mighty men which are in the city

20 For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

21 Also take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee;

22 For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others

23 ¶ All this have I proved by wisdom: I caid, I will be wise; but it was far from me.

deep, who can find it out?

25 ¶ I applied my heart to know, and to teous. I said that this also is vanity. search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness and madness:

woman whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands: whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her: but the sinner shall be taken by her.

27 Behold, this have I found, (saith the Preacher,) counting one by one, to find out

the account;

28 Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: one man among a thousand have I found; found.

29 Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

CHAP. VIII.

7HO is as the wise man? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? a by all that is before them. man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and the boldness of his face shall be changed.

God.

not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever eth an oath. pleaseth him.

and who may say unto him, What doest thou?

discerneth both time and judgment.

6 ¶ Because to every purpose there is time ing there is hope: for a living dog is better and judgment; therefore the misery of man than a dead lion.

for who can tell him when it shall be?

8 There is no man that hath power over mory of them is forgotten. the spirit, to retain the spirit; neither hath he power in the day of death: and there is no envy, is now perished; neither have they

his righteousness, and there is a wicked man discharge in that war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.

9 All this have I seen, and applied my make thyself over-wise; why shouldest thou heart unto every work that is done under the sun: there is a time wherein one man ruleth

10 And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the ho-18 It is good that thou shouldest take hold ly, and they were forgotten in the city where

Il Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of

12 9 Though a sinner do evil a hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him:

13 But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.

14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be just men, unto whom it happeneth according to the work of the wick-24 That which is far off, and exceeding ed: again, there be wicked men, to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righ-

15 Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry; for that 26 And I find more bitter than death the shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.
16 When I applied my heart to know

wisdom, and to see the business that is done upon the earth: (for also there is that neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:)

17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because though a man labour to seek it out, yet he shall not find it; yea but a woman among all those have I not further, though a wise man think to know it, yet shall he not be able to find it.

CHAP. IX.

OR all this I considered in my heart, even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred

2 All things come alike to all: there is one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; 2 ¶ I counsel thee to keep the king's com- to the good, and to the clean, and to the unmandment, and that in regard of the oath of clean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as is the good, so is the 3 Be not hasty to go out of his sight: stand sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that fear-

3 This is an evil among all things that are 4 Where the word of a king is, there is power; done under the sun, that there is one event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is 5 Whoso keepeth the commandment shall full of evil, and madness is in their heart while feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart they live, and after that they go to the dead.

4 IF For to him that is joined to all the liv-

7 For he knoweth not that which shall be: but the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for the me-

6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their

any more a portion for ever in any thing that therewith; and he that cleaveth wood shall is done under the sun.

7 ¶ Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works.

8 Let thy garments be always white; and

let thy head lack no ointment.

9 Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all up himself. the days of thy vanity; for that is thy portion in this life, and in thy labour which thou is foolishness; and the end of his talk is mistakest under the sun.

10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor not tell what shall be; and what shall be afdevice, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the ter him, who can tell him

grave, whither thou goest.

11 1 I returned, and saw under the sun, one of them, because he knoweth not how to that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle go to the city. to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor a child, and thy princes eat in the morning! yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

12 For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so cayeth; and through idleness of the hands the are the sons of men snared in an evil time, house droppeth through.

when it falleth suddenly upon them.

the sun, and it seemed great unto me: 14 There was a little city, and few men within

man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city; the matter. yet no man remembered that same poor man.

16 Then said I, Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard.

17 The words of wise men are heard in quiet, more than the cry of him that ruleth the earth. among fools.

18 Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but one sinner destroyeth much good.

CHÁP. X.

EAD flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour: so doth a little folly him that is in reputation for wisdom and honour.

2 A wise man's heart is at his right hand;

but a fool's heart at his left. 3 Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, his wisdom faileth him, and he saith to every one that he is a fool.

4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, leave not thy place; for yielding paci-

fieth great offences.

5 There is an evil which I have seen under alike good.
e sun, as an error which proceedeth from 7 ¶ Truly the light is sweet, and a pleasant the sun, as an error which proceedeth from the ruler:

6 Folly is set in great dignity, and the

rich sit in low place.

princes walking as servants upon the earth.

8 He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it bite him.

be endangered thereby.

10 If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must be put to more strength: but wisdom is profitable to direct.

11 Surely the serpent will bite without en. chantment; and a babbler is no better.

12 The words of a wise man's mouth are gracious: but the lips of a fool will swallow

13 The beginning of the words of his mouth

chievous madness.

14 A fool also is full of words: a man can.

15 The labour of the foolish wearieth every

16 ¶ Woe to thee, O land, when thy king is

17 Blessed art thou, O land, when thy king is the son of nobles, and thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness!

18 ¶ By much slothfulness the building de-

19 A feast is made for laughter, and 13 ¶ This wisdom have I seen also under wine maketh merry: but money answereth

all things.

20 ¶ Curse not the king, no, not in thy it; and there came a great king against it, and thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedbesieged it, and built great bulwarks against it: chamber; for a bird of the air shall carry the 15 Now there was found in it a poor wise voice, and that which bath wings shall tell

CHAP. XI.

YAST thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days.

2 Give a portion to seven, and also to eight; for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon

3 If the clouds be full of rain, they empty themselves upon the earth: and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there it shall be.

4 He that observeth the wind shall not sow ; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

5 As thou knowest not what is the way of the spirit, nor how the bones do grow in the womb of her that is with child; even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all.

6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thy hand: for thou knowest not whether shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both shall be

thing it is for the eyes to behold the sun:

8 But if a man live many years, and rejoice in them all, yet let him remember the days 7 I have seen servants upon horses, and of darkness; for they shall be many. All that cometh is vanity.

9 T Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and whoso breaketh a hedge, a serpent shall and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thy 9 Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but

know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgment.

10 Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and put away evil from thy flesh: for at the cistern: childhood and youth are vanity.

CHAP. XII. EMEMBER now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them ;

2 While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds

return after the rain :

3 In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened,

4 And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and

low:

5 Also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, matter; Fear God, and keep his commandand the almond-tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail; because man goeth to his long home, judgment, with every secret thing, whether and the mourners go about the streets :

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken

7 Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God

who gave it.

8 Wanity of vanities, saith the Preacher; all is vanity. 9 And moreover, because the Preacher was

wise, he still taught the people knowledge: yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order many proverbs. 10 The Preacher sought to find out accept-

able words; and that which was writtenswas

upright, even words of truth."

11 The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies,

which are given from one shepherd.

12 And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books there is no all the daughters of musick shall be brought end; and much study is a weariness of the flesh.

> 13 I Let us hear the conclusion of the whole ments: for this is the whole duty of man.

> 14 For God shall bring every work into it be good, or whether it be evil.

¶ The SONG of SOLOMON.

CHAP. I.

THE Song of songs, which is Solomon's. 2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: for thy love is better than wine.

3 Because of the savour of thy good ointments, thy name is as ointment poured forth,

therefore do the virgins love thee.

4 Draw me, we will run after thee. King hath brought me into his chambers: we will be glad and rejoice in thee; we pleasant: also our bed is green. will remember thy love more than wine: the upright love thee.

5 I am black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents of Kedar, as

the curtains of Solomon.

6 Look not upon me, because I am black, because the sun hath looked upon me: my mother's children were angry with me; they made me the keeper of the vineyards; but mine own vineyard have I not kept.

7 Tell me, O thou whom my soul loveth, and his fruit was sweet to my taste. where thou feedest, where thou makest thu flock to rest at noon: for why should I be as and his banner over me was love. one that turneth aside by the flocks of thy

companions?

8 II If theu know not, O thou fairest among women, go thy way forth by the footsteps of right hand doth embrace me. the flock, and feed thy kids beside the shepherds' tents.

company of horses in Pharaoh's chariots.

10 Thy cheeks are comely with rows of jewels, thy neck with chains of gold.

11 1 We will make thee borders of gold, ping upon the hills. with studs of silver

my spikenard sendeth forth the smell thereof. 13 A bundle of myrrh is my well-heloved

unto me; he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts. 14 My beloved is unto me as a cluster of

camphire in the vineyards of En-gedi. 15 Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold,

thou art fair; thou hast doves' eyes. 16 Behold, thou art fair, my beloved, yea,

17 The beams of our house are cedar, and our rafters of fir.

CHAP. II.

AM the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys.

2 As the lily among thorns, so is my love

among the daughters.

3 As the apple-tree among the trees of the wood, so is my beloved among the sons. sat down under his shadow with great delight,

4 He brought me to the banqueting-house,

5 Stay me with flagons, comfort me with

apples; for I am sick of love. 6 His left hand is under my head, and his

7 I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusa. lem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the 9 I have compared thee, O my love, to a field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he please.

8 ¶ The voice of my beloved! behold, he

cometh leaping upon the mountains, skip-

9 My beloved is like a roe, or a young hart: 12 I While the King sitteth at his table, behold, he standeth behind our wall, he look-

eth forth at the windows, shewing himself

through the lattice.
10 ¶ My beloved spake, and said unto me, Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come in thy locks: thy hair is as a flock of goats,

11 For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is

over and gone;

12 The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land;

13 The fig-tree putteth forth her green-figs, and the vines with the tender grape give a Arise, my love, my fair one,

and come away.

14 ¶ O my dove, that art in the clefts of sand bucklers, all shields of mighty men. the rock, in the secret places of the stairs, let me see thy countenance, let me hear thy voice; for sweet is thy voice, and thy countenance is comely.

15 Take us the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines; for our vines have tender

16 ¶ My beloved is mine, and I am his; he

feedeth among the lilies.

away, turn, my beloved, and be thou like a roe or a young hart upon the mountains of Bether.

CHAP. III.

Py night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I

found him not.

2 I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

3 The watchmen that go about the city found me: to whom I said, Saw ye him the smell of Lebanon.

whom my soul loveth?

4 It was but a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my soul loveth: I held him, and would not let him go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me.

5 I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love,

till lie please.

6 \ Who is this that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of the merchant ?

7 Behold his bed, which is Solomon's; threescore valiant men are about it, of the

valiant of Israel.

8 They all hold swords, being expert in war: every man hath his sword upon his thigh, because of fear in the night.

9 King Solomon made himself a chariot of

the wood of Lebanon.

10 He made the pillars thereof of silver, the bottom thereof of gold, the covering of it of purple, the midst thereof being paved with love, for the daughters of Jerusalem.

behold king Solomon with the crown wherewith his mother crowned him in the day of it on? I have washed my feet; how shall I his espousals, and in the day of the gladness defile them? of his heart.

CHAP. IV.

DEHOLD, thou art fair, my love; behold, D thou art fair; thou hast doves' eyes withthat appear from mount Gilead.

2 Thy teeth are like a flock of sheep that are even shorn, which came up from the wash. ing ; whereof every one beareth twins, and

none is barren among them.

3 Thy lips are like a thread of scarlet, and thy speech is comely: thy temples are like a piece of a pomegranate within thy locks.

4 Thy neck is like the tower of David, build. ed for an armoury, whereon there hang a thou-

5 Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.

6 Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense.

7 Thou art all fair, my love; there is no

spot in thee.

8 ¶ Come with me from Lebanon, mu spouse, with me from Lebanon: look from 17 Until the day break, and the shadows flee the top of Amana, from the top of Shenir and Hermon, from the lions' dens, from the mountains of the leopards.

9 Thou hast ravished my heart, my sister, my spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my sister, my spouse! how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all spices!

11 Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the honev-comb; honey and milk are under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments is like

12 A garden enclosed is my sister, mu spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.

13 Thy plants are an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; camphire, with spikenard;

14 Spikenard and saffron; calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices:

15 A fountain of gardens, a well of living

waters, and streams from Lebanon.

16 ¶ Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my garden, that the spices thereof may flow out. Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits.

CHAP. V.

AM come into my garden, my sister, my spouse: I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my honey-comb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O friends; drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.

2 ¶ I sleep, but my heart waketh: it is the voice of my beloved that knocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled; for my head is filled with dew, and 11 Go forth, O ye daughters of Zion, and my locks with the drops of the night.

3 I have put off my coat; how shall I put

4 My beloved put in his hand by the hole

5 I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dropped with myrrh, and my fingers with sweet-smelling myrrh, upon the handles of the lock.

had withdrawn himself, and was gone: my soul failed when he spake: I sought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he gave me no answer.

7 The watchmen that went about the city found me, they smote me, they wounded me; the keepers of the walls took away my vail

from me.

8 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, if ve find my beloved, that ye tell him, that

I am sick of love.

9 ¶ What is thy beloved more than another beloved, O thou fairest among women? what is thy beloved more than another beloved, that thou dost so charge us?

10 My beloved is white and ruddy, the chief-

est among ten thousand.

11 His head is as the most fine gold; his

locks are bushy, and black as a raven

12 His eves are as the eyes of doves by the rivers of waters, washed with milk, and fitly 13 His cheeks are as a bed of spices, as

sweet flowers; his lips like lilies, dropping sweet-smelling myrrh:

14 His hands are as gold rings set with the beryl; his belly is as bright ivory overlaid love, for delights! with sapphires:

15 His legs are as pillars of marble set upon sockets of fine gold; his countenance is as Lebanon, excellent as the cedars :

16 His mouth is most sweet; yea, he is also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the vine; altogether lovely. This is, my beloved, and the smell of thy nose like apples; and the smell of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that goeth down sweets.

CHAP. VI.

X7HITHER is thy beloved gone, O thou fairest among women? whither is thy beloved turned aside? that we may seek him with thee.

2 My beloved is gone down into his garden, to the beds of spices, to feed in the gar-

dens, and to gather lilies. 3 I am my beloved's, and my beloved is

mine: he feedeth among the lilies.

4 Thou art beautiful, O my love, as Tirzah, comely as Jerusalem, terrible as an army with banners.

5 Turn away thine eyes from me, for they have overcome me: thy hair is as a flock of O my beloved.

goats that appear from Gilead :

6 Thy teeth are as a flock of sheep which go up from the washing, whereof every one among them.

7 As a piece of a pomegranate are thy tem-

ples within thy locks.

8 There are threescore queens, and fourscore concubines, and virgins without number.

9 My dove, my undefiled is but one; she is the only one of her mother, she is the choice and his right hand should embrace me. one of her that bare her: the daughters saw

of the door, and my bowels were moved for her, and blessed her; yea, the queens and the concubines, and they praised her.

10 ¶ Who is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun; and terrible as an army with banners?

11 I went down into the garden of nuts to 6 I opened to my beloved; but my beloved see the fruits of the valley, and to see whether the vine flourished, and the pomegranates

budded.

12 Or ever I was aware, my soul made ma like the chariots of Ammi-nadib.

13 Return, return, O Shelamite; return, return, that we may look upon thee. What will ye see in the Shulamite? As it were the

company of two armies. CHAP. VII.

HOW beautiful are thy feet with shoes, O prince's daughter! the joints of thy thighs are like jewels, the work of the hands of a cunning workman:

2 Thy navel is like a round goblet, which wanteth not liquor: thy belly is like a hear

of wheat set about with lilies:

3 Thy two breasts are like two young roes

that are twins:

4 Thy neck is as a tower of ivory; thine eves like the fish-pools in Heshbon, by the gate of Bath-rabbim; thy nose is as the tower of Lebanon, which looketh toward Damascus:

5 Thy head upon thee is like Carmel, and the hair of thy head like purple: the

King is held in the galleries.

6 How fair and how pleasant art thou, O

7 This thy stature is like to a palm-tree,

and thy breasts to clusters of grapes.

8 I said, I will go up to the palm-tree, I will take hold of the boughs thereof; now

ly, causing the lips of those that are asleep

to speak.

10 I I am my beloved's, and his desire is toward me.

11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth into

the field; let us lodge in the villages.

12 Let us get up early to the vineyards; let us see if the vine flourish, whether the tender grape appear, and the pomegranates bud forth: there will I give thee my loves.

13 The mandrakes give a smell, and at our gates are all manner of pleasant fruits, new and old, which I have laid up for thee,

CHAP. VIII.

H that thou wert as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! when beareth twins, and there is not one barren I should find thee without, I would kiss thee; yea, I should not be despised.

2 I would lead thee, and bring thee into my mother's house, who would instruct me: I would cause thee to drink of spiced wine of

the juice of my pomegranate.

3 His left hand should be under my head,

4 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem,

that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, until

he please.

5 Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? raised thee up under the apple-tree: there then was I in his eyes as one that found favour. thy mother brought thee forth; there she brought thee forth that bare thee.

6 Set me as a seal upon thy heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as death; jealousy is cruel as the grave: the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath a most vehe-

ment flame.

7 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would utterly be contemued.

8 TWe have a little sister, and she hath no

day when she shall be spoken for?

9 If she be a wall, we will build upon her a palace of silver; and if she be a door, we will enclose her with boards of cedar.

10 I am a wall, and my breasts like towers: 11 Solomon had a vineyard at Baal-hamon;

he let out the vineyard unto keepers: every one for the fruit thereof was to bring a thou-

sand pieces of silver.

12 My vineyard, which is mine, is before me: thou, O Solomon, must have a thousand. and those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred.

13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken to thy voice: cause me

to hear it.

14 ¶ Make haste, my beloved, and be thou breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.

¶ The Book of the Prophet ISAIAH.

CHAP. I.

THE vision of Isaiah, the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem, in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah.

2 Hear, O heavens; and give ear, O earth; for the LORD hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and they have re-

belled against me.

3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib; but Israel doth not know,

my people doth not consider.

4 Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evil-doers, children that are corrupters! they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward.

5 ¶ Why should ye be stricken any more? The whole plead for the widow. ye will revolt more and more. head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

6 From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment.

7 Your country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, as

overthrown by strangers.

8 And the daughter of Zion is left as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden

of cucumbers, as a besieged city.

9 Except the LORD of hosts had left unto sike unto Gomorrah.

lers of Sodom; give ear unto the law of our come unto them.

am full of the burnt-offerings of rams, and the of mine enemies: fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he-goats.

12 When ye come to appear before me, laway all thy tin:

who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts?

13 Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the new-moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with: it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting.

14 Your new-moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble un-

to me; I am weary to bear them.
15 And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you; yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood.

16 ¶ Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine

eyes: cease to do evil;

17 Learn to do well; seek judgment; relieve the oppressed; judge the fatherless,

18 Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: Though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they bered like crimson, they shall be as wool.

19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall

eat the good of the land :

20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

21 ¶ How is the faithful city become a harlot! it was full of judgment; righteous ness lodged in it; but now murderers.

22 Thy silver is become dross, thy wine

mixed with water:

us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sodom, and we should have been nions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the 10 1 Hear the word of the LORD, ye ru-fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow

God, ye people of Gomorrah:

11 To what purpose is the multitude of hosts, the mighty One of Israel, Ah, I will your sacrifices unto me? saith the Lord: I case me of mine adversaries, and avenge me 24 Therefore saith the Lord, the Lord of

25 And I will turn my hand upon thee, and purely purge away thy dross, and take

26 And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: upon all the hills that are lifted up, afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, The faithful city. -

27 Zion shall be redeemed with judgment,

and her converts with righteousness.

28 ¶ And the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they down, and the haughtiness of men shall be that forsake the LORD shall be consumed.

29 For they shall be ashamed of the oaks alted in that day. which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen

fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water. 31 And the strong shall be as tow, and the

maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and none shall quench them. CHAP. II.

THE word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw and to the bats; concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it :

3 And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk Judah, the stay and the staff, the whole stay in his paths; for out of Zion shall go forth the of bread, and the whole stay of water, law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

4 And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people; and they shall beat their swords into plow-shares, and their spears into pruning-hooks: nation shall not man, and the counsellor, and the cunning arlift up sword against nation, neither shall tificer, and the eloquent orator. they learn war any more.

5 O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us princes, and babes shall rule over them.

walk in the light of the LORD.

the house of Jacob, because they be replenish-bour: the child shall behave himself proudly ed from the east, and are soothsayers like the against the ancient, and the base against Philistines, and they please themselves in the the honourable. children of strangers.

neither is there any end of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, neither is there ruin be under thy hand :

any end of their chariots:

8 Their land also is full of idols; they wor-

their own fingers have made:

9 And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore fallen; because their tongue and their doings

forgive them not.

10 1 Enter into the rock, and hide thee in his glory.

dust for fear of the LORD, and for the 9 1 The shew of their countenance doth the dust, for fear of the LORD, and for the

glory of his majesty.

down; and the LORD alone shall be exalted themselves. in that day.

12 For the day of the Lord of hosts shall well with him; for they shall eat the fruit of he upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up; and he

shall be brought low:

13 And upon all the cedars of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bashan,

14 And upon all the high mountains, and

15 And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall,

16 And upon all the ships of Tarshish, and

upon all pleasant pictures.

17 And the loftiness of man shall be bowed made low; and the LORD alone shall be ex-

18 And the idols he shall utterly abolish.

19 And they shall go into the holes of the 30 For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the Lorn, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

20 In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles

21 To go into the clefts of the rocks, and 2 And it shall come to pass in the last days, into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of that the mountain of the LORD's house shall the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

22 Cease ve from man, whose breath is in his. nostrils; for wherein is he to be accounted of?

CHAP. III.

FOR, behold, the Lord the Lord of hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem, and from

2 The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent,

and the ancient.

3 The captain of fifty, and the honourable

4 And I will give children to be their

5 And the people shall be oppressed, every 6 1 Therefore thou hast forsaken thy people one by another, and every one by his neigh-

6 When a man shall take hold of his bro-7 Their land also is full of silver and gold, ther, of the house of his father, saying, Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and let this

7 In that day shall he swear, saying, I will not be a healer; for in my house is neither ship the work of their own hands, that which bread nor clothing: make me not a ruler of the people.

8 For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is are against the LORD, to provoke the eyes of

witness against them; and they declare their 11 The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, sin as Sodom, they hide it not: woe unto and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto

10 Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be

their doings.

11 Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him; for the reward of his hands shall be

given him.

12 Il As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them Umy err, and destroy the way of thy paths.

13 The LORD standeth up to plead, and

standeth to judge the people.

14 The LORD will enter into judgment with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ve have caten up the vineyard; the spoil of the poor is in your houses.

15 What mean ye that ye beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor?

taith the Lord God of hosts.

16 ¶ Moreover, the LORD saith, Because the daughters of Zion are haughty, and walk with stretched-forth necks, and wanton eves, a tinkling with their feet :

17 Therefore the LORD will smite with a ecab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the LORD will discover their se-

eret parts.

18 In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of their tinkling ornaments about their feet, and their cauls, and their round tires like the moon.

·19 The chains, and the bracelets, and the

mufflers,

20 The bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the head-bands, and the tablets, and the ear-rings,

21 The rings, and nose-jewels,

22 The changeable suits of apparel, and the mantles, and the wimples, and the crispingpins.

23 The glasses, and the fine linen, and the

hoods, and the vails.

24 And it shall come to pass, that instead of sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead of well-set hair baldness; and instead of a stomacher a girding of sackcloth; and burning instead of beauty.
25 Thy men shall fall by the sword, and

thy mighty in the war.

26 And her gates shall lament and mourn; and she, being desolate, shall sit upon the ground.

CHAP. IV.

ND in that day seven women shall take A hold of one man, saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel; only let us be called by thy name, to take

away our reproach.

2 ¶ In that day shall the branch of the LORD be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely for

them that are escaped of Israel.

3 And it shall come to pass, that he that is salem, shall be called holy, even every one that is written among the living in Jerusalem :

4 When the LORD shall have washed away the fifth of the daughters of Zion, and shall midst thereof, by the spirit of judgment, and and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it. by the spirit of burning.

dwelling-place of mount Zion, and upon her and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled : assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day, and

beople, they which lead thee cause thee to the shining of a flaming fire by night: for, upon all the glory shall be a defence

6 And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the day-time from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain.

CHAP. V.

TOW will I sing to my well-beloved a song of my beloved touching his vineyard. My well-beloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill:

2 And he fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst walking and mineing as they go, and making of it, and also made a wine-press therein; and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

3 And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, judge, I pray you, be-

twixt me and my vineyard.

4 What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes?

5 And now go to ; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; and break down the wall thereof, and it shall be

trodden down:

6 And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned nor digged; but there shall come up briers and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it.

7 For the vineyard of the LORD of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry.

8 We unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, that they may be placed alone in the

midst of the earth!

9 In mine ears, said the LORD of hosts, Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, even great and fair, without inhabitant.

10 Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of a homer shall

vield an ephah.

11 \ Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, till wine inflame them!

12 And the harp, and the viol, the tabret, and pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but they regard not the work of the LORD, neither consider the operation of his hands.

13 Therefore my people are gone into capleft in Zion, and he that remaineth in Jeru- tivity, because they have no knowledge; and their honourable men are famished, and their

multitude dried up with thirst.

14 Therefore hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure: and their have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the glory, and their multitude, and their pomp,

15 And the mean man shall be brought 5 And the LORD will create upon every down, and the mighty man shall be humbled;

16 But the Lord of hosts shall be exalted

in judgment, and God, that is holy, shall be sanctified in righteousness.

17 Then shall the lambs feed after their filled with smoke. manner, and the waste places of the fat ones shall strangers eat.

18 \ Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with

a cart-rope:

19 That say, Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that we may see it: and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know it!

20 ¶ Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for

sweet, and sweet for bitter!

own eyes, and prudent in their own sight !

wine, and men of strength to mingle strong see ye indeed, but perceive not. drink :

teous from him!

24 Therefore as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast away the law of the LORD of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel.

25 Therefore is the anger of the LORD kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them : and the hills did tremble, and their carcases were torn in the midst of the streets. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

26 ¶ And he will lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and will hiss unto them from the end of the earth: and, behold, they shall

come with speed swiftly.

27 None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken.

like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind.

29 Their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions; yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry it away safe, and none shall deliver it.

them like the roaring of the sea: and if one thereof.

CHAP. VI.

IN the year that king Uzziah died I saw al-5 Because Syria, Ephraim, and the son of so the Lord sitting upon a throne, high Remaliah, have taken evil counsel against and lifted up, and his train filled the temple. thee, saying,

2 Above it stood the seraphims: each one face, and with twain he covered his feet, and king in the midst of it, even the son of Tabeal:

7 Thus saith the Lord God, It shall not

3 And one cried unto another, and said, stand, neither shall it come to pass. Holy, holy, holy is the Lord of hosts; the whole earth is full of his glory.

4 And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was

5 Then said I, Woe is me! for I am un. done; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips : for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts.

6 Then flew one of the seraphims unto me. having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from off the altar:

7 And he laid it upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

8 \ Also I heard the voice of the LORD, veet, and sweet for bitter! saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go 21 Woe unto them that are wise in their for us? Then said I, Here am I, send me.

9 And he said, Go, and tell this people, 22 Woe unto them that are mighty to drink Hear ve indeed, but understand not; and

10 Make the heart of this people fat, and 23 Which justify the wicked for reward, make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; and take away the righteousness of the righ- lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed.

11 Then said I, Lord, how long? and he answered, Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and

the land be utterly desolate,

12 And the LORD have removed men far away, and there be a great forsaking in the

midst of the land.

13 \(\text{But yet in it shall be a tenth, and it} \) shall return, and shall be eaten . as a teil-tree, and as an oak, whose substance as in them, when they cast their leaves, so the holy seed shall be the substance thereof.

CHAP. VII.

ND it came to pass, in the days of Ahaz A the son of Joham, the son of Uzziah, king of Judah, that Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, went up toward Jerusalem to war against it, but could not prevail against it.

2 And it was told the house of David, say 28 Whose arrows are sharp, and all their ing, Syria is confederate with Ephraim: and bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved

with the wind.

3 Ther said the LORD unto Isaiah, Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou and Shear-jashub thy son, at the end of the conduit of the up-30 And in that day they shall roar against per pool, in the highway of the fuller's field;

4 And say unto him, Take heed, and be look unto the land, behold darkness and sor-quiet; fear not, neither be faint-hearted for row; and the light is darkened in the heavens the two tails of these smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of the son of Remaliah.

5 Because Syria, Ephraim, and the son of

6 Let us go up against Judah, and vex it, and had six wings; with twain he covered his let us make a breach therein for us, and set a

8 For the head of Syria is Damascus, and the head of Damascus is Rezin; and within threescore and five years shall Ephrain be record, Uriah the priest, and Zechariah the

broken, that it be not a people.

9 And the head of Ephraim is Samaria, and the head of Samaria is Remaliah's son. If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be to me, Call his name Maher-shalal-hash-baz; established.

10 ¶ Moreover, the LORD spake again

unto Ahaz, saying,

11 Ask thee a sign of the Lord thy God; ask it either in the depth, or in the height above. 12 But Ahaz said, I will not ask, neither

will I tempt the LORD.

David; Is it a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also?

you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Im-

15 Butter and honey shall be eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the

good.

16 For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, the land that thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of both

her kings

17 The Lord shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days that have not come, from the day that Ephraim departed from Judah; even the king of Assyria.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall hiss for the fly that is in the uttermost part of the rivers of Egypt, and for the bee that is in the land of Assyria:

19 And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys, and in the to whom this people shall say, A confederaholes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and cy; neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid.

upon all bushes.

with a razor that is hired, namely, by them beyond the river, by the king of Assyria, the head, and the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a lem man shall nourish a young cow and two sheep:

22 And it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk that they shall give, that he be taken. shall eat butter: for butter and honey shall 16 Bin every one eat that is left in the land.

23 And it shall come to pass in that day, a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, it I will look for him.

shall even be for briers and thorns.

come thither; because all the land shall be-

come briers and thorns.

25 And on all hills that shall be digged with the mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers and thorns: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of lesser cattle.

CHAP. VIII.

OREOVER, the Lorn said unto me, they speak not according to this word, it is Take thee a great roll, and write in it because there is no light in them. with a man's pen concerning Maher-shalal-

son of Jeberechiah.

3 And I went unto the prophetess; and she conceived, and bare a son: then said the LORD

4 For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother, the riches of Damascus, and the spoil of Samaria, shall be taken away before the king of Assyria.

5 I The LORD spake also unto me again,

6 Forasmuch as this people refuseth the 13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of waters of Shiloah that go softly, and rejoice

in Rezin and Remaliah's son;

7 Now therefore, behold, the Lord bring-14 Therefore the LORD himself shall give eth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, even the king of Assyria, and all his glory; and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks.

8 And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over; he shall reach even to the neck: and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Im-

manuel.

9 Associate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries : gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

10 Take counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak the word, and it shall

not stand : for God is with us.

11 ¶ For the LORD spake thus to me with a strong hand, and instructed me, that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying,

12 Say ye not, A confederacy, to all them

13 Sanctify the LORD of hosts himself; and 20 In the same day shall the Lorp shave let him be your fear, and let him be your dread.

14 And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling, and for a rock of offence, to both the houses of Israel; for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusa-

15 And many among them shall stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and

16 Bind up the testimony, seal the law

among my disciples.
17 And I will wait upon the Lord, that that every place shall be, where there were hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and

18 Behold, I and the children whom the 24 With arrows and with bows shall men Lord hath given me, are for signs and for one thither; because all the land shall be-wonders in Israel from the Lord of hosts,

which dwelleth in mount Zion.

19 And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep, and that mutter; should not a people seek unto their God? for the living to the dead?

20 To the law and to the testimony: if

21 And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry: and it shall come to pass, 2 And I took unto me faithful witnesses to that, when they shall be hungry, they shall their God, and look upward.

guish; and they shall be driven to darkness. stretched out still.

at the first he lightly afflicted the land of Ze-shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke. bulun, and the land of Naphtali, and after-ward did more grievously afflict her by the is the land darkened, and the people shall be way of the wa, beyond Jordan, in Galilee of as the fuel of the fire: no man shall spare his the nations.

2 The people that walked in darkness have

hath the light shined.

3 Thou hast multiplied the nation, and not increased the joy: they joy before thee ac-nasseh: and they together shall be against cording to the joy in harvest, and as men re-Judah. For all this his anger is not turned joice when they divide the spoil.

4 For thou hast broken the voke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of Midian

5 For every battle of the warrior is with which they have prescribed; confused noise, and garments rolled in blood;

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given, and the government shall be upon and that they may rob the fatherless!

3 And what will ye do in the day of visitaWonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The tion, and in the desolation which shall come everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

7 Of the increase of his government and where will ye leave your glory? peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, justice, from henceforth even for ever.

zeal of the Lorn of hosts will perform this.

it hath lighted upon Israel.

Ephraim, and the inhabitant of Samaria, that cay in the pride and stoutness of heart,

10 The bricks are fallen down, but we will like the mire of the streets. build with hewn stones; the sycamores are cut down, but we will change them into cedars.

11 Therefore the LORD shall set up the adversaries of Rezin against him, and join his

enemies together;

12 The Syrians before, and the Philistines behind; and they shall devour Israel with open mouth. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

13 ¶ For the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the

LORD of hosts :

Israel head and tail, branch and rush, in one on mount Zion, and on Jerusalem, I will

15 The ancient and honourable, he is the of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks. head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail.

to err; and they that are led of them are de- of the people, and have robbed their trea-

17 Therefore the LORD shall have no joy like a valiant man:

in their young men, neither shall have mer- 14 And my hand hath found, as a nest,

fret themselves, and curse their king and cy on their fatherless and widows; for every one is a hypocrite and an evil-doer, and 22 And they shall look unto the earth; and every mouth speaketh folly. For all this his behold trouble and darkness, dimness of an- anger is not turned away, but his hand is

CHAP. IX.

18 1 For wickedness burneth as the fire;

TEVERTHELESS, the dimness shall it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall not be such as was in her vexation, when kindle in the thickets of the forest; and they

brother.

20 And he shall snatch on the right hand, seen a great light; they that dwell in the and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left land of the shadow of death, upon them hand, and they shall not be satisfied: they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm:

21 Manasseh, Ephraim; and Ephraim, Maaway, but his hand is stretched out still.

CHAP, X. WOE unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness

2 To turn aside the needy from judgment, but this shall be with burning and fuel of fire, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey,

from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and

4 Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the and to establish it with judgment and with slain. For all this his anger is not turned The away, but his hand is stretched out still.

5 TO Assyrian, the rod of mine anger, and 8 I The Lord sent a word into Jacob, and the staff in their hand is mine indignation.

6 I will send him against a hypocritical 9 And all the people shall know, even nation, and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and to tread them down

> 7 Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but it is in his heart to destroy and cut off nations not a few.

> 8 For he saith, Are not my princes altogether kings :

9 Is not Calno as Carchemish? is not Ha-

math as Arpad? is not Samaria as Damascus? 10 As my hand bath found the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria;

11 Shall I not, as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and her idols? 12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, that, when 14 Therefore the LORD will cut off from the LORD hath performed his whole work up-

punish the fruit of the stout heart of the king

13 For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my wisdom; for 16 For the leaders of this people cause them I am prudent; and I have removed the bounds sures, and I have put down the inhabitants

the riches of the people: and as one gathereth eggs that are left, have I gathered all the he shall shake his hand against the mount of earth; and there was none that moved the the daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem, wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

heweth therewith? or shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? as if the the haughty shall be humbled. rod should shake itself against them that lift it up, or as if the staff should lift up itself, as the forests with iron, and Lebanon shall fall if it were no wood.

16 Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his fat ones leanness; and under his glory he shall kindle a burning like

the burning of a fire.

17 And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers in one day

18 And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, both soul and body: and they shall be as when a standard-

bearer fainteth.

19 And the rest of the trees of his forest prove after the hearing of his ears: shall be few, that a child may write them.

20 \ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more again stay upon him that smote them; but shall stay upon the Lord, the Holy One of Israel, in truth.

21 The remnant shall return, even the

remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty God. 22 For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, yet a remnant of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousness.

23 For the Lord God of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, in the midst

of all the land.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zion, be not afraid of the Assyrian: he shall smite thee thee, after the manner of Egypt.

25 For yet a very little while, and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger, in

their destruction.

26 And the LORD of hosts shall stir up a scourge for him, according to the slaughter of Midian at the rock of Oreb: and as his rod was upon the sea, so shall he lift it up after the manner of Egypt.

27 And it shall come to pass in that day, that his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoké from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of

the anointing.

28 ¶ He is come to Aiath, he is passed to Migron; at Michmash he hath laid up his

carriages:

29 They are gone over the passage: they have taken up their lodging at Geba; Ramah is afraid; Gibeah of Saul is fled.

30 Lift up thy voice, O daughter of Gallim; cause it to be heard unto Laish, O poor

Anathoth.

31 Madmenah is removed; the inhabitants of Gebin gather themselves to flee.

32 As yet shall he remain at Nob that day:

33 Behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts, 15 Shall the axe boast itself against him that shall lop the bough with terror; and the high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and

34 And he shall cut down the thickets of

by a mighty one.

CHAP. XI.

A ND there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:

2 And the Spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge, and of the fear of the LORD;

3 And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither re-

4 But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

5 And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

6 The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf, and the young lion, and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them,

And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice's den.

9 They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of with a rod, and shall lift up his staff against the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

10 \ And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek; and

his rest shall be glorious.

II And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and from the islands of the sea.

12 And he shall set up an ensign for the na. tions, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth.

13 The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim.

14 But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Philistines toward the west; they shall spoil them of the east together: they shall lay their hand upon Edom and Moab, and the tchildren of Ammon shall obey them.

15 And the Lord shall utterly destroy the I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the the terrible. river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make men go over dry-shod.

remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria; like as it was to Israel in the the earth shall remove out of her place, in

CHAP. XII.

ND in that day thou shalt say, O LORD, angry with me, thine anger is turned away, every man turn to his own people, and flee and thou comfortedst me.

2 Behold, God is my salvation; I will HOVAH is my strength and my song; he them shall fall by the sword.

also is become my salvation.

3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw water

out of the wells of salvation.

4 And in that day shall ye say, Praise the ings among the people, make mention that for gold, they shall not delight in it. his name is exalted.

5 Sing unto the LORD; for he hath done excellent things: this is known in all the earth.

6 Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant of Zion: for great is the Holy One of Israel in the midst of thee.

CHAP. XIII.

HE burden of Babylon, which Isaiah morrah.

the son of Amoz did see.

mountain, exalt the voice unto them, shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.

3 I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also called my mighty ones for mine an-

ger, even them that rejoice in my highness.

4 The noise of a multitude in the mountains, like as of a great people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together: the LORD of hosts mustereth the host of the battle.

5 They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, even the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole

at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the house of Jacob. the Almighty.

7 Therefore shall all hands be faint, and

every man's heart shall melt :

8 And they shall be afraid: pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman that travaileth: they shall be amazed one at another; their faces shall be as flames.

9 Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, eruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate; and he shall destroy

the sinners thereof out of it.

10 For the stars of heaven, and the constellations thereof, shall not give their light : the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

12 I will make a man more precious than d make men go over dry-shod.

fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of Ophir.

13 Therefore I will shake the heavens, and day that he came up out of the land of Egypt. the wrath of the Lord of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger.

14 And it shall be as the chased roe, and as I will praise thee: though thou wast a sheep that no man taketh up; they shall

every one into his own land.

15 Every one that is found shall be thrust trust, and not be afraid: for the LORD JE- through: and every one that is joined unto

> 16 Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shail

be spoiled, and their wives ravished.

17 Behold, I will stirup the Medes against LORD, call upon his name, declare his do- them, which shall not regard silver; and as

> 18 Their bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not

spare children.

19 TAnd Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldees' excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sodom and Go-

20 It shall never be inhabited, neither shall 2 Lift ye up a banner upon the highlit be dwelt in from generation to generation; neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold

> 21 But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of doleful creatures; and owls shall dwell there, and satyrs shall dance there.

22 And the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses, and dragons in their pleasant palaces; and her time is near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

CHĂP. XIV.

OR the LORD will have mercy on Jacob, and will yet choose Israel, and set them in their own land; and the strangers shall be 6 "Howlye; for the day of the LORD is joined with them, and they shall cleave to

> 2 And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place; and the house of Israel shall possess them in the land of the LORD for servants and handmaids; and they shall take them captives, whose captives they were; and they shall rule over their oppressors.

3 \ And it shall come to pass in the day that the Lord shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve,

4 That thou shalt take up this proverb against the king of Babylon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the golden city ceased!

5 The LORD hath broken the staff of the

wicked, and the sceptre of the rulers.

6 He who smote the people in wrath with 11 And I will punish the world for their a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and in anger, is persecuted, and none hindereth

7 The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: on the whole earth; and this is the hand that

they break forth into singing.

8 Yea, the fir-trees rejoice at thee, and the laid down, no feller is come up against us.

9 Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up the this burden. dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.

10 All they shall speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou be a fiery flying serpent.

become like unto us?

11 Thy pomp is brought down to the grave. and the noise of thy viols; the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

13 For thou hast said in thy heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God; I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides shall trust in it. of the north:

14 I will ascend above the heights of the

clouds; I will be like the Most High.

to the sides of the pit.

16 They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, saying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms;

17 That made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; that opened

not the house of his prisoners?

18 All the kings of the nations, even all of them, lie in glory, every one in his own house:

19 But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and as the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the cry out; his life shall be grievous unto him. pit; as a carcase trodden under feet.

20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: the seed of evil doers

shall never be renowned.

21 Prepare slaughter for his children for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face late: for the hay is withered away, the grass of the world with cities.

22 For I will rise up against them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Babylon

bittern, and pools of water; and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts.

24 The Lord of hosts hathsworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to upon the remnant of the land. pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand; 25 That I will break the Assyrian in my

land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall his yoke depart from off mount of the daughter of Zion. them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders.

26 This is the purpose that is purposed up- ab shall be at the fords of Arnon.

is stretched out upon all the nations. 27 For the LORD of hosts hath purposed cedars of Lebanon, saying, Since thou art and who shall disannul it? and his hand is

stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 In the year that king Ahaz died was

29 1 Rejoice not thou, whole Palestina, because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a cockatrice, and his fruit shall

30 And the first-born of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety; and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall

slay thy remnant.

31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Palestina, art dissolved: for there shall come from the north a smoke, and none shall be alone in his appointed times.

32 What shall one then answer the messengers of the nation? That the LORD hath founded Zion, and the poor of his people

CHAP. XV. *

THE burden of Moab. Because in the night Ar of Moab is laid waste, and 15 Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, brought to silence; because in the night Kir of Moab is-laid waste, and brought to silence:

2 He is gone up to Bajith, and to Dibon. the high places, to weep: Moab shall how over Nebo, and over Medeba; on all their heads shall be baldness, and every beard cut

3 In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: on the tops of their houses, and in their streets, every one shall howl, weeping abundantly.

4 And Heshbon shall cry, and Elealeh; their voice shall be heard even unto Jahaz therefore the armed soldiers of Moab shall

5 My heart shall cry out for Moab; his fugitives shall flee unto Zoar, a heifer of three years old: for by the mounting up of Luhith with weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of Horonaim they shall raise up a cry of destruction.

6 For the waters of Nimrim shall be deso-

faileth, there is no green thing.

7 Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall

the name, and remnant, and son, and ne-phew, saith the LORD.

23 I will also make it a possession for the ders of Moab; the howling thereof unto Eglaim, and the howling thereof unto Beer-elim.

9 For the waters of Dimon shall be full of blood: for I will bring more upon Dimon, lions upon him that escapeth of Moab, and

CHAP. XVI.

SEND ye the lamb to the ruler of the land from Sela to the wilderness, unto the

2 For it shall be, that, as a wandering bird cast out of the nest, so the daughters of Mo-

3 Take counsel, execute judgment; make gathereth the corn, and reapeth the ears thy shadow as the night in the midst of the with his arm; and it shall be as he that ganoon-day; hide the outcasts; bewray not him thereth ears in the valley of Rephaim. that wandereth.

Moab; be thou a covert to them from the berries in the top of the uppermost bough, face of the spoiler: for the extortioner is at four or five in the outmost fruitful branches en end, the spoiler ceaseth, the oppressors thereof, saith the Lord God of Israel.

are consumed out of the land.

5 And in mercy shall the throne be established; and he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle of David, judging, and seeking judgment, and hasting righteousness.

6 T We have heard of the pride of Moab, he is very proud, even of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath: but his lies

shall not be so.

7 Therefore shall Moab howl for Moab, every one shall howl: for the foundations of Israel: and there shall be desolation. Kir-hareseth shall ye mourn; surely they are

8 For the fields of Heshbon languish, and the vine of Sibmah: the lords of the heathen have broken down the principal plants thereof; they are come even unto Jazer, they wandered through the wilderness: her branches are stretched out, they are gone over the sea.

9 Therefore I will bewail with the weeping of Jazer the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, O Heshbon, and Elea-

and for thy harvest, is fallen.

10 And gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall they shall flee far off, and shall be chased as there be shouting: the treaders shall tread the chaff of the mountains before the wind, out no wine in their presses; I have made their vintage-shouting to cease.

11 Wherefore my bowels shall sound like a harp for Moab, and mine inward parts

for Kir-haresh.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Moab is weary on the high place, that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray; but he shall not prevail.

13 This is the word that the Lord hath spoken concerning Moab since that time.

14 But now the Lord hath spoken, saying, Within three years, as the years of a hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be con-temned, with all that great multitude; and the remnant shall be very small and feeble. CHAP. XVII.

mascus is taken away from being a city,

and it shall be a ruinous heap.

2 The cities of Aroer are forsaken; they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and

none shall make them afraid.

- 3 The fortress also shall cease from Ephraim, and the kingdom from Damascus, and the remnant of Syria: they shall be as the glory of the children of Israel, saith the Lorp of hosts.
- 4 And in that day it shall come to pass, that the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean.

6 TYet gleaning-grapes shall be left in it. 4 Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, as the shaking of an olive-tree, two or three

> 7 At that day shall a man look to his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the

Holy One of Israel.

8 And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither shall respect that which his fingers have made, either the groves or the images.

9 ¶ In that day shall his strong cities be as a forsaken bough, and an appermost branch, which they left because of the children of

10 Because thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the Rock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it

with strange slips: 11 In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish; but the harvest shall be a heap

in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow. 12 IWoe to the multitude of many people, which make a noise like the noise of the seas: leh; for the shouting for thy summer-fruits, and to the rushing of nations, that make a rushing like the rushing of mighty waters!

13 The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters : but God shall rebuke them, and and like a rolling thing before the whirlwind.

14 And behold at evening-tide trouble; and before the morning he is not. This is the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

CHAP. XVIII.

WOE to the land shadowing with wings, which is beyond the rivers of Ethi-

2 That sendeth ambassadors by the sea, even in vessels of bulrushes upon the waters, saying, Go, ye swift messengers, to a nation scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden down, whose land the rivers have spoiled!

3 All ye inhabitants of the world, and THE burden of Damascus. Behold, Da-dwellers on the earth, see ye, when he lifteth up an ensign on the mountains; and when

he bloweth a trumpet, hear ye.

4 For so the LORD said unto me, I will take my rest, and I will consider in my dwellingplace like a clear heat upon herbs, and like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest.

5 For afore the harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning-hooks, and take away and cut down the branches.

6 They shall be left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of 5 And it shall be as when the harvest-man the earth: and the fowls shall summer upon

winter upon them.

7 In that time shall the present be brought unto the LORD of hosts of a people scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden under foot, whose land the rivers have spoiled, to the place of the name of the Lord of hosts, the mount Zion.

CHAP. XIX.

THE burden of Egypt. Behold, the LORD rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall shall be moved at his presence, and the heart ed, The city of destruction. of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it.

Egyptians: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and king-

dom against kingdom.

midst thereof; and I will destroy the counsel thereof: and they shall seek to the idols, and to the charmers, and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards.

the hand of a cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the Lord, the

LORD of hosts.

5 And the waters shall fail from the sea. and the river shall be wasted and dried even to the LORD, and he shall be entreated

6 And they shall turn the rivers far away;

mouth of the brooks, and every thing sown with the Assyrians. by the brooks, shall wither, be driven away, and be no more.

8 The fishers also shall mourn, and all they that cast angle into the brooks shall la-

9 Moreover, they that work in fine flax, and they that weave net-works, shall be con-

founded.

10 And they shall be broken in the pur-

ponds for fish.

the counsel of the wise counsellors of Pha-loose the sackcloth from off thy loins, and raoh is become brutish: how say ye unto put off thy shoe from thy foot. Pharaoh, I am the son of the wise, the son so, walking naked and barefoot. of ancient kings

men? and let them tell thee now, and let years for a sign and wonder upon Egypt and them know what the LORD of hosts hath upon Ethiopia;

purposed upon Egypt.

stay of the tribes thereof.

14 The LORD hath mingled a perverse spirit in the midst thereof; and they have caus- Ethiopia their expectation, and of Egypt ed Egypt to err in every work thereof, as a their glory. drunken man staggereth in his vomit.

them, and all the beasts of the earth shall Egypt, which the head or tail, branch or rush, may do.

16 In that day shall Egypt be like unto women; and it shall be afraid and fear, because of the shaking of the hand of the LORD of hosts, which he shaketh over it.

17 And the land of Judah shall be a terror unto Egypt; every one that maketh mention thereof shall be afraid in himself, because of the counsel of the LORD of hosts, which he

hath determined against it.

18 In that day shall five cities in the land of Egypt speak the language of Canaan, and come into Egypt; and the idols of Egypt swear to the LORD of hosts; one shall be call-

19 In that day shall there be an altar to the 2 And I will set the Egyptians against the Lord in the midst of the land of Egypt, and a pillar at the border thereof to the LORD.

20 And it shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the LORD of hosts in the land of Egypt: for they shall cry unto the LORD be-3 And the spirit of Egypt shall fail in the cause of the oppressors, and he shall send them a saviour, and a great one, and he shall deliver them.

21 And the Lord shall be known to Egypt, and the Egyptians shall know the Lord in 4 And the Egyptians will I give over into that day, and shall do sacrifice and oblation; yea, they shall vow a vow unto the LORD,

and perform it.

22 And the Lord shall smite Egypt; he shall smite and heal it: and they shall return

of them, and shall heal them.

23 ¶ In that day shall there be a highway and the brooks of defence shall be emptied out of Egypt to Assyria, and the Assyrian and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither, shall come into Egypt, and the Egyptian in 7 The paper-reeds by the brooks, by the to Assyria; and the Egyptians shall serve

24 In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt and with Assyria, even a blessing in

the midst of the land :

25 Whom the LORD of hosts shall bless, ment, and they that spread nets upon the saying, Blessed be Egypt my people, and waters shall languish.

Assyria the work of my hands, and Israel mine inheritance

CHAP. XX.

IN the year that Tartan came unto Ashdod, (when Sargon the king of Assyria sent poses thereof, all that make sluices and him,) and fought against Ashdod, and took it;

nds for fish.

2 At the same time spake the LORD by Isaiah, the son of Amoz, saying, Go and And he did

3 And the LORD said, Like as my servant 12 Where are they? Where are thy wise Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot three

4 So shall the king of Assyria lead away 13 The princes of Zoan are become fools, the Egyptians prisoners, and the Ethiopians the princes of Noph are deceived; they have captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, also seduced Egypt, even they that are the even with their buttocks uncovered, to the shame of Egypt.

5 And they shall be afraid and ashamed of

6 And the inhabitant of this isle shall say 15 Neither shall there be any work for in that day, Behold, such is our expectation whither we flee for help to be delivered from city, a joyous city: thy slain men are not the king of Assyria: and how shall we escape? slain with the sword, nor dead in battle.

CHAP, XXI

so it cometh from the desert, from a terrible from far. land.

The treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, me, because of the spoiling of the daughter and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O Elam; of my people.

besiege, O Media: all the sighing thereof 5 For it is a day of trouble, and of treading

have I made to cease.

3 Therefore are my loins filled with pain; pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs the walls, and of crying to the mountains. of a woman that travaileth: I was bowed down at the hearing of it; I was dismayed of men and horsemen, and Kir uncovered at the seeing of it.

4 My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted

into fear unto me.

5 Prepare the table, watch in the watch- the gate. tower, eat, drink: arise, ye princes, and anoint the shield.

6 For thus hath the LORD said unto me, Go,

set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth.

7 And he saw a chariot with a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, and a chariot of camels; and he hearkened diligently with much heed:

8 And he cried, A lion: My lord, I stand down to fortify the wall, continually upon the watch-tower in the day-

answered and said, Babylon is fallen, is fall-long ago. en; and all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground

10 O my threshing, and the corn of my floor: that which I have heard of the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, have I declared

11 The burden of Dumah. He calleth to me out of Seir, Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of the night?

12 The watchman said, The morning co-meth, and also the night: if ye will inquire,

inquire ye; return, come.

13 The burden upon Arabia. In the forest in Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye travelling companies of Dedanim.

brought water to him that was thirsty, they sepulchre here, as he that heweth him out a prevented with their bread him that fled.

drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and

from the grievousness of war.

16 For thus hath the LORD said unto me, ver thee. Within a year, according to the years of a

ers, the mighty men of the children of Ke-glory shall be the shame of thy lord's house. dar, shall be diminished: for the LORD God of Israel hath spoken it. CHAP. XXII.

aileth thee now, that thou art wholly Hilkiah gone up to the house-tops?

2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will

3 All thy rulers are fled together, they are THE burden of the desert of the sea. As bound by the archers; all that are found in whirlwinds in the south pass through; thee are bound together, which have fled

4 Therefore said I, Look away from me; 2 A grievous vision is declared unto me; I will weep bitterly, labour not to comfort

down, and of perplexity by the Lord God of hosts in the valley of vision, breaking down

6 And Elam bare the quiver with chariots

the shield.

7 And it shall come to pass, that thy me: the night of my pleasure hath he turned choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall set themselves in array at

8 And he discovered the covering of Judah, and thou didst look in that day to the

armour of the house of the forest.

9 Ye have seen also the breaches of the city of David, that they are many; and ye gathered together the waters of the lower pool:

10 And ye have numbered the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses have ye broken

11 Ye made also a ditch between the two time, and I am set in my ward whole nights; walls for the water of the old pool: but ye 9 And, behold, here cometh a chariot of have not looked unto the maker thereof, neimen, with a couple of horsemen. And he ther had respect unto him that fashioned it

12 And in that day did the Lord Gop of hosts call to weeping, and to mourning, and to baldness, and to girding with sackcloth:

13 And behold joy and gladness, slaying oxen and killing sheep, eating flesh and drinking wine : let us eat and drink, for tomorrow we shall die.

14 And it was revealed in mine ears by the LORD of hosts, Surely this iniquity shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord

God of hosts.

15 T Thus saith the Lord God of hosts, Go get thee unto this treasurer, even unto Shebna, which is over the house, and say,

16 What hast thou here? and whom hast 14 The inhabitants of the land of Tema thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre on high, and that graveth a ha-15 For they fled from the swords, from the bitation for himself in a rock?

> 17 Behold, the LORD will carry thee away with a mighty captivity, and will surely co-

18 He will surely violently turn and toss hireling, and all the glory of Kedarshall fail: thee like a ball into a large country: there 17 And the residue of the number of arch-shalt thou die, and there the chariots of thy

18 And I will drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall he pull thee down.

CHAP. XXII.

20 I And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant Eliakim the son of

21 And I will clothe him with thyrobe, and

commit thy government into his hand; and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Je- Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, accord-

rusalem, and to the house of Judah.

I lay upon his shoulder: so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet shall open.

23 And I will fasten him as a nail in a sure be remembered. place; and he shall be for a glorious throne

to his father's house.

glory of his father's house, the offspring and shall commit fornication with all the kingthe issue, all vessels of small quantity, from doms of the world upon the face of the earth. the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons.

the nail that is fastened in the sure place be for them that dwell before the LORD, to removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the eat sufficiently, and for durable clothing, burden that was upon it shall be cut off: for

the Lord hath spoken it.

CHAP. XXIII.

Tarshish; for it is laid waste, so that the inhabitants thereof. there is no house, no entering in: from the land of Chittim it is revealed to them.

the sea, have replenished.

3 And by great waters the seed of Sihor, with the taker of usury, so with the giver of the harvest of the river, is her revenue; and usury to him.

she is a mart of nations.

3 The land shall be utterly emptied, and

4 Be thou ashamed, O Zidon; for the sea hath spoken, even the strength of the sea, this word. saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, nor the world languisheth, and fadeth away; the bring up virgins.

5 As at the report concerning Egypt, so shall

they be sorely pained at the report of Tyre.

habitants of the isle.

7 Is this your joyous city, whose antiquity is of ancient days? her own feet shall carry

her afar off to sojourn.

8 Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, the crowning city, whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honour- guisheth, all the merry-hearted do sigh. able of the earth !

stain the pride of all glory, and to bring into harp ceaseth.

9 They shall not drink wine with a song contempt all the honourable of the earth.

10 Pass through thy land as a river, O strong drink shall be bitter to them that daughter of Tarshish: there is no more drink it.

strength.

he shook the kingdoms: the LORD hath given come in. a commandment against the merchant-city, to destroy the strong holds thereof.

12 And he said, Thou shalt no more rejoice, gone. G thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zidon: arise, pass over to Chittim; there also shalt gate is smitten with destruction.

thou have no rest.

people was not, till the Assyrian founded it the shaking of an olive-tree, and as the glean-for them that dwell in the wilderness: they ing-grapes when the vintage is done. set up the towers thereof, they raised up the palaces thereof; and he brought it to ruin.

14 How!, ye ships of Tarshish: for your cry aloud from the sea.

strength is baid waste.

15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that ing to the days of one king: after the end of 22 And the key of the house of David will seventy years shall Tyre sing as a harlot.

16 Take a harp, go about the city, thou melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass, after the end of seventy years, that the Lord will visit 24 And they shall hang upon him all the Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, and

13 And her merchandise and her hire shall be holiness to the LORD: it shall not be trea-25 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall sured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall

CHAP. XXIV. EHOLD, the LORD maketh the earth D empty, and maketh it waste, and turn-THE burden of Tyre. Howl, ye ships of eth it upside down, and scattereth abroad

2 And it shall be, as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with 2 Be still, ye inhabitants of the isle; thou his master; as with the maid, so with her whom the merchants of Zidon, that pass over mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as

utterly spoiled: for the Lord hath spoken

4 The earth mourneth, and fadeth away haughty people of the earth do languish.

5 The earth also is defiled under the inha bitants thereof; because they have transgress 6 Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, ye in- ed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken

the everlasting covenant.

6 Therefore hath the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

7 The new wine mourneth, the vine lan-

8 The mirth of tabrets ceaseth, the noise 9 The Lord of hosts hath purposed it, to of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the

10 The city of confusion is breken down; 11 He stretched out his hand over the sea; every house is shut up, that no man may

11 There is a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is

12 In the city is left desolation, and the

13 I When thus it shall be in the midst of 13 Behold the land of the Chaldeans: this the land among the people, there shall be as

> 14 They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the Lord, they shall

15 Wherefore glorify ye the LORD in the

fires, even the name of the Lond God of Israel in the isles of the sea.

have we heard songs, even glory to the right have waited for him, we will be glad and teous. But I said, My leanness, my leanness, rejoice in his salvation. woe unto me! the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous the Lord rest, and Moab shall be trodden dealers have dealt very treacherously.

17 Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are down for the dunghill. upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare : for the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth do shake.

19 The earth is utterly broken down, the to the ground, even to the dust. earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved

exceedingly.

20 The earth shall reel to and fro like a and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, tion which keepeth the truth may enter in. that the LORD shall punish the host of the

the earth upon the earth.

22 And they shall be gathered together, as prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting strength. shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be visited.

and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts eth it even to the dust. shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem,

and before his ancients gloriously.
CHAP. XXV. LORD, thou art my God; I will exalt most upright, dost weigh the path of the just. thee; I will praise thy name: for thou old are faithfulness and truth.

2 For thou hast made of a city a heap; of brance of thee. a defenced city a ruin: a palace of strangers

to be no city; it shall never be built.

3 Therefore shall the strong people giorify thee

4 For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, land of uprightness will be deal unjustly, and when the blast of the terrible ones is as a will not behold the majesty of the Lord. storm against the wall.

gers, as the heat in a dry place; even the heat med for their envy at the people; yea, the with the shadow of a cloud: the branch of fire of thine enemies shall devour them.

the terrible ones shall be brought low.

6 I And in this mountain shall the LORD for thou also hast wrought all our works in us, of hosts make unto all people a feast of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees only will we make mention of thy name. well refined.

the vail that is spread over all nations.

8 He will swallow up death in victory: and he take away from off all the earth: for the eads of the earth. LORD hath spoken it.

9 ¶ And it shall be said in that day, Lo. this is our God; we have waited for him, 16 I From the uttermost part of the earth and he will save us : this is the LORD; we

10 For in this mountain shall the hand of down under him, even as straw is trodden

11 And he shall spread forth his hands in 13 And it shall come to pass, that he who the midst of them, as he that swimmeth fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall in-spreadeth forth his hands to swim; and ne to the pit; and he that cometh up out of the shall bring down their pride together with the spoils of their hands.

12 And the fortress of the high fort of thy walls shall he bring down, lay low, and bring

CHAP. XXVI.

N that day shall this song be sung in the land of Judah; We have a strong city drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; salvation will God appoint for walls and bulwarks.

2 Open ye the gates, that the righteous na-

3 Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, high ones that are on high, and the kings of whose mind is stayed on thee; because he trusteth in thee.

4 Trust ye in the Lord for ever: for in the

5 9 For he bringeth down them that dwell on high; the lofty city, he layeth it low: he 23 Then the moon shall be confounded, layeth it low, even to the ground; he bring-

6 The foot shall tread it down, even the feet of the poor, and the steps of the needy.

7 The way of the just is uprightness: thou,

8 Yea, in the way of thy judgments, O hast done wonderful things; thy counsels of Lord, have we waited for thee; the desire of our soul is to thy name, and to the remem-

9 With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee early: for when thy judgments are thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness.

> 10 Let favour be shewed to the wicked. yet will be not learn righteousness: in the

11 Lord, when thy hand is lifted up, they 5 Thou shalt bring down the noise of stran- will not see : but they shall see, and be asha-

12 T LORD, thou wilt ordain peace for us:

13 O Lord our God, other lords besides things, a feast of wines on the lees; of fat thee have had dominion over us; but by thee

14 They are dead, they shall not live : then 7 And he will destroy in this mountain the are deceased, they shall not rise: therefore face of the covering cast over all people, and hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish.

15 Thou hast increased the nation. O LORD. the Lord Gop will wipe away tears from off thou hast increased the nation : thou art gloriall faces; and the rebuke of his people-shall fied: thou hadst removed it far unto all the

16 Lord, in trouble have they visited thee .:

they poured out a prayer when thy chasten-

ing was upon them.

eth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, we shall be gathered one by one, U ve chiland crieth out in her pangs; so have we been | dren of Israel. in thy sight. O LORD.

in pain, we have as it were brought forth they shall come which were ready to perish

in the earth, neither have the inhabitants of

the world fallen. 19 Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew is as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast ty is a fading flower, which are on the head out the dead.

20 ¶ Come, my people, enter thou into thy with wine! chambers, and shut thy doors about thee hide thyself as it were for a little moment,

until the indignation be overpast.

21 For, behold, the Lorp cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain. CHAP. XXVII.

viathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea.

vard of red wine.

3 I the LORD do keep it; I will water it every moment; lest any hurt it, I will keep sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them

it night and day.

4 Fury is not in me: who would set the briers and thorns against me in battle? I would go through them, I would burn them together.

5 Or let him take hold of my strength, that

make peace with me.

6 He shall cause them that come of Jacob to take root: Israel shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit.

7 1 Hath he smitten him, as he smote those that smote him? or is he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him?

wilt debate with it: he stayeth his rough line; here a little, and there a little:

wind in the day of the east wind.

9 By this therefore shall the iniquity of tongue, will be speak to this people. Jacob be purged; and this is all the fruit to take away his sin; when he maketh all the with ye may cause the weary to rest; and this stones of the altar as chalk-stones that are is the refreshing; yet they would not hear. beaten in sunder, the groves and images shall not stand up.

10 Yet the defenced city shall be desolate, and the habitation forsaken, and left like a there a little, that they might go, and fall willerness: there shall the calf feed, and backward, and be broken, and snared, and there shall he lie down, and consume the taken.

branches thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof are withered, ye scornful men, that rule this people which they shall be broken off: the women come is in Jerusaiem: that formed them will show them no favour. Ishall pass through, it shall not come unto us:

12 \ And it shall come to pass in that day. that the LORD shall beat off from the channel 17 Like as a woman with child, that draw- of the river unto the stream of Egypt, and

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, 18 We have been with child, we have been that the great trumpet shall be blown, and wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the land of Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall worship the LORD in the holy mount at Jerusalem.

CHAP. XXVIII.

70E to the crown of pride, to the drunkards of Ephraim, whose glorious beauof the fat valleys of them that are overcome

2 Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, which, as a tempest of hail, and a destroying sorm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the

earth with the hand.

3 The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ephraim, shall be trodden under feet:

4 And the glorious beauty which is on the N that day the Lord, with his sore, and head of the fat valley shall be a fading flower, great, and strong sword, shall punish le- and as the hasty fruit before the summer; which when he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he eateth it up:

5 In that day shall the Lorr of hosts be I In that day sing ye unto her, A vine- for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people,

6 And for a spirit of judgment to him that

that turn the battle to the gate.

7 T But they also have erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way : the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; he may make peace with me; and he shall they err in vision, they stumble in judgment.

8 For all tables are full of vomit and filthi

ness, so that there is no place clean.

9 ¶ Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts.

10 For precept must be upon precept, pre-8 In measure, when it shooteth forth, thou cept upon precept; line upon line, line upon

11 For with stammering lips, and another

12 To whom he said, This is the rest where-

13 But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and

14 ¶ Wherefore hear the word of the LORD,

and set them on fire; for it is a people of 15 Because ye have said, We have made a no understanding : therefore he that made covenant with death, and with hell are we at them will not have mercy on them, and he agreement; when the overflowing scourge

falsehood have we hid ourselves.

16 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, shall be like small dust, and the multitude of a tried stone, a precious corner-stone, a sure the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth foundation: he that believeth shall not make

17 9 Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the pluminet; and the great noise, with storm and tempest, and the hall shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and flame of devouring fire. the waters shall overflow the hiding-place.

disannulled, and your agreement with hell her and her munition, and that distress her, shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall be as a dream of a night-vision. shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it.

take you; for morning by morning shall it thirsty man dreameth, and, behold, he drinkpass over, by day and by night; and it shall eth; but he awaketh, and, behold, he is faint, be a vexation only to understand the report.

stretch himself on it; and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself in it.

Perazim, he shall be wroth as in the valley of wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.

Gibeon, that he may do his work, his strange 10 For the LORD hath poured out upon

your bands be made strong: for I have heard seers hath he covered. from the Lord Gon of hosts a consumption, even determined upon the whole earth.

23 \ Give ye ear, and hear my voice; heark-

en, and hear my speech.

24 Doth the plowman plow all day to sow?

doth he open and break the clods of his ground? 25. When he hath made plain the face is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fitches, and he saith, I am not learned. and scatter the cummin, and cast in the printhe rye, in their place?

26 For his God doth instruct him to dis-

cretion, and doth teach him.

27 For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cartwheel turned about upon the cummin; but marvellous work and a wonder; for the wisthe fitches are beaten out with a staff, and dom of their wise men shall perish, and the unthe cummin with a rod.

28 Bread-corn is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us?

horsemen:

29 This also cometh forth from the LORD excellent in working.

CHAP. XXIX.

David dwelt! add ye year to year; let standing them kill sacrifices.

be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a unto me as Ariel.

3 And I will camp against thee round about,

and I will raise forts against thee.

4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech in the Lond, and the poor among men shall shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice rejoice in the Holy One of Israel. shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit, 20 For the terrible one is brought to

for we have made lies our refuge, and under out of the ground, and thy speech shall whis-

per out of the dust.

5 Moreover, the multitude of thy strangers away; yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly.

6 Thou shalt be visited of the LORD of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and

7 And the multitude of all the nations that 18 And your covenant with death shall be fight against Ariel, even all that fight against

8 It shall even be as when a hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he 19 From the time that it goeth forth it shall awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a and his soul hath appetite: so shall the mul-20 For the bed is shorter than that a man can titude of all the nations be that fight against mount Zion.

91 Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, 21 For the LORD shall rise up as in mount and cry: they are drunken, but not with

work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act. you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed 22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the

11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I cannot; for it is sealed.
12 And the book is delivered to him that

13 T Wherefore the LORD said, Forasmuch cipal wheat, and the appointed barley, and as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men:

14 Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a derstanding of their prudent men shall be hid.

15 Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works

and who knoweth us?

16 Surely your turning of things upside of hosts, which is wonderful in counsel, and down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed 70E to Ariel, to Ariel, the city where say of him that framed it, He had no under-

17 Ils it not yet a very little while, and 2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field,

forest :

18 And in that day shall the deaf hear the and will lay seige against thee with a mount, words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness.

19 The meek also shall increase their joy

nought, and the scorner is consumed, and all fire from the hearth, or to take water withal

that watch for iniquity are cut off:

21 That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth One of Israel. In returning and rest shall ve in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of horses; therefore shall ve flee; and, We will Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, nei-

ther shall his face now wax pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, the work of my hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of Israel.

24 They also that erred in spirit shall come

shall learn doctrine.

CHAP. XXX.

OE to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not rusalem; thou shalt weep no more: he will of my Spirit, that they may add sin to sin :

have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and of adversity, and the water of affliction, vet

to trust in the shadow of Egypt!

be your shame, and the trust in the shadow teachers: of Egypt your confusion.

ambassadors came to Hanes.

5 They were all ashamed of a people that turn to the left. could not profit them, nor be a help nor

profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

6 The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt whence come the young and old lion, the viper say unto it, Get thee hence. and fiery flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people that shall not profit them.

7 For the Egyptians shall help in vain, and cattle feed in large pastures. to no purpose: therefore have I cried concerning this, Their strength is to sit still.

and note it in a book, that it may be for the and with the fan. time to come for ever and ever ;

children, children that will not hear the law

of the LORD:

10 Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things; speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits:

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to stroke of their wound

cease from before us.

rael, Because ye despise this word, and trust in den thereof is heavy; his lips are full of indigoppression and perverseness, and stay thereon: nation, and his tongue as a devouring fire t

13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly the nations with the sieve of vanity: and there at an instant.

14 And he shall break it as the breaking of causing them to err. the potter's vessel that is broken in pieces; 29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night he shall not spare: so that there shall not be when a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness found in the bursting of it a sherd to take of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to

out of the nit.

15 For thus saith the Lord Gop, the Holv be your strength; and ye would not.

16 But ve said, No; for we will flee upon ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that

pursue vou be swift.

17 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye fiee; till ve be left as a beacon upon the top of a moun-

tain, and as an ensign on a hill

18 1 And therefore will the LORD wait, that to understanding, and they that murmured he may be gracious unto you; and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you; for the LORD is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for him.

19 For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jebe very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy 2 That walk to go down into Egypt, and cry; when he shall hearit, he will answer thee.

20 And though the Lord give you the bread shall not thy teachers be removed into a cor-3 Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh ner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind 4 For his princes were at Zoan, and his thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold : thou shalt cast

23 Then shall he give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy

24 The oxen likewise, and the young asses that ear the ground, shall eat clean provender 8 Now go, write it before them in a table, which bath been winnowed with the shovel

25 And there shall be upon every high 9 That this is a rebellious people, lying mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great

slaughter, when the towers fall.

26 Moreover, the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be seven-fold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the

27 1 Behold, the name of the LORD cometh 12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Is- from far, burning with his anger, and the hur-

28 And his breath as an overflowing stream. as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift shall be a bridle in the jaws of the people,

come into the mountain of the LORD, to the be dim; and the ears of them that hear shall

Mighty One of Israel.

30 And the LORD shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hail-stones.

31 For through the voice of the LORD shall the Assyrian be beaten down, which smote

with a rod.

32 And in every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the LORD shall lay upon him, it shall be with tabrets and harps: and in battles of shaking will he fight with it.

33 For Tophet is ordained of old; yea, for the poor with lying words, even when the the king it is prepared: he hath made it deep and large; the pile thereof is fire and much wood; the breath of the LORD, like a stream and by liberal things shall be stand. of brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAP. XXXI.

JOE to them that go down to Egypt for ear unto my speech help, and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horse-bled, ye careless women: for the vintage men, because they are very strong : but they shall fail, the gathering shall not come. look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the Lorn!

2 Yet he also is wise, and will bring evil, and will not call back his words : but will arise against the house of the evil-doers, and pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine. against the help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now the Egyptians are men, and not God; up thorns, and briers; yea, upon all the houses and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When of joy in the joyous city:

the Lord shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen the multitude of the city shall be left; the shall fall down, and they all shall fail together forts and towers shall be for dens for ever, a

4 For thus hath the LORD spoken unto me, joy of wild asses, a pasture of flocks; Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds from on high, and the wilderness be a fruitis called forth against him, he will not be ful field, and the fruitful field be counted for afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for a forest, the noise of them : so shall the Lorn of hosts come down to fight for mount Zion, and for derness, and righteousness remain in the the hill thereof.

5 As birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts liver it; and passing over he will preserve it. ness and assurance for ever

6 Turn ye unto him from whom the children of Israel have deeply revolted.

7 For in that day every man shall cast away quiet resting-places, his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which

8 % Then shall the Assyrian fall with the place. sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him: but he ters, that send forth thither the feet of the ox shall flee from the sword, and his young men and the ass. sliall be discomfited.

9 And he shall pass over to his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the

and his furnace in Jerusalem.

CHAP. XXXII.

BEHOLD, a King shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment. 2 And a man shall be as a hiding-place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; waited for thee: be thou their arm every

dow of a great rock in a weary land. 3 And the eyes of them that see shall not hearken. 4 The heart also of the rash shall under-

stand knowledge, and the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak plainly.

5 The vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said to be bountiful.

6 For the vile person will speak villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the LORD, to make empty the soul of the hungry; and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail

7 The instruments also of the churl are evil: he deviseth wicked devices to destroy

needy speaketh right.

8 But the liberal deviseth liberal things;

9 ¶ Rise up, ye women that are at ease; hear my voice, ye careless daughters; give

10 Many days and years shall ye be trou-

11 Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be troubled ye careless ones : strip you, and make you bare, and gird sackcloth upon your loins.

12 They shall lament for the teats, for the

13 Upon the land of my people shall come

15 ¶ Until the Spirit be poured upon us

16 Then judgment shall dwell in the wil-

fruitful field. 17 And the work of righteousness shall be defend Jerusalem defending also he will de- peace; and the effect of righteousness, quiet-

> 18 And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in

19 When it shall hail, coming down on the your own hands have made unto you for a sin. forest; and the city shall be low in a low

20 Blessed are ye that sow beside all wa-

CHAP. XXXIII.

WOE to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously. ensign, saith the LORD, whose fire is in Zion, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

2 O LORD, be gracious unto us; we have as rivers of water in a dry place; as the sha- morning, our salvation also in the time of

trouble.

3 At the noise of the tumult the people

fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations our Lawgiver, the LORD is our King; he will were scattered.

4 And your spoil shall be gathered like the gathering of the caterpillar: as the running

to and fro of locusts shall he run upon them. 5 The LORD is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zion with judgment and

righteousness. 6 And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, and strength of salvation: the fear of the LORD is his treasure.

7 Behold, their vali nt ones shall cry without: the ambassadors of peace shall weep

bitterly.

8 The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth; he hath broken the covenant. he hath despised the cities, he regardeth no

9 The earth mourneth and languisheth; Lebanon is ashamed and hewn down; Sharon is like a wilderness; and Bashan and Car-

mei shake off their fruits.

10 Now will I rise, saith the LORD; now will I be exalted; now will I lift up myself.

11 Ye shall conceive chaff; ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath, as fire, shall de-

ings of lime; as thorns cut up shall they be

burned in the fire.

13 Hear, ye that are far off, what I have done; and, ye that are near, acknowledge my

14 The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites: who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings

15 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that sl.aketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil.

16 He shall dwell on high; his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks; bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

17 Thine eyes shall see the King in his beauty; they shall behold the land that is very far off.

18 Thine heart shall meditate terror. Where is the scribe? where is the receiver? where is

he that counted the towers 19 Thou shalt not see a fierce people, a people of deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of a stammering tongue, that the

coust not understand.

20 Look upon Zion, the city of our solemnities: thine eves shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taever he removed, neither shall any of the gons, and a court for owls. cords thereof be broken

unto us a place of broad rivers and streams;

chall gallant ship pass thereby.

22 For the Lord is our Judge, the Lord is

23 Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen their mast; they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided; the lame take the prey.

24 And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick: the people that dwell therein shall be

forgiven their iniquity.

CHAP. XXXIV.

OME near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

2 For the indignation of the Lord is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath de-

livered them to the slaughter.

3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

4 And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig-tree.

5 For my swordshall be bathed in heaven: 12 And the people shall be as the burn- behold, it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the LORD is filled with blood; it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the LORD bath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea.

7 And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and

their dust made fat with fatness.

8 For it is the day of the Lord's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion.

9 And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever:

11 But the cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness.

12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her

princes shall be nothing.

13 And thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses ken down; not one of the stakes thereof shall thereof; and it shall be a habitation of dra-

14 The wild beasts of the desert shall also 21 But there the glorious LORD will be meet with the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the screechs wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither lowl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

15 There shall the great owl make her nest,

and lav. and hatch, and gather under her; 5 I say, sayest thou. Coul they are but vain showly v. thes shall the valures also be ga- words.) I have counsel and strength for warflered, every one with her mate.

16 Seek ve ost of the book of the Long, and read; no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and a Spirit it hat a gathered them.

17 And he had cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it puts them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein. CHAP. XXXV.

THE wilderness, and the solitary place, shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

2 li shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with low and single ; the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, the excellency God.

3 7 Strengthen we the week hands, and

zouñrm me isetle knees.

4 Say to them that are of a fearful heart. Be strong, lear not; behold, your God will come with vengeance, even God with a recompence; he will some and save you.

5 Then the eves of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped:

6 Then shall the lame min leap as a hart. and the tougue of the dumb sing : for in the willierness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert.

7 And the parelled ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where each lay, shall be grass, with reeds and rushes.

3 And a highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called. The way of holi- Hear ye the words of the great king, the ness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but king of Assyria; it shall be for those: the wayfaring men. though fools, shall not ear therein.

9 No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk there :

10 And the ransomed of the Lord shall regaru, and come to Ziou with songs, and everlasting by upon their heads: they shall obtain juy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall nee away.

CHAP. XXXVI.

NOW it came to pass in the fourteenth year of king Hezekinh, that Sennadierib king of Assyria came up against all the defenced cities of Juliah, and took them.

2 ¶ And the king of Assyria sent Rabshakel from Lachish to Jerusalem, upto king Hezekiah. with a great array: and he stood by the conduit of the upper pool, in the highway of the faller's field.

3 Then came forth unto him Eliakim, Hilkial's son, which was over the bouse, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah, Asaph's son.

the king of Assyria, What confidence is this Jerusalem cut of my hand? wherein thou trustest?

now, on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

6 Lo, theu trustest in the staff of this broken reed, on Egypt : whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Pharachking of Egypt to all that trust in him.

7 But if thou say to me, We trust in the Lord our God: is it not he whose high places and whose alters Hezekiah bath taken away, and said to Judah and to Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar?

8 New therefore give pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able

on thy part to set riders upon them.

9 How then wilt thou turn away the face of Carnet and Sharon; they shall see the of one captain of the least of my master's girry of the LORD, and the excellency of our servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?

10 And am I now come up without the Lond against this land to destroy it? The Lord said auto me, Go up against this land,

and destroy it.

11 Then said Eliakim, and Shebna, and Joah, unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants in the Syrian language; for we understand it: and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people that are on the wall

12 But Rabshakeh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee, to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?

13 Then Rabshakeh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said,

14 Thus saith the king. Let not Hezekiah deceive you; for he shall not be able to deliver vou.

15 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the Lord, saying, The Lord will surely deliver us: this city shall not be delivered into

the hand of the king of Assyria.

16 Hearken not to Hezekiah; for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me: and eat we every one of his vine, and every one of his fig-tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern;

17 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards.

18 Beware, lest Hezekiah persuade von, saying, The Lord will deliver us. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

19 Where are the gods of Hamath and Arpad? where are the gods of Septarvaim? and have they delivered Samaria out of my hand?

20 Who are they among all the gods of 4 And Rabshakeh said unto them. Say ye these lands that have delivered their land out now to Hezekiah. Thus sainh the great king, of my hand, that the Lord should deliver

21 But they hold their peace, and answered

him not a word: for the king's commandment!

kish, that was over the household, and Sheb- the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth. tia the scribe, and Joah, the son of Asaph, the recorder, to Hezekiali with their clothes rent, open thine eyes, O LORD, and see; and hear and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

CHAP. XXXVII.

ND it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and have laid waste all the nations, and their covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, destroyed them. unto Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz.

zekiah, This day is a day of trouble, and of the earth may know that thou art the Lorn, rebuke, and of blasphemy: for the children even thou only. are come to the birth, and there is not strength

to bring forth.

the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of me against Sennacherib king of Assyria: Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and will reprove the words which spoken concerning him; The virgin, the the Lorn thy God hath heard wherefore daughter of Zion, hath despised thee, and lift up thy prayer for the remnant that is left. laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jeru-

5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came salem hath shaken her head at thee.

to Isaiah.

ye say unto your master, Thus saith the Loan, ed thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? Be not afraid of the words that thou hast even against the Holy One of Israel heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me.

he shall hear a rumour, and return to his the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon; and

the sword in his own land.

king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for of his Carmel. he had heard that he was departed from Lachish.

9 And he heard say concerning Tirhakah the rivers of the besieged places king of Ethiopia, He is come forth to make war with thee: and when he heard it, he have done it; and of ancient times, that I sent messengers to Hezekiah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king poss, that thou shouldest be to lay waste deof Judah, saying, Let not thy God in whom fenced cities into ruinous heaps. thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king small power, they were dismayed and conof Assyria.

of Assyria have done to all lands, by de-house-tops, and as corn blasted before it be stroying them utterly; and shalt thou be de- grown up.

them which my fathers have destroyed, as me. Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which were in Telassar?

14 ¶ And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read shall eat this year such as groweth of itself; it: and Hezekiah went up unto the house of and the second year that which springeth of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hezekiah prayed unto the LORD, reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit

saying,

16 O Lord of hosts, God of Israel, that was, saying, Answer him not. dwellest between the cherubins, thou art the 22 % Then came Eliakim the son of Hil-God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of

17 Incline thine ear, O LORD, and hear: all the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent to reproach the living God.

18 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria

countries.

19 And have cast their gods into the fire: 2 And he sent Eliakim, who was over the for they were no gods, but the work of men's household, and Shebna the scribe, and the hands, wood and stone; therefore they have

20 Now therefore, O Lord our God, save 3 And they said unto him, Thus saith He-us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of

21 Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD 4 It may be the Lorp thy God will hear God of Israel, Whereas thou hast prayed to

22 This is the word which the LORD hath

23 Whom hast thou reproached and blas-6 ¶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall phemed; and against whom hast thou exalt-

24 By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, By the multitude 7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and of my chariots am I come up to the height of own land; and I will cause him to fall by I will cut down the tall cedars thereof, and the choice fir-trees thereof: and I will enter 2 I So Rabshakeh returned, and found the into the height of his border, und the forest

> 25 I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all

26 Hast thou not heard long ago, how I have formed it? now have I brought it to

27 Therefore their inhabitants were of founded: they were as the grass of the field, 11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings and as the green herb; as the grass on the

28 But I know thy abode, and thy going 12 Have the gods of the nations delivered out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against

29 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears; therefore 13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the will I put my hook in thy nose, and my briking of Arpad, and the king of the city of dle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah?

30 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye the same; and in the third year sow ve, and

31 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall again take root down- LORD, in the land of the living: I shall behold

ward, and bear fruit upward:

32 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do like a weaver my life; he will cut me off with this.

33 Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning the king of Assyria. He shall not come! come before it with shields, nor cast a bank against it.

city, saith the Lord.

35 For I will defend this city to save it, for mine own sake, and for my servant David's

36 Then the angel of the Lord went forth. and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

parted, and went and returned, and dwell all my sins behind thy back.

at Nineven.

33 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the sword; and they escaped into thee, as I do this day; the father to the chilthe land of Armenia and Esar-haddon his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

N those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Set thy house in order: for

thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then Hezekiah turned his face toward

the wall, and prayed unto the Lord, 3 And said, Remember now, O LORD, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth, and with a perfect heart, and have Hezekiah wept sore.

4 Then came the word of the LORD to

Isaiah, saying,

hold, I will add unto thy days fifteen years.

6 And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria: and I will

defend this city

the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing

that he hath spoken :

8 Behold, I will bring again the shadow of a tar country unto me, even from Babylon. the degrees which is gone down in the sundial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the thy sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees that is in my house have they seen; there

it was gone down.

9 fi The writing of Hezekiah king of Junot shewed them. dah, when he had been sick, and was re-

covered of his sickness:

10 I said in the cutting off of my days, I shall go to the gates of the grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years.

11 I said, I shall not see the LORD, even the

man no more with the inhabitants of the world. 12 Mine age is departed, and is removed from me as a shepherd's tent: I have cut off pining sickness: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

13 I reckoned till morning, that, as a lion, into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor so will be break all my bones: from day even

to night wilt thou make an end of me. 14 Like a crane, or a swallow, so did I 31 By the way that he came, by the same chatter; I did mourn as a dove; mine eves shall be return, and shall not come into this fail with looking upward: O LORD, I am oppressed; undertake for me.

15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done it: I shall go softly all my years in the bitterness of my soul.

16 O LORD, by these things men live, and in all these things is the life of my spirit; so wilt thou recover me, and make me to live.

17 Behold, for peace I had great bitterness; but thou hast in love to my soul delivered it 37 \ So Sennacherib king of Assyria de- from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast

> 13 For the grave can not praise thee; death can not celebrate thee, they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.

19 The living, the living, he shall praise

dren shall make known thy truth.

20 The LORD was ready to save me: therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed instruments all the days of our life in the house of the LORD.

21 For Isaiah had said, Let them take a lump of figs, and lay it for a plaster upon the bile, and he shall recover. 22 Hezekiah also had said, What is the sign

that I shall go up to the house of the LORD? CHAP. XXXIX.

AT that time Merodach-baladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon, sent letters done that which is good in thy sight. And and a present to Hezekiah: for he had heard that he had been sick, and was recovered.

2 And Hezekiah was glad of them. and shewed them the house of his precious things, 5 Go and say to Hezekiah, Thus saith the the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and LORD, the God of David thy father, I have the precious ointment, and all the house of heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears : be- his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

3 Then came Isaiah the prophet unto 7 And this shall be a sign unto thee from king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said a Lond, that the Lond will do this thing these men; and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from

4 Then said he, What have they seen in y house? And Hezekiah answered, All is nothing among my treasures that I have

5 Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, Hear the

word of the Lord of bosts;

6 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thy house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be

carried to Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

7 And of thy sons that shall issue from thing, and vanity. thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the pa-

the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken: he said moreover, For there shall be

peace and truth in my days.

CHAP. XL. saith your God.

2 Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for beginning? have ye not understood from the she hath received of the Lorp's hand double foundations of the earth? for all her sins.

wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the LORD,

our God

4 Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and he maketh the judges of the earth as vanity. the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain:

the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

6 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is grass, and all the good- shall I be equal? saith the Holy One. liness thereof is as the flower of the field:

7 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth; because the Spirit of the Lord bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass.

8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth; but the word of our God shall stand for ever.

9 ¶ O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength: lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God!

10 Behold, the Lord God will come with strong hand, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward is with him, and his work

before him.

11 He shall feed his flock like a shepherd; he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently

lead those that are with young.

12 1 Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance?

13 Who hath directed the Spirit of the Lord, or, being his counsellor, hath taught him?

14 With whom took he counsel, and who

instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him me way of understanding

15 Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles by the way that he had not gone with his feet.

as a very little thing.

offering.

17 All nations before him are as nothing and they are counted to him less than no-

18 To whom then will ye liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him?

lace of the king of Babylon.

19 The workman melteth a graven image,
3 Then said Hezekiah to Isaiah, Good is
and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with

gold, and casteth silver chains.

20 He that is so impoverished that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree that will not rot: he seeketh unto him a cunning workman to prepare a graven image, that shall not be moved.

21 Have ye not known? have ye not heard? bath it not been told you from the

22 It is he that sitteth upon the circle of 3 If The voice of him that crieth in the the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heamake straight in the desert a highway for vens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in;

23 That bringeth the princes to nothing:

24 Yea, they shall not be planted; yea, they shall not be sown; yea, their stock shall not take root in the earth: and he shall also blow 5 And the glory of the LORD shall be re-take root in the earth: and he shall also blow wealed, and all flesh shall see it together: for upon them, and they shall wither, and the whirlwind shall take them away as stubble.

25 To whom then will ye liken me, or

26 Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, that bringetly out their host by number: he calleth them all by names, by the greatness of his might, for that he is strong in power; not one faileth.

27 Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, My way is hid from the LORD, and my judgment is passed over from my God?

28 ¶ Hast thou net known, hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the Lord, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? there is no searching of his understanding.

29 He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might be increaseth strength.

30 Even the youths shall faint and be

weary, and the young men shall utterly fall: 31 But they that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

CHAP. XLI.

KEP silence before me, O islands; and let the people renew their strength: let them come near, then let them speak: let us

come near together to judgment,

2 Who raised up the righteous man from the east, called him to his foot, gave the nations before him, and made him rule over kings? he gave them as the dust to his sword, and as driven stubble to his bow.

3 He pursued them, and passed safely; even

4 Who hath wrought and done it, calling 16 And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, the generations from the beginning? I the nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt- Loan, the first, and with the last; I am he. 5 The isles saw it, and feared, the ends of

and every one said to his brother, Be of good yea, do good, or do evil, that we may be courage.

7 So the carpenter encouraged the goldsmith, and he that smootheth with the ham-work of nought: an abomination is he that mer him that smote the anvil, saying, It is chooseth you. ready for the sodering: and he fastened it with nails, that it should not be moved.

my friend.

9 Thou whom I have taken from the ends thee away.

10 I Fear thou not; for I am with thee: your words.
27 The first shall say to Zion, Behold, bebe not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, hold them: and I will give to Jerusalem one I will uphold thee with the right hand of my that bringeth good tidings.

righteousness.

ed: they shall be as nothing; and they that swer a word.

strive with thee shall perish.

12 Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find are nothing: their molten images are wind them, even them that contended with thee : and confusion. they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought,

14 Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye men of Israel: I will help thee. saith the LORD, his voice to be heard in the street.

threshing instrument having teeth: thou shalt shall bring forth judgment unto truth. thresh the mountains, and beat them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff.

16 Thou shalt fan them, and the wind shall isles shall wait for his law. carry them away, and the whirlwind shall!

of Israel will not forsake them.

fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of make the wilderness a pool of water, and the the people, for a light of the Gentiles; dry land springs of water.

19 I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in the shittah-tree, and the myrtle, and the oil-darkness out of the prison-house. tree; I will set in the desert the fir-tree, and the pine, and the box-tree together;

20 That they may see, and know, and con- my praise to graven images. sider, and understand together, that the hand of the Lord hath done this, and the Holy pass, and new things do I declare: before One of Israel hath created it.

21 1 Produce your cause, saith the Lorp :

King of Jacob.

22 Let them bring them forth, and shew us the isles, and the inhabitants thereof. what shall happen: let them shew the former 11 Let the wilderness and the cities thereof declare us things for to come

the earth were afraid, drew near, and came. 23 Shew the things that are to come here6 They helped every one his neighbour, after, that we may know that ye are gods. dismayed, and behold it together.

24 Behold, ye are of nothing, and your

25 I have raised up one from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun 8 But thou, Israel, art my servant, Jacob shall he call upon my name; and he shall whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham come upon princes as upon mortar, and as the potter treadeth clay

26 Who hath declared from the beginning, of the earth, and called thee from the chief that we may know? and before-time, that men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou art we may say, He is righteous? yea, there is my servant: I have chosen thee, and not cast none that sheweth; yea, there is none that declareth; yea, there is none that heareting

28 For I beheld, and there was no man; 11 Behold, all they that were incensed even among them, and there was no counagainst thee shall be ashamed and confound- sellor, that, when I asked of them, could an-

29 Behold, they are all variety; their works

CHAP. XLII.

ing, and as a thing of nought.

13 For I the Loan thy God will hold thy

BEHOLD my servant, whom I uphold;

13 For I the Loan thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear not; I will I have put my Spirit upon him; he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles.

2 He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause

and thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel. 3 A bruised reed shall he not break, and 15 Behold, I will make thee a new sharp the smoking flax shall he not quench: he

4 He shall not fail nor be discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth; and the

5 1 Thus saith God the LORD, he that scatter them: and thou shalt rejoice in the created the heavens, and stretched them out; LORD, and shalt glory in the Holy One of Israel, he that spread forth the earth, and that 17 When the poor and needy seek water, which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath and there is none, and their tongue faileth for unto the people upon it, and spirit to them thirst, I the LORD will hear them, I the God that walk therein:

61 the Lord have called thee in righte-18 I will open rivers in high places, and ousness, and will hold thy hand, and will

7 To open the blind eyes, to bring out the

8 I am the LORD; that is my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither

9 Behold, the former things are come to

they spring forth I tell you of them.

10 1 Sing unto the LORD a new song, and bring forth your strong reasons, saith the his praise from the end of the earth, ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein;

things, what they be, that we may consider lift up their voice, the villages that Kedardoth them, and know the latter end of them; or inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.

12 Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in the islands."

13 1 The LORD shall go forth as a mighty from the west; man, he shall stir up jewlousy like a man of war : he shall cry, yea, roar ; he shall pre- the south, Keep not back : bring my sons vail against his enemies.

14 I have long time holden my peace; I of the earth; have been still, and refrained myself: now

destroy and devour at once.

15 I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools.

These things will I do unto them, and say, It is truth. and not forsake them.

greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye are our gods.

13 Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, formed, neither shall there be after me.

that ye may see.

19 Who is blind, but my servant? or deaf, there is no saviour. as my messenger that I sent? who is blind as he that is perfect, and blind as the Lord's servant ?

20 Seeing many things, but thou observest not; opening the ears, but he heaveth not.

teousness' sake; he will magnify the law, I will work, and who shall let it?

and make it honourable. 22 But this is a people robbed and spoiled; they are all of them snared in holes, and they sent to Babylon, and have brought down all are hid in prison-houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for a spoil and none is in the ships, saith, Restore.

23' Who among you will give ear to this? who will hearken, and hear for the time to

come

it not to heart.

24 Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the Lord, he against whom we have sinned? for they would not! unto his law.

25 Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle: and it hath set him on fire round about, yet

CHAP. XLIII.

UT now thus saith the Lord that created b thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel, Fear not: for I have redeemed thee, I have called thee by thy name; thou art mine.

When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

3 For I am the LORD thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee.

4 Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy life.

5 Fear not: for I am with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee

6 I will say to the north, Give up; and to from far, and my daughters from the ends

7 Even every one that is called by my name: will I cry like a travailing woman; I will for I have created him for my glory, I have formed him; yea, I have made him.

8 ¶ Bring forth the blind people that have

eyes, and the deaf that have ears.

9 Let all the nations be gathered together, 16 And I will bring the blind by a way that and let the people be assembled: who among they knew not; I will lead them in paths them can declare this, and shew us former that they have not known: I will make dark- things? let them bring forth their witnesses, ness light before them, and crooked things that they may be justified; or let them hear,

10 Ye are my witnesses, saith the Lorn, 17 They shall be turned back, they shall be and my servant whom I have chosen; that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am he: before me there was no God

11 1, even I, am the LORD; and besides me

12 I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when there was no strange god among you: therefore ye are my witnesses, saith the LORD, that I am God.

13 Yea, before the day was, Iam he; and 21 The Lord is well pleased for his righ- there is none that can deliver out of my hand:

14 I Thus suith the LORD, your Redeemer. the Holy One of Israel, For your sake I have their nobles, and the Chaldeans, whose cry

15 I am the LORD, your Holy One, the

Creator of Israel, your King.

16 Thus saith the LORD, which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty

17 Which bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army, and the power; they shall walk in his ways, neither were they obedient lie down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct, they are quenched as tow.

18 T Remember ye not the former things,

neither consider the things of old.

19 Behold, I will do a new thing: now it he knew not; and it burned him; yet he laid shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert

> 20 The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the owls: because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen.

21 This people have I formed for myself;

they shall shew forth my praise.

22 1 But thou hast not called upon me, O through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; Jacob; but thou hast been weary of me, O

Israel.
23 Thou hast not brought me the small cattle of thy burnt-offerings, neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices: I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense.

24 Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices; but thou hast made man, according to the beauty of a man; that me to serve with thy sins, thou hast wearied it may remain in the house. me with thine iniquities.

transgressions for mine own sake, and will eneth for himself among the trees of the

not remember thy sins.

26 Put me in remembrance: let us plead nourish it. together: declare thou, that thou mayest be justified.

27 Thy first father hath sinned, and thy

teachers have transgressed against me. 28 Therefore I have profaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given Jacob to

the curse, and Israel to reproaches. CHAP. XIJV.

7ET now hear, O Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen;

2 Thus saith the LORD that made thee,

help thee; Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou, Jesurun, whom I have chosen.

3 For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my Spirit upon they seed, and my see; and their hearts, that they cannot un-

blessing upon thine offspring :

4 And they shall spring up as among the grass, as willows by the water-courses.

to the Lord, and surname himself by the name of Israel.

6 Thus saith the Lond the King of Israel, and his Redeemer the LORD of hosts; I am

there is no God.

7 And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I that are coming, and shall come, let them shalt not be forgotten of me. shew unto them.

I told thee from that time, and have declared it? ye are even my witnesses. Is there a God besides me? yea, there is no God; I

know not any.

things shall not profit; and they are their in Israel. own witnesses: they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed.

11 Behold, all his fellows shall be ashamed; and the workmen, they are of men: let them and maketh diviners mad; that turneth wise all be gathered together, let them stand up; men backward, and maketh their knowledge yet they shall fear, and they shall be ashamed foolish; together.

he drinketh no water, and is faint.

13 The carpenter stretcheth out his rule, he marketh it out with a line, he fitteth it will dry up thy rivers; compass, and maketh it after the figure of a land shall perform all my pleasure; even say-

14 He heweth him down cedars, and taketh 25 I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy the cypress and the oak, which he strengthforest: he planteth an ash, and the rain doth

> 15 Then shall it be for a man to burn : for he will take thereof, and warm himself; yea, he kindleth it, and baketh bread; yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth it: he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto.

16 He burneth part thereof in the fire; with part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied; yea, he warmeth himself, and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have

seen the fire:

17 And the residue thereof he maketh a god, and formed thee from the womb, which will even his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth it, and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou art my god.

> 18 They have not known nor understood: for he hath shut their eyes, that they cannot

derstand.

19 And none considereth in his heart, neither is there knowledge nor understanding to 5 One shall say, I am the Lond's; and an-say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, other shall call himself by the name of Jacob; also I have baked bread upon the coals thereand another shall subscribe with his hand un- of; I have roasted flesh, and eaten it; and shall I make the residue thereof an abomination? shall I fall down to the stock of a tree i

20 He feedeth on ashes: a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot delithe first, and I am the last; and besides me ver his soul, nor say, Is there not a lie in my

right hand ?

21 ¶ Remember these, O Jacob and Israel; for thou art my servant: I have formed appointed the ancient people? and the things thee; thou art my servant: O Israel, thou

22 I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy 8 Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for I have redeemed thee.

23 Sing, O ve heavens; for the LORD hath done it; shout, ye lower parts of the earth; break forth into singing, ye mountains, O. 9 They that make a graven image are forest, and every tree therein : for the LORD all of them vanity; and their delectable hath redeemed Jacob, and glorified himself

24 Thus saith the Lord, thy Redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb, 10 Who hath formed a god, or molten a I am the Lord that maketh all things; that graven image that is profitable for no-stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself;

25 That frustrateth the tokens of the liars,

26 That confirmeth the word of his ser-12 The smith with the tongs both worketh vant, and performeth the counsel of his mesin the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers, sengers; that saith to Jerusalem, Thou shalt and worketh it with the strength of his arms; be inhabited; and to the cities of Judah, Ye yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth: shall be built, and I will raise up the decayed places thereof:

27 That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I

with planes, and he marketh it out with the 28 That saith of Cyrus, He is my shepherd,

ing to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be built; and founded, all of them: they shall go to confu to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid, sion together that are makers of idols,

CHAP. XLV.

THUS saith the LORD to his anointed, to with an everlasting salvation : ye shall not be to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him heavens; God himself that formed the earth, the two-leaved gates; and the gates shall not and made it; he hath established it, he creabe shut:

2 I will go before thee, and make the I am the Lord, and there is none else. crooked places straight: I will break in 19 I have not spoken in secret, in a

the bars of iron :

3 And I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that right.

name: I have surnamed thee, though thou unto a god that cannot save. hast not known me.

though thou hast not known me

the sun, and from the west, that there is none and a Saviour: there is none besides me. besides me: I am the LORD, and there is none else.

7 I form the light, and create darkness; I there is none else. make peace, and create evil. I the LORD do

all these things.

8 Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness; shall bow, every tongue shall swear. let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up together : I the LORD have created it.

9 Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to be justified, and shall glory. him that fashioneth it, What makest thou; or thy work, He hath no hands?

10 Woe unto him that saith unto his fa-

What hast thou brought forth?

11 Thus saith the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker, Ask me of things to they could not deliver the burden, but themcome concerning my sons; and concerning selves are gone into captivity. the work of my hands command ye me.

out the heavens, and all their host have I are carried from the womb:

my city, and he shall let go my captives, not will deliver you.

for price nor reward, saith the LORD of hosts.

14 Thus saith the LORD, The labour of equal, and compare me, that we may be like?

Egypt, and merchandise of Ethiopia, and of 6 They lavish gold out of the bag, and the Sabeans, men of stature, shall come over weigh silver in the balance, and hire a goldunto thee, and they shall be thine: they shall smith; and he maketh it a god: they fall come after thee; in chains they shall come down; yea, they worship. over, and they shall fall down unto thee; else; there is no God.

self, O God of Israel, the Saviour.

16 They shall be ashamed, and also con-bring it again to mind, O ye transgressors.

17 But Israel shall be saved in the LORD Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, ashamed nor confounded world without end.

18 For thus saith the LORD that created the ted it not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited;

19 I have not spoken in secret, in a dark pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder place of the earth : I said not unto the seed of Jacob, Seek ye me in vain: I the LORD speak righteousness, I declare things that are

thou mayest know that I the LORD, which all thee by thy name, am the God of Israel, near together, ye that are escaped of the na-4 For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel tions: they have no knowledge that set up mine elect, I have even called thee by thy the wood of their graven image, and pray

21 Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let 5 ¶ I am the LORD, and there is none else, them take counsel together: who hath dethere is no God besides me: I girded thee, clared this from ancient time? who hath told it from that time? have not I the LORD? and 6 That they may know from the rising of there is no God else besides me; a just God,

22 T Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth; for I am God, and

23 I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every knee

24 Surely, shall one say, In the Lord have I righteousness and strength: even to him shall men come; and all that are incensed

against him shall be ashamed.

25 In the LORD shall all the seed of Israel

CHAP. XLVI.

EL boweth down, Nebo stoopeth; their D idols were upon the beasts, and upon the ther, What begettest thou? or to the woman, cattle : your carriages were heavy loaden; they are a burden to the weary beast,

They stoop; they bow down together:

3 ¶ Hearken unto me, O house of Jacob, 12 I have made the earth, and created man and all the remnant of the house of Israel, upon it: 1, even my hands, have stretched which are borne by me from the belly, which

4 And even to your old age I am he; and 13 I have raised him up in righteousness, even to hoar hairs will I carry you: I have and I will direct all his ways: he shall build made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and

7 They bear him upon the shoulder, they they shall make supplication unto thee, say- carry him, and set him in his place, and he ing, Surely God is in thee, and there is none standeth; from his place shall he not remove: yea, one shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble.

8 Remember this, and shew yourselves men;

9 Remember the former things of old: for if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be ! am God, and skere is none else: I am God, thou mayest prevail.

and there is none like me;

10 Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, stand get done, saying. My counsel shall stand, and up and save thee from these things that shall I will do all my pleasure :

11 Calling a ravenous bird from the east, the man that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, I have spoken it, I will also bring

it to pass; I have purposed it, I will also do it.
12 Hearken unto me, ye stout-hearted,

that are far from righteousness: not be far off, and my salvation shall not farry: and I will place salvation in Zion for his quarter; none shall save thee. Israel my glory

CHAP XLVII.

OME down, and sit in the dust, O virgin daughter of Babylon; sit on the ground: deans; for thou shalt no more be called tender and delicate.

2 Take the millstones, and grind meal: oncover thy locks, make bare the leg, un- and stay themselves upon the God of Israel cover the thigh, pass over the rivers,

3 Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea,

4 As for our Redeemer, the LORD of hosts suddenly, and they came to pass.

is his name, the Holy One of Israel.

5 Sit thou silent, and get thee into darkness, thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass; O daughter of the Chaldeans : for thou shalt no more be called The lady of kingdoms.

polluted mine inheritance, and given them done them; and my graven image, and my into thy hand: thou didst shew them no molten image, hath commanded them. mercy; upon the ancient hast thou very beavily laid thy yoke.

7 And thou saidst, I shall be a lady for things from this time, even hidden things, ever: so that thou didst not lay these things and thou didst not know them. to thy heart, neither didst remember the

latter end of it.

given to pleasures, that dwellest carelessly; that sayest in thy heart, I am, and none else besides me; I shall not sit as a widow, est not; yea, from that time that thine ear neither shall I know the loss of children:

in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood; they shall come upon thee in their perfection, for the multitude of thy sorceries, and for the great abundance of thine thee, that I cut thee not off. enchantments.

thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom nace of affliction. and thy knowledge, it hath perverted thee;

none else besides me.

11 Therefore shall evil come upon thee; unto another. thou shalt not know from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shall my called; I am he: I am the first, I also am not be able to put it off; and desolation shall the last. not know.

and with the multitude of thy sorceries, they stand up together. wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; 14 All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear

13 Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the astrologers, the

come upon thee.

14 Behold, they shall be as stubble: the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame; there shall not be a coal to warm at, nor fire to sit before it.

15 Thus shall they be unto thee with whom 13 I bring near my righteousness; it shall thou hast laboured, even the merchants, from thy vouth: they shall wander every one to

CHAP. XLVIII. IEAR ye this, O house of Jacob, which H are called by the name of Israel, and are come forth out of the waters of Judah; there is no throne, O daughter of the Chal- which swear by the name of the Lorp, and make mention of the God of Israel, but not in truth, nor in righteousness.

2 For they call themselves of the holy city

The Lord of hosts is his name.

3 I have declared the former things from thyshame shall be seen: I will take vengeance, the beginning; and they went forth out of and I will not meet thee as a man. my mouth, and I shewed them; I did them

4 Because I knew that thou art obstinate, and

5 I have even from the beginning declared it to thee; before it came to pass, I shewed it 6 I was wroth with my people; I have thee: lest thou shouldest say. Mine idol hath

6 Thou hast heard, see all this; and will not ye declare it? I have shewed thee new

They are created now, and not from the beginning; even before the day when thou 8 Therefore hear now this, than that art heardest them not; lest thou shouldest say, Behold, I knew them.

3 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewwas not opened: for I knew that thou would-9 But these two things shall come to thee est deal very treacherously, and was called a transgressor from the womb.

9 % For my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for

10 Behold, I have refined thee, but not 10 For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness: with silver; I have chosen thee in the fur

11 For mine own sake, even for mine own and thou hast said in thy heart, I am, and sake, will I do it: for how should my name be polluted? and I will not give my glory

12 1 Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel,

come upon thee suddenly, which thou shall 13 My hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath 12 I Stand now with thine enchantments, spanned the heavens: when I call unto them,

which among them hath declared these things? The LORD hath loved him: he will do his time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvapleasure on Babylon, and his arm shall be on tion have I helped thee: and I will preserve the Chaldeans.

15 I, even I, have spoken; yea, I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall

make his way prosperous.

16 ¶ Come ye near unto me, hear ve this: I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am 1: and now the Lord Gop, and his Spirit, hath

17 Thus saith the LORD, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I am the LORD thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go.

18 Oh that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy beace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves

of the sea:

19 Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut

off nor destroyed from before me.

20 ¶ Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ve from me, and my Lord hath forgotten me. the Chaldeans; with a voice of singing dehis servant Jacob.

21 And they thirsted not when he led them through the deserts: he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them; he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out.

22 There is no peace, saith the Lord, unto

the wicked.

CHAP, XLIX.

people, from far; The Lord hath called mother hath he made mention of my name.

2 And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he his quiver hath he hid me;

3 And said unto me. Thou art my servant,

O Israel, in whom I will be glorified.

vain; yet surely my judgment is with the give place to me that I may dwell. LORD, and my work with my God.

me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, Though Israel be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my strength.

6 And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant, to raise up the tribes lift up my hand to the Gentiles, and set up of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel; I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation ters shall be carried upon their shoulders. unto the end of the earth.

7 Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One, to him whom man reth, to a servant of rulers, kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is faithful, and the Holy Que of Israel, and he shall choose thee. .

8 Thus saith the LORD, In an acceptable thee, and give thee for a covenant of the pegple, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages:

9 That thou mayest say to the prisoners. Go forth; to them that are in darkness, Shew yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall be in all high places.

10 They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun smite them; for he that hath mercy on them shall lead them; even by the springs of water shall he guide them.

11 And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted.

12 Behold, these shall come from far; and, lo, these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim.

13 ¶ Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the LORD hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted.

14 But Zion said, The LORD hath forsaken

15 Can a woman forget her sucking child. clare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of that she should not have compassion on the the earth; say ye. The Lord hath redeemed son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee.

16 Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually

before me.

17 Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers, and they that made thee waste, shall

go forth of thee.

18 ¶ Lift up thine eyes round about, and ISTEN,O isles, unto me; and hearken, ve behold; all these gather themselves together, and come to thee. As I live, saith the LORD, me from the womb; from the bowels of my thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, as with an ornament, and bind them on thee, as a bride doeth.

19 For thy waste and thy desolate places and hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in the land of thy destruction, shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants, and they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.

20 The children which thou shalt have, af-4 Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I ter thou hast lost the other, shall say again in have spent my strength for nought, and in thine ears, The place is too strait for me!

21 Then shalt thou say in thy heart, Who 5 % And now, saith the Lord that formed hath begotten me these, seeing I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and removing to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone; these, where had they been?

22 Thus saith the Lord Gop, Behold, I will my standard to the people: and they shall bring thy sons in their arms, and thy daugh-

23 And kings shall be thy nursing-fathers, and their queens thy nursing-mothers; they shall bow down to thee with their face toward despiseth, to him whom the nation abhor- the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD : for they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.

4 I Shall the prey be taken from the limighty, or the lawful captive delivered?

25 But thus saith the Lord, Even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and comfort all her waste places; and he will the prey of the terrible shall be delivered; for make her wilderness like Eden, and her de-I will contend with him that contendeth with sert like the garden of the LORD; joy and

thee, and I will save thy children.

26 And I will feed them that oppress thee and the voice of mchalv. with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own blood, as with sweet give ear unto me, O my nation: for a law wine; and all flesh shall know that I the shall proceed from me, and I will make my LORD am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the judgment to rest for a light of the people. Migl ty One of Jacob.

CHAP. L.

your mother's divorcement whom I have mine arm shall they trust. put away? or which of my creditors is it to quities have ye sold yourselves, and for your yeas shall vanish away like smoke, and the transgressions is your mother put away.

swer? Is my hand shortened at all, that it righteousness shall not be abolished. cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliyer? behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, teousness, the people in whose heart is my I make the rivers a wilderness: their fish law; fear ye not the reproach of men, neistinketh, because there is no water, and dieth ther be ye afraid of their revilings.

for thirst.

I make sackcloth their covering.

tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to him that is weary: he wakeneth morning by morning; he of the Losp; awake, as in the ancient days, wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned.

5 The Lord Gap hath opened mine ear. and I was not rebellious, neither turned

away back.

6 I gave my back to the smiters, and my the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

7 9 For the Lord Go will help me; therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed

8 He is near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand together: who is mine adversary? let him come near to me.

9 Behold, the Lord Gop will help me: who man which shall be made as grass; is he that shall condemn me? lo. they all shall

LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant. let him trust in the name of the Lord, and sor?

stay upon bis God.

compass yourselves about with sparks; walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks 15 But I am the LORD thy God, that divi-that we have kindled. This shall ye have of ded the sea, whose waves roared: The LORD my hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

CHAP. LI. righteousness, ye that seek the Lonn; to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged.

2 Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you; for I called him alone, lem, which hast drunk at the hand of the and blessed him, and increased him.

3 For the Long shall comfort Zion : he will gladness shall be found therein, thanks giving,

4 I Hearken unto me, my people; and

5 My righteousness is near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge the VIUS saith the LORD, Where is the bill of people; the isles shall wait upon me, and on

6 Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and whom I have sold you' Behold, for your ini-look upon the earth beneath; for the heaearth shall wax old like a garment, and they 2 Wherefore, when I came, was there no that dwell therein shall die in like manner: man? when I called, was there none to an- but my salvation shall be for ever, and my

7 9 earken unto me, ve that know righ-

8 For the noth shall eat them up like a gar-3 I clothe the heavens with blackness, and ment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for 'ever, 4 1 The Lord Gop hath given me the and my salvation from generation to gener-

> 9 1 Awake, awake, put on strength. O arm in the generations of old. Art thou not it that hath cut Rahab, and wounded the dragon?

10 Art thou not it which hath dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made

to pass over

11 Therefore the redeemed of the LORD shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and everlasting joy shall be upon their head : they shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

12 1. l. even I. am he that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of

13 And forgettest the Lord thy Maker, wax old as a garment; the moth shall eat that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast 10 \ Who is among you that feareth the feared continually every day, because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he were ready to that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? destroy? and where is the fury of the oppres-

14 The captive exile hasteneth that he may il Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that be loosed, and that he should not die in the

pit, nor that his bread should fail.

of hosts is his name.

16 And I have put my words in thy mouth JEARKEN to me, ye that follow after and have covered thee in the shadow of my hand, that I may plant the heavens, and lay look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art my people.

17 \ Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusa-LORD the cup of his fury: thou hast drunken

the dregs of the cup of trembling, and wrung of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the them out.

18 There is none to guide her among all the sons whom she hath brought forth: neither is there any that taketh her by the hand of all and the God of Israel will be your rere-ward. the sons that she hath brought up.

19 These two things are come unto thee; ly, he shall be exaited and extolled, and be who shall be sorry for thee? desolation, and very high. destruction, and the famine, and the sword:

by whom shall I comfort thee?

20 Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a wild bull in a net they are full of the fury of the LORD, the rebuke of thy God.

21 Therefore hear now this, thou afflict-

ed, and drunken, but not with wine:

22 Thus saith thy Lord the LORD, and thy God that pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thy hand the cup of trembling, even the dregs of the cup of my fury : thou shalt no more drink it again :

that afflict thee; which have said to thy soul, he hath no form nor comeliness; and when Bow down, that we may go over: and thou we shall see him. there is no beauty that we hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the should desire him.

street, to them that went over.

CHAP, LII. WAKE, awake; put on thy strength, O A Zion, put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean.

2 Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.

vourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money.

went down aforetime into Egypt to sojourn all there; and the Assyrian oppressed them with-

5 Now therefore, what have I here, saith the LORD, that my people is taken away for before her shearers is dumb, so he opened nought? They that rule over them make not his mouth. them to howl, saith the LORD; and my name continually every day is blasphemed.

6 Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore they shall know in that day that I am he that doth speak; behold, it is I.

7 ¶ How beautiful upon the mountains are 9 And he made his grave with the wicked, the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, and with the rich in his death; because he that publisheth peace; that bringeth good had done no violence, neither was any detidings of good, that publisheth salvation; ceit in his mouth. that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth!

shall bring again Zion.

9 1 Break forth into joy, sing together, ye hand. waste places of Jerusalem: for the LORD hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Je- and shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall rusalem.

10 The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God.

vessels of the LORD.

12 For ye shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: for the LORD will go before you;

13 1 Behold, my servant shall deal prudent-

14 As many were astonished at thee; (his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men;)

15 So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for that which had not been told them shall they see, and that which they had not heard shall they consider.

CHAP. LIII.

THO hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the Lord revealed?

2 For he shall grow up before him as a ten-23 But I will put it into the hand of them der plant, and as a root out of a dry ground:

3 He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief and we hid as it were our faces from him : he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

4 ¶ Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows; yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

5 But he was wounded for our transgressit down, O Jerusalem: loose thyself from the sions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; 3 For thus saith the LORD, Ye have sold and with his stripes we are healed.

6 All we, like sheep, have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and 4 For thus saiththe Lord God, My people the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us

> 7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted: yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep

8 He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for he was cut off out of the land of the living; for the transgression of my people was he stricken.

10 % Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise 8 Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; him; he hath put him to grief: when thou with the voice together shall they sing: for shall make his soul an offering for sin, he shall they shall see eye to eye, when the LORD see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the Lord shall prosper in his

> 11 He shall see of the travail of his soul, my righteous servant justify many; for he

shall bear their iniquities.

12 Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil 11 1 Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from with the strong; because he hath poured thence, touch no unciean thing; go ye out out his soul unto death: and he was num-

bered with the transgressors; and he bare thee shall prosper; and every tongue that the sin of many, and made intercession for shall rise against thee in judgment thou shall the transgressors

CHAP, LIV.

CING, O barren, thou that didst not bear; is of me, saith the LORD. break forth into singing, and cry aloud. thou that didst not travail with child: for more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the LORD.

them stretch forth the curtains of thy habi-

strengthen thy stakes :

hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate

cities to be inhabited.

4 ¶ Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame : for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more.

5 For thy Maker is thy husband; The LORD of hosts is his name: and thy Redeem-

whole earth shall he be called.

6 For the LORD hath called thee as a wo- hath glorified thee. man forsaken, and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, saith found, call ye upon him while he is near:

but with great mercies will I gather thee.

8 In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment: but with everlasting kindness abundantly pardon. will I have mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy Redeemer.

9 For this is as the waters of Noah unto me: for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with

thee, nor rebuke thee.

10 For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD to the sower, and bread to the eater; that hath mercy on thee.

11 ¶ O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted! behold, I will lay thy stones with fair colours, and lay thy founda-

tions with sapphires.

12 And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

13 And all thy children shall be taught of the LORD; and great shall be the peace of

thy children.

14 In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it that shall not be cut off. shall not come near thee.

15 Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake.

16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

17 % No weapon that is formed against 3 % Neither let the son of the stranger

This is the heritage of the sercondemn. vants of the LORD; and their righteousness

CHAP. LV.

IO, every one that thirsteth, come ye to I the waters, and he that hath no money: come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine 2 Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let and milk without money, and without price.

2 Wherefore do ye spend money for that tations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and which is not bread? and your labour for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently un-3 For thou shalt break forth on the right to me, and eat ve that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.

> 3 Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even

the sure mercies of David.

4 Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to

the people.

5 Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not; and nations that knew not thee er the Holy One of Israel: The God of the shall run unto thee, because of the LORD thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel; for he

6 1 Seek ye the LORD while he may be

thy God.

7 Let the wicked forsake his way, and the 7 For a small moment have I forsaken thee; unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will

3 IF or my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the

9 For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.

10 For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed

11 So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void; but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing

whereto I sent it.

12 For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands,

13 Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir-tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle-tree: and it shall be to the Lord for a name, for an everlasting sign,

CHAP. LVI.

THUS saith the LORD, Keep ve judgment, and do justice: for my salvation is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed. 2 Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that layeth hold on it; that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil.

that hath joined himself to the LORD, speak, made thee a covenant with them; thou he saying, The LORD hath utterly separated me | vedst their bed where thou sawest it. from his people; neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am a dry tree.

that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things debase thyself even unto hell. that please me, and take hold of my covenant;

5 Even unto them will I give in my way; yet saidst thou not, There is no hope: house, and within my walls, a place and a thou hast found the life of thy hand; therename better than of sons and of daughters: fore thou wast not grieved. I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

themselves to the LORD, to serve him, and to not I held my peace even of old, and thou love the name of the LORD, to be his servants, fearest me not? every one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant;

7 Even them will I bring to my holy mounprayer: their burnt-offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for my house shall be called a house of prayer for all people.

8 The Lord God, which gathereth the outcasts of Israel, saith, Yet will I gather others to

him, besides those that are gathered unto him. 9 ¶ All ye heasts of the field, come to de-

your; yea, all ye beasts in the forest. 10 His watchmen are blind: they are allignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot

bark; sleeping, lying down, loving toslumber. 11 Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter.

12 Come ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; and to-morrow shall be as this day, and much of his heart. more abundant.

CHAP. LVII.

THE righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart; and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righ- peace to him that is far off, and to him that is teous is taken away from the evil to come.

2 He shall enter into peace: they shall rest in

their beds, each one walking in his uprightness. 3 \ Butdraw near hither, yesons of the sor- up mire and dirt. ceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? wicked. against whom make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? are ye not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood;

5 Inflaming yourselves with idols under transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins. every green tree, slaying the children in the

valleys under the cliffs of the rocks?

is thy portion; they, they are thy lot: even God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice; to them hast thou poured a drink-offering, they take delight in approaching to God. thou hast offered a neat-offering. Should I receive comfort in these?

up to offer sacrifice.

8 Behind the doors also and the posts hast art gone up: thou hast enlarged thy bed, and to be heard on high.

9 And thou wentest to the king with ointment, and didst increase thy perfumes, and 4 For thus saith the Lord unto the eunuchs didst send thy messengers far off, and didst

10 Thou art wearied in the greatness of thy

11 And of whom hast thou been afraid or feared, that thou hast lied, and hast not re-6 Also the sons of the stranger, that join membered me, nor laid it to thy heart? have

12 I will declare thy righteousness, and t

works; for they shall not profit thee.

13 ¶ When thou criest, let thy companies tain, and make them joyful in my house of deliver thee: but the wind shall carry them all away; vanity shall take them: but he that putteth his trust in me shall possess the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain;

14 And shall say, Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the stumbling-

block out of the way of my people.

15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

16 For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls which I have

made.

17 For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way

18 I have seen his ways, and will heal him; I will lead him also, and restore comforts un-

to him, and to his mourners.

19 I create the fruit of the lips; Peace, near, saith the LORD; and I will heal him.

20 But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast

21 There is no peace, saith my God, to the

CHAP. LVIII. RY aloud, spare not; lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their

2 Tet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did righteous-6 Among the smooth stones of the stream ness, and forsook not the ordinance of their

3 Wherefore have we fasted, say they, and thou seest not? wherefore have we afflicted 7 Upon a lofty and high mountain hast our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? thou set thy bed: even thither wentest thou Behold, in the day of your fast, ye find pleasure, and exact all your labours.

4 Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and thou set up thy remembrance; for thou hast to smite with the fist of wickedness: ye shall discovered thyself to another than me, and not fast as ye do this day, to make your voice

5 Is it such a fast that I have chosen a day ducth, and that which is crushed breaketh for a man to afflict his soul? is it to bow out into a viper. down his head as a bulrush, and to spread call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD?

6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go

free, and that we break every yoke? 7 Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cust out to thy house " when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not Juyself from thine own flesh?

18 % Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thy health shall spring forth speedily; and thy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the Lord shall be thy

rere-ward.

answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am, if thou take away from the midst

10 And if then draw out thy seul to the from us. hongry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy dark-

ness be as the noon-day :

11 And the Lord shall guide thee coatimully, and satisfy thy soul in drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shall be like! a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not.

13 And they that shall be of thee shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou sha't be called. The repairer of the breach,

The restorer of paths to dwell in.

sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the LORD, honourable; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding and wondered that there was no intercessor : thine own pleasure, nor speaking thine own therefore his arm brought salvation unto Words:

14 Then shalt thou delight thyself in the Lorn; and I will cause thee to ride upon the plate, and a helmet of salvation upon his high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father: for the grance for clothing, and was clad with zeal mouth of the Lorn bath spoken it.

CHAP LIX

EHOLD, the LORD's hand is not shorten-B ed, that it cannot save; neither his ear pence to his enemies; to the islands he will heavy, that it cannot near:

2 But your iniquities have separated be-

and your fingers with iniquity; your lips up a standard against him. have spoken lies, your tongue hath muttered perverseness.

4 None calleth for justice, nor any plead- in Jacob, saith the LORD. eth for truth: they trust in vanity and speak

iniquity.

5 They hatch cockatrice's eggs, and weave mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth the spider's web: he that eateth of their eggs nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of

1 Their webs shall not become garments, suck cloth and ashes under him? will thou neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works are works of iniquity,

and the act of violence is in their hands. 7 Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood; their thoughts

are thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction are in their paths.

" The way of peace they know not; and there is no judgment in their goings; they have made them crooked paths; whosoever goeth therein shall not know peace.

9 . Therefore is judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us: we wait for light, but behold obscurity; for bright-

ness, but we walk in darkness

10 We grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if we had no eyes: we 9 Then shalt they call, and the LORD shall stimble at noon-day as in the night; we are

in desolate places as dead men.

11 We roar all like hears, and mourn of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the fin-sore like doves; we look for judgment, but ger, and speaking vanity;

> 12 For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions are with us; and as for

our iniquities, we know them:

13 In transgressing and lying against the Lord, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falsehood.

14 And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off, for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter.

15 Yea, truth faileth; and he that depart-13 If thou turn away thy foot from the eth from evil maketh himself a prey; and the Lord saw it, and it displeased him that there was no judgment.

16 And he saw that there was no man, him; and his righteonsness, it sustained him.

17 For he put on righteousness as a breasthead; and he put on the garments of venas a cloak.

18 According to their deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recom-

repay recompence.

19 So shall they fear the name of the LORD tween you and your God, and your sins have from the west, and his glory from the rising hid his face from you, that he will not hear, of the sun: when the enemy shall come in 3 For your hands are defiled with blood, like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift

> 10 And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression

21 As for me, this is my covenant with lies; they conceive mischief, and bring forth them, saith the LORD; My Spirit that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy

the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.

CHAP. LX.

RISE, shine; for thy light is come, and . the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee.

2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the Lord shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

3 And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising

4 Lift up thine eyes round about, and see; all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, andthy daughters shall be nursed at thy side.

5 Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thy heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the forces of the Gen-

tiles shall come unto thee.

6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Midian and Ephah; all they from Sheba shall come: they shall bring gold and incense; and they shall shew forth will hasten it in his time.

the praises of the LORD.

All the flocks of Kedar shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of Nebajoth shall acceptance on mine altar, and I will glorify the house of my glory.

8 Who are these that fly as a cloud, and as

the doves to their windows?

9 Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tarshish first, to bring thy sons from far, their silver and their gold with them, unto the name of the Lord thy God, and to the Holy One of Israel, because he hath glorified thee.

10 And the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee; for in my wrath I smote thee, but in

my favour have I had mercy on thee. 11 Therefore thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that men may bring unto thee the forces of the Gentiles, and that their kings may be brought.

12 For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations

shall be utterly wasted.

13 The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir-tree, the pine-tree, and the box together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary; and I will make the place of my feet glorious.

shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call robbery for burnt-offering; and I will direct thee, The city of the Lord, The Zion of the their work in truth, and I will make an ever-Holy One of Israel.

15 Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through thee, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy

of many generations.

16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the LORD am thy of Jacob.

17 For brass I will bring gold, and for iran I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and thine exactors righteousness.

18 Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders: but thou shalt call thy walls Salvation.

and thy gates Praise.

19 The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the Lond shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory.

20 Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended.

21 Thy people also shall be all righteons: they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be glorified.

22 A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation; I the Lord

CHAP. LXI.

THE Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to minister unto thee: they shall come up with preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound:

2 To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God;

to comfort all that mourn;

3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called Trees of righteousness, The planting of the Lord, that he might be glorified.

4 I And they shall build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations

of many generations.

5 And strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your

plowmen, and your vine-dressers.

6 But ye shall be named the Priests of the LORD: men shall call you the Ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory shall ye boast yourselves.

7 For your shame ye shall have double, and for confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: 14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee therefore in their land they shall possess the double; everlasting joy shall be unto them.

lasting covenant with them.

9 And their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring among thepeople: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that the vare the seed which the LORD hath blessed,

10 I will greatly rejoice in the Lord, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, Saviour and thy Redeemer, the Mighty One he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh himself

with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth her-

self with her jewels.

will cause righteousness and praise to spring all my raiment, forth before all the nations.

CHAP. LXII.

FOR Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, lamp that burneth.

ness, and all kings thy glory: and thou shalt I will bring down their strength to the earth. be called by a new name, which the mouth

of the Lorn shall name.

the hand of thy God.

4 Thou shalt no more be termed For-them according to his mercies, and according taken; neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate: but thou shalt be called Hephzi-bah, and thy land Beulah: for the children that will not lie: so he was their Lord delighteth in thee, and thy land shall Saviour. be married.

thy God rejoice over thee.

6 I I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem, which shall never hold their Spirit : therefore he was turned to be their peace day nor night; ye that make mention enemy, and he fought against them. of the LORD, keep not silence;

11 Then he remembered the days of old,

and by the arm of his strength, Surely I will put his Holy Spirit within him?

no more give thy corn to be meat for thine 12 That led them by the right hand of on more give thy corn to be meat for thine 12 That led them by the right hand of enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the not drink thy wine, for the which thou hast water before them, to make himself an everlaboured:

9 But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the LORD; and they that have horse in the wilderness, that they should not brought it together shall drink it in the courts stumble?

cast up the high-way; gather out the stones; self a glorious name.

15 Look down from heaven, and behold

behold, his reward is with him, and his work toward me? are they restrained : before him.

gaken.

CHAP. LXIII.

with dyed garments from Bozrab? from thy fear? Return for thy servants' sake, this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling the tribes of thine inheritance. in the greatness of his strength? I that speak 18 The people of thy holiness have possessin righteousness, mighty to save.

2 Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, tradden down thy sanctuary, and thy garments like him that treadeth in 19 We are thine: thou never barest rule over

the wine-fat?

3 I have trodden the wine-press alone; and of the people there was none with me: for 1 11 For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, will tread them in mine anger, and trample and as the garden causeth the things that are them in my fury; and their blood shall be sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord Gon sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain

4 For the day of vengeance is in my heart,

and the year of my redeemed is come.
5 And I looked, and there was none to help;

and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, and I wondered that there was none to upuntil the righteousness thereof go forth as hold, therefore mine own arm brought salbrightness, and the salvation thereof as a vation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.

6 And I will tread down the people in mine 2 And the Gentiles shall see thy righteous- anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and

7 I will mention the loving-kindnesses of the LORD, and the praises of the LORD, ac-3 Thou shalt also be a crown of glory in cording to all that the LORD hath bestowed the hand, of the LORD, and a royal diadem in on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on

9 In all their affliction he was afflicted, 5 For as a young man marrieth a virgin, and the angel of his presence saved them: in so shall thy sons marry thee: and as the his love and in his pity he redeemed them; bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so shall and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old.

10 But they rebelled, and vexed his Holy

7 And give him no rest, till he establish, and Moses, and his people, saying, Where is he till he make Jerusalem a praise in the earth.

8 The Lord hath sworn by his right hand, the shepherd of his flock? where is he that

lasting name?

13 That led them through the deep, as a

10 % Go through, go through the gates; the Spirit of the LORD caused him to rest 14 As a beast goeth down into the valley, prepare ye the way of the people : cast up, so didst thou lead thy people, to make thy-

If the past standard for the people.

11 Behold, the Lord hath proclaimed unfrom the habitation of thy holiness and of thy to the end of the world, Say we to the daughter where is the year and of thy mergies. ter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh; sounding of thy bowels and of thy mercies

16 Doubtless thou art our Father, though 12 And they shall call them, The holy Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acpeople, The redeemed of the Lord: and thou knowledge us not: thou, O Lord, art our shalt be called, Sought out, A city not for-Father, our Redeemer; thy name is from

everlasting.
17 ¶ O LORD, why hast thou made us to HO is this that cometh from Edom, err from thy ways, and hardened our heart

ed it but a little while : our adversaries have

them; they were not called by thy name.

CHAP. LXIV.

H that thou wouldest rend the heavens, recompense into their bosom. that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down at thy pre-your fathers together, saith the LORD, which sence,

fire causeth the waters to boil; to make thy I measure their former work into their name known to thine adversaries, that the bosom nations may tremble at thy presence!

3 When thou didst terrible things which mountains flowed down at thy presence.

4 T For since the beginning of the world men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, besides thee, what he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him.

5 Thou meetest him that rejoiceth and thee in thy ways: behold, thou art wroth: for we have sinned: in those is continuance,

and we shall be saved.

all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities,

like the wind, have taken us away.

7 And there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and hast consumed us, because of our iniquities.

8 But now, O LORD, thou art our Father:

we all are the work of thy hand

9 ¶ Be not wroth very sore, O Lord, neither remember iniquity for ever: behold, see, we beseech thee, we are all thy people.

10 Thy holy cities are a wilderness, Zion is a wilderness, Jerusalem a desolation.

11 Our holy and our beautiful bouse, where our fathers praised thee, is burned up with fire: and all our pleasant things are laid waste.

12 Wilt thou refrain thyself for these things,

us very sore ?

CHAP. LXV.

I AM sought of them that asked not for me; I am found of them that sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation be remembered, nor come into mind. that was not called by my name.

2 I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which walketh in a way that was not good, after their own

thoughts ,

3 A people that provoketh me to anger continually to my face; that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense upon altars of brick

4 Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments; which eat swine's flesh, and broth of abominable things is in

5 Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These are a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

not keep silence, but will recompense, even

7 Your iniquities, and the iniquities of have burned incense upon the mountains, and 2 As when the melting fire burneth, the blasphemed me upon the hills; therefore will

8 Thus saith the LORD, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, Destroy we looked not for, thou camest down, the it not; for a blessing is in it: so will I do for my servants' sake, that I may not destroy them all.

9 And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains; and mine elect shall inherit it.

and my servants shall dwell there.

10 And Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and worketh righteousness; those that remember the valley of Achor a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me.

11 | But ye are they that forsake the LORD, that forget my holy mountain, that prepare 6 But we are all as an unclean thing, and a table for that troop, and that furnish the

drink-offering unto that number.

12 Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: because when I called, ye did not answer, when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose that wherein I delighted not.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be we are the clay, and thou our potter; and hungry; behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall

rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed :

14 Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for vexation of spirit.

15 And ye shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen: for the Lord Gon shall slav thee, and call his servants by another name;
16 That he who blesseth himself in the

earth, shall bless himself in the God of truth: and he that sweareth in the earth, shall swear O Lond? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict by the God of truth; because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes.

17 T For, behold, I create new heavens, and a new earth: and the former shall not

18 But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which I create: for, behold, I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy.

19 And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of

crying.
20 There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days; for the child shall die a hundred years old; but the sinner, being a hundred years old, shall be accursed.
21 And they shall build houses, and inha-

bit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and

eat the fruit of them.

22 They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: 6 Behold, it is written before me; I will for as the days of a tree are the days of my

work of their hands.

forth for trouble: for they are the seed of the blessed of the Lord, and their offspring

they call, I will answer; and while they are and be dandled upon her knees.

yet speaking, I will hear.

25 The wolf and the lamb shall feed to- so will I comfort you; and ye shall be comgether, and the lion shall eat straw like the forted in Jerusalem. bullock : and dust shall be the serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the Lond.

CHAP. LXVI.

THUS saith the LORD, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest?

For all those things hath my hand rebuke with flames of fire. made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD: but to this man will I look, even LORD plead with all flesh: and the slain of to him that is poor, and of a contrite spirit, the LORD shall be many.

and trembleth at my word.

off a dog's neck; he that offerell an obla-abomination, and the mouse, such stion, as if he offered swine's blood: he that sumed together, saith the Lond.

13 I For I know their works, and their works, and their works. man; he that sacrificeth a lamb, as if he cut in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations.

4 I also will choose their delusions, and will and see my glory. bring their fears upon them; because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not.

5 T Hear the word of the LORD, ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren that hated you, that cast you out for my name's sake, said, Let the Lord be glorified: but

6 A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the LORD that rendereth recompence to his enemies.

7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a

man-child.

8 Who hath heard such a thing? who hath born at once? for as soon as Zion travailed, your name remain, she brought forth her children.

9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth? saith the LORD : shall I cause to bring forth, and shut the womb? saith thy fore me, saith the LORD.

10. Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her : rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her ;

people, and mine elect shall long enjoy the the breasts of her consolations; that we may 23 They shall not labour in vain, nor bring dance of her glory.

12 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the Gentiles like a flowing stream : then 24 And it shall come to pass, that before shall ye suck, ve shall be borne upon her sides,

13 As one whom his mother comfortetly, -

14 And when ye see this, your heart shall rejoice, and your hones shall flourish like an herb; and the hand of the LORD shall be known toward his servants, and his judignation toward his enemies.

15 % For, behold, the Lord will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his

16 For by fire, and by his sword, will the

17 They that sanctify themselves, and put-3 He that killeth an ox, is as if he slew a rify themselves in the gardens behind one tree

thoughts: it shall come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come,

19 And I will set a sign among them, and f. will send those that escape of them unto the did not hear: but they did evil before mine nations, to Tarshish. Pul, and Lud, titat draw the bow, to Tubal, and Javan, to the isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory; and they shall declare my glory among the Gentiles.

20 And they shall bring all your brethren he shall appear to your joy, and they shall be for an offering unto the Lord, out of all hations, upon horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the Lord, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LOBD.

21 And I will also take of them for priests,

and for Levites, saith the LORD.

22 For as the new heavens, and the new seen such things? Shall the earth be made to earth, which I will make, shall remain before bring forth in one day? or shall a nation be me, saith the LORD, so shall your seed and

23 And it shall come to pass, that from one new-moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship be-

24 And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcases of the men that have transgress. ed against me: for their worm shall not die. neither shall their fire be quenched; and 11 That ye may suck, and be satisfied with they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

The Book of the Prophet JEREMIAH.

In the land of Benjamin:

2 To whom the word of the Long came HE words of Jeremiah the son of Hil- in the days of Josiah the son of Amon king kiah, of the priests that were in Anathoth, of Judah, in the thirteenth year of his reign. 3 It came also in the days of Johniahim

the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the end ing, Thus saids the Long, I remember thee, of the eleventh year of Zedekiah the son of the kindness of thy youth, the love of thine Josiah king of Judah, unto the carrying away espousals, when thou wentest after me in the of Jerusalem captive in the fifth month.

4 Then the word of the LORD came unto

me, saying,
5 Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of saith the LORD. the womb I sanctified thee; and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.

6 Then said I, Ah Lord Gop! behold, I Israel:

cannot speak; for I am a child.

I am a child: for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and whatsoever I command vanity, and are become vain? thee thou shalt speak.

8 Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

9 Then the Lord put forth his hand, and touched my mouth: and the Lord said unto me, Behold, I have put my words in thy mouth.

10 See, I have this day set thee over the nations, and over the kingdoms, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to

throw down, to build, and to plant.

11 9 Moreover, the word of the Lorp came anto me, saying, Jeremiah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of an almond-tree.

12 Then said the Lord unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten my word to

perform it.

13 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see a seething-pot; and the face thereof is toward the north.

14 Then the Lord said unto me, Out of the north an evil shall break forth upon all

the inhabitants of the land.

15 For, to, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the LORD; and they shall come, and they shall set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of evils; they have forsaken me, the fountain of

. 16 And I will utter my judgments against them touching all their wickedness, who have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, and worshipped the works

of their own hands.

17 ¶ Thou therefore gird up thy loins; and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: be not dismayed at their faces, panes have broken the crown of thy head.

iest I confound thee before them.

a defenced city, and an iron pillar, and brazen wails, against the whole land; against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land.

with thee, saith the Lord, to deliver thee.

CHAP. II.

LYL to me, saying, saith the Lord God of hosts.
20 % For of old time I have broken thy yoke,

wilderness, in a land that was not sown.

3 Israel was holiness unto the LORD, and the first-fruits of his increase: all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them.

4 I Hear ye the word of the Lord. O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of

5 Thus saith the LORD, What iniquity 7 1 But the LORD said unto me, Say not, have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, and have walked after

6 Neither said they, Where is the LORD. that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, that led us through the wilderness; through a land of deserts, and of pits; through a land of drought, and of the shadow of death; through a land that no man passed through and where no man dwelt?

7 And I brought you into a plentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof, and the goodness thereof: but when ye entered, ye defiled my

land, and made my heritage an abomination.
8 The priests said not, Where is the LORD? and they that handle the law knew me not : the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after things that do not profit.

9 ¶ Wherefore I will yet plead with you, saith the Lord, and with your children's

children will I plead.

10 For pass over the isles of Chittim, and see; and send unto Kedar, and consider diligently, and see if there be such a thing 11 Hath a nation changed their gods, which

are yet no gods? but my people have changed their glory for that which doth not profit.

12 Be astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate,

saith the LORD.

13 For my people have committed two living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

14 ¶ Is Israel a servant? is he a home-born

slave? why is he spoiled?

15 The young lions roared upon him, and yelled, and they made his land waste: his cities are burned without inhabitant.

16 Also the children of Noph and Taha-

17 Hast thou not procured this unto thy-18 For, behold, I have made thee this day self, in that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, when he led thee by the way?

18 And now what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of Sihor? or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of the river :

19 And they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee; for I am thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore, and see, that it is an evil thing and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the TOREOVER, the word of the LORD came LORD thy God, and that my fear is not in thee,

and burst thy bands; and thou saidst, I will not transgress; when upon every high hill, and under every green tree, thou wanderest, playing the harlot.

wholly a right seed: how then art thou turn-thou hast played the harlot with many lovers; ed into the degenerate plant of a strange vine

and take thee much soap, yet thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord GoD.

23 How caust thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Baalim? See thy way in the valley, know what thou hast done: thou art a swift dromedary traversing her ways;

24 A wild ass used to the wilderness, that snuffeth up the wind at her pleasure: in her fusedst to be ashamed. occasion who can turn her away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her.

25 Withhold thy foot from being unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst, There is no hope: no; for I have loved stran-

gers, and after them will I go.

26 As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed;

priests, and their prophets,

27 Saying to a stock. Thou art my father; and to a stone, Thou hast brought me forth : for they have turned their back unto me, and not their face; but in the time of their trouble they will say, Arise, and save us.

28 But where are thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise, if they can save thee in the time of thy trouble: for according to the number of thy cities are thy gods,

O Judah.

29 Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all land, and committed adultery with stones and have transgressed against me, saith the LORD.

30 In vain have I smitten your children: they devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion.

31 ¶ O generation, see ye the word of the LORD. Have I been a wilderness unto Israel? a land of darkness? Wherefore say my people, We are lords; we will come no more unto thee ?

32 Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people have forgotten me days without number.

33 Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also taught the

wicked ones thy ways.

34 Also in thy skirts is found the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not found it by secret search, but upon all these.

35 Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me: Behold, I will plead with thee, because thou sayest, I have not sinned.

36 Why gaddest thou about so much to change thy way? thou also shalt be ashamed of Egypt, as thou wast ashamed of Assyria.

37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and not prosper in them.

CHAP. III.

PHEY say, If a man put away his wife, I and she go from him, and become another man's, shall he return unto her again? 21 Yet I had planted thee a noble vine, shall not that land be greatly polluted? but yet return again to me, saith the LORD.

2 Lift up thine eyes unto the high places. 22 For though thou wash thee with nitre, and see where thou hast not been lain with: in the ways hast thou sat for them, as the Arabian in the wilderness; and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms, and

with thy wickedness.

3 Therefore the showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; and thou hadst a whore's forehead, thou re-

4 Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, My father, thou art the guide of my youth

5 Will he reserve his anger for ever? will he keep it to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldest.

6 The Lord said also unto me in the days of Josiah the king. Hast thou seen that which backsliding Israel hath done? she is gone up upon every high mountain, and upthey, their kings, their princes, and their der every green bee, and there bath played the harlot.

> 7 And I said, after she had done all these things, Turn thou unto me: but she returned not. And her treacherous sister Judah saw it.

8 And I saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery, I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorce; yet her treacherous sister Judah fear-ed not, but went and played the barlot also.

9 And it came to pass, through the lightness of her whoredom, that she defiled the

with stocks.

10 And yet for all this her treacherous sisreceived no correction: your own sword hath ter Judah hath not turned unto me with her whole heart, but feignedly, saith the LORD.

11 And the LORD said unto me, Thebacksliding Israel hath justified herself more than

treacherous Judah

12 \ Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the LORD, and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you; for I am merciful, saith the LORD, and I will not keep anger for ever.

13 Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the Lord thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the LORD.

14 Turn, O backsliding children, saith the LORD; for I am married unto you: and I will take you one of a city, and two of a family,

and I will bring you to Zion:

15 And I will give you pastors according to my heart, which shall feed you with

knowledge and understanding.

16 And it shall come to pass, when ye be thy hands upon thy head: for the LORD multiplied and increased in the land, in those hath rejected thy confidences, and thou shall days, saith the LORD, they shall say no more, The ark of the covenant of the Long : neither shall it come to mind: peither shall they remember it; neither shall they visit it; neither the destroyer of the Gentiles is on his way;

shall be gathered unto it, to the name of the LORD, to Jerusalem; neither shall they walk and howl: for the fierce anger of the LORD any more after the imagination of their evil is not turned back from us. heart.

to the land that I have given for an inheri- phets shall wonder.

tance unto your fathers.

the children, and give thee a pleasant land, Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall have peace; a goodly heritage of the hosts of nations? whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul. And I said, Thou shalt call me, My father; and shalt not turn away from me.

parteth from her husband, so have ye dealt ter of my people, not to fan, nor to cleanse, treacherously with me, O house of Israel,

saith the LORD.

21 A voice was heard upon the high places, weeping and supplications of the children of and they have forgotten the LORD their God.

22 Return, ye backsliding children, and I will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come unto thee; for thou art the LORD our God.

23 Truly in vain is salvation hoped for from long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within the hills, and from the multitude of mountains: truly in the Lord our God is the salvation of Israel.

24 For shame hath devoured the labour of their herds, their sons and their daughters.

23 We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for we have sinned against the LORD our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and have not bellious against me, saith the LORD. obeyed the voice of the Lord our God. CHAP. IV.

IF thou wilt return, O Israel, saith the LORD, return unto me; and if thou wilt put unto thy heart. away thine abominations out of my sight,

then shalt thou not remove.

in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the and the nations shall bless themselves in him, trumpet, the alarm of war. and in him shall they glory.

ground, and sow not among thorns.

4 Circumcise yourselves to the Lonn, and hear the sound of the trumpet? take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem; known me; they are sottish children, and lest my fury come forth like fire, and burn they have none understanding: they are of your doings.

5 Declare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem; and say, Blow ye the trumpet in out form and void; and the heavens, and the land: cry, Gather together, and say, As-they had no light. semble yourselves, and let us go into the de-

fenced cities.

6 Set up the standard toward Zion : retire, stay not; for I will bring evil from the north, and all the birds of the heavens were fled. and a great destruction.

7 The lion is come up from his thicket, and shall that be done any more.

17 At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the LORD; and all the nations waste, without an inhabitant.

8 For this gird you with sackcloth, lament

9 And it shall come to pass at that day, 18 In those days the house of Judah shall saith the LORD, that the heart of the king walk with the house of Israel, and they shall shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and come together out of the land of the north the priests shall be astonished, and the pro-

10 Then said I, Ah Lord Gop! surely 19 But I said, How shall I put thee among thou hast greatly deceived this people and

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem, A dry wind of the high 20 \ Surely as a wife treacherously de-places in the wilderness toward the daugh-

12 Even a full wind from those places shall come unto me: now also will I give sentence

against them.

13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and Israel: for they have perverted their way, his chariots shall be as a whirlwind: his horses are swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled.

14 O Jerusalem, wash thy heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How

thee?

15 For a voice declareth from Dan, and publisheth affliction from mount Ephraim.

16 Make ye mention to the nations: beour fathers from our youth; their flocks and hold, publish against Jerusalem, that watchers come from a far country, and give out

their voice against the cities of Judah.

17 As keepers of a field, are they against her round about; because she hath been re-

18 Thy way and thy doings have procured these things unto thee: this is thy wickedness, because it is bitter, because it reacheth

19 ¶ My bowels, my bowels! I am pained at my very heart; my heart maketh a noise 2 And thou shalt swear, The Lord liveth, in me: I cannot hold my peace, because

20 Destruction upon destruction is cried; for 3 If For thus saith the Lord to the men of the whole land is spoiled: suddenly are my Judah and Jerusalem, Break up your fallow tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment.

21 How long shall I see the standard, and

that none can quench it, because of the evil wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.

23 I beheld the earth, and, lo, it was with-

24 I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly.

25 I belield, and, lo, there was no man,

26 I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was

a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, but make not a full end: take away her batand by his fierce anger.

27 For thus hath the Lord said, The whole

full end.

28 For this shall the earth mourn, and the heavens above be black; because I have spoken it, I have purposed it, and will not repent, neither will I turn back from it.

29 The whole city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city shall be forsaken, and not a man

dwell therein.

30 And when thou art spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself with crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, though thou rendest thy face with painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; thy lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life.

3! For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travail, and the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child; the voice of the daughter of Zion, that bewaileth herself, that spreadeth her hands, saying, Woe is me now! for my soul is wearied because of murderers.

CHAP. V.

RUN ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, if ye canfind a man, if there be any that executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth; and I will pardon it.

surely they swear falsely.

3 O LORD, are not thine eves upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock: they have refused to return.

4 Therefore I said, Surely these are poor; they are foolish: for they know not the way of the Lorn, nor the judgment of their God.

5 I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the LORD, and the judgment of their God: but these have altogether broken the voke, and burst the bonds.

6 Wherefore a lion out of the forest shall bellious heart; they are revolted and gone. slay them, and a wolf-of the evenings shall spoil them, a leopard shall watch over their cities: every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces; because their transgressions are many, and their backslidings are in-the harvest. 25 ¶ Your iniquities have turned away

children have forsaken me, and sworn by them that are no gods: when I had fed them to the full, they then committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the har-

lot's houses.

3 They were as fedhorses in the morning: every one neighed after his neighbour's wife.

9 Shall I not visit for these things? saith the Lorn : and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 ¶ Go ve up upon lier walls, and destroy; tlements; for they are not the LORD's.

11 For the house of Israel and the house of land shall be desolate; yet will I not make a Judah have dealt very treacherously against

me, saith the LORD.

12 They have belied the LORD, and said, It is not he; neither shall evil come upon us; neither shall we see sword nor famine :

13 And the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them: thus shall it be

done unto them.

14 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, behold, I will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them.

15 Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the LORD: it is a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.

16 Their quiver is as an open sepulchre,

they are all mighty men.

17 And they shall eat up thy barvest, and thy bread, which thy sons and thy daughters should eat; they shall eat up thy flocks and thy herds; they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig-trees; they shall impoverish thy fenced

cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword.
13 Nevertheless, in those days, saith the LORD, I will not make a full end with you.

19 And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, Wherefore doeth the LORD our God all these things unto us! then shalt thou answer 2 And though they say, The LORD liveth; them, Like as ye have forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land, so shall ye serve strangers in a land that is not yours.

20 ¶ Declare this in the house of Jacob.

and publish it in Judah, saying,

21 Hear now this, O foolish people, and without understanding; which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not;

22 Fear ye not me? saith the LORD : will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it; and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it?

23 But this people hath a revolting and a re-

24 Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the Lorn our God, that giveth rain, both the former and the latter, in his season; he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of

7 I How shall I pardon thee for this? thy these things, and your sins have withholden

good things from you.

26 For among my people are found wicked men: they lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men.

27 As a cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit; therefore they are be-

come great, and waxen rich.

23 They are waxen fat, they shine; yea, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherneedy do they not judge.

29 Shall I not visit for these things ? saith such a nation as this?

30 ¶ A wonderful and horrible thing is

committed in the land;

31 The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye they said, We will not walk therein. do in the end thereof?

CHAP. VI.

YE children of Benjamin, gather yourselves to flee out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet in Tekoa, and set up a sign of fire in Beth-haccerem; for evil appeareth out of the north, and great destruction.

2 I have likened the daughter of Zion to a

comely and delicate woman.

3 The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; they shall pitch their tents against her round about; they shall feed every one in his place.

4 Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up at noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away, for the shadows of the

evening are stretched out.

destroy her palaces.

6 If For thus hath the Lord of hosts said, Hew ve down trees, and cast a mount against Jerusalem; this is the city to be visited; she is wholly oppression in the midst of her.

7 As a fountain casteth out her waters, so she casteth out her wickedness: violence and spoil is heard in her; before me continually is grief and wounds.

8 Be thou instructed, O Jerusalem, lest my soul depart from thee; lest I make thee de-

solate, a land not inhabited.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lorn of hosts, They shall thoroughly glean the remnant of Israel the way; for the sword of the enemy and as a vine: turn back thy hand as a grape- fear is on every side. gatherer into the baskets.

behold, the word of the LORD is unto them denly come upon us. a reproach; they have no delight in it.

LORD; I am weary with holding in: I will and try their way.

28 They are all grievous revolters, walkupon the assembly of young men together: ing with slanders: they are brass and iron; for even the husband with the wife shall be they are all corrupters. taken, the aged with him that is full of days.

others, with their fields and wives together: vain; for the wicked are not plucked away. for I will stretch out my hand upon the inha-

bitants of the land, saith the LORD.

13 For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them, every one is given to THE word that came to Jeremiah from the covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest, every one dealeth falsely.

Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

less, yet they prosper; and the right of the mitted abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush; therefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on the time that I visit them they shall be cast down, saith the Lord.

16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But

17 Also I set watchmen over you, saying, Hearken to the sound of the trumpet. But

they said, We will not hearken.

18 I Therefore hear, ye nations, and knows

O congregation, what is among them. 19 Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people; even the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened

unto my words, nor to my law, but rejected it.

20 To what purpose cometh there to me incense from Sheba, and the sweet cane from a far country? your burnt-offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me.

21 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will lay stumblingblocks before this people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall upon them; the neighbour and his friend

5 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us shall perish.
22 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, a people cometh from the north country, and a great

nation shall be raised from the sides of the

23 They shall lay hold on bow and spear they are cruel, and have no mercy: their voice roareth like the sea; and they ride up. on horses, set in array as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zion.

24 We have heard the fame thereof; cur hands wax feeble: anguish hath taken hold of us, and pain, as of a woman in travail.

25 Go not forth into the field, nor walk by

26 ¶ O daughter of my people, gird thes 10 To whom shall I speak and give warn- with sackcloth, and wallow thyself in ashes: ing, that they may hear? Behold, their ear make thee mourning, as for an only son, most is uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken; bitter lamentation: for the spoiler shall sud-

27 I have set thee for a tower and a fortress 11 Therefore I am full of the fury of the among my people, that thou mayest know

29 The bellows are burned, the lead is con-12 And their houses shall be turned unto sumed of the fire, the founder melteth in

> 30 Reprobate silver shall men call them, because the Lorn hath rejected them.

CHAP. VII.

LORD, saying,

2 Stand in the gate of the Lorp's house, 14 They have healed also the hurt of the and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear daughter of my people slightly, saying, the word of the Lord, all ye of Judah, that enter in at these gates to worship the LORD

15 Were they ashamed when they had com- 3 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of

Israel, Amend your ways and your doings, commanded them in the day that I brought

The temple of the LORD, are these.

judgment between a man and his neighbour; that it may be well unto you. less, and the widow, and shed not innocent their ear, but walked in the counsels and in

gods to your hurt; 7 Then will I cause you to dwell in this

or ever and ever.

cannot profit.

9 Will ve steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear faisely, and burn incense un-inclined their ear, but hardened their neck; to Baal, and walk after other gods whom we they did worse than their fathers. Lnow not ;

louse, which is called by my name, and say, to thee : thou shall also call unto them; but We are delivered to do all these abomina-they will not answer thee.

Sanous?

name, become a nen of robbers in your eyes? their God, nor receiveth correction : truth is

sens in Shiloh, where I set my name at the cast it away, and take up a lamentation on first, and see what I did to it for the wicked- high places; for the Lorp bath rejected and ness of my people Israel.

13 And now, because we have done all these | 30 For the children of Judah have done works, saith the Long, and I spake unto you, evil in my sight, saith the Long; they have rising up early and speaking, but we heard set their aboundations in the house which is not; and I called you, but we answered not; called by my name, to pollute it.

14 Therefore will I do unto this house. 31 And they have built the high places of which is called by my name, wherein ye Topiest, which is in the valley of the son of

15 And I will cast you out of my sight, as not, neither came it into my heart.

whole seed of Enhraim.

ther make intercession to me: for I will not shall bury in Topher, till there be no place. bear thee.

18 The children gather wood, and the fa- away, anger

19 Do they provoke me to anger? saith

hold, mine anger and my fury shall be poured bones of the priests, and the larges of the out upon this place, upon man, and upon prophets, and the bones of the inhabitents of beast, and upon the trees of the field, and Jerusalem, out of their graves : upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall 2 And they shall spread these before the burn, and shall not be quenched.

merifices, and eat flesh.

22 For I spake not unto your fathers, nor they have worshipped: they shall not be ga-

and I will cause you to dwell in this place. them out of the land of Egypt, concerning
4 Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The burnt-offerings or sacrifices:
4 But this thing commanded I them, say.

ing, Opev my voice, and I will be your God, 5 For it be thoroughly amend your ways and ye shall be my people; and walk ye in and your doings; if ye thoroughly execute all the ways that I have commanded you,

6 If ye oppress not the stranger, the lather. 24 But they hearkened not, nor inclined blood in this place, neither walk after other the imagination of their evil heart, and were backward, and not forward.

25 Since the day that your fathers came dace, in the land that I gave to your fathers, forth out of the land of Egypt unto this day, I have even sent unto you all my servants 8 T Behold, we trust in lying words, that the prophets, daily rising up early and sending them :

10 Yet they bearkened not unto me. nor

#7 Therefore thou shalt speak all these 10 And come and stand before me in this words unto them; but they will not hearken

23 But thou shalt say unto them. This is a 11 Is this bouse, which is called by my nation that obeyeth not the voice of the Lord Behold, even I have seen it, said the Lostp. perished, and is cut off from their mount.

12 But go ye now unto my place which 29 1 Cut off thy hair, O Jerusalem, and forsakes the generation of his wrath.

trust, and unto the place which I gave to you Hinnom, to burn their sons and their daughand to your fathers, as I have done to Shiloh, ters in the fire; which I commanded then

I have cast out all your brethren, even the 52 7 Therefore, behold, the days come; saith the LARD, that it shall no more be call-16 Therefore pray not thou for this people, ed Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinneither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neit nom, but The valley of Slaughter: for they

33 And the carcases of this people shall be 17 Seest than not what they do in the ci-meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the ties of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem? beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them

thers kindle the fire, and the women knead 34 Then will I cause to cease from the civies their dough, to make cakes to the green of of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, beaven, and to your out drink-offerings unto the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness. other gods, that they may provoke me to the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for the land shall be desolate.

CHAP. VIII.

the Loan: do they not promoke themselves to A T that time, saith the Loan, they sha! the confusion of their own faces? 20 Therefore thus said the Lord Gop, Be- dan, and the bones of his princes, and the

sun, and the moon, and all the how of hea-21 Thus sain the Louis of hosts, the God ven, whom they have loved, and whom they of Israel; Put your burnt-offerings unto your Lave served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom

thered, nor be buried; they shall be for dung

upon the face of the earth.

3 And death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain daughter of my people, because of them that of this evil family, which remain in all the dwell in a far country. Is not the LORD in places whither I have driven them, saith the Zion? is not her King in her? why have they LORD of hosts.

4 ¶ Moreover, thou shalt say unto them, ges, and with strange vanities? Thus saith the LORD; Shall they fall, and not arise? Shall he turn away, and not return?

5 Why then is this people of Jerusalem slidden back by a perpetual backsliding? they hold fast deceit, they refuse to return.

6 I hearkened and heard, but they spake wickedness, saying, What have I done? eve-eve one turned to his course, as the horse rush-CHAP. IX. eth into the battle.

7 Yea, the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and the turtle, and the weep day and night for the slain of the daughcrane, and the swallow, observe the time of ter of my people! their coming: but my people know not the

judgment of the Lord.

8 How do ye say, We are wise, and the law leave my people, and go from them! for of the Lord is with us? Lo, certainly in vain they be all adulterers, an assembly of treamade he it; the pen of the scribes is in cherous men.

mayed and taken: lo, they have rejected the the truth upon the earth: for they proceed

10 Therefore will I give their wives unto even unto the greatest, is given to covetous- ry neighbour will walk with slanders. ness; from the prophet even unto the priest, every one dealeth falsely.

12 Were they ashamed when they had ceit; through deceit they refuse to know me, committed abomination? nay, they were not saith the Lord.

at all ashamed, neither could they blush:

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, therefore shall they fall among them that fall: Behold, I will melt them, and try them; for in the time of their visitation they shall be how shall I do for the daughter of my people? cast down, saith the LORD.

LORD: there shall be no grapes on the vine, his neighbour with his mouth, but in heart nor figs on the fig-tree, and the leaf shall he layeth his waitfade; and the things that I have given them

shall pass away from them.

14 Why do we sit still? assemble your-on such a nation as this? selves, and let us enter into the defenced cined against the LORD.

15 We looked for peace, but no good came; and for a time of health, and behold trouble!

16 The snorting of his horses was heard from Dan; the whole land trembled at the a den of dragons; and I will make the cities sound of the neighing of his strong ones: for they are come, and have devoured the land, dwell therein.

and they shall bite you, saith the Lord.

18 ¶ When I would comfort myself against

sorrow, my heart is faint in me.

19 Behold the voice of the cry of the provoked me to anger with their graven ima-

20 The harvest is past, the summer is end-

ed, and we are not saved.

21 For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; I am black; astonishment hath taken hold on me.

22 Is there no balm in Gilead? is there no not aright: no man repented him of his physician there? why then is not the health

> H that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might

> 2 Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging-place of wayfaring men; that I might

3 And they bend their tongues like their 9 The wise men are ashamed, they are dis-bow for lies; but they are not valiant for word of the LORD; and what wisdom is in from evil to evil, and they know not me, saith the LORD.

4 Take ye beed every one of his neighothers, and their fields to them that shall bour, and trust ye not in any brother: for inherit them: for every one, from the least every brother will atterly supplant, and eve-

5 And they will deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they 11 For they have healed the hurt of the have taught their tongue to speak lies, and daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, weary themselves to commit iniquity.

peace; when there is no peace.

6 Thy habitation is in the midst of de-

8 Their tongue is as an arrow shot out; 13 \[\text{I will surely consume them, saith the it speaketh deceit: one speaketh peaceably to

> 9 ¶ Shall I not visit them for these things? saith the Lord: shall not my soul be avenged

10 For the mountains will I take up a weepties, and let us be silent there; for the LORD ing and wailing, and for the habitations of our God hath put us to silence, and given us the wilderness a lamentation, because they water of gall to drink, because we have sin- are burned up, so that none can pass through them; neither can men hear the voice of the cattle: both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled; they are gone.

11 And I will make Jerusalem heaps, and of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant.

12 ¶ Who is the wise man, that may unand all that is in it; the city, and those that derstand this? and who is he to whom the mouth of the LORD bath spoken, that he 17 For, behold, I will send serpents, cocka- may declare it, for what the land perisheth trices, among you, which will not be charmed, and is burned up like a wilderness, that none passeth through?

and have not obeyed my voice, neither walk . that it move not. ed therein:

their fathers taught them:

15 Therefore thus saids the Lond of hosts, to do good. the God of Israel : Benout. I will feed them. men this people, with wormwood, and give thee. O Lond; then art great, and thy name them waser of gall to drink.

16 I will scamer mem also among the hea-

them, and I have consumed trem

17 1 Thus saids the LOED of hosts, Consider ye, and call for the mourning women, that they may come; and send for cuaning ish; the stock is a doctrine of vanities.

moment that they may come:

a wall of fires, that our eves may ran down with nears, and our evends grash out with SETS FACES 19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of

Zaro. How are we spoiled! we are greatly confinaded. Legause we have forsaken the had, because our dwellings have cast us out.

20 Yet near the word of the Lond, O ve momen, and let your ear receive the word of and every one her neighbour lamentation :

21 For death is come up into our windows. existen from without, and the young men and hath stretched cut the heavens by his from the streets.

22 Scent. Two saith the Lond. Even the carvases of men stat fail as dung upon the multitude of waters in the heavens, and he open field, and as me handful after the harvest-man, and none shall gather mem.

23 7 Thus same the Loan. Let not the wise most glory in his wisdom, neither let the

rich mun glory in his riches :

24 But let him that glorieth, glory in this. that he understanders and knoweth me, that I am the Lord which exercise loving-shadmess, judgment, and righteousness, in the earm: for in these things I delight, saint me Long.

25 7 Behold the days come saith the LORD. that I was promen all them which are circum-

ched with the untire maked :

26 Error, and Jacan, and Edom, and the children of Ammon, and Moah, and all that and in the utmost corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all these nations are uncircum- find it so. rised, and all the house of Israel tre-cacircumuised in the heart.

CHAP. X.

TEAR we the word watch the Loan speak-I ets sans you. O bouse of Israel ;

signs of heaven; for the beatlen are dis- my curtains. mared at them

I For the customs of the people are vain : for have not sought the Lorn : therefore they are camen a tree out of the forest (the work shall not prosper, and all their focks shall be

13 And the Loza saith, Because they have 4 They deck it with silver and with gold ! formited my law which I set before them, they fasten it with nails and with hammers,

3 They are upright as the palm-tree, but 14 But have walked after the imagination speak not; they must needs be borne, because of their own heart, and after Baalin, which they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them

& Forasmuch as there is none like unto

is great in might.

7 Who would not fear thee, O King of nathen, whom neither they nor meir fathers tions? for to thee doch it appertain : forashave known; and I will send a sword after much as among all the wise men of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, there is none like unto thee.

3 But they are altogether brutish and fool-

9 Silver spread into plates is brought from 13 Ami let mem make haste, and take up Tarshish, and gold from Uphaz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder : blue and purple is their clothing : they are all the work of cumning men.

10 But the LORD is the true God, he is the iving God, and an everlasting King: at his wrate the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation.

11 Thus shall ve say unto them. The gods that have not made the heavens and the his mouth, and teach your daughters waiting, earth, even they shall perish from the earth;

and from under these heavens.

12 He hath made the earth by his power. and is entered into our palaces, to cut off the he hath established the world by his wisdom, escretion.

13 When he uttereth his voice, there is a causeta the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings with rain and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

14 Every man is brutish in his knowledge; mirror man glovy to his might, let not the every hunder is confounded by the graven image : for his molten image is falsenood,

and there is no breath in them.

15 They are vanity, and the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

In The Portion of Jacob is not like them for he is the former of all things; and Israe! is the rod of his inheritance: The Logo of nosts is his name.

17 I Gather up thy wares out of the land,

O inhabitant of the fortress:

18 For thus saith the Loun, Behold, I will sling out the inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress them, that they may

10 T Wee is me for my hurt! my wound is grievous : but I said, Traly this is a griet,

and I must bear it.

20 My tabernacle is spoiled, and all my cords are broken : my children are gone forth I Thus saith the Louis. Learn not the way of me, and they are not; there is none to of the hearness, and be not dismayed at the stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up

11 For the pastors are become brutish, and

of the hands of the workman, with the axe : scattered.

22 Behold, the noise of the bruit is come, to the number of the streets of Jerusalem and a great commotion out of the north coun- have ye set up alters to that shameful thing, try, to make the cities of Judah desolate, and even altars to burn inceuse unto Baal. a den of dragons.

walketh to direct his steps.

24 O LORD, correct me, but with judg-

to nothing.

25 Pour out thy fury upon the heathen that know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name: for they have eaten up Jacob, and devoured him, and consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate.

CHAP. XI.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from

the Lord, saying,

2 Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inliabitants of Jerusalem;

3 And say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Cursed be the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

4 Which I commanded your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the iron furnace, saying, Obey my voice, and do them, according to all-which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God;
5 That I may perform the oath which I have

sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as it is this day. Then answered I, and said, Sobe it, O LORD.

6 Then the LORD said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judals, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, and do them.

7 For I earnestly protested unto your fathers, in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, even unto this day, rising early

and protesting, saying, Obey my voice.

8 Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but walked every one in the imagination of their evil heart : therefore I will bring upon them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded them to do; but they did them not.

9 And the LORD said unto me, A conspiracy is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

10 They are turned back to the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my serve them: the house of Israel and the house of Judah have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lorn, Behold, I will bring evil upon them which they shall not be able to escape; and though they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them.

12 Then shall the cities of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem, go and cry unto the shall not save them at all in the time of their said, He shall not see our last end. trouble.

ties were thy gods, O Judah; and according contend with horses? and if in the land of

14 Therefore pray not thou for this people, 23 ¶ O LORD, I know that the way of neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: for man is not in himself: it is not in man that I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto me for their trouble.

15 What hath my beloved to do in ment; not in thine anger, lest thou bring me house, seeing she hath wrought lewdness with many, and the holy flesh is passed from thee? when thou doest evil, then thou rejoicest.

16 The Lord called thy name, A green olive-tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the LORD of hosts, that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of Israel, and of the house of Judah, which they have done against themselves, to provoke me to anger, in offering inceuse unto Baal.

18 H And the LORD hath given me knowledge of it, and I know it: then thou shew-

edst me their doings.

19 But I was like a lamb, or an ox, that is brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that they had devised devices against me, saying, Let us destroy the tree with the fruit thereof, and let us cut him off from the land of the living, that his name may be no more remembered

20 But, O Lond of hosts, that judgest right teously, that triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them; for unto thee

have I revealed my cause.

21 Therefore thus saith the Lord of the men of Anathoth, that seek thy life, saying, Prophesy not in the name of the LORD, that thou die not by our hand:

22 Therefore thus saith the Lonn of hosts, Behold, I will punish them: the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their

daughters shall die by famine;

23 And there shall be no remnant of them: for I will bring evil upon the men of Anathotn, even the year of their visitation.

CHAP. XII.

IGHTEOUS art thou, O Lorn, when I R plead with thee; yet let me talk with thee of thy judgments: Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? wherefore are all they happy that deal very treacherously?

2 Thou hast planted them; yea, they have words; and they went after other gods to taken root: they grow; yea, they bring forth fruit: thou art near in their mouth, and

far from their reins.

3 But thou, O LORD, knowest me; thou hast seen me, and tried my heart toward thee: pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and prepare them for the day of slaughter.

4 How long shall the land mourn, and the herbs of every field wither, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein? the beasts gods unto whom they offer incense: but they are consumed, and the birds; because they

5 I If thou hast run with the footmen, and 13 For according to the number of thy ci- they have wearied thee, then how canst thou

peace, wherein thou trustedst, they wearied thee, then how wilt thou do in the swelling of that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to

Jordan :

6 For even thy brethren, and the house of which I commanded thee to hide there. thy father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee; yea, they have called a multi-land took the girdle from the place where I tude after thee; believe them not, though had hid it; and, behold, the girdle was marthey speak fair words unto thee.

7 1 I have forsaken my house; I have left my heritage; I have given the dearly-beloved of my soul into the hand of her enemies.

the forest; it crieth out against me: there- pride of Jerusalem.

fore have I hated it.

come to devour.

desolate wilderness.

desolate it mourneth unto me; the whole name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but land is made desolate, because no man lay- they would not hear. eth it to heart.

places through the wilderness: for the sword Every bottle shall be filled with wine; and they of the Lond shall devour from the one end of shall say unto thee, Dowe not certainly know the land even to the other end of the land : that every bottle shall be filled with wine? no flesh shall have peace.

thorns; they have put themselves to pain, but shall not profit; and they shall be ashamed of your revenues, because of the fierce

anger of the LORD.

14 Thus saith the Lord against all mine evil neighbours, that touch the inheritance which I have caused my people Israel to inherit: Behold, I will pluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of Judah from among them.

15 And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out, I will return, and have compassion on them, and will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and

every man to his land.

16 And it skall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, to weep in secret places for your pride; and swear by my name, The Lorn liveth; (as they mine eye shall weep sore, and run down swear by my name, The Lord liveth; (as they taught my people to swear by Baal;) then shall they be built in the midst of my people. ried away captive.

17 But if they will not obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the

FORD.

CHAP. XIII.

THUS saith the Lord unto me, Go and thy loins, and put it not in water.

2 So I got a girdle, according to the word wholly carried away captive.

of the Lord, and put it on my loins.

me the second time, saying,

4 Take the girdle that thou hast got, which is upon thy loins, and arise, go to Euphrates, and hide it there in a hole of the rock.

5 So I went, and hid it by Euphrages, as the Lord commanded me.

6 And it came to pass after many days, Euphrates, and take the girdle from thence,

7 Then I went to Euphrates, and digged, red, it was profitable for nothing.

8 Then the word of the LORD came unto

me, saving,

9 Thus saith the LORD, After this manner 8 My heritage is unto me as a lion in will I mar the pride of Judah, and the great

10 This evil people, which refuse to hear 9 My heritage is unto me as a speckled my words, which walk in the imagination of bird; the birds round about are against her; their heart, and walk after other gods, to come ye, assemble all the beasts of the field, serve them, and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is good for nothing.

10 Many pastors have destroyed my vine-yard, they have trodden my portion under a man, so have I caused to cleave unto me loot, they have made my pleasant portion a the whole house of Israel, and the whole house of Judah, saith the LORD; that they Il They have made it desolate, and being might be unto me for a people, and for a

12 1 Therefore thou shalt speak unto them 12 The spoilers are come upon all high this word. Thus saith the LORD God of Israel,

13 Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus 13 They have sown wheat, but shall reap saith the Lord, Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon David's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, with drunkenness.

> 14 And I will dash them one against another, even the fathers and the sons together, saith the LORD: I will not pity, nor spare, nor have mercy, but destroy them.

15 Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud:

for the LORD hath spoken.

16 Give glory to the Lord your God, before he cause darkness, and before your feet stumble upon the dark mountains, and while ve look for light, he turn it into the shadow of death, and make it gross darkness.

17 But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall with tears, because the Lord's flock is car-

13 Say unto the king and to the queen, Humble yourselves, sit down; for your principalities shall come down, even the crown of your glory.

19 The cities of the south shall be shut up, get thee a linen girdle, and put it upon and none shall open them: Judah shall be carried away captive all of it, it shall be

20 Lift up your eyes, and behold them that 3 And the word of the Lorp came unto come from the north: where is the flock that

was given thee, thy beautiful flock?

21 What wilt thou say when he shall punish thee? (for thou hast taught them to be captains, and as chief over thee;) shall not sorrows take thee, as a woman in travail?

22 7 And if thousay in thy heart. Where-

fore come these things upon me? For the phets prophesy lies in my name: I sent them greatness of thine iniquity are thy skirts dis-not, neither have I commanded them, neicovered, and thy heels made bare.

23 Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or

sures from me, saith the LORD; because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in falsehood.

thy face, that thy shame may appear.

neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, ters; for I will pour their wickedness upon and thine abominations on the hills in the thou not be made clean? when shall it once to them, Let mine eyes run down with tears

CHAP. XIV.

THE word of the LORD that came to Je- a great breach, with a very grievous blow. remiah concerning the dearth.

and the cry of Jerusalem is gone up.

3 And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters: they came to the pits, 19 Hast thou utterly rejected Judah? hoth and found no water; they returned with thy soul loathed Zion? why hast thou smitten their vessels empty; they were ashamed and us, and there is no healing for us? we looked confounded, and covered their heads.

4 Because the ground is chapt, for there was no rain in the earth, the plowmen were

ashamed, they covered their heads. 5 Yea, the hind also calved in the field, and

forsook it, because there was no grass.

6 And the wild asses did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like dragons; their eyes did fail, because there was no grass,

7 1 O LORD, though our iniquities testify against us, do thou it for thy name's sake: vens give showers? Art not thou he, O Lord for our backslidings are many; we have sinned against thee.

8 O the Hope of Israel, the Saviour thereof a stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man that turneth aside to tarry for a night?

are called by thy name; leave us not.

Prot refrained their feet; therefore the Lord are for the famine, to the famine; and such doth not accept them: he will now remember their iniquity, and visit their sins.

3 And I will appoint over them four kinds,

ery; and when they offer burnt-offering and famine, and by the pestilence.

13 ¶ Then said I, Ah Lord Gep! behold,

the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see rusalem? or who shall bemoan thee? or who the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but shall go aside to ask how thou doest?

6 Thou hast forsaken me, saith the Lorn; I will give you assured peace in this place. It Then the Lord said unto me, The pro-thou art gone backward; therefore will I

ther spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing

the leopard his spots? then may you good, that are accustomed to do evil.

24 Therefore will I scatter them as the stubble that passeth away by the wind of the stubble that passeth away by the wind of the and famine shall not be in this land; By sword and famine shall not be in the sword and famine shall those prophets be consumed.

16 And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Jerusalem. 26 Therefore will I discover thy skirts upon because of the famine and the sword; and y face, that thy shame may appear.

27 I have seen thine adulteries, and thy their wives, nor their sons, nor their daugh-

> night and day, and let them not cease: for the virgin daughter of my people is broken with

18 If I go forth into the field, then behold 2 Judah mourneth, and the gates thereof the slain with the sword ! and if I enter into languish; they are black unto the ground; the city, then behold them that are sick with famine! yea, both the prophet and the priest go about into a land that they know not.

> for peace, and there is no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble!

> 20 We acknowledge, O Lord, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our fathers; for

we have sinned against thee.

21 Do not abhor us, for thy name's sake : do not disgrace the throne of thy glory : remember, break not thy covenant with us.

22 Are there any among the vanities of the Gentiles that can cause rain? or can the heaour God? therefore we will wait upon thee; for thou hast made all these things. CHAP. XV.

in time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as THEN said the LORD unto me, Though a stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring Moses and Samuel stood before me, wet Moses and Samuel stood before me, yet my mind could not be toward this people; cast 9 Why shouldest thou be as a man astonish-them out of my sight, and let them go forth.

ed, as a mighty man that cannot save? yet 2 And it shall come to pass, if they say thou, O Lord, art in the midst of us, and we unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the LORD, 10 I Thus saith the LORD unto this people, Such as are for death, to death; and such as Thus have they loved to wander, they have are for the sword, to the sword; and such as

11 Then said the LORD unto me, Pray not saith the LORD; the sword to slay, and the dogs for this people for their good. to tear, and the fowls of the heaven, and the 12 When they fast, I will not hear their beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy. to tear, and the fowls of the heaven, and the

4 And I will cause them to be removed inan oblation, I will not accept them; but I to all kingdoms of the earth, because of Ma-will consume them by the sword, and by the massel the son of Hezekiali king of Judah, for that which he did in Jerusalem.

5 For who shall have pity upon thee, O Je-

stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with repenting.

7 And I will fan them with a fan in the gates of the land; I will bereave them of chilturn not from their ways.

8 Their widows are increased to me above the sand of the seas: I have brought upon fathers that begat them in this land them, against the mother of the young men, a spoiler at noon-day: I have caused him to shall not be lamented, neither shall they be

9 She that bath borne seven languisheth; she hath given up the ghost; her sun is gone by the sword, and by famine; and their cardown while it was yet day; she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the Lord.

10 \ Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of contention to the whole earth! I have neither. lent on usury, nor men have lent to me on

usury; yet every one of them doth curse me.
11 The Lord said, verily it shall be well with thy remnant; verily I will cause the enemy to entreat thee well in the time of evil, and in the time of affliction.
12 Shall iron break the northern iron and

the steel?

13 Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the spoil without price, and that for all thy sins, even in all thy borders.

14 And I will make thee to pass with thine drink, enemies into a land which thou knowest not: burn upon you.

persecutors; take me not away in thy longsuffering: know that for thy sake I have suffered rebuke.

them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of my heart: for I am called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts.

17 I sat not in the assembly of the mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone, because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation.

18 Why is my pain perpetual, and my wound incurable, which refuseth to be healed? wilt thou be altogether unto me as a liar, and as waters that fail?

19 1 Therefore thus saith the Lorn, If thou return, then will I bring thee again, and thou thers; (for, behold, ye walk every one after shalt stand before me; and if thou take forth the imagination of his evil heart, that they the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as may not hearken unto me;) my mouth: let them return unto thee; but return not thou unto them.

against thee, but they shall not prevail against shew you favour.
thee: for I am with thee to save thee, and to 14 1 Therefore, behold, the days come, deliver thee, saith the LORD.

21 And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of

the hand of the terrible.
CHAP. XVI.

THE word of the Lord came also unto the north, and from all the lands whither I me, saying,

2 Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons nor daughters in this

3 For thus saith the Lord concerning the dren, I will destroy my people, since they re- sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning their

4 They shall die of grievous deaths: they fall upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the city. buried; but they shall be as dung upon the face of the earth: and they shall be consumed cases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven. and for the beasts of the earth.

> 5 For thus saith the Lorn, Enter not into the house of mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the LORD, even

loving-kindness and mercies.

6 Both the great and the small shall die in this land: they shall not be buried, neither shall men lament for them, nor cut themselves, nor make themselves bald for them:

7 Neither shall men tear themselves for them in mourning, to comfort them for the dead; neither shall men give them the cup of consolation to drink for their father or for their mother.

8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to sit with them to eat and to

9 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God for a fire is kindled in mine anger, which shall of Israel; Behold, I will cause to cease out of this place in your eyes, and in your days, the 15 \ O LORD, thou knowest: remember voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the me, and visit me, and revenge me of my voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride.

10 \ And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and 16 Thy words were found, and I did eat they shall say unto thee, Wherefore bath the LORD pronounced all this great evil against us? or what is our iniquity? or what is our sin that we have committed against the LORD

our God?

11 Then shalt thou say unto them, Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the LORD, and have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not kept my law:

12 And ye have done worse than your fa-

13 Therefore will I cast you out of this land into a land that ye know not, neither ye 20 And I will make thee unto this people nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve a fenced brasen wall; and they shall fight other gods day and night, where I will not

> saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, The LORD liveth, that brought up the chil-

dren of Israel out of the land of Egypt;
15 But, The Lord liveth, that brought up the children of Israel from the land of the had driven them : and I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their and not by right, shall leave them in the midst

fathers

16 ¶ Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, sake thee shall be ashamed, and they that and from every hill, and out of the holes of depart from me shall be written in the earth, the rocks.

they are not hid from my face, neither is

their iniquity hid from mine eyes.

18 And first I will recompense their iniquity and their sin double; because they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcases of their detestable and

abominable things.

19 O Lord, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and things where- hope in the day of evil. an there is no profit.

and they are no gods?

21 Therefore, behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know my hand and my might; and they shall know that my name is The LORD.

CHAP. XVII.

THE sin of Judah is written with a pen of iron, and with the point of a diamond: it is graven upon the table of their heart, and upon the horns of your altars;

2 Whilst their children remember their altars and their groves by the green trees that enter in by these gates:

upon the high hills.

3 O my mountain in the field, I will give thy substance and all thy treasures to the spoil, and thy high places for sin, throughout all thy borders.

4 And thou, even thyself, shalt discontinue from thy heritage that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou knowest not: for ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, which shall burn for ever.

5 Thus saith the LORD, Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.

6 For he shall be like the heath in the desert, and shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, in a salt land and not inhabited.

7 Blessed is the man that trusteth in the LORD, and whose hope the LORD is

8 For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.

9 1 The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?

10 I the LORD search the heart, I try the of the LORD. reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.

hatcheth them not; so he that getteth riches, on the sabbath-day; then will I kindle a fire in

of his days, and at his end shall be a fool. 12 A glorious high throne from the be-

ginning is the place of our sanctuary.

because they have forsaken the LORD, the 17 For mine eyes are upon all their ways: fountain of living waters.

ev are not hid from my face, neither is 14 Heal me, O Lord, and I shall be heal-

ed; save me, and I shall be saved: for thou

art my praise.
15 | Behold, they say unto me, Where ts the word of the LORD? let it come now.

16 As for me, I have not hastened from being a pastor to follow thee: neither have I desired the woeful day; thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was right before

17 Be not a terror unto me: thou art my

18 Let them be confounded that persecute 20 Shall a man make gods unto himself, me, but let not me be confounded; let them be dismayed, but let not me be dismayed ; bring upon them the day of evil, and destroy them with double destruction.

19 Thus said the Lord unto me, Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, whereby the kings of Judah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the

gates of Jerusalem;

20 And say unto them, Hear ye the word of the Lord, ye kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem,

21 Thus saith the LORD, Take heed to yourselves, and bear no burden on the sabbathday, nor bring it in by the gates of Jerusalem;

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath-day, neither do ye any work; but hallow ye the sabbath-day, as I commanded your fathers.

23 But they obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, nor receive instruction.

24 And it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the Lord, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city, on the sabbath-day, but hallow the sabbath-

day, to do no work therein;
25 Then shall there enter into the gates of this city, kings and princes sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they, and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem;

and this city shall remain for ever.

26 And they shall come from the cities of Judah, and from the places about Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamin, and from the plain, and from the mountains, and from the south, bringing burnt-offerings, and sacrifices, and meat-offerings, and incense, and bringing sacrifices of praise, unto the house

27 But if ve will not hearken unto me, to hallow the sabbath-day, and not to bear a bur-11 As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and den, even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem the gates thereof, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it shall not be quenched. to the voice of them that contend with me. CHAP. XVIII.

the Lord, saying,

2 Arise, and go down to the potter's house, them, and to turn away thy wrath from them. 21 Therefore deliver up their children to the and there I will cause thee to hear my words.

marred in the hand of the potter; so he men be put to death; let their young men he made it again another vessel, as seemed good slain by the sword in battle.

to the potter to make it.

me, saying,

6 O house of Israel, cannot I do with you and hid snares for my feet. as this potter? saith the Lorp. Behold, as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in sel against me to slay me: forgive not their hand, O house of Israel.

a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to pluck up, and to pull down, and to destroy it;

8 If that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.

cerning a nation, and concerning a king-the priests;

dom, to build, and to plant it;

my voice, then I will repent of the good gate, and proclaim there the words that I wherewith I said I would benefit them.

11 Now therefore go to, speak to the men his evil way, and make your ways and your shall tingle. doings good.

heart.

13 Therefore, thus saith the Lord, Ask ye blood of innocents

5 They have but a very horrible thing.

14 Will a man leave the snow of Lebanon which cometh from the rock of the field? or

15 Because my people hath forgotten me, Hinnom, but The valley of Slaughter. they have burnt incense to vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways dah and Jerusalem in this place; and I will from the ancient paths, to walk in paths, in cause them to fall by the sword before their a way not cast up

by shall be astonished, and wag his head.

17 I will scatter them as with an east wind before the enemy; I will shew them the back, a hissing: every one that passeth thereby and not the face, in the day of their calamity, shall be astonished and hiss, because of all

18 1 Then said they, Come, and let us de- the plagues thereof. vise devices against Jeremiah; for the law his words.

19 Give heed to me, O Lord, and hearken

20 Shall evil be recompensed for good? for THE word which came to Jeremiah from they have digged a pit for my soul. Remember that I stood before thee to speak good for

3 Then I went down to the potter's house, famine, and pour out their blood by the force and, behold, he wrought a work on the wheels. of the sword; and let their wives be bereaved 4 And the vessel that he made of clay was of their children, and be widows; and let their

22 Let a cry be heard from their houses, 5 Then the word of the Lord came to when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them; for they have digged a pit to take me,

23 Yet, LORD, thou knowest all their couniniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy 7 At what instant I shall speak concerning sight; but let them be overthrown before thee; deal thus with them in the time of thine anger.

CHAP. XIX.

THUS saith the LORD, Go and get a pot-I ter's earthen bottle, and take of the an-9 And at what instant I shall speak con-cients of the people, and of the ancients of

And go forth unto the valley of the son 10 If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not of Hinnom, which is by the entry of the east

shall tell thee;

3 And say, Hear ye the word of the LORD, of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusa- O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem, saving, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I lem; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God frame evil against you, and devise a device of Israel; Behold, I will bring evil upon this against you: return ye now every one from place, the which whosoever heareth, his ears

4 Because they have forsaken me, and have 12 And they said, There is no hope; but estranged this place, and have burned incense we will walk after our own devices, and we in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor will every one do the imagination of his evil their fathers have known, nor the kings of Judah, and have filled this place with the

5 They have built also the high places of now among the heathen, who hath heard 5 They have built also the high places of such things? the virgin of Israel hath done Baal, to burn their sons with fire for burntofferings unto Baal, which I commanded not,

nor spake it, neither came it into my mind 6 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith shall the cold flowing waters that come from the LORD, that this place shall no more be another place be forsaken?

7 And I will make void the counsel of Juenemies, and by the hands of them that seek 16 To make their land desolate, and a per-their lives; and their carcases will I give to petual hissing: every one that passeth there- be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

8 And I will make this city desolate, and

9 And I will cause them to eat the flesh of shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel their sons, and the flesh of their daughters, from the wise, nor the word from the pro- and they shall eat every one the flesh of his phet: come, and let us smite him with the triend, in the siege and straitness wherewith tongue, and let us not give heed to any of their enemies, and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them.

10 Then shalt thou break the bottle in the Lord was made a reproach unto me, and a sight of the men that go with thee,

11 And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the ple, and this city, as one breaketh a potter's his word was in my heart as aburning fire vessel, that cannot be made whole again; shut up in my bones, and I was weary with and they shall bury them in Tophet, till there forbearing, and I could not stay.

be no place to bury.

12 Thus will I do unto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof,

and even make this city as Tophet:

13 And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, shall be defiled as the place of Tophet, because of all the houses upon whose roofs they have burnt incense unto all the host of heaven, and have poured out drink-offerings unto other gods.

whither the LORD had sent him to prophesy; and he stood in the court of the LORD's

of Israel, Behold, I will bring upon this city, and upon all her towns, all the evil that I have pronounced against it; because they have hardened their necks, that they might poor from the hand of evil-doers. not hear my words

CHAP. XX.

NOW Pashur the son of Immer the priest, who was also chief governor in the house of the Lord, heard that Jeremiah prophesied these things.

2 Then Pashur smote Jeremiah the prophet, and put him in the stocks that were in the

house of the LORD.

3 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Pashur brought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then said Jeremiah unto him, The LORD hath not called thy name Pashur, but

Magor-missabib

4 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will make thee a terror to thyself, and to all thy friends; and they shall fall by the sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold it: and I will give all Judah into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall carry them captive into Babylon, and shall slay them with the sword.

5 Moreover, I will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the labours thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Judah will I give drous works, that he may go up from us. into the hand of their enemies, which shall 3 Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus spoil them, and take them, and carry them shall ye say to Zedekiah; to Babylon.

they house, shall go into captivity: and thou that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt against the king of Babylon, and against

7 ¶ O Lorn, thou hast deceived me, and and hast prevailed: I am in derision daily, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath. every one mocketh me.

viblence and spoil; because the word of the great pestilence.

derision, daily.

9 Then I said, I will not make mention of LORD of hosts, Even so will I break this peo- him, nor speak any more in his name: but

> 10 7 For I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, say they, and we will report it. All my familiars watched for my halting, saying, Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him,

and we shall take our revenge on him. 11 But the Lord is with me as a mighty terrible one; therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not prevail; they shall be greatly ashamed; for they shall not 14 Then came Jeremiah from Tophet, prosper: their everlasting confusion shall never be forgotten.

12 But, O LORD of hosts, that triest the house, and said to all the people,

15 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto

thee have I opened my cause.

13 Sing unto the LORD, praise ye the LORD; for he hath delivered the soul of the

14 ¶ Cursed be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother

bare me be blessed.

15 Cursed be the man who brought tidings to my father, saving, A man-child is born

unto thee, making him very glad. 16 And let that man be as the cities which the Lorp overthrew, and repented not; and

high gate of Benjamin, which was by the let him hear the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noon-tide: 17 Because he slew me not from the womb; or that my mother might have been my grave,

and her womb to be always great with me. 18 Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to see labour and sorrow, that my days

should be consumed with shame?

CHAP. XXI. THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when king Zedekiah sent unto him Pashur the son of Melchiah, and Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, saying,

2 Inquire, I pray thee, of the LORD for us, (for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon maketh war against us,) if so be that the LORD will deal with us according to all his won-

4 Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Be-6 And thou, Pashur, and all that dwell in bold, I will turn back the weapons of war die, and shalt be buried there, thou, and all the Chaldeans, which besiege you without thy friends, to whom thou hast prophesied the walls, and I will assemble them into the midst of this city.

5 And I myself will fight against you with I was deceived; thou art stronger than I, an out-stretched hand, and with a strong arm,

6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this 8 For since I spake, I cried out, I cried city, both man and beast: they shall die of a

vants, and the people, and such as are left in them into the fire. this city, from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Ne- and they shall say every man to his neigh-buchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the bour, Wherefore hath the Lord done thus hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life; and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; he shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have

mercy.

8 And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I set before you

the way of life, and the way of death. 9 He that abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and falleth to the Chaldeans that besiege you, he shall live, and his life shall be unto him for a prey.

10 For I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the LORD it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire.

11 ¶ And touching the house of the king of Judah, say, Hear ye the word of the LORD;

12 O house of David, thus saith the LORD, Execute judgment in the morning, and deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings.

13 Behold, I am against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, and rock of the plain, saith the Lord; which say, Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habi-

tations?

14 But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the LORD; and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it.

CHAP. XXII.

HUS saith the LORD, Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and speak

there this word, 2 And say, Hear the word of the LORD, O king of Judah, that sittest upon the throne of David, thou, and thy servants, and thy peo-

ple that enter in by these gates;

3 Thus saith the LORD, Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place.

4 For if ye do this thing indeed, then shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants,

and his people.

5 But if ye will not hear these words, I swear by myself, saith the LORD, that this

house shall become a desolation.

6 For thus saith the Lord unto the king's house of Judah, Thou art Gilead unto me, and the head of Lebanon: yet surely I will make thee a wilderness, and cities which are not inhabited.

? And I will prepare destroyers against!

7 And afterward, saith the LORD, I will thee, every one with his weapons; and they deliver Zedekiah king of Judah, and his ser- shall cut down thy choice cedars, and cast

> 8. And many nations shall pass by this city. and they shall say every man to his neigh-

unto this great city?

9 Then they shall answer, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them.

10 ¶ Weep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him; but weep sore for him that goeth away: for he shall return no more, nor see

his native country.

11 For thus saith the Lord touching Shallum the son of Josiah king of Judah, which reigned instead of Josiah his father, which went forth out of this place: He shall not return thither any more :

12 But he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and shall see this

land no more.

13 We unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his

14 That saith, I will-build me a wide house, and large chambers, and cutteth him out windows; and it is ceiled with cedar, and paint-

ed with vermilion!

15 Shalt thou reign, because thou closest thyself in cedar? Did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, and then it was well with him?

16 He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him: was not

this to know me? saith the LORD.

17 But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for thy covetousness, and for to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for violence, to do it.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, They shall not lament for him, saying, Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lament for him, saying, Ah lord! or, Ah his glory!

19 He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of

Jerusalem.

20 ¶ Go up to Lebanon, and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bashan, and cry from the passages: for all thy lovers are destroyed.

21 I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not hear This hath been thy manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst

not my voice.

22 The wind shall eat up all thy pastors, and thy lovers shall go into captivity; surely then shalt thou be ashamed and confounded

for all thy wickedness.

23 O inhabitant of Lebanon, that makest thy nest in the cedars, how gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, the pain as of a woman in travail!

24 As I live, saith the Lord, though Co-

much the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah and their course is evil, and their force is not were the signet upon my right hand, yet right.

would I pluck thee thence;

them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them whose face thou fearest, even into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die.

27 But to the land whereunto they desire

to return, thither shall they not return. 28 Is this man Coniah a despised broken idol? is he a vessel wherein is no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into a land which they know not?

29 O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of

the LORD :

30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in Judah.

CHAP, XXIII.

VOE be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith

the LORD.

2 Therefore thus saith the Lorn God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people, Ye have scattered my flock and driven them away, and have not visited them; behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD

3 And I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase.

4 And I will set up shepherds over them, which shall feed them; and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking, saith the LORD.

5 \ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that [will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall

execute judgment and justice in the earth. 6 In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely; and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD

OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. 7 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith phesied. the LORD, that they shall no more say, The LORD liveth, which brought up the children

of Israel out of the land of Egypt;

8 But, The Lord liveth, which brought up, and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.

cause of the prophets; all my bones shake: not I fill heaven and earth? saith the LORD. I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome, because of the LORD, and because of the words of his holi- dreamed, I have dreamed. ness.

10 For the land is full of adulterers; for because of swearing the land mourneth; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up,

11 For both prophet and priest are profane; 25 And I will give thee into the hand of yea, in my house have I found their wicked-

ness, saith the LORD.

12 Wherefore their way shall be unto them as slippery ways in the darkness; they shall be driven on, and fall therein : for I will bring evil upon them, even the year of their visita. tion, saith the LORD.

13 And I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria; they prophesied in Baal, and caus-

ed my people Israel to err.

14 have seen also in the prophets of Jerus salem a horrible thing: they commit adultery, and walk in lies; they strengthen also the hands of evil-doers, that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them unto me as Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrab.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets, Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is profaneness gone forth into all the

land.

16 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you; they make you vain: they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the LORD.

17 They say still unto them that despise me. The LORD hath said, Ye shall have peace; and they say unto every one that walketh after the imagination of his own heart. No evil

shall come upon you.

18 For who hath stood in the counsel of the LORD, and hath perceived and heard his word? who hath marked his word, and heard it 8

19 Behold, a whirlwind of the LORD is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head

of the wicked. 20 The anger of the Lord shall not return,

until he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it perfectly. 21 I have not sent these prophets, yet they

ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they pro-

22 But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings

23 Am I a God at hand, saith the LORD,

and not a God afar off?

24 Can any hide himself in secret places 9 ¶ My heart within me is broken be- that I shall not see him? saith the Loan. Do

25 I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I have

26 How long shall this be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? yea, they are prophets of the deceit of their own heart;

27 Which think to cause my people to for

get my name by their dreams, which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers have forgotten my name for Baal.

28 The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What is the Chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD.

29 Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the

rock in pieces?

30 Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words

every one from his neighbour. 31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith

the LORD, that use their tongues, and say, He saith.

32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the LORD.

33 ¶ And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What is the burden of the LORD? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? I will even forsake that dwell in the land of Egypt;

you, saith the LORD.

34 And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the Lord, I will even punish that man and

35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What hath the LORD spoken !

36 And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more; for every man's word shall be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of

hosts our God.

37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and,

What hath the Lord spoken?

38 But since ye say, The burden of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, ord; therefore thus saith the Lond, Be- 3 From the thirteenth year of Josiah the LORD; therefore thus saith the LORD, Be-LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD;

39 Therefore, behold, I, even I, will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers,

and cast you out of my presence:

40 And I will bring an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

> CHAP. XXIV.

THE LORD shewed me, and, behold, two baskets of figs were set before the temple of the Lord, after that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon had carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, and the princes of Judah, with the carpenters and smiths, from Jerusalem, and had and I will do you no hurt.
brought them to Babylon.

7 Yet ye have not hea

basket had very naughty figs, which could your own hurt. not be eaten, they were so bad,

that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

4 Again the word of the LORD came un-

to me, saying,

5 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge them that are carried away captive of Judab whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chaldeans for their good.

6 For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and I will bring them again to this land: and I will build them, and not pull them down; and I will plant them, and not

pluck them up.

7 And I will give them a heart to know me, that I am the LORD; and they shall be my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me with their whole heart.

8 ¶ And as the evil figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the LORD, So will I give Zedekiah the king of Judah, and his princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land, and them

9 And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt, and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive

10 And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

CHAP. XXV.

THE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that was the first year of Ne-buchadrezzar king of Babylon;

2 The which Jeremiah the prophet spake unto all the people of Judah, and to all the

cause ye say this word, The burden of the son of Amon king of Judah, even unto this day, (that is the three and twentieth year,) the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking; but ye have not hearkened.

4 And the LORD hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, rising early and sending them; but ye have not hearkened,

nor inclined your ear to hear.

5 They said, Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the Lord hath given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever:

6 And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands;

7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, 2 One basket had very good figs, even like saith the LORD; that ye might provoke me the figs that are first ripe; and the other to anger with the works of your hands to

8 ! Therefore thus saith the Lord of

hosts. Because ve have not heard my words, doms of the world, which are upon the face

lies of the north, saith the LORD, and Nebu-drink after them. chadrezzar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroythem, and make them an astonishment, and a hissing, and perpetual desolations.

voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the sound of the millstones, and

the light of the candle.

11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, that I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, caith the LORD, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans, and will make it perpetual desolations.

13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, even all that is written in this book, which Jeremiah hath prophesied against all the na-

tions.

14 For many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of them also: and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own hands.

15 1 For thus saith the LORD God of Israel unto me, Take the wine-cup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it.

16 And they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I

will send among them.

17 Then took I the cup at the Lord's hand, and made all the nations to drink, un-

to whom the Lord had sent me:

18 To wit, Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, a hissing, and a curse; (as it is flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape. this day;

19 Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people;

20 And all the mingled people, and all the their pasture. kings of the land of Uz, and all the kings of the land of the Philistines, and Ashkelon, and Azzah, and Ekron, and the remnant of Ashdod,

Ammon,

22 And all the kings of Tyrus, and all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of the isles which are beyond the sea,

23 Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all

that are in the utmost corners,

24 And all the kings of Arabia, and all the kings of the mingled people that dwell of the Lord's house, and speak unto all the in the desert,

28 And all the kings of the north, far and a word: gear, one with another, and all the king- 3 If so be they will hearken, and turn every

9 Behold, I will send and take all the fami- of the earth; and the king of Sheshach shall

27 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Drink ye, and be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you.

28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take 10 Moreover, I will take from them the the cup at thy hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of

hosts, Ye shall certainly drink.

29 For, lo, I begin to bring evil on the city which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be un-punished: for I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the LORD of hosts.

30 Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The Lord shall roar from on high, and utter his voice from his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon his habitation; he shall give a shout, as they that tread the grapes, against all the inhabitants of the earth.

31 A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth: for the LORD hath a controversy with the nations; he will plead with all flesh; he will give them that are wicked to the

sword, saith the LORD.

32 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from

the coasts of the earth. 33 And the slain of the LORD shall be at

that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall not be lamented, neither gathered, nor they shall be dung upon the ground. 34 \ Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and

wallow yourselves in the ashes, ye principal of the flock: for the days of your slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like a pleasant vessel.

35 And the shepherds shall have no way to

36 A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and a howling of the principal of the flock shall be heard; for the LORD hath spoiled

37 And the peaceable habitations are cut down, because of the fierce anger of the

LORD

38 He bath forsaken his covert, as the lion: 21 Edom, and Moab, and the children of for their land is desolate, because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce anger.

CHAP. XXVI.

IN the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, came this word from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, Stand in the court cities of Judah, which come to worship in 25 And all the kings of Zimri, and all the the Lord's house, all the words that I comkings of Elam, and all the kings of the Medes, mand thee to speak unto them; diminish not

526

man from his evil way, that I may repent and the mountain of the house as the high me of the evil which I purpose to do unto places of a forest. them, because of the evil of their doings :

the Lord, If we will not hearken to me, to the Lord, and besought the Lord, and the walk in my law, which I have set before you,

5 To hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, whom I sent unto you, both rising up early, and sending them, but ye have not hearkened;

6 Then will I make this house like Shiloh, and will make this city a curse to all the na-

tions of the earth.

7 So the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, heard Jeremiah speaking these

words in the house of the LORD.

8 ¶ Now it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the Lorn had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, took him, saying, Thou shalt surely die.

9 Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the LORD, saying, This house shall be like Shiloh, and this city shall be desolate without an inhabitant? And all the people were gathered against Jeremiah in the house of the Lord.

10 9 When the princes of Judah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the house of the LORD, and sat down in the entry of the new gate of the LORD's house.

11 Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes, and to all the people, saying, This man is worthy to die; for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard

princes, and to all the people, saying, The Lond sent me to prophesy against this house, and against this city, all the words that ye

have heard.
13 Therefore now amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the Lorn your God; and the LORD will repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, I am in your hand; do with me as seemeth good and meet unto you:

15 But know ye for certain, that, if ye put me to death, ye shall surely bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the LORD hath sent me unto you, to speak all these words in your ears.

16 1 Then said the princes and all the have I given him also to serve him. people unto the priests and to the prophets, This man is not worthy to die: for he hath

17 Then rose up certain of the elders of

people, saying,

18 Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the and that will not put their neck under the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and spake yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation will to all the people of Judah, saving, Thus saith 1 punish, saith the Lorn, with the sword, the Lorn of hosts, Zion shall be plowed like and with the famine, and with the pestilence, a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, until I have consumed them by his hand,

19 Did Hezekiah king of Judah and all Ju-4 And thou shalt say unto them. Thus saith dah put him at all to death? did he not fear LORD repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them? Thus might we procure great evil against our souls.

20 And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the Lord, Urijah the son of Shemaiah of Kirjath-jearim, who prophesied against this city, and against this land,

according to all the words of Jeremiah 21 And when Jehoiakim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death: but when Urijah heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and went into Egypt:

22 And Jehoiakim the king sent men into Egypt, namely, Elnathan the son of Achbor, and certain men with him into Egypt :

23 And they fetched forth Urijah out of Egypt, and brought him unto Jehoiakim the king; who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the graves of the com-

mon people.

24 Nevertheless the hand of Ahikam the son of Shaphan was with Jeremiah, that they should not give him into the hand of the

people to put him to death.

CHAP. XXVII.

IN the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, came this word unto Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD to me, Make thee bonds and yokes, and put them upon thy

with your ears.

3 And send them to the king of the to the king of Moab, and to the king of the Ammonites, and to the king of Tyrus, and to Ammonites, and to the king of Tyrus, and to the king of Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jerusalem unto Zedekiah king of Judah:

4 And command them to say unto their masters, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Thus shall ye say unto your

masters ;

5 I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the ground, by my great power, and by my outstretched arm, and have given it unto whom it seemed meet un-

6 And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, my servant; and the beasts of the field

7 And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, until the very time of

spoken to us in the name of the LORD our his land come; and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him. 8 And it shall come to pass, that the nathe land, and spake to all the assembly of the tion and kingdom which will not serve the same Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon,

9 Therefore hearken not ye to your pro-prophet, which was of Gibeon, spake unto ers, nor to your enchanters, nor to your sor- of the priests, and of all the people, saying, cerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon:

10 For they prophesy a lie unto you, to re- of the king of Babylon. move you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish.

11 But the nations that bring their neck under the voke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, those will I let remain still in their own to Babylon : land, saith the LORD; and they shall till it. and dwell therein.

12 ¶ I spake also to Zedekiah king of Ju-Gah according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him and his people, and live.

13 Why will ye die, thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the Lord hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon:

of the prophets that speak unto you, saying,

they prophesy a lie unto you.

15 For I have not sent them, saith the LORD, yet they prophesy a lie in my name. that I might drive you out, and that ye that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of might perish, ye, and the prophets that pro-

phesy unto you.

this people, saying, Thus saith the Lorn, Hearken not to the words of your prophets of war, and of evil, and of pestilence. that prophesy unto you, saying, Behold, the vessels of the Lord's house shall now shortly be brought again from Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

17 Hearken not unto them; serve the king

city be laid waste?

18 But if they be prophets, and if the word make intercession to the Loap of hosts, that Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadthe vessels which are left in the house of the LORD, and in the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon.

19 ¶ For thus saith the LORD of hosts conresidue of the vessels that remain in this city,

20 Which Nebuchadnezzar king of Baby-Ion took not, when he carried away captive saith the LORD, Thou hast broken the yokes Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah of wood; but thou shalt make for them from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles vokes of iron. of Judah and Jerusalem :

God of Israel, concerning the vessels that re-

22 They shall be carried to Babylon, and him the beasts of the field also. there shall they be until the day that I visit 15 % Then said the prophet Jereminh unto them, said the Lord: then will I bring them Hananiah the prophet, Flear now, Hananiah the prophet, Flear now, Hananiah the prophet bettlered to the control of up, and restore them to this place. CHAP. XXVIII,

ND it came to pass the same year, in the month, that Hananiah the son of Azur the taught rebellion against the Long.

phets, nor to your diviners, nor to your dream- me in the house of the LORD, in the presence

2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, I have broken the yoke

3 Within two full years will I bring again into this place all the vessels of the LORD's house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them

4 And I will bring again to this place Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, with all the captives of Judah, that went into Babylon, saith the LORD: for I will break

the yoke of the king of Babylon.

5 I Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah, in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the LORD,

6 Even the prophet Jeremiah said, Amen: 14 Therefore hearken not unto the words the LORD do so; the LORD perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: for the vessels of the Lord's house, and all that is carried away captive, from Babylon into this place.

7 Nevertheless, hear thou now this word

all the people;

8 The prophets that have been before me 16 Also I spake to the priests, and to all and beforethee of old, prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms,

9 The prophet which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, then shall the prophet be known, that

the LORD hath truly sent him. .

10 I Then Hananiah the prophet took the of Babylon, and live: wherefore should this yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck,

and brake it.

11 And Hananiah spake in the presence of of the LORD be with them, let them now all the people, saying, Thus saith the LORD, nezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years, And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

12 1 Then the word of the LORD came uncerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, to Jeremiah the prophet, (after that Hamaniah and concerning the bases, and concerning the the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah,) saying,

13 Go and tell Hananiali, saying, Thus

14 For thus saith the Lorn of hosts, the 21 Yea, thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they main in the house of the LORD, and in the may serve Nebuchadnezzarking of Babylon; liouse of the king of Judah and of Jerusalem; and they shall serve him: and I have given

nigh, The Lord hath not sent thee; but thou

makest this people to trust in a lie. 16 Therefore thus saith the LORN, Behold, beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king I will cast thee from off the face of the earth; of Judah, in the fourth year, and in the fifth this year thou shalt die, because thou has

17 So Hananiah the prophet died the same year, in the seventh month. CHAP. XXIX.

TOW these are the words of the letter that Jeremiah the prophet sent from Jerusatem unto the residue of the elders which were carried away captives, and to the priests, and to the prophets, and to all the people whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive from Jerusalem to Babyion;

2 (After that Jeconiah the king, and the queen, and the eunuchs, the princes of Judah and Jerusalem, and the carpenters, and the smiths, were departed from Jerusalem;)

3 By the hand of Elasah the son of Shaphan, and Gemariah the son of Hilkiah, (whom Zedekiah king of Judah sent unto Babylon to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon,) saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, unto all that are carried away captives, whom I have caused to be carried away

from Jerusalem unto Babylon; 5 Build ye houses, and dwell in them; and

plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them; 6 Take ve wives, and be get sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters; that ye may be increased there, and not diminished.

7 And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, and pray unto the Lord for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace.

8 T For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Let not your prophets and your diviners, that be in the midst of you, deceive you, neither hearken to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed.

9 For they prophesy falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them, saith the LORD.

10 T For thus saith the LORD, That after seventy years be accomplished at Babylon I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place

11 For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end.

12 Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you.

13 And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your

14 And I will be found of you, saith the LORD; and I will turn away your captivity, and I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the Long; and I will bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive.

15 ¶ Because ye have said, The LORD hath raised us up prophets in Babylon;

16 Know that thus saith the LORD of the orty, and of your brethren that are not gone not, and he caused you to trust in a lie; forth with you into captivity;

17 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, I will send upon them the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them like vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

18 And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and will deliver them to be removed to all the kingdoms of the earth, to be a curse, and an astonishment, and a hissing, and a reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them:

19 Because they have not hearkened to my words, saith the LORD, which I sent unto them by my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them; but ye would not hear, saith the LORD.

20 ¶ Hear ye therefore the word of the Lord, all ye of the captivity, whom I have

sent from Jerusalem to Babylon;

21 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, of Ahab the son of Kolaiah, and of Zedekiah the son of Maaseiah, which prophesy a lie unto you in my name, Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall slav them before your eyes:

22 And of them shall be taken up a curse by all the captivity of Judah which are in Babylon, saying, The LORD make thee like Zedekiah, and like Ahab, whom the king of

Babylon roasted in the fire;

23 Because they have committed villany in Israel, and have committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and am a witness, saith the LORD.

24 Thus shalt thou also speak to She-

maiah the Nehelamite, saying,

25 Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that are at Jerusalem, and to Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, and to all the priests,

saying,
26 The LORD hath made thee priest in the stead of Jehoiada the priest, that ye should be officers in the house of the LORD, for every man that is mad, and maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldest put him in prison, and in the stocks: 27 Now therefore why hast thou not re-

proved Jeremiah of Anathoth, which maketh

himself a prophet to you?

28 For therefore he sent unto us in Babylon, saying, This captivity is long: build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

29 And Zephaniah the priest read this let-

ter in the ears of Jeremiah the prophet.

30 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD

unto Jeremiah, saying,

31 Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the LORD concerning Shemaiah king that sitteth upon the throne of David, the Nehelamite, Because that Shemaiah and of all the people that dwelleth in this hath prophesied unto you, and I sent him

32 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Be-

hold, I will punish Shemaiah the Nebela- one of them, shall go into captivity; and they mite, and his seed: he shall not have a man that spoil thee shall be a spoil, and all that to dwell among this people; neither shall be prey upon thee will I give for a prey, behold the good that I will do for my peo- 17 For I will restore health unto thee, and I ple, saith the LORD; because he hath taught will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the LORD; rebellion against the LORD

CHAP. XXX.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

saying, Write thee all the words that I have

spoken unto thee in a book.

3 For, lo, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will bring again the captivity of my people Israel and Judah, saith the LORD; and I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall

4 I And these are the words that the LORD spake concerning Israel, and concerning

Judah.

5 For thus saith the Lord, We have heard a oppress them. voice of trembling, of fear, and not of peace.

6 Ask ye now, and see whether a man doth travail with child? wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, as a into paleness?

7 Alas! for that day is great, so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jacob's be your God. trouble; but he shall be saved out of it.

yoke from off thy neck, and will burst thy of the wicked. bonds, and strangers shall no more serve themselves of him:

God, and David their king, whom I will the latter days ye shall consider it.

raise up unto them.

10 Therefore fear thou not, O my servant Jacob, saith the LORD; neither be A be the God of all the families of Israel, dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, I will save thee and they shall be my people. from afar, and thy seed from the land of 2 Thus saith the LORD, The people which their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and were left of the sword found grace in the shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall wilderness; even Israel, when I went to cause make him afraid.

11 For I am with thee, saith the LORD, to save thee: though I make a full end of all me, saying, Yea, I have loved thee with an nations whither I have scattered thee, yet will I not make a full end of thee; but I will correct thee in measure, and will not leave

thee altogether unpunished.

12 For thus saith the LORD, Thebruise is incurable, and thy wound is grievous.

13 There is none to plead thy cause, that thou mayest be bound up: thou hast no

healing medicines.

14 All thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not: for I have wounded thee with the wound of an enemy, with the chastisement of a cruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity; because thy sins were increased.

thine iniquity: because thy sing were increased, I have done these things unto thee.

be devoured; and all thine adversaries, every the earth, and with them the blind and the

because they called thee an Outcast, saying, This is Zion, whom no man seeketh after.

18 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring again the captivity of Jacob's tents, Thus speaketh the LORD God of Israel, and have mercy on his dwelling-places; and the city shall be builded upon her own heap, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof:

> 19 And out of them shall proceed thanksgiving, and the voice of them that make merry: and I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will also glorify them,

and they shall not be small.

20 Their children also shall be as aforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all that

21 And their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them; and I will cause him to draw near, and he shall appreach unto me; for woman in travail, and all faces are turned who is this that engaged his heart to approach unto me ? saith the LORD.

22 And ye shall be my people, and I will

23 T Behold, the whirlwind of the LORD 8 For it shall come to pass in that day, goeth forth with fury, a continuing whirlsaith the Lord of hosts, that I will break his wind; it shall fall with pain upon the head

24 The fierce anger of the Lord shall not return, until he have done it, and until he 9 But they shall serve the LORD their have performed the intents of his heart: in

CHAP. XXXI.

him to rest.

3 The Lord hath appeared of old unto everlasting love; therefore with lovingkindness have I drawn thee.

4 Again I will build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Israel: thou shalt again be adorned with thy tabrets, and shalt go forth in the dances of them that make merry.

5 Thou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall plant, and shall eat them as common things,

6 For there shall be a day, that the watch-men upon the mount Ephraim shall cry, Arise ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the LORD our God.

7 For thus saith the Load, Sing with glad-15 Why criest thou for thine affliction? ness for Jacob, and shout among the chief of thy sorrow is incurable for the multitude of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O LORD, save thy people, the remnant of Israel.

8 Behold, I will bring them from the north 16 Therefore all they that devourthee shall country, and gather them from the coasts of fame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great com- of Israel, As yet they shall use this speech in

pany shall return thither.

9 They shall come with weeping, and with when I shall bring again their captivity, The supplications will I lead them: I will cause Lord bless thee, O habitation of justice, and them to walk by the rivers of waters in a mountain of holiness. straight way, wherein they shall not stumble; for I am a father to Israel, and Ephraim is and in all the cities thereof together, hus my first-born.

10 T Hear the word of the LORD, O venations, and declare it in the isles afar off, and I have replenished every sorrowful soul. say, He that scattered Israel will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd doth his flock.

11 For the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him from the hand of him that

was stronger than he.

12 Therefore they shall come and sing in man, and with the seed of beast. the height of Zien, and shall flow together to the goodness of the Lord, for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock, and of the herd; and their soul shall be as a watered garden: and they shall not sorrow any more at all.

13 Then shall the virgin rejoice in the The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and dance, both young men and old together: the children's teeth are set on edge. for I will turn their mourning into joy, and

from their serrow.

14 And I will satiate the soul of the priests

with my goodness, saith the Lord.

15 Thus saith the Lord, A voice was

16 Thus saith the LORD, Refi ainthy voice them, saith the LORD ;) from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the will make with the house of Israel; After LORD; and they shall come again from the those days, saith the LORD, I will put my

land of the enemy.

17 And there is hope in thine end, saith their hearts; and will be their God, and they the Lord, that thy children shall come again shall be my people.

to their own border.

pented; and after that I was instructed, I

proach of my youth.

20 Is Ephraim my dearson? is he a plea- thereof roar; The LORD of hosts is his name. sant child? for since I spake against him, I have mercy upon him, saith the Lord.

21 Set thee up way-marks, make thee

22 How long wilt thou go about, O thou as He Behold, the days come, saith the backshiding daughter? for the LORD hath LORD, that the city shall be built to the thall compass a man.

23 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God the land of Judah, and in the cities thereof,

24 And there shall dwell in Judah itself bandmen, and they that go forth with flocks.

25 For I have satiated the weary soul, and

26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and

my sleep was sweet unto me.

27 I Behold, the days come, saith the LCRD, that I will sow the house of Israel, and the house of Judah, with the seed of

28 And it shall come to pass, that like as 1 have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the LORD.

29 In those days they shall say no more,

30 But every one shall die for his own iniwill comfort them, and make them rejoice quity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah;

32 Not according to the covenant that I heard in Ramah, lamentation, and bitter made with their fathers, in the day that I weeping; Rachel weeping for her children, took them by the hand, to bring them out refused to be comforted for her children, beof the land of Egypt; (which my covenant they brake, although I was a husband unto

> 33 But this shall be the covenant that I law in their inward parts, and write it in

34 And they shall teach no more every 18 I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning himself thus, Thou hast chastised me, ther, saying, Know the LORD: for they and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustom-shall all know me, from the least of them ed to the yoke: turn thou me, and I shall be unto the greatest of them, saith the LORF: turned; for thou art the Lord my God.

19 Surely after that I was turned, I remember their sin no more. for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will re-

35 T Thus saith the LORD, which giveth smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances even confounded, because I did bear the re- of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves

36 If those ordinances depart from before do earnestly remember him still; therefore me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel my bowels are troubled for him: I will surely also shall cease from being a nation before

me for ever.

37 Thus saith the LORD, If heaven above high heaps: set thy heart toward the high-can be measured, and the foundations of the way, even the way which thou wentest: turn earth searched out beneath, I will also cast again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these off all the seed of Israel, for all that the

have done, saith the Lord.

38 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith thecreated a new thing in the earth, A woman LORD, from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the corner.

39 And the measuring-line shall yet go forth of the purchase, both which is sealed, and over against it upon the hill Gareb, and shall this evidence which is open, and put them

compass about to Goath.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, many days: and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horse-gate toward the east, shall be holy unto the Lord; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever.

CHAP. XXXII.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar.

2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison, which

was in the king of Judah's house

3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it;

4 And Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall be-

hold his eyes;

5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and there shall he be until I visit him, saith the LORD: though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye shall not prosper

6 And Jeremiah said, The word of the thou didst swear to their fathers to give them,

Lord came unto me, saying,

7 Behold, Hanameel the son of Shallum, thine uncle, shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field that is in Anathoth; for the right of redemption is thine to buy it.

8 So Hanameel, mine uncle's son, came to me in the court of the prison, according to the word of the LORD, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in Anathoth, which is in the country of Benjamin : for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the LORD.

9 And I bought the field of Hanameel, mine uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, even seventeen

shekels of silver,

10 And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed it, and took witnesses, and weighed him unto Jeremiah, saying,

the money in the balances.

both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open:

chase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, the king of Babylon, and he shall take it. son of Maaseiah, in the sight of Hanameel, purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

of Israel, Take these evidences, this evidence from their youth : for the children of Israel

in an earthen vessel, that they may continue

15 For thus saith the Lorn of hosts, the God of Israel, Houses, and fields, and vincyards, shall be possessed again in this land.

16 T Now, when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriali, I prayed unto the Loap, saying, 17 Ah Lord Gop! behold, thou hast made

the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched-out arm, and there is nothing

too hard for thee:

18 Thou shewest loving-kindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: The Great, the Mighty God, the LORD of hosts, is his name

19 Great in counsel, and mighty in work: (for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men; to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of

his doings :)

20 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Israel, and among other men; and hast made

thee a name, as at this day;

21 And hast brought forth thy people Israel. out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched-out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which

a land flowing with milk and honey

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law: they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do; therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them.

24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass; and, behold, thou seest it.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord God, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hand

of the Chaldeans.

26 Then came the word of the LORD

27 Behold, I am the Lord, the God of all 11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, flesh: is there any thing too hard for me?

28 Therefore thus saith the Lorn, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chal-12 And I gave the evidence of the pur-deans, and into the hand of Nebuchad rezzar

29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the this city, shall come and set fire on this city, witnesses that subscribed the book of the and burn it, with the bouses, upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink-offerings unto other 13 ¶ And I charged Baruch before them, gods, to provoke me to anger.
30 For the children of Israel, and the chil-

14 Thus saith the Lorr of hosts, the God dren of Judah, have only done evil before me

have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the LORD.

31 For this city bath been to me as a provocation of mine anger and of my fury, from the day that they built it even unto this day, that I should remove it from before

my face;

32 Because of all the evil of the children of The Lord is his name. Israel, and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face: though I taught them, rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

house which is called by my name, to de-

file it.

35 And they built the high places of Baal, have hid my face from this city. which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters and I will cure them, and will reveal unto to pass through the fire unto Molech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into 7 And I will cause the captivity of Ju my mind, that they should do this abomination, to cause Judah to sin.

36 ¶ And now therefore thus saith the LORD,

the famine, and by the pestilence;

37 Behold, I will gather them out of all countries whither I have driven them in mine a praise and an honour before all the nations anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; of the earth, which shall hear all the good and I will bring them again unto this place, that I do unto them: and they shall fear and and I will cause them to dwell safely

be their God:

40 And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them, to do them good; but I will put depart from me.

good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly with my whole heart, and with my

whole soul.

42 For thus saith the LORD, Like as I have land, as at the first, saith the LORD. brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them.

43 And fields shall be bought in this land, whereof ye say, It is desolate without man or beast; it is given into the hand of the

witnesses in the land of Benjamin, and in the shall the flocks pass again under the hands places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of of him that telleth them, saith the Lord. Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the ci- that I will perform that good thing which I ties of the south: for I will cause their cap have promised unto the house of Israel, and tivity to return, saith the LORD.

CHAP. XXXIII.

OREOVER, the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the second time. (while he was yet shut up in the court of the prison,) saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the maker thereof, the Lord that formed it, to establish it;

3 Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not.

4 For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are thrown down by the mounts, and

by the sword;

5 They come to fight with the Chaldeans. 34 But they set their abominations in the but it is to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger, and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I

6 Behold, I will bring it health and cure,

7 And I will cause the captivity of Judah, and the captivity of Israel, to return, and will

build them, as at the first.

8 And I will cleanse them from all their the God of Israel, concerning this city, where-iniquity, whereby they have sinned against of ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, of the king of Babylon by the sword, and by whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me.

9 ¶ And it shall be to me a name of joy, tremble for all the goodness, and for all the

38 And they shall be my people, and I will prosperity, that I procure unto it.

10 Thus saith the LORD, Again there shall 39 And I will give them one heart, and be heard in this place, (which ye say shall be one way, that they may fear me for ever, for desolate without man and without beast, even the good of them, and of their children after in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast,)

11 The voice of joy, and the voice of gladness; the voice of the bridegroom, and the my fear in their hearts, that they shall not voice of the bride; the voice of them that shall say, Praise the LORD of hosts: for the 41 Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them LORD is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: and of them that shall bring the sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD. For I will cause to return the captivity of the

12 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof, shall be a habitation of shepherds caus-

ing their flocks to lie down.

13 In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the south, 44 Men shall buy fields for money, and and in the land of Benjamin, and in the places subscribe evidences, and seal them, and take about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah,

14 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD,

to the house of Judah.

I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.

16 In those days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this is the name wherewith she shall be called, The

LORD our Righteousness.

17 ¶ For thus saith the LORD, David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of against Jerusalem, and against all the cities

the house of Israel:

want a man before me to offer burnt-offerings, and to kindle meat-offerings, and to do sacrifice continually.

19 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto

Jeremiah, saying, 20 Thus saith the LORD, If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, and that there should not be day and night in their season;

with David my servant, that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Levites the priests, my ministers.

22 As the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured; so will I multiply the seed of David my servant, and the Levites that minister unto me.

23 ¶ Moreover, the word of the LORD

came to Jeremiah, saying,

24 Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, The two families which the LORD hath chosen, he hath even cast them off? Thus they have despised my people, that they should be no more a nation before them.

pointed the ordinances of heaven and earth; Egypt, out of the house of bond-men, saying,

take any of his seed to be rulers over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob: for I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them

CHAP, XXXIV.

from the LORD, (when Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and all his army, and covenant before me in the house which is all the kingdoms of the earth of his dominion, | called by my name: and all the people, fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities thereof,) saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, give this city into the hand of the king of Ba- vants and for handmaids. bylon, and he shall burn it with fire:

but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into ty, every one to his brother, and every man nis hand; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes to his neighbour: behold, I proclaim a liberty of the king of Babylon, and he shall speak with for you, saith the LORD, to the sword, to the thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to pestilence, and to the famine; and I will Babylon.

4 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zede- doms of the earth. kiah king of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of tnee, Thou shalt not die by the sword;

5 But thou shalt die in peace: and with formed the words of the covenant which they

15 II In those days, and at that time, will the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, so shall they burn odours for thee; and they will lament thee, saying, Ah lord! for I have pronounced the word, saith the LORD.

> 6 Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zedekiah king of Judah in Jeru-

salem.

7 When the king of Babylon's army fought of Judah that were left, against Lachish, and 18 Neither shall the priests the Levites against Azekah: for these defenced cities remained of the cities of Judah.

> 8 This is the word that came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, after that the king Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people which were at Jerusalem, to proclaim

liberty unto them;

9 That every man should let his man-servant, and every man his maid-servant, being Hebrew or a Hebrewess, go free; that 21 Then may also my covenant be broken none should serve himself of them, to wit, of a Jew his brother.

10 Now, when all the princes, and all the people, which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his man-servant, and every one his maid-servant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more; then they obeyed, and let them go.

11 But afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for hand-

maids.

12 Therefore the word of the Lord came to Jeremiah from the Lorn, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, 25 Thus saith the LORD, If my covenant be I made a covenant with your fathers in the day not with day and night, and if I have not ap- that I brought them forth out of the land of

26 Then wil! I cast away the seed of Ja-cob, and David my servant, so that I will not every man his brother a Hebrew, which hath been sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee: but your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear.

THE word which came unto Jeremiah right in mysight, in proclaiming liberty every 15 And ye were now turned, and had done

16 But ye turned, and polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, whom he had set at li-Go and speak to Zedekiah king of Judah, and berty at their pleasure, to return, and brought tell him, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will them into subjection, to be unto you for ser-

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Ye have 3 And thou shalt not escape out of his hand, not hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liber. make you to be removed into all the king-

> 18 And I will give the men that have trans gressed my covenant, which have not per

531

had made before me, when they cut the calf. in twain, and passed between the parts thereof, of Israel, Go and tell the men of Judah, and

of Jerusalem, the eunuclis, and the priests, eeive instruction to hearken to my words? and all the people of the land, which passed saith the LORD. between the parts of the calf;

their enemies, and into the hand of them that drink wine, are performed; for unto this day seek their life; and their dead bodies shall be they drink none, but obey their father's comfor meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to

the beasts of the earth.

21 And Zedekiah king of Judah, and his princes, will I give into the hand of their

burn it with fire: and I will make the cities your ear, nor nearkened anto my of Judah a desolation without an inhabitant.

CHAP. XXXV.

from the LORD, in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying,

house of the LORD, into one of the chambers,

and give them wine to drink.

3 Then I took Jaazaniah the son of Jeremiah, the son of Habaziniah, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house

of the Rechabites;

4 And I brought them into the house of the Lord, into the chamber of the sons of Hanan the son of Igdaliah, a man of God, which was by the chamber of the princes, which was above the chamber of Maaseiah the son of Shallum, the keeper of the door.

the Rechabites pots full of wine, and cups; me for ever. and I said unto them, Drink ye wine.

6 But they said, We will drink no wine: for Jonadab the son of Rechab, our father, wine, neither ye, nor your sons for ever:

7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, days ye shall dwell in tents; that ye may live

many days in the land where ye be strangers.

8 Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jonadab the son of Rechab, our father, in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters;

9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in; his evil way, that I may forgive their inneither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed: iquity and their sin.

10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have

dab our father commanded us.

rezzar king of Babylon came up into the book. land, that we said, Come, and let us go to 5 And Jeremiah commanded Baruch, say-Jerusalem for fear of the army of the Chaling, I am shut up; I cannot go into the house deans, and for fear of the army of the Syri- of the LORD : ans: so we dwell at Jerusalem.

unto Jeremiah, saying,

13 Thus saith the Loap of hosts, the God 19 The princes of Judah, and the princes the inhabitants of Jerusalem, Will ye not re-

14 The words of Jonadab the son of Re 20 I will even give them into the hand of chab, that he commanded his sons not to mandment: notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking; but ye

hearkened not unto me.

15 I have sent also unto you all my servants enemies, and into the hand of them that seek the prophets, rising up early and sending them, their life, and into the hand of the king of saying, Return ye now every man from his Babylon's army, which are gone up from you. evil way, and amend your doings, and go not 22 Behold, I will command, saith the LORD, after other gods to serve them, and ye shall and cause them to return to this city; and dwell in the land which I have given to you they shall fight against it, and take it, and and to your fathers; but ye have not inclined

16 Because the sons of Jonadab the son or Rechab have performed the commandment HE word which came unto Jeremiah of their father, which he commanded them; but this people hath not hearkened unto me:

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of 2 Go unto the house of the Rechabites, and hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring speak unto them, and bring them into the upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, all the evil that I have pronounced against them: because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; and I have called unto them, but they have not answered.

18 ¶ And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Rechabites, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jonadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you;

19 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Jonadab the son of Re-5 And I set before the sons of the house of chab shall not want a man to stand before

CHAP. XXXVI.

ND it came to pass, in the fourth year A ND it came to pass, in the of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no Judah, that this word came unto Jeremiah

from the LORD, saying,

2 Take thee a roll of a book, and write nor plant vineyard, nor have any: but all your therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Israel, and against Judah, and against all the nations, from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Josiah, even unto this day.

> 3 It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; that they may return every man from

4 Then Jeremiah called Baruch the son of obeyed, and done according to all that Jona-Neriah and Baruch wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the LORD, which 11 But it came to pass, when Nebuchad-he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a

6 Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, 12 Then came the word of the LORD which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the Lond, in the ears of the per-

day: and also thou shalt read them in the princes which stood beside the king. ears of all Judah that come out of their cities. 22 Now the king sat in the winter-house,

plication before the LORD, and will return the hearth burning before him. every one from his evil way: for great is 23 And it came to pass, that when Jethe anger and the fury that the LORD hath hudi had read three or four leaves, he cut it pronounced against this people.

commanded him, reading in the book the words of the LORD in the LORD's house.

9 And it came to pass, in the fifth year of garments, neither the king, nor any of his Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, servants that heard all these words. in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a fast before the LORD to all the people in Je- and Gemariah, had made intercession to the rusalem, and to all the people that came from king that he would not burn the roll; but he the cities of Judah unto Jerusalem.

10 Then read Baruch in the book the phan, the scribe, in the higher court, at the to take Baruch the scribe, and Jeremiah the entry of the new gate of the LORD's house, prophet: but the LORD hid them. in the ears of all the people.

book all the words of the LORD,

12 Then he went down into the king's 23 Take thee again another roll, and house, into the scribe's chamber: and, lo, all write in it all the former words that were in the princes sat there, even Elishama the the first roll, which Jehoiakim the king of Juscribe, and Delaiah the son of Shemaiah, and dah hath burned. Elnathan the son of Achbor, and Gemariah of Hananiah, and all the princes.

read the book in the ears of the people.

14 Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi and beast? the son of Nethaniah, the son of Shelemiah, in the ears of the people, and come. So Ba-body shall be east out in the day to the heat, ruch the son of Neriah took the roll in his and in the night to the frost. hand, and came unto them.

in their ears.

heard all the words, they were afraid, both one and other, and said unto Baruch, We will surely tell the king of all these words.

nounced all these words unto me with his many like words. mouth, and I wrote them with ink in the

man know where ye be.

20 ¶ And they went in to the king into the court, but they laid up the roll in the people of the land, did hearken unto the chamber of Elishama the scribe, and told words of the Lord, which he spake by the all the words in the ears of the king.

roll; and he took it out of Elishama the son of Shelemiah, and Zephaniah the son of scribe's chamber: and Jehudi read it in the Maaseiah the priest, to the prophet Jeremiak,

ple, in the Long's house upon the fasting ears of the king, and in the ears of all the

7 It may be they will present their sup- in the ninth month: and there was a fire on

with the pen-knife, and cast it into the fire 8 And Baruch the son of Neriah did ac- that was on the hearth, until all the roll was cording to all that Jeremiah the prophet consumed in the fire that was on the

24 Yet they were not afraid, nor rent their

25 Nevertheless Elnathan, and Delaiah, would not hear them.

26 But the king commanded Jerahmeel words of Jeromiah in the house of the LORD, the son of Hammelech, and Serajah the sor in the chamber of Gemariah the son of Sha- of Azriel, and Shelemiah the son of Abdeel,

27 Then the word of the LORD came to 11 T When Michaiah the son of Gemari-Jeremiah, (after that the king had burned the ah, the son of Shaphan, had heard out of the roll, and the words which Baruch wrote at

the mouth of Jeremiah,) saying,

Elnathan the son of Achbor, and Gemariah the son of Shaphan, and Zedekiah the son of Judah, Thus saith the Lord, Thou hast Hananiah, and all the princes.

13 Then Michaiah declared unto them all ten therein, saying, The king of Babylon the words that he had heard, when Baruch shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man

30 Therefore thus saith the LORD of Jethe son of Cushi, unto Baruch, saying, Take hoiakim king of Judah, He shall have none in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read to sit upon the throne of David; and his dead

31 And I will punish him, and his seed, 15 And they said unto him, Sit down now, and his servants, for their iniquity; and I and read it in our ears. So Baruch read it will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and upon the men of Ju-16 Now it came to pass, when they had dah, all the evil that I have pronounced gainst them; but they hearkened not.

32 Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch the scribe, the son of 17 And they asked Baruch, saying, Tell Neriah; who wrote therein, from the mouth us now, How didst thou write all these words of Jeremiah, all the words of the book which Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned in the 18 Then Baruch answered them, He pro- fire: and there were added besides unto them

CHAP. XXXVII.

ok. 19 Then said the princes unto Baruch, Go A ND king Zedekiah the son of Josiah 19 Then said the princes unto Baruch, Go A ND king Zedekiah the son of Josiah hide thee, thou and Jeremiah; and let no hoiakim, whom Nebuchadrezzar king of

Babylon made king in the land of Judah.

2 But neither he, nor his servants, nor the prophet Jeremiah.

21 So the king sent Jehudi to fetch the 3 And Zedekiah the king sent Jehucal the

4 Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people; for they had not put him that they should commit Jeremiah into the

into prison.

5 Then Pharaoh's army was come forth out of Egypt: and when the Chaldeans that besieged Jerusalem heard tidings of them, they departed from Jerusalem.

6 Then came the word of the LORD

unto the prophet Jeremiah, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Thus shall ve say to the king of Judah, that sent you unto me to inquire of me; Behold, Pharaoh's army, which is come forth to had spoken unto all the people, saying, help you, shall return to Egypt into their own

burn it with fire.

9 Thus saith the LORD, Deceive not yourselves, saying, The Chaldeans shall surely depart from us: for they shall not depart.

10 For though ve had smitten the whole army of the Chaldeans that fight against among them, vet should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.

11 \ And it came to pass, that when the army of the Chaldeans was broken up from Jerusalem for fear of Pharaoh's army,

lem to go into the land of Benjamin, to sepa- can do any thing against you. rate himself thence in the midst of the people.

13 And when he was in the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward was there, whose son of Hananiah; and he took Jeremiah the And in the dungeon there was no wa prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the mire; so Jeremiah sunk in the mire. Chaldeans.

not away to the Chaldeans. But he heark-king's house, heard that they had put Jereened not to him: so Irijah took Jeremiah, miah in the dungeon, (the king then sitting

and brought him to the princes.

15 Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, and put him in house, and spake to the king, saying, prison, in the house of Jonathan the scribe:

had remained there many days;

17 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took him out; and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said. Is there any word from lech the Ethiopian, saying, Take from hence for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the the prophet out of the dungeon, before he die. hand of the king of Babylon.

Zedekiah, What have I offended against the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts, thee, or against thy servants, or against this and old rotten rags, and let them down by

people, that ye have put me in prison? 19 Where are now your prophets which

against this land?

20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: let my supplication, I pray and took him upout of the dungeon: and Jettlee, be accepted before thee; that thou remained in the court of the prison.

saving, Pray now unto the Lord our God cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there.

21 Then Zedekiah the king commanded court of the prison, and that they should give

him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers street, until all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

THEN Shephatiah the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah the son of Pashur, and Jucal the son of Shelemiah, and Pashur the son of Malchiah, heard the words that Jeremiah

2 Thus saith the LORD, He that remaineth in this city shall die by the sword, by the 8 And the Chaldeans shall come again, famine, and by the pestilence: but he that and fight against this city, and take it, and goeth forth to the Chaldeans shall live; for he shall have his life for a prey, and shall live.

3 Thus saith the LORD, This city shall sure-

ly be given into the hand of the king of Ba-

bylon's army, which shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, let this man be put to you, and there remained but wounded men death; for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the welfare of this people, but the hurt.

5 Then Zedekiah the king said, Behold, he 12 Then Jeremiah went forth out of Jerusa- is in your hand; for the king is not he that

6 Then took they Jeremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchieh the son of Hammelech, that was in the court of the priname was Irijah, the son of Shelemiah, the son: and they let down Jeremiah with cords. And in the dungeon there was no water, but

haldeans. 7 Now, when Ebed-melech the Ethio-14 Then said Jeremiah, It is false; I fall pian, one of the cunuchs which was in the

in the gate of Benjamin,)

8 Ebed-melech went forth out of the king's

9 My lord the king, these men have done for they had made that the prison.

16 ¶ When Jeremiah was entered into the the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon, and into the cabins, and Jeremiah dungeon; and he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is; for there is no more

the LORD? And Jeremiah said, There is: thirty men with thee, and take up Jeremiah

11 So Ebed-melech took the men with him, 18 Moreover, Jeremiah said unto king and went into the house of the king under cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.

12 And Ebed-melech the Ethiopian said prophesied unto you, saying, The king of unto Jeremiah, Put now these old east clouts Babylon shall not come against you, nor and rotten rags under thine arm-holes, under

the cords. And Jeremiah did so.

13 So they drew up Jeremiah with cords,

14 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and then: and he was there when Jerusalem was took Jeremiah the prophet unto him into the taken. third entry that is in the house of the LORD: and the king said unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me.

15 Then Jeremiah said unto Zedekiah, If I declare it unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel,

wilt thou not hearken unto me?

16 So Zedekiah the king sware secretly unto Jeremiah, saying, As the LORD liveth, that made us this soul, I will not put thee to of these men that seek thy life.

17 Then said Jeremiah unto Zedekiah, residue of the princes of the king of Babylon. Thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel, If thou wilt assuredly go forth unto the king of Babylon's princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house:

18 But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Babylon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chaldeans, and

not escape out of their hand.

19 And Zedekiah the king said unto Jere--miali. I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chaldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they mock me.

20 But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver thee. Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, which I speak unto thee: so it shall be and bound him with chains, to carry him to well unto thee, and thy soul shall live.

11. 21 But if thou refuse to go forth, this is the word that the LORD hath shewed me:

22 And, pehold, all the women that are left in the king of Judah's house shall be brought forth to the king of Babylon's princes, thy feet are sunk in the mire, and they are with the rest of the people that remained. turned away back.

and thy children to the Chaldeans; and thou had nothing, in the land of Judah, and shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt gave them vineyards and fields at the same be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: and thou shalt cause this city to be burned

with fire

24 Then said Zedekiah unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou

shalt not die.

25 But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from thou hast said unto thee to death; also what the king said unto thee:

26 Then thou shalt say unto them, I preout of the court of the prison, and committed

sented my supplication before the king, that him unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the

house, to die there.
27 Then came all the princes unto Jeremiah, and asked him: and he told them according to all these words that the king had court of the prison, saying, commanded. So they left off speaking with him: for the matter was not perceived.

CHAP. XXXIX.

N the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, came Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon and all his army against Jerusalem, and they besieged it.

2 And in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month,

the city was broken up.

3 And all the princes of the king of Babylon came in, and sat in the middle gate, even Nerdeath, neither will I give thee into the hand gal-sharezer, Samgar-nebo, Sarsechim, Rabsaris, Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, with all the

4 And it came to pass, that when Zedekiah the king of Judah saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls; and he went out the way of the plain.

5 But the Chaldeans' army pursued after them, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of they shall burn it with fire, and thou shall Jericho: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon to Riblah, in the land of Hamath, where he gave judgment upon him.

> 6 Then the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah in Riblah before his eves: also the king of Babylon slew all the nobles of Judah.

7 Moreover, he put out Zedekiah's eyes, Babylon.

8 T And the Chaldeans burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, and brake down the walls of Jerusalem.

9 Then Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carried away captive into Babylon the and those women shall say, Thy friends have remnant of the people that remained in the set thee on, and have prevailed against thee: city, and those that fell away, that fell to him,

10 But Nebuzar-adan the captain of the 23 So they shall bring out all thy wives guard left of the poor of the people, which

11 ¶ Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah to Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard, saying, 12 Take him, and look well to him, and

do him no harm; but do unto him even as

he shall say unto thee.

13 So Nebuzar-adan the captain of the

he would not cause me to return to Jonathan's son of Shaphan, that he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people.

15 ¶ Now the word of the Lord came

unto Jeremiah, while he was shut up in the

Ethiopian, saying, Thus saith the LORD of 28 So Jeremiah abode in the court of the hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring prison until the day that Jerusalem was ta- my words upon this city for evil, and not for

good; and they shall be accomplished in that

day before thee.

18 For I will surely deliver thee, and liah the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan; thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy life shall be for a prey unto thee; because thou places whither they were driven, and came hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD. CHAP. XL.

THE word which came to Jeremiah from very much.

the LORD, after that Nebuzar-adan the Ramah, when he had taken him, being bound the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, in chains among all that were carried away were carried away captive unto Babylon.

miah, and said unto him, the LORD thy God believed them not. hath pronounced this evil upon this place.

4 And now, behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which were upon thy hand. If it seem good unto thee to come with me unto Johanan the son of Kareah, Thou shalt into Babylon, come, and I will look well unto not do this thing; for thou speakest falsely of thee; but if it seem ill unto thee to come Ishmael. with me into Babylon, forbear; behold, all the land is before thee: whither it seemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither go.

Judah, and dwell with him among the people; gether in Mizpah. or go wheresoever it seemeth convenient unto

son of Ahikam to Mizpah, and dwelt with him him, whom the king of Babylon had made among the people that were left in the land. governor over the land.

7 T Now, when all the captains of the forhad made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam gover- and the men of war. nor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, and of the he had slain Godaliah, and no man knew it. poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Babylon;

Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth, and the sons bring them to the house of the LORD. of Ephai the Netophathite, and Jezaniah the son of a Maachathite, they and their men.

of Shaphan, sware unto them, and to their as he met them, he said unto them, Come to men, saying, Fear not to serve the Chalde- Gedaliah the son of Ahikam. ans: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, and it shall be well with you.

unto us: but ye, gather ye wine, and summer- with him. fruits, and oil, and put them in your vessels, 8 But ten men were foun Aamong them and dwell in your cities that ye have taken, that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not; for we-

11 Likewise, when all the Jews that were in Moab, and among the Ammonites, and in 17 But I will deliver thee in that day, saith Edom, and that were in all the countries, heard the LORD; and thou shalt not be given into that the king of Babylon had left a remnant the hand of the men of whom thou art afraid. of Judah, and that he had set over them Goda-

12 Even all the Jews returned out of all to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah, unto Mizpah, and gathered wine and summer-fruits

13 Moreover, Johanan the son of Kareah, captain of the guard had let him go from and all the captains of the forces that were in

14 And said unto him, Dost thou certainly captive of Jerusalem and Judah, which know that Baalis the king of the Ammonites ere carried away captive unto Babylon. hath sent Ishmael the son of Nethaniah to 2 And the captain of the guard took Jere-slay thee? But Godaliah the son of Ahikam

15 Then Johanan the son of Kareah spake 3 Now the LORD hath brought it, and done to Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly, saying, Let according as he hath said: because ye have me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ishmael sinned against the LORD, and have not obey-the son of Nethaniah, and no man shall know ed his voice, therefore this thing is come up- it: wherefore should he slay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, and the remnant in Judah perish?

16 But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam said

CHAP. XLI.

OW it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the 5 Now, while he was not yet gone back, he son of Elishama, of the seed royal, and the said, Go back also to Gedaliah the son of Ahi-princes of the king, even ten men with him, kam, the son of Shaphan, whom the king of came unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Babylon hath made governor over the cities of Mizpah; and there they did eat bread to-

2 Then arose Ishmael the son of Nethathee to go. So the captain of the guard gave niah, and the ten men that were with him, him victuals and a reward, and let him go. 6 Then went Jeremiah unto Gedaliah the son of Shaphan, with the sword, and slew

3 Ishmael also slew all the Jews that were ces which were in the fields, even they and with him, even with Gedaliah, at Mizpah, their men, heard that the king of Babylon and the Chaldeans that were found there,

4 And it came to pass, the second day after

5 That there came certain from Shechem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria, even four-3 Then they came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, score men, having their beards shaven, and even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Jo- their clothes rent, and having cut themselves, hanan and Jonathan the sons of Kareah, and with offerings and incense in their hand, to

6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mizpah to meet them, weeping 9 And Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the son all along as he went: and it came to pass,

7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Ne-10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Miz-thaniah slew them, and cast them into the pal, to serve the Chaldeans which will come midst of the pit, he, and the men that were

barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he for-bare, and slew them not among their brethren. 4 Then Jeremiah the prophet said unto

the dead bodies of the men (whom he had unto the LORD your God according to your stain because of Gedaliah) was it which Asa words; and it shall come to pass, that whatthe king had made for fear of Baasha king soever thing the LORD shall answer you. I of Israel; and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah will declare it unto you; I will keep nothing filled it with them that were slain.

people that remained in Mizpah, whom Ne- the LORD thy God shall send thee to us. buzar-adan the captain of the guard had to the Ammonites.

11 T But when Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah. with him, heard of all the evil that Ishmael

the son of Nethaniah bad done,

12 Then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ishmael the son of Nethaniah. and found him by the great waters that are in Gibeon.

13 Now it came to pass, that when all the people which were with Ishmael saw Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, then they were glad

ried away captive from Mizpah cast about

of Kareah.

caped from Johanan with eight men, and

went to the Ammonites.

16 Then took Johanan the son of Kareah, you to return to your own land. and all the captains of the forces that were with him, all the remnant of the people land, neither obey the voice of the LORD whom he had recovered from Ishmael the your God, whom he had recovered from Mizpah, (after that le had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam,) and of Egypt, where we shall see no war, even mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the ennuchs, whom he hunger of bread; and there will we dwell: had brought again from Gibeon;

hem, to go to enter into Egypt,

18 Because of the Chaldeans: for they go to sojourn there; were afraid of them, because Ishmael the made governor in the land. CHAP. XLIJ.

THEN all the captains of the forces, and near,

2 And said unto Jeremiah the prophet, will bring upon them.

have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of the way wherein we may walk, and the

9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all them, I have heard you; behold, I will pray back from you.

10 Then Ishmael carried away captive all 5 Then they said to Jeremiah, The LORD be the residue of the people that were in Miz- a true and faithful witness between us, if we do pah, even the king's daughters, and all the not even according to all things for the which

6 Whether it be good, or whether it be committed to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam: evil, we will obey the voice of the LORD our and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah carried God, to whom we send thee; that it may be them away captive, and departed to go over well with us, when we obey the voice of the LOBD our God.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, after tendays, that

8 Then called he Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces which were with him, and all the people, from the least even to the greatest,

9 And said unto them. Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, unto whom ve sent me to present your supplication before

10 If ye will still abide in this land, then will I build you, and not pull you down; and I will plant you, and not pluck you up : for I repent 14 So all the people that Ishmael had car- me of the evil that I have done unto you.

11 Be not afraid of the king of Babylon, of and returned, and went unto Johanan the son whom ye are afraid; be not afraid of him, saith the Lond: for I am with you to save 15 But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah es- you, and to deliver you from his hand.

12 And I will shew mercies unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause

13 But if ye say, We will not dwell in this

15 And now therefore hear the word of 17 And they departed, and dwelt in the the LORD, ye remnant of Judah; Thus saith habitation of Chimham, which is by Beth-le-the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, If ye wholly set your faces to enter into Egypt, and

16 Then it shall come to pass, that the sword, son of Nethaniah had slain Gedaliah the which ye feared, shall overtake you there in son of Ahikam, whom the king of Babylon the land of Egypt; and the famine, whereof ve were afraid, shall follow close after you there in Egypt; and there a shall die.

17 So shall it be with all the men that set Johanan the son of Kureah, and Jeza- their faces to go into Egypt, to sojourn there; niah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people, they shall die by the sword, by the famine, from the least even unto the greatest, came and by the postilence; and none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I

Let, we beseech thee, our supplication be 18 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the accepted before thee, and pray for us unto God of Israel, As mine anger and my fury the LORD thy God, even for all this remnant; hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants (for we are left out a few of many, as thine of Jerusalem; so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into forth upon you, when ye shall enter into

CHAP. XLIII, XLIV.

and ye shall see this place no more.

19 The LORD hath said concerning you, O ye remnant of Judah, Go ye not into Egypt: know certainly that I have admon-

ished you this day. 20 For ye dissembled in your hearts, when ve sent me unto the Lord your God, saying,

Pray for us unto the LORD our God; and according unto all that the LORD our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do it.

you; but ye have not obeyed the voice of the he burn with fire.

LORD your God, nor any thing for the CH

which he hath sent me unto you.

22 Now therefore know certainly that ye desire to go and to sojourn. CHAP. XLIII.

A had made an end of speaking unto all God, for which the LORD their God had sent a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein;

him to them, even all these words,

and Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the that they went to burn incense, and to serve proud men, saying, unto Jeremiah, Thou other gods, whom they knew not, neither speakest falsely: the LORD our God hath they, ye, nor your fathers. not sent thee to say, Go not into Egypt to sojourn there.

3 But Baruch the son of Neriah setteth thee saying, Oh, do not this abominable thing n against us, for to deliver us into the hand that I hate. on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans, that they might put us to death, and carry us away captives into Ba-

bylon.

4 So Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the Lord, to dwell in the land of Judah;

5 But Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, took all the remnant of Judah, that were returned from all nations whither they had been driven, to

dwell in the land of Judah;

Even men, and women, and children, and the king's daughters, and every person that Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had left with Gedalrah the son of Ahikam, the son

they obeyed not the voice of the Lord. Thus

came they even to Tahpanhes.

Jeremiah in Tahpanhes, saying,

them in the clay in the brick-kiln, which is at the entry of Pharaoh's house in Tahpan- of Jerusalem? hes, in the sight of the men of Judah;

10 And say unto them, Thus saith the LORD day, neither have they feared, nor walked of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will send in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set and take Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will set his threne upon 11 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, spread his royal pavilion over them.

11 And when he cometh, he shall smite the

an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach; death, to death; and such as are for captivity to captivity; and such as are for the sword. to the sword.

> 12 And I will kindle a fire in the houses of the gods of Egypt; and he shall burn them, and carry them away captives; and he shall array himself with the land of Egypt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence in peace.

13 He shall break also the images of Bethshemesh, that is in the land of Egypt; and 21 And now I have this day declared it to the houses of the gods of the Egyptians shall

CHAP. XLIV.

THE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews which dwell in the shall die by the sword, by the famine, and land of Egypt, which dwell at Migdol, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye at Tahpanhes, and at Noph, and in the country of Pathros, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of

ND it came to pass, that when Jeremiah Israel, Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the cithe people all the words of the LORD their ties of Judah; and, behold, this day they are

3 Because of their wickedness which they 2 Then spake Azariah the son of Hoshaiah, have committed, to provoke me to anger, in

> 4 Howbeit I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising early and sending them,

5 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to

burn no incense unto other gods.

6 Wherefore my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem; and they are wasted and desolate, as at this day.

7 Therefore now thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel, Wherefore commit ye this great evil against your souls, to cut off from you man and woman, child and suckling, out of Judah, to leave you none to remain;

8 In that ye provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ye of Shaphan, and Jeremiah the prophet, and be gone to dwell, that ye might cut yourselves Baruch the son of Neriah. 7 So they came into the land of Egypt: for proach among all the nations of the earth?

9 Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings 8 Then came the word of the Lord unto of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and the wicked-9 Take great stones in thy hand, and hide ness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets

10 They are not humbled even unto this

these stones that I have hid; and he shall the God of Israel, Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Judah, land of Egypt, and deliver such as are for that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all be people, and to all the women, Hear the word consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt; they of the LORD, all Judah that are in the land shall even be consumed by the sword, and by of Egypt: the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine; and they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by

the pestilence:

14 So that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain that they should return unto the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwel! there; for none shall return but such as shall no more be named in the mouth of any man escape.

15 Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered

Jeremiah, saying,

16 As for the word that thou hast spoken

not hearken unto thee:

goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose incense unto the queen of heaven, and to pour word shall stand, mine, or theirs. out drink-offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, saith the Lorp, that I will punish you in this in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Je-place, that ye may know that my words shall

by the famine.

19 And when we burned incense to the sought his life. queen of heaven, and poured out drinkofferings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink-offerings unto her, without our men?

20 Then Jeremiah said unto all the peoall the people which had given bim that an-

swer, saving,

21 The incense that ye burned in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the LORD remember them, and came it not into his mind?

22 So that the Lord could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, with-

out an inhabitant, as at this day.

23 Because ye have burned incense, and whither thou goest. because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore this evil is hap-tiles; pened unto you, as at this day.

24 Mereover, Jeremiah said unto all the rach-necho king of Egypt, which was by the

25 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled tonishment, and a curse, and a reproach. with your hand, saying, We will surely per-13 For I will punish them that dwell in form our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, I have sworn by my great name, saith the LORD, that my name shall of Judah in all the land of Egypt, saying,

The Lord God liveth.

27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil, gods, and all the women that stood by, a great and not for good; and all the men of Judah multitude, even all the people that dwelt in that are in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, un-

til there be an end of them.

28 Yet a small number that escape the unto us in the name of the LORD, we will sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah; and all the remnant 17 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing of Judah, that are gone into the land of

29 T And this shall be a sign unto you,

rusalem: for then had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil.

13 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink- hand of his enemies, and into the hand of offerings unto her, we have wanted all things, them that seek his life; as I gave Zedekiah and have been consumed by the sword and king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that

CHAP. XLV.

THE word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah, when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year ple, to the men, and to the women, and to of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel,

unto thee, O Barach

3 Thou didst say, Woe is me now! for the LORD hath added grief to my sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest.

4 Thus shalt thou say unto him, The LORD saith thus, Behold, that which I have built will I break down, and that which I have planted I will pluck up, even this whole land.

5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not: for, behold, I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the Lord; but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in al! places

CHAP. XLVI.

THE word of the LORD which came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Gen-

2 Against Egypt, against the army of Pha-

buchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in the an inhabitant. fourth year of Jehojakim the son of Josiah king of Judah.

3 Order ye the buckler and shield, and

draw near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with wour helmets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed of their visitation. and turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, for they shall march with an army, and come and look not back : for fear was round about, against her with axes, as hewers of wood. saith the LORD.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble and fall toward the north by the river Euphrates.

7 Who is this that cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers?

8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, I will go up, and will cover the earth, I will destroy the city, and the inhabitants there-

9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye charicts; and let the mighty men come forth; the Ethiopians and the Libvans, that handle the shield; and the Lydians, that handle and

bend the bow.

10 For this is the day of the Lord God of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and the sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made cob, and be not dismayed, O Israel: for, bedrunk with their blood; for the Lord God of hosts hath a sacrifice in the north country by the river Euphrates.

11 Go up into Gilead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the ly, and they are failen both together.

13 The word that the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the

land of Egypt.

14 Declare yein Egypt, and publish in Migdol, and publish in Noph, and in Tahpanhes: say ye, Stand fast, and prepare thee; for the ing flood, and shall overflow the land, and all sword shall devour round about thee.

15 Why are thy valiant men swept away? they stood not, because the LORD did drive inhabitants of the land shall howl.

another; and they said, Arise, and let us go riots, and at the rumbling of his wheels, the again to our own people, and to the land of fathers shall not look back to their children our nativity, from the oppressing sword.

17 They did cry there, Pharaoh king of

appointed.

is The Lord of hosts, Surely as Tabor is among the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, so shall he come.

19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt, how long wilt thou cut thyself? furnish thyself to go into captivity: for

river Euphrates in Carshemish, which Ne-¡Noph shall be waste and desolate without

20 Egypt is like a very fair heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north.

21 Also her hired men are in the midst of her like fatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, and are fled away together: they did not stand, because the day of their calamity was come upon them, and the time

22 The voice thereof shall go like a serpent;

23 They shall cut down her forest, saith the LORD, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the grasshoppers, and are innumerable.

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be copfounded: she shall be delivered into the hand

of the people of the north.

25 The LORD of hosts, the God of Israel. saith, Behold, I will punish the multitude of No, and Pharaoh, and Egypt, with their gods, and their kings; even Pharach, and all them that trust in him:

26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of

old, saith the LORD.

27 T But fear not thou, O my servant Jahold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest and at ease,

and none shall make him afraid.

28 Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, thou use many medicines; for thou shalt not saith the LORD; for I am with thee: for I be cured. ther I have driven thee; but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in meamighty man hath stumbled against the migh- sure: yet will I not leave thee wholly unpunished.

CHAP. XLVII.

THE word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote Gaza.

2 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowthat is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the

3 At the noise of the stamping of the hoofs 16 He made many to fall, yea, one fell upon of his strong horses, at the rushing of his cha-

for feebleness of hands;

4 Because of the day that cometh to spoil Egypt is but a noise; he hath passed the time all the Philistines, and to cut off from Tyrus and Zidon every helper that remaineth; for 18 As I live, saith the King, whose name the LORD will spoil the Philistines, the remnant of the country of Capitor.

5 Baldness is come upon Gaza; Ashkelon is cut off with the remnant of their valley:

6 O thou sword of the Lorn, how long

will it be ere thou be quiet? Put up thyself, for the spoiler of Moab shall come upon thee. into thy scabbard, rest, and be still.

7 How can it be quiet, seeing the LORD and against the sea-shore? there hath he escapeth, and say, What is done? appointed it.

CHAP. XLVIII.

GAINST Moab thus saith the LORD of that Moab is spoiled, hosts, the God of Israel, Woe unto Nebo!

2 There shall be no more praise of Moab: in Heshbon they have devised evil against upon Beth-diblathaim, it; come, and let us cut it off from being a nation: also thou shalt be cut down, O Mad-gamul, and upon Beth-meon,

men; the sword shall pursue thee.

naim, spoiling and great destruction. 4 Moab is destroyed; her little ones have

caused a cry to be heard.

5 For in the going up of Luhith continual of Horonaim the enemies have heard a cry of destruction.

6 Flee, save your lives, and be like the

heath in the wilderness.

7 I For because thou hast trusted in thy works, and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be

8 And the spoiler shall come upon every so shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the Lord hath spoken.

9 Give wings unto Moab, that it may flee and get away: for the cities thereof shall be it shall not be so; his lies shall not so effect it.

desolate, without any to dwell-therein. 10 Cursed be he that deeth the work of the will cry out for all Moab; my heart shall LORD deceitfully, and cursed be he that keep-

eth back his sword from blood.

youth, and he hath settled on his lees, and! hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, sea of Jazer: the spoiler is fallen upon thy neither hath he gone into captivity: there-summer-fruits, and upon thy vintage. fore his taste remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

12 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will send unto him wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles.

13 And Moab shall be ashamed of Chamosh, as the house of Israel was ashamed of Beth-el their confidence

14 I How say ye, We are mighty and waters also of Nimrim shall be desolate.

strong men for the war?

15 Moab is spoiled, and gone up out of her cities, and his chosen young men are gone places, and him that burneth incense to his down to the slaughter, saith the King, whose gods. name is The LORD of hosts.

16 The calamity of Moab is near to come,

and his affliction hasteth fast.

17 All ye that are about him, bemoan him; and all ye that know his name, say, How is the strong staff broken, and the beautiful

13 Thou daughter that dost inhabit Dibon, come down from thy glory, and sit in thirst; upon all the house-tops of Moab, and in the

and he shall destroy thy strong holds.

19 Oinhabitant of Aroer, standby the way. hath given it a charge against Ashkelon, and espy; ask him that fleeth, and her that

20 Moab is confounded; for it is broken down: howl and cry; tell ye it in Arnon,

21 And judgment is come upon the plain for it is spoiled; Kiriathaim is confounded and country; upon Holon, and upon Jahazah, taken; Misgab is confounded and dismayed. and upon Mephaath,

22 And upon Dibon, and upon Nebo, and

23 And upon Kiriathaim, and upon Beth-

24 And upon Kerioth, and upon Bozrah,

3 A voice of crying shall be from Horo- and upon all the cities of the land of Moab,

25 The horn of Moab is cut off, and his

arm is broken, saith the LORD.

26 ¶ Make ye him drunken; for he magweeping shall go up; for in the going down nified himself against the LORD: Moab also shall wallow in his vemit, and he also shall be in derision.

27 For was not Israel a derision unto thee? was he found among thieves? for since thou spakest of him, thou skippedst for joy.

28 O ye that dwell in Moab, leave the citaken; and Chemosh shall go forth into cap-ties, and dwell in the rock, and be like the tivity with his priests and his princes toge-dove that maketh her nest in the sides of the hole's mouth.

29 We have heard the pride of Moab, (he city, and no city shall escape; the valley al- is exceeding proud,) his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness

of his heart. 30 I know his wrath, saith the LORD: but

31 Therefore will I howl for Moab, and I

mourn for the men of Kir-heres.

32 O vine of Sibmah, I will weep for thee 11 \textsup Moab hath been at ease from his with the weeping of Jazer: thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach even to the

33 And joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Moab; and I have caused wine to fail from the winepresses: none shall tread with shouting; their

shouting shall be no shouting.

34 From the cry of Heshbon, even unto Elealeh, and even unto Jahaz, have they uttered their voice, from Zoar even unto Horonaim, as a heifer of three years old; for the

35 Moreover, I will cause to cease in Moab, saith the LORD, him that offereth in the high

36 Therefore my heart shall sound for Moab like pipes, and my heart shall sound like pipes for the men of Kir-heres : because the riches that he hath gotten are perished.

37 For every head shall be bald, and every beard clipped: upon all the hands shall be

cuttings, and upon the loins sackcloth.

38 There shall be lamentation generally

streets thereof: for I have broken Moab like man? is counsel perished from the prudent? a vessel wherein is no pleasure, saith the is their wisdom vanished?

ken down! how hath Moab turned the back with shame! so shall Moab be a derision and will visit him.

a dismaying to all them about him

wings over Moab.

41 Kerioth is taken, and the strong holds are surprised, and the mighty men's hearts in Moab at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

42 And Moab shall be destroyed from being a people, because he hath magnified himself against the LORD.

43 Fear, and the pit, and the snare, shall be upon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith

the LORD.

44 He that fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for I will bring upon it, even upon Moab, the year of drink of it.

their visitation, saith the LORD.

45 They that fled stood under the shadow of Heshbon, because of the force; but a fire shall come forth out of Heshbon, and a flame all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes, from the midst of Sihon, and shall devour the corner of Moab, and the crown of the and an ambassador is sent unto the heathen, head of the tumultuous ones.

46 Woe be unto thee, O Moab! the people her, and rise up to the battle.

15 For, lo, I will make thee small among

ken captives, and thy daughters captives.

47 ¶ Yet will I bring again the captivity of Moab in the latter days, saith the LORD. and the pride of thy heart, O thou that Thus far is the judgment of Moab. CHAP. XLIX.

the LORD, Hath Israel no sons? hath he no heir? why then doth their king inherit LORD. Gad, and his people dwell in his cities?

the LORD, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in Rabbah of the Ammonites; 13 As in the overthrow of Sodom, and Go-and it shall be a desolate heap, and her morrah, and the neighbour cities thereof, daughters shall be burned with fire: then shall Israel be heir unto them that were his neither shall a son of man dwell in it. heirs, saith the LORD.

3 How!, O Heshbon, for Ai is spoiled: sackcloth; lament, and run to and fro by make him run away from her; and who is

4 Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, thy flowing valley, O backsliding daughter? that trusted in her treasures, saying, Who shall come unto me?

20 Therefore hear the counsel of the Lord that he bath taken against Edom, and his

out every man right forth; and none shall make their habitations desolate with them. gather up him that wandereth.

6 And afterward I will bring again the fall; at the cry the noise thereof was heard captivity of the children of Ammon, saith in the Red sea.

the LORD.

7 ¶ Concerning Edom, thus saith the eagle, and spread his wings over Bozrah: LORD of hosts Is wisdom no more in Te- and at that day shall the heart of the migh-

8 Flee ye, turn back, dwell deep, O in-39 They shall howl, saying, How is it bro- habitants of Dedan; for I will bring the calamity of Esau upon him, the time that I

9 If grape-gatherers come to thee, would 40 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, he they not leave some gleaning-grapes? if shall fly as an eagle, and shall spread his thieves by night, they will destroy till they

have enough.

10 But I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbours, and he is not.

11 Leave thy fatherless children, I will preserve them alive; and let thy widows

12 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, they whose judgment was not to drink of the cup have assuredly drunken; and art thou he that shall altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely

13 For I have sworn by myself, saith the LORD, that Bozrah shall become a desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and

saying, Gather ye together, and come against

the heathen, and despised among men.

16 Thy terribleness hath deceived thee, dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill; though thou shouldest NONCERNING the Ammonites, thus saith make thy nest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, saith the

17 Also Edom shall be a desolation; 2 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith every one that goeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof.

saith the LORD, no man shall abide there,

19 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan against the hacry, ye daughters of Rabbah, gird you with bitation of the strong: but I will suddenly the hedges; for their king shall go into capti- a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? vity, and his priests and his princes together. for who is like me? and who will appoint

5 Behold, I will bring a fear upon thee, purposes that he hath purposed against the saith the Lord God of hosts, from all those inhabitants of Teman: Surely the least of that be about thee; and ye shall be driven the flock shall draw them out; surely he shall

21 The earth is moved at the noise of their

22 Behold, he shall come up and fly as the

ty men of Edom be as the heart of a wo-days, that I will bring again the captivity of man in her pangs.

23 ¶ Concerning Damascus. Hamath is confounded, and Arpad; for they have THE word that the Lord spake against heard evil tidings; they are faint-hearted: there is sorrow on the sea; it cannot be quiet.

24 Damascus is waxed feeble, and turneth herself to flee, and fear hath seized on lish, and set up a standard; publish, and

city of my joy!

26 Therefore her young men shall fall in cut off in that day, saith the LORD of hosts.

27 And I will kindle a fire in the wall of they shall remove, they shall depart, both Damascus, and it shall consume the palaces man and beast.

of Ben-hadad.

the LORD, Arise ye, go up to Kedar, and LORD their God. spoil the men of the east.

take away: they shall take to themselves let us join ourselves to the Lord in a perpetheir curtains, and all their vessels, and their tual covenant that shall not be forgotten. camels; and they shall cry unto them, Fear

is on every side.

ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the LORD; for tains: they have gone from mountain to hill, Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath taken they have forgotten their resting-place. counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you.

LORD, which have neither gates nor bars, hope of their fathers.

which dwell alone.

the multitude of their cattle a spoil; and I deans, and be as the he-goats before the will scatter into all winds them that are in flocks. the utmost corners, and I will bring their callamity from all sides thereof, saith the Lord. Up against Babylon, an assembly of great na-

in it.

34 The word of the LORD that came to turn in vain. Jeremiah the prophet against Elam, in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of spoil her shall be satisfied, saith the LORD. Judah, saying,

their might.

36 And upon Elam will I bring the four winds from the four quarters of heaven, and she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, will scatter them toward all those winds; the hindermost of the nations shall be a wiland there shall be no nation whither the out-derness, a dry land, and a desert.

casts of Elam shall not come.

before their enemies, and before them that late: every one that goeth by Babylon shall seek their life; and I will bring evil upon be astonished, and hiss at all her plagues. them, even my fierce anger, saith the LORD; and I will send the sword after them, till I lon round about: all ye that bend the bow, have consumed them:

38 And I will set my throne in Elam, and sinned against the LORD. will destroy from thence the king and the

princes, saith the LORD.

Elam, saith the LORD.

CHAP. L.

Babylon, and against the land of the Chaldeans, by Jeremiah the prophet.

2 Declare ye among the nations, and pubher: anguish and sorrows have taken her, as conceal not: say, Babylon is taken, Bel is a woman in travail. 25 How is the city of praise not left, the her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces.

3 For out of the north there cometh up her streets, and all the men of war shall be a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein:

4 ¶ In those days, and in that time, saith 28 T Concerning Kedar, and concerning the Lord, the children of Israel shall come. the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchad- they and the children of Judah together, gorezzar king of Babylon shall smite, thus saith ing and weeping: they shall go, and seek the

5 They shall ask the way to Zion, with 29 Their tents and their flocks shall they their faces thitherward, saying, Come, and

6 My people hath been lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go astray, 30 I Flee, get you far off, dwell deep, O they have turned them away on the moun-

7 All that found them have devoured them; and their adversaries said, We offend not, 31 Arise, get you up unto the wealthy na- because they have sinned against the Lord, tion, that dwelleth without care, saith the the habitation of justice; even the LORD, the

8 Remove out of the midst of Babylon, 32 And their camels shall be a booty, and and go forth out of the land of the Chal-

9 T For, lo, I will raise, and cause to come 33 And Hazor shall be a dwelling for dra-tions from the north country: and they shall gons, and a desolation for ever: there shall no set themselves in array against her; from man abide there, nor any son of man dwell thence she shall be taken: their arrows shall be as of a mighty expert man; none shall re-

10 And Chaldea shall be a spoil: all that

11 Because ye were glad, because ye re-35 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, joiced, Oye destroyers of my heritage, be-I will break the bow of Elam, the chief of cause ye are grown fat as the heifer at grass, and bellow as bulls;

12 Your mother shall be sore confounded;

13 Because of the wrath of the Lord it shall 37 For I will cause Elam to be dismayed not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly deso-

> 14 Put yourselves in array against Babyshoot at her, spare no arrows; for she hath

15 Shout against her round about; she hath given her hand: her foundations are fallen, 39 I But it shall come to pass in the latter her walls are thrown down; for it is the ven-

16 Cut off the sower from Babylon, and all round about him. him that handleth the sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword they children of Israel and the children of Judah shall turn every one to his people, and they were oppressed together; and all that took shall flee every one to his own land.

17 ¶ Israel is a scattered sheep; the lions to let them go. have driven him away: first the king of As-

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will punish the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, king of Babylon and his land, as I have punished the king of Assyria.

19 And I will bring Israel again to his habitation, and he shall feed on Carmel and Bashan, and his soul shall be satisfied upon

mount Ephraim and Gilead.

20 In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them whom I reserve.

21 To up against the land of Merathaim, even against it, and against the inhabitants them, saith the LORD, and do according to all that I have commanded thee.

great destruction.

23 How is the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! how is Babylon become a desolation among the nations!

24 I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Babylon, and thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the LORD.

25 The LORD hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth the weapons of his indignation: for this is the work of the Lord God of hosts in the land of the Chaldeans.

heaps, and descroy her utterly: let nothing

of her be left.

27 Slay all her bullocks; let them go down anguish took hold of him, and pangs, as of to the slaughter: woe unto them! for their day is come, the time of their visitation.

out of the land of Babylon, to declare in Zion the vengeance of the Lord our God, the ven-

geance of his temple.

29 Call together the archers against Babyion: all ye that bend the bow, camp against is that shepherd that will stand before me? it round about; let none thereof escape: recompense her according to her work; according to all that she hath done, do unto her : for she hath been proud against the LORD, against the Holy One of Israel.

30 Therefore shall her young men fall in make their habitation desolate with them. the streets, and all her men of war shall be

cut off in that day, saith the LORD.

31 Behold, I am against thee, O thou most the nations. proud, saith the Lord God of hosts: for thy day is come, the time that I will visit thee.

grance of the LORD: take vengeance upon fall, and none shall raise him up: and I will her; as she hath done, do unto her. kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devoue

33 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, The them captives held them fast; they refused

34 Their Redeemer is strong; The LORD of syria hath devoured him; and last this Nebu- hosts is his name: he shall thoroughly plead chadrezzar king of Babylon hath broken his their cause, that he may give rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon,

> 35 \ Asword is upon the Chaldeans, saith the and upon her princes, and upon her wise men.

> 36 A sword is upon the liars; and they shall dote: a sword is upon her mighty men;

and they shall be dismayed.

37 A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all the mingled people that are in the midst of her; and they shall become as women: a sword is upon her treasures; and they shall be robbed.

38 A drought is upon her waters; and they shall be dried up: for it is the land of graven images, and they are mad upon their idols.

39 Therefore the wild beasts of the desert, of Pekod: waste and utterly destroy after with the wild beasts of the islands, shall dwell there, and the owls shall dwell therein: and it shall be no more inhabited for ever; nei-22 A sound of battle is in the land, and of ther shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation.

> 40 As God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD; so shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of man dwell therein.

> 41 Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

42 They shall hold the bow and the lance; they are cruel, and will not shew mercy: their voice shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride upon horses, every one put in array, 26 Come against her from the utmost bor-like a man to the battle, against thee, O der, open her storehouses; cast her up as daughter of Babylon.

43 The king of Babylon hath heard the report of them, and his hands waxed feeble:

a woman in travail.

44 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from 28 The voice of them that flee and escape the swelling of Jordan unto the habitation of the strong; but I will make them suddenly run away from her: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who

> 45 Therefore hear ye the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Babylon; and his purposes that he hath purposed against the land of the Chaldeans: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out; surely he shall

> 46 At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among

CHAP. LI.

HUS saith the LORD, Behold, I will 32 And the most proud shall stumble and I raise up against Babylon, and against

up against me, a destroying wind;

2 And will send unto Babylon fanners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: for in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.

3 Against him that bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against him that lifteth himselfup in his brigandine: and spare ye not her young men; destroy ye utterly all of war: for with thee will I break in pieces her host.

4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of kingdoms: the Chaldeans, and they that are thrust

through in her streets.

5 For Israel hath not been forsaken, nor Judah of his God, of the LORD of hosts; though their land was filled with sin against

the Holy One of Israel.

6 Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this is the time of the LORD's vengeance; he will render unto her a recompence.

7 Babylon hath been a golden cup in the LORD's hand, that made all the earth drunken: the nations have drunken of her wine;

therefore the nations are mad.

8 Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: howl for her; take balm for her

pain, if so be she may be healed.

9 We would have healed Babylon, but est all the earth; and I will stretch out she is not healed: forsake her, and let us go every one into his own country; for her judgment reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted tain. up even to the skies.

10 The LORD hath brought forth our Zion the work of the LORD our God.

11 Make bright the arrows; gather the shields: the LORD hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes: for his device is against Babylon, to destroy it; because it is the vengeance of the Lord, the vengeance of his temple.

12 Set up the standard upon the walls of lars. Babylon, make the watch strong, set up the Lord hath both devised and done that which

he spake against the inhabitants of Babylon. 13 O thou that dwellest upon many waters,

abundant in treasures, thine end is come, and the measure of thy covetousness.

14 The LORD of hosts hath sworn by himself, saying, Surely I will fill thee with lift up a shout against thee.

15 He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heaven by his un-

derstanding.

16. When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his trea-

every founder is confounded by the graven like a threshing-floor, it is time to thresh

them that awell in the midst of them that rise image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

18 They are vanity, the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

19 The Portion of Jacob is not like them; for he is the former of all things; and Israel is the rod of his inheritance; The LORD of hosts is his name.

20 Thou art my battle-axe and weapons the nations; and with thee will I destroy

21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider;

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the maid;

23 I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will break in pieces captains and rulers.

24 And I will render unto Babylon, and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea, all their evil that they have done in Zion in your

sight, saith the LORD.

25 Behold, I am against thee, O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyhand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, and will make thee a burnt moun-

26 And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but righteousness: come, and let us declare in thou shalt be desolate for ever, saith the

LORD.

27 Set ve up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, prepare the nations against her, call together against her the kingdoms of Ararat, Minni, and Ashchenaz; appoint a captain against her; cause the horses to come up as the rough caterpil-

28 Prepare against her the nations, with watchmen, prepare the ambushes: for the the kings of the Medes, the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of

his dominion.

29 And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every purpose of the LORD shall be performed against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a desolation without an inhabitant.

30 The mighty men of Babylon have formen, as with caterpillars; and they shall borne to fight, they have remained in their holds: their might hath failed; they became as women; they have burned her dwellingplaces; her bars are broken.

> 31 One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Babylon that his city is taken at

one end,

32 And that the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and the

men of war are affrighted.

res.
33 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the 17 Every man is brutish by his knowledge; God of Israel, The daughter of Babylon is

harvest shall come.

34 Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon hath devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out.

35 The violence done to me and to my flesh be upon Babylon, shall the inhabitant of Zion say; and, My blood upon the inhabitants of Chaldea, shall Jerusalem say.

36 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry.

37 And Babylon shall become heaps, a

dwelling-place for dragons, an astonishment and a hissing, without an inhabitant.

38 They shall roar together like lions:

they shall yell as lions' whelps.

39 In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the LORD.

40 I will bring them down like lambs to

the slaughter, like rams with he-goats.

41 How is Sheshach taken! and how is the praise of the whole earth surprised! how is Babylon become an astonishment among the nations!

42 The sea is come up upon Babylon: she is covered with the multitude of the

waves thereof.

43 Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth any son of man pass thereby.

-44 And I will punish Bel in Babylon; and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up: and the nations shall not flow together any more unto lum; yea, the wall of Babylon shall fall.

45 My people, go ye out of the midst of shalt read all these words, her, and deliver ye every man his soul from

the fierce anger of the LORD.

46 And lest your heart faint, and ye fear for the rumour that shall be heard in the land; a rumour shall both come one year, and after that in another year shall come a rumour, and violence in the land, ruler against ruler.

47 Therefore, behold, the days come, that I will do judgment upon the graven images of Babylon; and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her.

48 Then the heaven and the earth, and all that is therein, shall sing for Babylon: for the spoilers shall come unto her from the

north, saith the LORD.

rael to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the slain of Jeremiah of Libnah.

of all the earth.

away, stand not still : remember the Lord afar hoiakim had done. off, and let Jerusalem come into your mind.

fier: yet a little while, and the time of her faces; for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house

> 52 Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will do judgment upon her graven images; and through all her land the wounded shall groan.

> 53 Though Babylon should mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, yet from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the LORD.

> 54 A sound of a cry cometh from Babylon, and great destruction from the land of the

Chaldeans:

55 Because the Lord hath spoiled Babylon, and destroyed out of her the great voice: when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered:

56 Because the spoiler is come upon her, even upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken; every one of their bows is broken: for the Lord God of recompences shall surely requite.

57 And I will make drunk her princes, and her wise men, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the

King, whose name is The LORD of hosts.
58 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, The broad walls of Babylon shall be utterly broken, and her high gates shall be burned with fire; and the people shall labour in vain, and the folk in the fire, and they shall be weary.

59 The word which Jeremiah the prophet commanded Seraiah the son of Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, when he went with Zedekiah the king of Judah into Babylon, in the fourth year of his reign. And this Seraiah was a quiet prince.

60 So Jeremiah wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Babylon, even all these words that are written against Babylon.

61 And Jeremiah said to Seraiah, When thou comest to Babylon, and shalt see, and

62 Then shalt thou say, O LORD, thou hast spoken against this place, to cut it off, that none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be desolate for ever.

63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, that thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into the midst

of Euphrates:

64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall Babylon sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will bring upon her; and they shall be weary, Thus far are the words of Jeremiah.

CHAP. LII.

EDEKIAH was one and twenty years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and his 49 As Babylon hath caused the slain of Is- mother's name was Hamutal, the daughter

2 And he did that which was evil in the 50 Ye that have escaped the sword, go eyes of the LORD, according to all that Je-

3 For through the anger of the Lord it 51 We are confounded, because we have came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, till he heard reproach: shame hath covered our had cast them out from his presence, that Ze-

of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth the guard away.

20 The two pillars, one sea, and twelve of Babylon came, he and all his army, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it, and built king Solomon had made in the house of the forts against it round about.

5 So the city was besieged until the ele-

venth year of king Zedekiah.

6 And in the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the

people of the land.

7 Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the gate between the two walls, which was by the king's garden; (now the Chaldeans were by the city round a bout;) and they went by the way of the plain.

But the army of the Chaldeans pursued after the king, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho; and all his army was

scattered from him.

9 Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Babylon to Riblah, in the land of Hamath; where he gave judgment upon him.

10 And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes: he slew also all

the princes of Judah in Riblah.

11 Then he put out the eyes of Zedekiah; and the king of Babylon bound him in chains, and carried him to Babylon, and put him in

prison till the day of his death.

12 ¶ Now, in the fifth month, in the tenth day of the month, (which was the nineteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon,) came Nebuzar-adan, captain of the guard, which served the king of Babylon, into Jerusalem,

13 And burned the house of the Lord, and the king's house; and all the houses of Jerusalem, and all the houses of the great men,

burned he with fire:

14 And all the army of the Chaldeans, that were with the captain of the guard, brake down all the walls of Jerusalem round about.

15 Then Nebuzar-adan, the captain of the guard, carried away captive certain of the poor of the people, and the residue of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to the king of Babylon, and the rest of the multitude

16 But Nebuzar-adan, the captain of the guard, left certain of the poor of the land for

vine-dressers, and for husbandmen.

17 Also the pillars of brass that were in the house of the Lord, and the bases, and the brasen sea that was in the house of the LORD, the Chaldeans brake, and carried all throne above the throne of the kings that the brass of them to Babylon.

18 The caldrons also, and the shovels, and and all the vessels of brass wherewith they the days of his life.

ministered, took they away.

sticks, and the spoons, and the cups; that the days of his life.

dektah rebeiled against the king of Babylon, which was of gold in gold, and that which 4 And it came to pass in the ninth year was of silver in silver, took the captain of

brasen bulls that were under the bases, which LORD: the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

21 And concerning the pillars, the height of one pillar was eighteen cubits; and a fillet of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness thereof was four fingers: it was hollow.

22 And a chapiter of brass was upon it and the height of one chapiter was five cubits, with net-work and pomegranates upon the chapiters round about, all of brass: the second pillar also and the pomegranates were like unto these.

23 And there were ninety and six pomegranates on a side; and all the pomegranates upon the net-work were a hundred round about.

24 ¶ And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the door:

25 He took also out of the city a eunuch, which had the charge of the men of war; and seven men of them that were near the king's person, which were found in the city; and the principal scribe of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the midst of the city.

26 So Nebuzar-adan, the captain of the guard, took them, and brought them to the

king of Babylon to Riblah.

27 And the king of Babylon smote them, and put them to death in Riblah, in the land of Hamath. Thus Judah was carried away captive out of his own land.

28 This is the people whom Nebuchadrezzar carried away captive: In the seventh year, three thousand Jews, and three and twenty:

29 In the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar he carried away captive from Jerusalem eight hundred thirty and two persons:

30 In the three and twentieth year of Nebuchadrezzar, Nebuzar-adan, the captain of the guard, carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons were four thousand and six hundred,

31 ¶ And it came to pass, in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, in the five and twentieth day of the month, that Evil-merodach king of Babylon, in the first year of his reign, lifted up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah, and brought him forth out of prison,

32 And spake kindly unto him, and set his

were with him in Babylon,

33 And changed his prison-garments; and the snuffers, and the bowls, and the spoons, he did continually eat bread before him all

34 And for his diet, there was a continual 19 And the basons, and the fire-pans, and diet given him of the king of Babylon, every the bowls, and the caldrons, and the candle-day a portion, until the day of his death, all

The LAMENTATIONS of JEREMIAH.

CHAP. I.

OW doth the city sit solitary that was hands, from whom I am not able to rise up.

15 The Lord hath trodden under foot all a widow! she that was great among the my mighty men in the midst of me: he hath nations, and princess among the provinces, called an assembly against me to crush my how is she become tributary!

tears are on her cheeks; among all her lovers she hath none to comfort her: all her eye runneth down with water, because the

they are become her enemies.

3 Judah is gone into captivity because of the enemy prevailed. affliction, and because of great servitude; she rest: all her persecutors overtook her between the straits.

none come to the solemn feasts: all her gates are desolate; her priests sigh, her vir- rebelled against his commandment: hear, I gins are afflicted, and she is in bitterness.

prosper; for the LORD hath afflicted her for captivity. the multitude of her transgressions: her children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

6 And from the daughter of Zion all her

beauty is departed: her princes are become like harts that find no pasture; and they are gone without strength before the pursuer.

7 Jerusalem remembered in the days of her things that she had in the days of old, when there is as death. her people tell into the hand of the enemy, and none did help her: the adversaries saw her, and did mock at her sabbaths.

8 Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; theredespise her, because they have seen her nakedness; yea, she sigheth, and turneth back-

ward.

9 Her filthiness is in her skirts; she remembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonderfully: she had no comforter. O LORD, behold my affliction; for the enemy hath magnified himself.

10 The adversary hath spread out his hand upon all her pleasant things: for she hath seen that the heathen entered into her sanctuary, whom thou didst command that they should not enter into thy congregation.

11 All her people sigh, they seek bread:

consider, for I am become vile,

12 ¶ Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto

in the day of his fierce anger.

13 From above hath he sent fire into my bones, and it prevaileth against them: he he stood with his right hand as an adversary, faint all the day.

14 The yoke of my transgressions is bound pon my neck: he hath made my strength to all her palaces: he hath destroyed his strong

fall; the LORD hath delivered me into their

young men: the LORD hath trodden the vir-2 She weepeth sore in the night, and her gin, the daughter of Judah, as in a wine-press.

16 For these things I weep: mine eye, mine friends have dealt treacherously with her; comforter that should relieve my soul is far from me: my children are desolate, because

17 Zion spreadeth forth her hands, and dwelleth among the heathen, she findeth no there is none to comfort her: the LORD hath commanded concerning Jacob, that his adversaries should be round about him : Jerusa-4 The ways of Zion do mourn, because lem is as a menstruous woman among them.

18 The Lord is righteous; for I have ins are afflicted, and she is in bitterness. pray you, all people, and behold my sorrow;
5 Her adversaries are the chief, her enemies my virgins and my young men are gone into

19 I called for my lovers, but they deceived me; my priests and mine elders gave up the ghost in the city, while they sought

their meat to relieve their souls.

20 Behold, O LORD, for I am in distress; my bowels are troubled: mine heart is turned within me; for I have grievously rebelaffliction, and of her miseries, all her pleasant led: abroad the sword bereaveth, at home

21 They have heard that I sigh; there is none to comfort me: all mine enemies have heard of my trouble; they are glad that thou hast done it: thou wilt bring the day that fore she is removed: all that honoured her thou hast called, and they shall be like unto

> 22 Let all their wickedness come before thee; and do unto them as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions: for my sighs are many, and my heart is faint.
>
> CHAP. II.

TOW hath the LORD covered the daughter of Zion with a cloud in his anger, and cast down from heaven unto the earth the beauty of Israel, and remembered not his footstool in the day of his anger!

2 The LORD hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, and hath not pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong they have given their pleasant things for holds of the daughter of Judah; he hath meat to relieve the soul : see, O LORD, and brought them down to the ground : he hath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof.

3 He hath cut off in his fierce anger all the born of Israel: he hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, and he burned me, wherewith the Lord hath afflicted me against Jacob like a flaming fire, which devoureth round about.

4 He hath bent his bow like an enemy

hath spread a net for my feet; he hath turn- and slew all that were pleasant to the eye in ed me back; he hath made me desolate and the tabernacle of the daughter of Zion he poured out his fury like fire.

5 The Lord was as an enemy: he hath by his hand; they are wreathed, and come up swallowed up Israel, he hath swallowed up

holds, and hath increased in the daughter of wall of the daughter of Zion, let tears run

Judah mourning and lamentation.

the LORD hath caused the solemn feasts and like water before the face of the LORD : lift sabbaths to be forgotten in Zion, and hath up thy hands toward him for the life of thy despised, in the indignation of his anger, the young children, that faint for hunger in the

king and the priest.
7 The LORD hath cast off his altar; he palaces; they have made a noise in the house shall the priest and the prophet be slain in of the LORD, as in the day of a solemn feast. the sanctuary of the LORD:

8 The LORD hath purposed to destroy the rampart and the wall to lament; they and not pitied. languished together.

the law is no more; her prophets also find no brought up hath mine enemy consumed.

vision from the LORD.

10 The clders of the daughter of Zion sit upon the ground, and keep silence: they have cast up dust upon their heads: they have girded themselves with sackcloth: the virgins darkness, but not into light. of Jerusalem hang down their heads to the

11 Mine eyes do fail with tears, my bowels are troubled, my liver is poured upon the old; he hath broken my bones. earth, for the destruction of the daughter of 5 He hath builded against r my people; because the children and the passed me with gall and travail. sucklings swoon in the streets of the city.

12 They say to their mothers, Where is corn that be dead of old. and wine? when they swooned as the wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul was poured out into their mother's bosom.

13 What thing shall I take to witness for thee? what thing shall I liken to thee, O g He hath enclosed my ways with h daughter of Jerusalem? what shall I equal stone; he hath made my paths crooked. to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zion? for thy breach is great like the sea; who can heal thee?

things for thee; and they have not discovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity; but have seen for thee false burdens, and

causes of banishment.

15 All that pass by clap their hands at thee; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men call The perfection of beauty, The joy hath made me drunken with wormwood. of the whole earth?

mouth against thee: they hiss and gnash the teeth: they say, We have swallowed her up: from peace: I forgat prosperity.

12 And I said, My strength and my hope we have found, we have seen it.

17 The LORD hath done that which he had devised; he hath fulfilled his word that he had misery, the wormwood and the gall. commanded in the days of old: he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and he brance, and is humbled in me. hath caused thine enemy to rejoice over thee; he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries. have I hope.

18 Their heart cried unto the Lord, O 22 This of the Lord's mercies that we are

down like a river day and night; give thyself 6 And he hath violently taken away his no rest; let not the apple of thine eye cease. tabernacle, as if it were of a garden; he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: ginning of the watches pour out thy heart top of every street.

20 T Behold, O LORD, and consider to hath abhorred his sanctuary: he hath given whom thou hast done this. Shall the women up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her eat their fruit, and children of a span long?

21 The young and the old lie on the ground the wall of the daughter of Zion; he hath in the streets: my virgins and my young men stretched out a line, he hath not withdrawn are fallen by the sword: thou hast slain them his hand from destroying therefore he made in the day of thine anger; thou hast killed

22 Thou hast called, as in a solemn day, 9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; he my terrors round about; so that in the day hath destroyed and broken her bars; her of the Lord's auger none escaped nor reking and her princes are among the Gentiles: mained: those that I have swaddled and

CHAP. III.

I AM the man that hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath.

2 He hath led me, and brought me into

3 Surely against me is he turned; he turneth his hand against me all the day

4 My flesh and my skin hath he made

5 He hath builded against me, and com-

6 He hath set me in dark places, as they

7 He hath hedged me about, that I cannot get out; he hath made my chain heavy. 8 Also when I cry and shout, he shutteth

out my prayer.

9 He hath enclosed my ways with hewn

10 He was unto me as a bear lying in

wait, and as a lion in secret places.

11 He hath turned aside my ways, and pull-14 Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish ed me in pieces: he hath made me desolate.

12 He hath bent his bow, and set me as a mark for the arrow.

13 He hath caused the arrows of his quiv-

er to enter into my reins. 14 I was a derision to all my people, and

their song all the day. 15 He hath filled me with bitterness, he

16 He hath also broken my teeth with gra-

16 All thine enemies have opened their vel-stones, he hath covered me with ashes. 17 And thou hast removed my soul far off

19 Remembering mine affliction and my

20 My soul bath them still in remem-

21 This I recall to my mind, therefore

not consumed, because his compassions fail,

23 They are new every morning: great is thy faithfulness.

24 The Lord is my portion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him.

25 The LORD is good unto them that wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him.

26 It is good that a man should both hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD. 27 It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.

28 He sitteth alone, and keepeth silence,

because he hath borne it upon him. 29 He putteth his mouth in the dust, if so

be there may be hope. 30 He giveth his cheek to him that smiteth him: he is filled full with reproach.

31 For the LORD will not cast off for ever: 32 But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.

33 For he doth not afflict willingly, nor

grieve the children of men.

34 To crush under his feet all the prison-

ers of the earth,

35 To turn aside the right of a man before

the face of the Most High,

36 To subvert a man in his cause, the LORD approveth not.

37 T Who is he that saith, and it cometh to pass, when the LORD commandeth it not?

38 Out of the mouth of the Most High proceedeth not evil and good?

39 Wherefore doth a living man complain,

a man for the punishment of his sins?

40 Let us search and try our ways, and turn again to the Lord.

unto God in the heavens.

42 We have transgressed, and have rebel-

led: thou hast not pardoned.

43 Thou hast covered with anger, and persecuted us: thou hast slain, thou hast not

44 Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that our prayer should not pass through.

45 Thou hast made us as the off-scouring and refuse in the midst of the people.

46 All our enemies have opened their

mouths against us.

47 Fear and a snare is come upon us, deso-

lation and destruction.

48 Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water for the destruction of the daughter of

49 Mine eye trickleth down, and ceaseth

not, without any intermission, 50 Till the LORD look down, and behold

from heaven. 51 Mine eye affecteth my heart, because

of all the daughters of my city.

52 Mine enemies chased me sore, like a bird, without cause.

53 They have cut off my life in the dun-

geon, and cast a stone upon me.

54 Waters flowed over my head; then 1 said, I am cut off.

55 ¶ I called upon thy name, O LORD, out of the low dungeon.

56 Thou hast heard my voice; hide not

thine ear at my breathing, at my cry.

57 Thou drewest near in the day that I called upon thee: thou saidst, Fear not. 58 O Lord, thou hast pleaded the causes

of my soul; thou hast redeemed my life. 59 O LORD, thou hast seen my wrong; judge thou my cause.

60 Thou hast seen all their vengeance, and

all their imaginations against me. 61 Thou hast heard their reproach, O LORD,

and all their imaginations against me; 62 The lips of those that rose up against

me, and their device against me all the day. 63 Behold their sitting down, and their

rising up; I am their musick.

64 Render unto them a recompence, O LORD, according to the work of their hands, 65 Give them sorrow of heart, thy curse

unto them. 66 Persecute and destroy them in anger

from under the heavens of the LORD.

CHAP. IV

TOW is the gold become dim! how is the most fine gold changed! the stones of the sanctuary are poured out in the top of every street.

2 The precious sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter !

3 Even the sea-monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones: the daughter of my people is become cruel, like the ostriches in the wilderness.

4 The tongue of the sucking child cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: the 41 Let us lift up our heart with our hands young children ask bread, and no man break-

eth it unto them.

5 They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets : they that were rought up

in scarlet embrace dunghilts.

6 For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that was overthrown as in a moment, and no hands stayed on her.

7 Her Nazarites were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than rubies, their polishing

was of sapphire:

8 Their visage is blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets: their skin cleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it is become like a stick.

9 They that be slain with the sword are better than they that be slain with hunger: for these pine away, stricken through for

want of the fruits of the field.

10 The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children: they were their meat in the destruction of the daughter of

my people.

11 The LORD hath accomplished his fury: he hath poured out his fierce anger, and hath kindled a fire in Zion, and it hath devoured the foundations thereof.

12 The kings of the earth, and all the inhabitants of the world, would not have believed our houses to aliens. that the adversary and the enemy should have entered into the gates of Jerusalem.

13 For the sins of her prophets, and the iniquities of her priests, that have shed the our wood is sold unto us

blood of the just in the midst of her, 14 They have wandered as blind men in the streets, they have polluted themselves with blood, so that men could not touch their tians, and to the Assyrians, to be satisfied garments.

15 They cried unto them, Depart ye; it is unclean; depart, depart, touch not: when they fled away and wandered, they said among the heathen, They shall no more sojourn there.

16 The anger of the LORD hath divided them; he will no more regard them: they respected not the persons of the priests, they favoured not the elders.

17 As for us, our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we have watched for a nation that could not save us.

18 They hunt our steps, that we cannot go in our streets: our end is near, our days

are fulfilled; for our end is come.

eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the the young men from their musick.

20 The breath of our nostrils, the anointed of the Lord, was taken in their pits, of 16 The crown is fallen from whom we said, Under his shadow we shall unto us, that we have sinned!

live among the heathen.

21 TRejoice and be glad, O daughter of E- things our eyes are dim, dom, that dwellest in the land of Uz: the cup also shall pass through unto thee; thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked.

22 The punishment of thine iniquity is active throne from generation to generation. complished, O daughter of Zion; he will no more carry thee away into captivity: he will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of Edom; he will discover thy sins.

CHAP. V.

REMEMBER, OLORD, what is come uplant thou hast utterly onus: consider, and behold our reproach. 22 But thou hast utterly art very wroth against us.

2 Our inheritance is turned to strangers,

3 We are orphans and fatherless, our mothers are as widows.

4 We have drunken our water for money;

5 Our necks are under persecution: we labour, and have no rest.

6 We have given the hand to the Egyp-

with bread. 7 Our fathers have sinned, and are not; and we have borne their iniquities.

8 Servants have ruled over us: there is none that doth deliver us out of their hand.

9 We gat our bread with the peril of our lives because of the sword of the wilder-

10 Our skin was black like an oven because of the terrible famine.

11 They ravished the women in Zion, and the maids in the cities of Judah.

12 Princes are hanged up by their hand: the faces of elders were not honoured.

re fulfilled; for our end is come.

13 They took the young men to grind, 19 Our persecutors are swifter than the and the children fell under the wood.

14 The elders have ceased from the gate,

15 The joy of our heart is ceased; our dance is turned into mourning.

16 The crown is fallen from our head: woo

17 For this our heart is faint; for these

18 Because of the mountain of Zion, which is desolate; the foxes walk upon it.

19 Thou, O LORD, remainest for ever;

20 Wherefore dost thou forget us for ever, and forsake us so long time?

21 Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD,

and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old. 22 But thou hast utterly rejected us: thou

¶ The Book of the Prophet EZEKIEL.

CHAP. L NOW it came to pass in the thirtieth year, was their appearance; they had the likeness in the fourth month, in the fifth day of of a man. the month, as I was among the captives by the river of Chebar, that the heavens were one had four wings. opened, and I saw visions of God.

the fifth year of king Jehoiachin's captivity

3 The word of the LORD came expressly of burnished brass. unto Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans, by the river Che-their wings on their four sides; and they bar; and the hand of the LORD was there four had their faces and their wings. upon him.

4 ¶ And I looked, and, behold, a whirl-they turned not when they went; they went wind came out of the north, a great cloud, every one straight forward. and a fire infolding itself, and a brightness reas about it, and out of the midst thereof as four had the face of a man and the face of the colour of amber, out of the midst of the a lion on the right side; and they four had

5 Also out of the midst thereof came the also had the face of an eagle.

likeness of four living creatures. And this

6 And every one had four faces, and every

7 And their feet were straight feet; and 2 In the fifth day of the month, which was the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot and they sparkled like the colour

8 And they had the hands of a man under

9 Their wings were joined one to another;

10 As for the likeness of their faces; they the face of an ox on the left side; they four were stretched upward: two wings of every ward, and from the appearance of his loins one were joined one to another, and two even downward, I saw as it were the appearcovered their bodies.

12 And they went every one straight for- about. ward: whither the spirit was to go, they went; and they turned not when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of the glory of the Lord. And when I saw it, lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures : and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

14 And the living creatures ran and returncd as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

15 ¶ Now, as I beheld the living creatures, behold one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four faces.

16 The appearance of the wheels and their work was like unto the colour of a beryl; and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work was as it and their fathers have transgressed against were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

went.

18 As for their rings, they were so high Lord GoD. that they were dreadful; and their rings; were full of eyes round about them four.

19 And when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them; and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

20 Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither was their spirit to go; and thou dost dwell among scorpions: be not the wheels were lifted up over against them: afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at

the wheels.

when those stood, these stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

22 And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth

over their heads above.

23 And under the firmament were their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies.

24 And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of a host: when they me to eat that roll.

stood, they let down their wings.

25 And there was a voice from the firma-

stood, and had let down their wings.

26 ¶ And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone; and with my words unto them. upon the likeness of the throne was the like-

27 And I saw as the colour of amber, as but to the house of Israel.

11 Thus were their faces: and their wings from the appearance of his loins even upance of fire, and it had brightness round

28 As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

CHAP. II.

that I heard him that spake unto me.

A ND he said unto me, Son of man, stand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee And the spirit entered into me when he spale unto me, and set me upon my feet,

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, to a rebellious nation that hath rebelled against me: they

me, even unto this very day.

17 When they went, they went upon their 4 For they are impudent children, and four sides; and they turned not when they stiff-hearted: I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the

5 And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are a rebellious house,) yet shall know that there

hath been a prophet among them.

6 I And thou, son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though briers and thorns be with thee, and for the spirit of the living creature was in their looks, though they be a rebellious house.

7 And thou shalt speak my words unto 21 When those went, these went; and them, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear; for they are most rebellious.

8 But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee, Be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and eat that I give thee.

9 T And when I looked, behold, a hand was sent unto me; and, lo, a roll of a book

was therein;

10 And he spread it before me; and it was written within and without: and there was written therein lamentations, and mourning, and woe.

CHAP. III.

MOREOVER, 1 a said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; eat this roll, and go speak un o the house of Israel.

2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this ment that was over their heads, when they roll that I give thee. Then did I eat it; and it was in my mouth as honey for sweetness.

4 \ And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak

5 For thou art not sent to a people of a ness as the appearance of a man above upon it. strange speech, and of a hard language,

the appearance of fire round about within it; 6 Not to many people of a strange speech,

and of a hard language, whose words thou is warned; also thou hast delivered thy soul. canst not understand: surely, had I sent thee to them, they would have hearkened unto

7 But the house of Israel will not hearkon unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Israel are impadent and hard-hearted.

8 Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong

against their foreheads.

9 As an adamant, harder than flint, have I made thy forehead: fear them not, neither thy be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house.

10 Moreover, he said unto me, Son of with them, and thou shalt not go out among man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thy heart, and hear with

thine ears.

11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, Thus saith the Lord God, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

12 Then the spirit took me up, and I

heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be the glory of the LORD

from his place.

13 I heard also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great rushing;

away, and I went in bitterness, in the heat of my spirit; but the hand of the LORD was

strong upon me.

15 ¶ Then I came to them of the captivity at Tel-abib, that dwelt by the river of Chebeer, and I sat where they sat, and remained it.

unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, I have made thee a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them

warning from me.

18 When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the I have appointed thee each day for a year. same wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thy hand.

19 Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity : but

thou hast delivered thy soul.

20 Again, When a righteous man doth shall not be remembered; but his blood will shalt thou eat thereof. I require at thine hand.

21 Nevertheless, if thou warn the righte- shall be by weight, twenty shekels a day: ous man, that the righteous sin not, and he from time to time shall thou eat it. doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he! 11 Thou shalt drink also water by mea-

22 T And the hand of the LORD was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth into the plain, and I will there talk with thee.

23 Then I arose, and went forth into the plain; and, behold, the glory of the LORD stood there, as the glory which I saw by the river of Chebar: and I fell on my face.

24 Then the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet, and spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within house.

25 But thou, O son of man, behold, they shall put bands upon thee, and shall bind thee

them:

26 And I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them a reprover;

for they are a rebellious house.

27 But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God, He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: for they are a rebellious house.

CHAP. IV.

HOU also, son of man, take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and pourtray up-

on it the city, even Jerusalem:

2 And lay siege against it, and build a fort against it, and cast a mount against it; set 14 So the spirit lifted me up, and took me the camp also against it; and set batteringrams against it round about.

3 Moreover, take thou unto thee an iron pan. and set it for a wall of iron between thee and the city; and set thy face against it, and it shall be besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it. This shall be a sign to the house of Israel.

16 And it came to pass, at the end of seven days, that the word of the Lord came days, that the word of the Lord came cording to the number of the days that thou not me. saving. shalt lie upon it thou shalt bear their iniquity.

5 For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, three hundred and ninety days: so shalt thou bear the iniquity of the house of Israel.

6 And when thou hast accomplished them, lie again on thy right side, and thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Judah forty days:

7 Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jerusalem, and thine arm shall be uncovered, and thou shalt prophesy against it. 8 And, behold, I will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee from one side to an-

other, till thou hast ended the days of thy siege.
9 ¶ Take thou also unto thee wheat, and turn from his righteousness and commit in- barley, and beans, and lentiles, and millet, iquity, and I lay a stumbling-block before and fitches, and put them in one vessel, and him, he shall die: because thou hast not make thee bread thereof, according to the given him warning, he shall die in his sin, number of the days that thou shall lie upon and his righteousness which he hath done thy side; three hundred and ninety days

10 And thy meat which thou shalt eat

time shalt thou drink.

12 And thou shalt eat it as barley-cakes, and thou shalt bake it with dung that cometh out of man, in their sight.

13 And the Lord said, Even thus shall the children of Israel eat their defiled bread a-

mong the Gentiles, whither I will drive them. I also diminish thee; neither shall mine eye 14 Then said I, Ah Lord Goo! behold, spare, neither will I have any pity.

my soul hath not been polluted: for from 12 \(\text{N} \) A third part of thee shall die with my youth up, even till now, have I not eaten the pestilence, and with famine shall they be pieces; neither came there abominable flesh iuto my mouth.

15 Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou

shalt prepare thy bread therewith.

16 Moreover, he said unto me, Son of man, behold, I will break the staff of bread in Jerusalem; and they shall eat bread by weight, and with care; and they shall drink water by measure, and with astonishment:

17 That they may want bread and water, and be astonished one with another, and consume away for their iniquity.

CHAP. V

ND thou, son of man, take thee a sharp knife, take thee a barber's razor, and cause it to pass upon thy head, and upon thy beard: then take thee balances to weigh, and divide the hair.

2 Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midst of the city, when the days of the siege are fulfilled; and thou shalt take a third part, and smite about it with a knife; and a third part thou shalt scatter in the wind: and I will draw out a sword after them.

3 Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number, and bind them in thy skirts.

4 Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; for thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Israel.

5 Thus saith the Lord God, This is Jerusalem: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries that are round about her.

to wickedness more than the nations, and my statutes more than the countries that are round about her; for they have refused my judgments and my statutes, they have not walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Because ye multiplied more than the nations that are round about you, and have not 5 And I will lay the dead carcases of the walked in my statutes, neither have kept children of Israel before their idots; and I my judgments, neither have done according will scatter your bones round about your alto the judgments of the nations that are tars. round about you;

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold I, even I, am against thee, and will execute judgments in the midst of thee, in the

sight of the nations.

9 And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thine abominations.

10 Therefore the fathers shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat may have some that shall escape the sword

sure, the sixth part of a hin: from time to their fathers: and I will execute judgments in thee, and the whole remnant of thee will I scatter into all the winds.

11 Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord Gon, Surely, because thou hast defiled my sanctuary with all thy detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will

of that which dieth of itself, or is torn in consumed in the midst of thee; and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; and I will scatter a third part into all the winds; and I will draw out a sword after them.

> 13 Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, and I will cause my fury to rest upon them, and I-will be comforted: and they shall know that I the Lord have spoken it in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in them.

14 Moreover, I will make thee waste, and a reproach among the nations that ore round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by.

15 So it shall be a reproach and a taunt, an instruction and an astonishment unto the nations that are round about thee, when I shall execute judgments in thee in anger and in fury, and in furious rebukes. I the LORD have spoken it.

16 When I shall send upon them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for their destruction, and which I will send to destroy you: and I will increase the famine upon

you, and will break your staff of bread.

17 So will I send upon you famine and evil beasts, and they shall bereave thee; and pestilence and blood shall pass through thee; and I will bring the sword upon thee. I the Lord have spoken it.

CHAP. VI.

A ND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face toward the mountains of Israel, and prophesy against

3 And say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear 6 And she hath changed my judgments in-the word of the Lord Gon; Thus saith the Lord Gop to the mountains and to the hills, to the rivers and to the valleys, Behold, I, even I, will bring a sword upon you, and I

will destroy your high places: 4 And your alters shall be desolate, and your images shall be broken; and I will cast down your slain men before your idols.

6 In all your dwelling-places the cities shall

be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate; that your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images may be cut down, and your works may be abolished.

7 And the slain shall fall in the midst of you; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

8. T Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye

among the nations, when ye shall be scatter-

ed through the countries.

9 And they that escape of you shall remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, because I am broken with edness: none of them shall remain, nor of their whorish heart, which hath departed from their multitude, nor of any of theirs; neither me, and with their eyes, which go a whoring shall there be wailing for them. after their idols: and they shall loathe themselves for the evils which they have commit- let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn; ted in all their abominations.

10 And they shall know that I am the

I would do this evil unto them.

11 Thus saith the Lord Gop. Smite with hand, and stamp with thy foot, and say, Alas, for all the evil abominations of the house of Israel! for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence.

12 He that is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the tude thereof. sword; and he that remaineth and is besieged shall die by the famine: thus will I

accomplish my fury upon them.

13 Then shall ye know that I am the LORD, when their slain men shall be among their idols round about their altars, upon every high hill, in all the tops of the mountains, and under every green tree, and under every thick oak, the place where they did offer sweet savour to all their idols.

14 So will I stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate; yea, Diblath, in all their habitations; and they upon all their heads. shall know that I am the LORD. CHAP. VII.

OREOVER, the word of the LORD came

unto me, saying,

2 Also, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord Gop unto the land of Israel, An end, the end is come upon the four corners of the land.

3 Now is the end come upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense upon thee all thine abominations.

4 And mine eye shall not spare thee, nei-them. ther will I have pity: but I will recompense shall be in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

only evil, behold, is come.

6 An end is come, the end is come: it watcheth for thee; behold, it is come

7 The morning is come upon thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: the time is come, the day of trouble is near, and not the sound-

ing again of the mountains.

8 Now will I shortly pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger upon thee; and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine

abominations

will I have pity: I will recompense thee ac- law shall perish from the priest, and counsel cording to thy ways and thine abominations that are in the midst of thee, and ye shall know that I am the LORD that smiteth.

10 Behold the day, behold, it is come : the morning is gone forth; the rod hath blossom-

ed; pride hath budded.

11 Violence is risen up into a rod of wick-

12 The time is come, the day draweth near: for wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.

13 For the seller shall not return to that LORD, and that I have not said in vain that which is sold, although they were yet alive: for the vision is touching the whole multitude thereof, which shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself in the iniquity

of his life.

14 They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle. for my wrath is upon all the multi-

15 The sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that is in the field shall die with the sword; and he that is in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.

16 T But they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning. every one for his iniquity.

17 All hands shall be feeble, and all knees

shall be weak as water.

18 They shall also gird themselves with sackcloth, and horror shall cover them; and more desolate than the wilderness toward shame shall be upon all faces, and baldness

19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed: their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the LORD they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels; because it is the stumbling-block of their iniquity.

20 ¶ As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty; but they made the images of their abominations, and of their detestable things therein: therefore have I set it far from

21 And I will give it into the hands of the thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil: and they shall pollute it. 22 My face will I turn also from them, and

5 Thus saith the Lord God, An evil, an they shall pollute my secret place; for the robbers shall enter into it, and defile it

23 ¶ Make a chain; for the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is full of vio-

lence

24 Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease; and their holy places shall be defiled.

25 Destruction cometh; and they shall seek peace, and there shall be more.

26 Mischief shall come upon mischief, and

rumour shall be upon rumour; then shall 9 And mine eye shall not spare, neither they seek a vision of the prophet: but the from the ancients.

27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands weeping for Tammuz.

15 ¶ Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. VIII.

ND it came to pass in the sixth year, in these. the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I sat in my house, and the elders of the Lord's house; and, behold, at the of Judah sat before me, that the hand of the door of the temple of the LORD, between the Lord God fell there upon me.

2 Then I beheld, and, lo, alikeness as the twenty men, with their backs toward the appearance of temple of the Lord, and their faces toward his loins, even downward, fire; and from the east; and they worshipped the sun tohis loins, even upward, as the appearance of ward the east.

brightness, as the colour of amber.

that looketh toward the north; where was they put the branch to their nose.

18 Therefore will I also deal in fury: mine voketh to jealousy.

4 And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel was there, according to the vision that

I saw in the plain.

5 Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward at the gate of the altar this image of jealousy in the entry

man, seest thou what they do? even the great abominations that the house of Israel committeth here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary? But turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abomination:

7 I And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in

the wall.

now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door.

10 So I went in and saw; and behold every form of creeping things, and abominable thereof. beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, pourtrayed upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Jaazaniah the son of Shaphan, with every man his censer in his hand; and a thick cloud of incense

bast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? for they say, The LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath forsaken the earth.

13 ¶ He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations that they do.

gate of the Lord's house, which was toward Jerusalem?

of the people of the land shall be troubled; the north; and, behold, there sat women

this, O son of man? Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations than

16 And he brought me into the inner court porch and the altar, were about five and

17 Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen 3 And he put forth the form of a hand, this, O son of man? Is it a light thing to the and took me by a lock of my head; and the house of Judah that they commit the abospirit lifted me up between the earth and the minations which they commit here? for they heaven, and brought me in the visions of God have filled the land with violence, and have to Jerusalem, to the door of the inner gate returned to provoke me to anger; and, lo;

> eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity; and though they cry in mine ears with a loud voice, net will I not hear them.

CHAP. IX.

E cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon in his hand.

2 And, behold, six men came from the way 6 He said furthermore unto me, Son of of the higher gate, which lieth toward the north, and every man a slaughter-weapon in his hand; and one man among them was clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn by his side: and they went in, and stood beside the brasen altar.

3 And the glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the cherub, whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house; and he called 8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig to the man clothed with linen, which had the

writer's inkhorn by his side;

4 And the LORD said unto him, Go through 9 And he said unto me, Go in, and be- the midst of the city, through the midst of hold the wicked abominations that they do Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst

> 5 ¶ And to the others he said in hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite; let not your eye spare, neither

have ye pity:
6 Slay utterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and women; but come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and begin at my sanctuary. Then they be-12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, gan at the ancient men which were before the house.

7 And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain; go ye forth-And they went forth, and slew in the city.

8 \ And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, Ah Lord Gop! wilt thou destroy all the residue of 14 Then he brought me to the door of the Israel, in thy pouring out of thy fury upon

the house of Israel and Judah is exceeding face was the face of a man, and the third great, and the land is full of blood, and the the face of a him, and the fourth the face of city full of perverseness: for they say, The an eagle. LORD hath forsaken the earth, and the LORD seeth not.

10 And as for me also, mine eve shall not spare, neither will I have pity; but I will recompense their way upon their head.

II And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which had the inkhorn by his side, reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.

CHAP. X.

THEN I looked, and, behold, in the firmament that was above the head of the cherubims there appeared over them as it were a sapphire-stone, as the appearance from off the threshold of the house, and

of the likeness of a throne.

2 And he spake unto the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in between the wheels, even under the cherub, and fill thy hand with coals of fire from between the cherubims, and scatter them over the city. he went in in my sight.

3 Now the cherubins stood on the right above side of the house when the man went in:

and the cloud filled the inner court.

4 Then the glory of the LORD went up from the cherub, and stood over the threshold of the house; and the house was filled with every one four wings; and the likeness of the the cloud, and the court was full of the hands of a man was under their wings. brightness of the Lord's glory.

was heard even to the outer court, as the voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh.

6 And it came to pass, that when he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between the cherubims; then he went in, and LORD's house, which looketh eastward: and stood beside the wheels.

7 And one cherub stretched forth his hand from between the cherubims unto the fire that was between the cherubims, and took thereof, and put it into the hands of him that was clothed with linen; who took it, and went out.

8 ¶ And there appeared in the cherubims the form of a man's hand under their wings.

9 And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the cherubims, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels was as the colour of a beryl-stone.

the midst of a wheel.

11 When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but city, and ye have filled the streets thereof to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went.

12 And their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the the wheels that they four had.

13 As for the wheels, it was cried unto

them in my hearing, O wheel!

14 And every one had four faces: the first

9 Then said he unto me, The iniquity of face was the face of a cherub, and the second

15 And the cherubims were lifted up. This is the living creature that I saw by the

river of Chebar.

16 And when the cherubims went, the wheels went by them; and when the cherubims lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them.

17 When they stood, these stood; and when they were lifted up, these lifted up themselves also: for the spirit of the living creature was

18 Then the glory of the Lord departed

stood over the cherubims.

19 And the cherubims lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight : when they went out, the wheels also were beside them; and every one stood at the door And of the east gate of the Lord's house; and the glory of the God of Israel was over them

20 This is the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel by the river of Chebar;

and I knew that they were the cherubims.
21 Every one had four faces apiece, and

22 And the likeness of their faces was the 5 And the sound of the cherubims' wings same faces which I saw by the river of Chebar, their appearances and themselves: they went every one straight forward.

CHAP. XI.

MOREOVER, the spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto the east gate of the behold at the door of the gate five and twenty men; among whom I saw Jaazaniah the son of Azur, and Pelatiah the son of Benaiah, princes of the people.

2 Then said he unto me, Son of man, these are the men that devise mischief, and give

wicked counsel in this city;

3 Which say, It is not near; let us build houses: this city is the caldron, and we be the flesh.

4 ¶ Therefore prophesy against them, pro-

phesy, O son of man.

5 And the Spirit of the LORD fell upon me, and said unto me, Speak; Thus saith the 10 And as for their appearances, they four LORD, Thus have ye said, O house of Israel: had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in for I know the things that come into your mind, every one of them.

6 Ye have multiplied your slain in this

with the slain.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Your slain, whom ye have laid in the midst of it, they are the flesh, and this city is the wheels, were full of eyes round about, even caldron; but I will bring you forth out of the midst of it.

8 Ye have feared the sword; and I will bring a sword upon you, saith the Lord Gop.

9 And I will bring you out of the midst

thereof, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and will execute judgments among

10 Ye shall fall by the sword: I will judge you in the border of Israel; and ye shall

now that I am the LORD.

11 This cita shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst thereof: but I will judge you in the border of Israel :

12 And ye shall know that I am the LORD : for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, but have done after the manners of the heathen that are round about you.

13 % And it came to pass, when I prophesied, that Pelatiah the son of Benaiah died : then fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, Ah Lord Gop! wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Israel?

14 T Again the word of the Lord came

unto me, saving,

15 Son of man, thy brethren, even thy brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of Israel wholly, are they unto whom the inhabitants of Jerusalem have said. Get you far from the LORD; unto us

is this land given in possession.

16 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord Goo, Although I have cast them far off among the heathen, and akhough I have scattered them among the countries, yet will I be to them as a little sanctuary in the the Lord unto me, saying, countries where they shall come.

Gop, I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been scattered, and I will give you

the land of Israel.

18 And they shall come thither, and they shall take away all the detestable things thereof, and all the abominations thereof, done, so shall it be done unto them; they from thence.

19 And I will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you: and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and

will give them a heart of flesh;

20 That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, I will recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord

22 5 Then did the cherubims lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the glory of the God of Israel was over them

ahove.

23 And the glory of the Lord went up from the midst of the city, and stood upon the mountain which is on the east side of

the city.

24 Afterwards the spirit took me up, and prought me in a vision by the Spirit of God into Chaldea, to them of the captivity: so the the LORD vision that I had seen went up from me.

25 Then I spake unto them of the captivity came to me, saying, all the things that the LORD had shewed me.

CHAP. XII.

THE word of the LORD also came unto ine, saying,

2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, which have eves to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not: for they are a rebellious house. 3 Therefore, thou son of man, prepare

thee stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight: and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: it may be they will consider, though they be a rebellious house.

4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing: and thou shalt go forth at even in their sight, as

they that go forth into captivity.

5 Dig thou through the wall in their

sight, and carry out thereby

6 In their sight shalt thou bear it upon the shoulders, and carry it forth in the twilight: thou shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the ground; for I have set thee for a sign unto the house of Israel.

7 And I did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the even I digged through the wall with my hand; I brought it fortiin the twilight, and I bare it upon my shoul-

der in thear sight.

8 f And in the morning came the word of

9 Son of man, hath not the house of Israel, 17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord the rebellious house, said unto thee, What doest thou?

> 10 Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gon. This burden concerneth the prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel that are among them.

11 Say, I am your sign: like as I have

shall remove, and go into captivity.

12 And the prince that is among them shall bear upon his shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth; they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: he shall cover his face, that he see not the ground with his eyes.

13 My net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare and I 21 But as for them whose heart walketh will bring him to Babylon, to the land of the Chaldeans; yet shall he not see it, though he shall die there.

14 And I will scatter toward every wind all that are about him to help him, and all his bands; and I will draw out the sword after them.

15 And they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall scatter them among the nations, and disperse them in the countries.

16 But I will leave a few men of them from the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence, that they may declare all their abominations among the heathen whither they come; and they shall know that I am

17 \ Moreover, the word of the Lord

18 Son of man, eat thy bread with qua-

and with carefulness;

19 And say unto the people of the land, the Lord Gop. Thus saith the Lord God of the inhabitants shall eat their bread with carefulness, and shall not be in the assembly of my people, that dwell therein.

20 And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be desolate; ced my people, saying, Peace, and there was and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

21 T And the word of the LORD came others daubed it with untempered mortar:

unto me, saving,

days are prolonged, and every vision faileth? 23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the rend it. Lord God, I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb be said unto you, Where is the daubing in Israel; but say unto them, The days are wherewith we have daubed it? at hand, and the effect of every vision.

house of Israel.

25 For I am the LORD: I will speak, and the word that I shall speak shall come to pass; it shall be no more prolonged: for in your

to me, saying,
27 Son of man, behold, they of the house of Israel say, The vision that he seeth is for times that are far off.

28 Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God, There shall none of my words be prolonged any more; but the word which I have spoken shall be done, saith the Lord

CHAP, XIII.

ND the word of the LORD came unto A me, saying,

2 Sen of man, prophesy against the prophets of Israel that prophesy, and say thou prophesy thou against them, unto them that prophesy out of their own hearts, Hear ye the word of the LORD;

foolish prophets, that follow their own spirit, head of every stature, to hunt souls! Will ye

and have seen nothing!

4 O Israel, thy prophets are like the foxes the souls alive that come unto you?

in the deserts.

ther made up the hedge for the house of Is- to slay the souls that should not die, and to rael, to stand in the battle in the day of the save the souls alive that should not live, by LORD.

6 They have seen vanity andlying divination, saying, The LORD saith; and the LORD Behold, I am against your pillows, wherehath not sent them; and they have made with ye there hunt the souls to make them others to hope that they would confirm the fly, and I will tear them from your arms,

7 Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye hunt to make them fly ve not spoken a lying divination, whereas ye spoken?

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Be- and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

king, and drink thy water with trembling cause ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, I am against you, saith

9 And my hand shall be upon the prophof Jerusalem, and of the land of Israel, They ets that see vanity, and that divine lies: they drink their water with astonishment, that neither shall they be written in the writing of her land may be desolate from all that is the house of Israel, neither shall they enter therein, because of the violence of all them into the land of Israel; and ye shall know that I am the Lord Gop.

10 Because, even because they have seduno peace; and one built up a wall, and, lo,

11 Say unto them which daub it with un-22 Son of man, what is that proverb that tempered mortar, that it shall fall: there shall ye have in the land of Israel, saying, The be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall

12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop, I 24 For there shall be no more any vain will even rend it with a stormy wind in my vision nor flattering divination within the fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hailstones

in my fury, to consume it. 14 So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered mortar, and days, O rebellious house, will I say the word, bring it down to the ground, so that the and will perform it, saith the Lord God.

and will perform it, saith the Lord God. foundation thereof shall be discovered, and 26 ¶ Again the word of the Lord came it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof; and ye shall know that I am

the LORD.

15 Thus will I accomplish my wrath upon many days to come, and he prophesieth of the the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered mortar; and will say unto you, The wall is no more, neither they that daubed it;

16 To wit, the prophets of Israel, which prophesy concerning Jerusalem, and which see visions of peace for her, and there is no

peace, saith the Lord GoD.

17 T Likewise, thou son of man, set thy face against the daughters of thy people, which prophesy out of their own heart, and

18 And say, Thus saith the Lord Gon, Woe to the women that sew pillows to all 3 Thus saith the Lord Gop, Woe unto the arm-holes, and make kerchiefs upon the hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save

19 And will ye pollute me among my people 5 Ye have not gone up into the gaps, nei- for handfuls of barley, and for pieces of bread,

your lying to my people that hear your lies? 20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord Gon, and will let the souls go, even the souls that

21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and desay, The LORD saith it; albeit I have not liver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted;

22 Because with lies ye have made the and Job, were in it, they should deliver but heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not their own souls by their righteousness, saith made sad; and strengthened the handsof the the Lord Gop. wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by promising him life:

23 Therefore ye shall see no more vanity, be desolate, that no man may pass through nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my because of the beasts: people out of your hand; and ye shall know

that I am the Lord.

CHAP. XIV.

rael unto me, and sat before me.

me, saying,

3 Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart, and put the stumblingshould I be inquired of at all by them?

4 Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gon, Every and pour out my fury upon it in blood, to man of the house of Israel that setteth up cut off from it man and beast: his idols in his heart, and putteth the stummultitude of his idols;

5 That I may take the house of Israel in their own heart, because they are all estran-

ged from me through their idols.

Thus saith the Lord God, Repent, and turn tilence, to cut off from it man and beast yourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations.

and cometh to a prophet to inquire of him concerning me; I the LORD will answer him 23 And they by myself:

and will make him a sign and a proverb, and that I have done in it, saith the Lord God. I will cut him off from the midst of my peo-

ple; and ye shall know that I am the LORD. 9 And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the LORD have deceivhand upon him, and will destroy him from among the trees of the forest? the midst of my people Israel.

10 And they shall bear the punishment of work? or will men take a pin of it to hang their iniquity: the punishment of the prophet any vessel thereon? shall be even as the punishment of him that

seeketh unto him;

more astray from me, neither be polluted work? any more with all their transgressions; but their God, saith the Lord GoD.

12 The word of the LORD came again

will I stretch out my hand upon it, and will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem. will break the staff of the bread thereof, and man and beast from it:

15 f If I cause noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they spail it, so that it

16 Though these three men were in it, as I live, saith the Lord Goo, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; they only shall THEN came certain of the elders of Is- be delivered, but the land shall be desolate.

17 I Or if I bring a sword upon that land, And the word of the LORD came unto and say, Sword, go through the land; so that saying,

18 Though these three men were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver block of their iniquity before their face: neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves.

19 T Or if I send a pestilence into that land,

20 Though Noah, Daniel, and Job, were blingblock of his imquity before his face, in it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they and cometh to the prophet, I the Lord will shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they answer him that cometh according to the shall but deliver their own souls by their righteousness.

21 For thus saith the Lord God, How much more when I send my four sore judgments upon Jerusalem, the sword, and the 6 ¶ Therefore say unto the house of Israel, famine, and the noisome beast, and the pes-

22 ¶ Yet, behold, therein shall be left a remnant that shall be brought forth, both 7 For every one of the house of Israel, or sons and daughters; behold, they shall come of the stranger that sojourneth in Israel, forth unto you, and ye shall see their way which separateth himself from me, and set- and their doings: and ye shall be comforted teth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the concerning the evil that I have brought upstumbling block of his iniquity before his face, on Jerusalem, even concerning all that I have

23 And they shall comfort you, when ye myself:
8 And I will set my face against that man, know that I have not done without cause ali

CHAP. XV.

A ND the word of the Lord came unto

me, saying,

2 Son of man, What is the vine-tree more ed that prophet; and I will stretch out my than any tree, or than a branch which is

3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do any

4 Behold, it is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devoureth both the ends of it, and 11 That the house of Israel may go no the midst of it is burned. Is it meet for any

5 Rehold, when it was whole, it was meet that they may be my people, and I may be for no work, how much less shall it be meet, yet for any work, when the fire hath devour

ed it, and it is burned?

to me, saying,

13 Son of man, when the land sinneth the vine-tree among the trees of the forest, so the fire for fuel, so against me by trespassing grievously, then which I have given to the fire for fuel, so

7 And I will set my face against them; they will send famine upon it, and will cut off shall go out from one fire, and another fire shall devour them; and ye shall know that I am 14 Though these three men, Noah, Daniel, the Lord, when I set my face against them.

8 And I will make the and desolate, because they have committed a trespass, saith my gold and of my silver, which I had given the Lord GoD.

CHAP. XVI.

GAIN the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, cause Jerusalem to know

her abominations,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord Gop unto Jerusalem, Thy birth and thy nativity is of the land of Canaan; thy father was 'an Amorite, and thy mother a Hittite.

4 And as for thy nativity, in the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water to supple thee; thou wast not salted at all, nor swaddled at all.

5 None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast cast out in the open field, to the delivered them to cause them to pass through loathing of thy person, in the day that thou the fire for them?

polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee, when thou wast in thy blood, Live; yea, I said bare, and wast polluted in thy blood, unto thee, when thou wast in thy blood, Live. 23 And it came to pass, after all the

7 I have caused thee to multiply as the edness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and thou art come to excellent thy hair is grown, whereas thou wast naked and bare.

covered thy nakedness: yea, I sware unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee,

saith the Lord God, and thou becamest mine. 9 Then washed I thee with water; yea, I thoroughly washed away thy blood from thee,

and I anointed thee with oil.

10 I clothed thee also with broidered work, thee with silk.

11 I decked thee also with ornaments, and I put bracelets upon thy hands, and a chain

on thy neck.

12 And I put a jewel on thy forehead, and yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, ear-rings in thine ears, and a beautiful crown

upon thy head.

silver; and thy raiment was of fine linen, and silk, and broidered work: thou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil; and thou wast exceeding beautiful, and thou didst prosper into a kingdom.

through my comeliness, which I had put up-

on thee, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ But thou didst trust in thine own beauty, and playedst the harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst out thy fornications on every one that passed by; his it was.

16 And of thy garments thou didst take, and deckedst thy high places with divers colours, and playedst the harlot thereupon: the like women in thy whoredoms, whereas none things shall not come, neither shall it be so. followeth thee to commit whoredoms: and

17 Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of thee, and madest to thyself images of men, and didst commit whoredom with them:

18 And tookest thy broidered garments and coveredst them: and thou hast set mine

oil and mine incense before them.

19 My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey, wherewith I fed thee. thou hast even set it before them for a sweet savour: and thus it was, saith the Lord

20 Moreover, thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast borne unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them to be devoured. Is this of thy whoredoms a small matter.

21 That thou hast slain my children, and

22 And in all thine abominations and thy 6 ¶ And when I passed by thee, and saw thee whoredoms thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, when thou wast naked and

23 And it came to pass, after all thy wick-

Gon,)
24 That thou hast also built unto thee an ornaments: thy breasts are fashioned, and eminent place, and hast made thee a high

place in every street.

25 Thou hast built thy high place at every 8 Now, when I passed by thee, and looked head of the way, and hast made thy beauty upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of to be abhorred, and nast opened thy feet to love; and I spread my skirt over thee, and every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.

26 Thou hast also committed fornication with the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, to

provoke me to anger.

27 Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished and shod thee with badgers' skin, and I gird-thine ordinary food, and delivered thee unto ed thee about with fine linen, and I covered the will of them that hate thee, the daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way.

> 28 Thou hast played the whore also with the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable;

and yet couldest not be satisfied

29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy for-13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and nication in the land of Canaan unto Chaldea; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

30 How weak is thy heart, saith the Lord God, seeing thou doest all these things, the work of an imperious whorish woman

31 In that thou buildest thine eminent place 14 And thy renown went forth among the in the head of every way, and makest thine heathen for thy beauty: for it was perfect high place in every street; and hast not been as a harlot, in that thou scornest hire;

32 But as a wife that committeth adultery, which taketh strangers instead of her husband!

33 They give gifts to all whores; but thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredom.

34 And the contrary is in thee from other

is given unto thee; therefore thou art con- hand of the poor and needy. 35 Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word

of the LORD:

36 Thus saith the Lord God, Because thy filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, and by the blood of thy children, which

thou didst give unto them;

37 Behold, therefore I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with all them that thou hast hated; I will even gather them round about against thee, and will discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all thy nakedness.

38 And I will judge thee, as wemen that break wedlock, and shed blood, are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy. 39 And I will also give thee into their

hand, and they shall throw down thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare.

40 They shall also bring up a company against thee, and they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their

swords.

41 And they shall burn thy houses with fire, and execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and thou

also shalt give no hire any more.

42 So will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee,

58 Thou hast and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry.

43 Because thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these things; behold, therefore I also will recompense thy way upon thy head, saith the Lord Gon; and thou shalt not commit this lewdness above all thine abominations.

44 ¶ Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use this proverb against thee, saying,

As is the mother, so is her daughter.

45 Thou art thy mother's daughter, that loatheth her husband and her children; and thou art the sister of thy sisters, which loathed their husbands and their children: your mother was a Hittite, and your father an Amorite.

46 And thine elder sister is Samaria, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand: and thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, is Sodom and her daughters.

47 Yet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations; but, as if that were a very little thing, thou wast corrupted more than they in all thy ways.

48 As I live, saith the Lord God, Sodom thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters.

49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy

in that thou givest a reward, and no reward daughters, neither did she strengthen the

50 And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore I took

them away as I saw good.

51 Neither hath Samaria committed half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abominations more than they, and hast justified thy sisters in all thine abominations which thou hast done.

52 Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine own shame, for thy sins that thou hast committed more abominable than they: they are more righteous than thou: yea, he thou confounded also, and bearthy shame, in that thou hast justified thy sisters.

53 When I shall bring again their captivity, the captivity of Sodom and her daughters, and the captivity of Samaria and her daughters, then will I bring again the captivity of

thy captives in the midst of them;
54 That thou mayest bear thine own shame, and mayest be confounded in all that thou hast done, in that thou art a comfort

unto them.

55 When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their former estate, and Samaria and her daughters shall return to their former estate, then thou and thy daughters shall réturn to your former estate.

56 For thy sister Sodom was not mention-

ed by thy mouth in the day of thy pride,

57 Before thy wickedness was discovered, as at the time of the reproach of the daughters of Syria, and all that are round about her, the daughters of the Philistines, which despise

58 Thou hast borne thy lewdness and

thine abominations, saith the Lord.

59 For thus saith the Lord God, I will even deal with thee as thou hast done, which hast despised the oath in breaking the

60 ¶ Nevertheless I will remember my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee an everlasting

covenant.

61 Then thou shalt remember thy ways, and be ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy sisters, thine elder and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee for daughters, but not by thy covenant.

62 And I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt know that I am the

LORD

63 That thou mayest remember, and be confounded, and never open thy mouth any more because of thy shame, when I am pacified toward thee for all that thou hast done, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XVII.

A ND the word of the LORD came unto me, 1 saying, 2 Son of man, put forth a riddle, and

speak a parable unto the house of Israel;

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God, A sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and great eagle with great wings, long-winged, abundance of idleness was in her, and in her full of feathers, which had divers colours, branch of the cedar:

twigs, and carried it into a land of traffick : he set it in a city of merchants.

him: so it became a vine, and brought forth shall know that I the LORD have spoken it. branches, and shot forth sprigs.

great wings and many feathers; and, behold, dar, and will set it; I will crop off from the this vine did bend her roots toward him, and top of his young twigs a tender one, and shot forth her branches toward him, that he will plant it upon a high mountain and might water it by the furrows of her planta- eminent: tion.

goodly vine.

9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord Gon, they dwell. Shall it prosper? shall he not pull up the 24 And all the trees of the field shall know roots thereof, and cutoff the fruit thereof, that I the Lond have brought down the high

10 Yea, behold, being planted, shall it pros- and have done it. per? shall it not utterly wither when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the

furrows where it grew.

11 \ Moreover, the word of the Lord

came unto me, saying,

ye not what these things mean? tell them, dren's teeth are set on edge? Behold, the king of Babylon is come to Jerusalem, and hath taken the king thereof, not have occasion any more to use this proand the princes thereof, and led them with verb in Israel. him to Babylon;

an oath of him: he hath also taken the migh-

ty of the land:

14 That the kingdom might be base, that

of his covenant it might stand.

his ambassadors into Egypt, that they might a menstruous woman, give him horses and much people: shall he be delivered?

16 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely a garment; in the place where the king dwelleth that made him king, whose oath he despised, neither hath taken any increase, that hath and whose covenant he brake, even with him withdrawn his hand from iniquity, hath exein the midst of Babylon he shall die.

17 Neither shall Pharaoh, with his mighty army and great company, make for him in kept my judgments, to deal truly; he is just, the war, by casting up mounts, and building he shall surely live, saith the Lord Gon.

forts, to cut off many persons:

ing the covenant, when, lo, he had given any one of these things, his hand, and hath done all these things, he shall not escape.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, As defiled his neighbour's wife,

came unto Lebanon, and took the highest I live, surely mine oath that he hath despisanch of the cedar:

ed, and my covenant that he hath broken,

He cropped off the top of his young even it will I recompense upon his own head.

20 And I will spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare; and l 5 He took also of the seed of the land, and will bring him to Babylon, and will plead planted it in a fruitful field, he placed it by with him there for his trespass that he hath great waters, and set it as a willow-tree: trespassed against me.

6 And it grew, and became a spreading 21 And all his fugitives with all his bands

vine of low stature, whose branches turned shall fall by the sword, and they that remain toward him, and the roots thereof were under shall be scattered toward all winds; and ye

22 Thus saith the Lord God, I will also 7 There was also another great eagle with take of the highest branch of the high ce-

23 In the mountain of the height of Israel 8 It was planted in a good soil by great will I plant it; and it shall bring forth boughs, waters, that it might bring forth branches; and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and and that it might bear fruit, that it might be under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall

it wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried her spring, even without great power, or madup the green tree, and have made the dry my people to pluck it up by the roots thereof, tree to flourish: I the LORD have spoken,

CHAP. XVIII.

THE word of the Lord came unto me

again, saying,

2 What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Israel, saying, The 12 Say now to the rebellious house, Know fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the chil-

3 As I live, saith the Lord God, ye shall

4 Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul 13 And hath taken of the king's seed, and of the father, so also the soul of the son is made a covenant with him, and hath taken mine: the soul that sinneth, it shall die.

5 T But if a man be just, and do that which

is lawful and right,

6 And hath not eaten upon the mountains, it might not lift itself up, but that by keeping neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, neither hath defiled his 15 But he rebelled against him, in sending neighbour's wife, neither hath come near to

7 And hath not oppressed any, but hath prosper? shall he escape that doeth such restored to the debtor his pledge, hath spoilthings? or shall he break the covenant, and ed none by violence, hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with

8 He that hath not given forth upon usury, cuted true judgment between man and man,

9 Hath walked in my statutes, and hath

10 I If he beget a son that is a robber, a 18 Seeing he despised the oath by break-shedder of blood, and that doeth the like to

11 And that doeth not any of those duties, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and

12 Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored away from his wickedness that he hath comthe pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the mitted, and doeth that which is lawful and idols, hath committed abomination,

13 Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; his blood shall be die. upon him.

all his father's sins which he hath done, and

considereth, and doeth not such like,

15 That hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, hath not defiled his neighbour's wife,

16 Neither hath oppressed any, hath not withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, but hath given his bread to the bungry, and hath covered the naked with a

garment,

17 That hath taken off his hand from the poor, that hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live.

18 As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did that which is not good among his people,

lo, even he shall die in his iniquity.

19 ¶ Yet say ye, Why? doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, and hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live.

20 The soul that sinneth, it shall die. son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the

wicked shall be upon him.

21 T But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he bath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

22 All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: in his righteousness that he hath done

he shall live.

23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord Gop; and not that he should return from his ways,

and live?

24 T But when the righteous turneth away tains of Israel. from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked mun doeth, shall he live? All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall be die.

25 I Yet ye say, The way of the LOHD is not equal. Hearnow, O house of Israel, is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal?

from his righteousness, and committeth in ken and withered; the fire consumed them. iquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die.

27 Again, when the wicked man turneth right, he shall save his soul alive.

28 Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not

29 Yet saith the house of Israel, The way 14 T Now, lo, if he beget a son, that seeth of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal?

30 Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord Gov. Repent, and turn yourselves from all your transgressions; so in-

iquity shall not be your ruin.

31 T Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and make you a new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of Israel

32 For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: wherefore turn yourselves, and live ye.

CHAP. XIX

OREOVER, take thou up a lamenta-

1 tion for the princes of Israel, 2 And say, What is thy mother? A lioness: she lay down among lions, she nourished her

whelps among young lions.

3 And she brought up one of her whelps: it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured men.

4 The nations also heard of him; he was taken in their pit, and they brought him with

chains unto the land of Egypt.

5 Now, when she saw that she had waited. and her hope was lost, then she took another of her whelps, and made him a young lion.

6 And he went up and down among the lions, he became a young lion, and learned

to catch the prey, and devoured men.

7 And he knew their desolate palaces, and

he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof, by the noise of his roaring.

8 Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, and spread their net

over him; he was taken in their pit.

9 And they put him in ward in chains, and brought him to the king of Babylon; they brought him into holds, that his voice should no more be heard upon the moun-

10 Thy mother is like a vine in thy blood, planted by the waters: she was fruitful, and full of branches, by reason of many waters.

11 And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and her stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared in her height with the multitude of her branches.

12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the east wind 26 When a righteous man turneth away dried up her fruit: her strong rods were bro-

> 13 And now she is planted in the wilderness, in a dry and thirsty ground.

14 And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, which hath devoured her fruit, so in the wilderness, that I would not bring that she hath no strong rod to be a sceptre to them into the land which I had given them, rule. This is a lamentation, and shall be for flowing with milk and honey, which is the a lamentation.

CHAP, XX.

in the fifth month, the tenth day of the my sabbaths: for their heart went after their month, that certain of the elders of Israel came idols. to inquire of the LORD, and sat before me.

me, saying,

3 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord derness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your God, Are ye come to inquire of me? As I fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor live, saith the Lord Gop, I will not be in-defile yourselves with their idols: quired of by you.

4 Will thou judge them, son of man? statutes, and keep my judgments, and do wilt thou judge them? cause them to know them;

the abominations of their fathers;

Gop, In the day when I chose Israel, and know that I am the LORD your God. lifted up my hand unto the seed of the LORD your God;

Egypt, into a land that I had espied for wilderness. them, flowing with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands;

every man the abominations of his eyes, and whose sight I brought them forth. defile not yourselves with the idols of Egypt:

I am the LORD your God.

not hearken unto me: they did not every man the countries; cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Egypt; judgments, but had despised my statutes, then I said, I will pour out my fury upon and had polluted my sabbaths, and their them, to accomplishmine anger against them eyes were after their fathers' idols. in the midst of the land of Egypt.

9 But I wrought for my name's sake, that that were not good, and judgments whereby it should not be polluted before the heathen, they should not live : among whom they were, in whose sight I them forth out of the land of Egypt.

out of the land of Egypt, and brought them might know that I am the LORD.

into the wilderness;

ed them my judgments, which if a man do, saith the Lord God, Yet in this your fathers

he shall even live in them.

12 Moreover also, I gave them my sab-mitted a trespass against me. baths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am the LORD land, for the which I lifted up my hand to that sanctify them.

me in the wilderness: they walked not in my ed there their sacrifices, and there they statutes, and they despised my judgments, presented the provocation of their offering which if a man do, he shall even live in them; there also they made their sweet savour, and and my sabbaths they greatly polluted: then poured out there their drink-offerings. I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to consume them.

14 But I wrought for my name's sake, that thereof is called Bamah unto this day it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them out.

15 Yet also I lifted up my hand unto them glory of all lands:

16 Because they despised my judgments, ND it came to pass, in the seventh year, and walked not in my statutes, but polluted

17 Nevertheless mine eve spared them 2 Then came the word of the LORD unto from destroying them, neither did I make an

end of them in the wilderness.

18 But I said unto their children in the wil-

19 I am the LORD your God; walk in my

20 And hallow my sabbaths: and they shall 5 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord be a sign between me and you, that ve may

21 Notwithstanding, the children rebelled house of Jacob, and made myself known un- against me: they walked not in my statutes, to them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted neither kept my judgments to do them, up my hand unto them, saying, I am the which if a man do, he shall even live in them; they polluted my sabbaths: then I 6 In the day that I lifted up my hand un-said, I would pour out my fury upon them. to them, to bring them forth of the land of to accomplish mine anger against them in the

22 Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, and wrought for my name's sake, that it should 7 Then said I unto them, Cast ye away not be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in

23 I lifted up my hand unto them also in the wilderness, that I would scatter them 8 But they rebelled against me, and would among the heathen, and disperse them through

24 Because they had not executed my

25 Wherefore I gave them also statutes

26 And I polluted them in their own gifts, made myself known unto them, in bringing in that they caused to pass through the fire all that openeth the womb, that I might 10 Wherefore I caused them to go forth make them desolate, to the end that they

27 Therefore, son of man, speak unto 11 And I gave them my statutes, and shew-the house of Israel, and say unto them, Thus have blasphemed me, in that they have com-

28 For when I had brought them into the give it to them, then they saw every high 13 But the house of Israel rebelled against hill, and all the thick trees, and they offer-

29 Then I said unto them, What is the high place whereunto ye go? And the name

30 Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God, Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and commit ye whoredom after their abominations? came unto me, saying,

31 For when ye offer your gifts, when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye south, and drop thy word toward the south, pollute yourselves with all your idols, even and prophesy against the forest of the south unto this day: and shall I be inquired of by field; you, O house of Israel? As I live, saith the

the heathen, as the families of the countries,

to serve wood and stone.

33 ¶ As I live, saith the Lord God, surely with a mighty hand, and with a stretchedout arm, and with fury poured out, will I

rule over you:

34 And I will bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with a stretched-out arm, and with fury poured out.

35 And I will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there will I plead and prophesy against the land of Israel,

with you face to face.

the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith the Lord Gop.

37 And I will cause you to pass under the the wicked. rod, and I will bring you into the bond of

the covenant:

the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they shall not have drawn forth my sword enter into the land of Israel; and ye shall it shall not return any more. know that I am the LORD.

39 As for you, O house of Israel, thus saith the Lord God, Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, and hereafter also, if ye will not hearken unto me: but pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your

idals.

40 For in my holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord Gop, there shall all the house of Israel, all of them in the land, serve me: there will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the first-fruits of your oblations, with all your holy things.

41 I will accept you with your sweet sayour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered; and I will be sanc-

tified in you before the heathen.

42 And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall bring you into the land of Israel, into the country for the which I lifted up my hand to give it to your fathers.

43 And there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have

have committed.

44 And ye shall know that I am the LORD, fore upon thy thigh. when I have wrought with you for my name's sake, not according to your wicked ways, nor sword contenn even the rod? it shall be no according to your corrupt doings, O ye house more, saith the Lord God.

14 Thou therefore, son of man, prophery, of Israel, saith the Lord Gop.

45 T Moreover, the word of the Lord

46 Son of man, set thy face toward the

47 And say to the forest of the south, Hear Lord God, I will not be inquired of by you. the word of the Lord; Thus saith the Lord 32 And that which cometh into your mind God, Behold, I will kindle a fire in thee, and shall not be at all, that ye say, We will be as it shall devour every green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces from the south to the north shall be burned therein.

48 And all flesh shall see that I the LORD have kindled it: it shall not be quenched.

49 Then said I, Ah Lord Gop! they say of me, Doth he not speak parables?

CHAP. XXI. ND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face toward Jerusalem, and drop thy word toward the hely places,

3 And say to the land of Israel, Thus saith 36 Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the Lord, Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee the righteous and

4 Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall 38 And I will purge out from among you my sword go forth out of his sheath against

all flesh from the south to the north; 5 That all flesh may know that I the LORD have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath:

6 Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of the loins; and with bitter-

ness sigh before their eyes.

7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings, because it cometh; and every heart shall melt, and all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees shall be weak as water : behold, it cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord Gop.

8 ¶ Again the word of the Lorp came

unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD; Say, A sword, a sword is

sharpened, and also furbished:

10 It is sharpened to make a sore slaughter, it is furbished that it may glitter: should we then make mirth? it contemneth the rod of my son, as every tree.

II And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: this sword is sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the

hand of the slaver.

12 Cry and howl, son of man; for it shall been defiled; and ye shall loathe yourselves be upon my people, it shall be upon all the in your own sight for all your evils that ye princes of Israel: terrors, by reason of the sword, shall be upon my people : smite there-

13 Because it is a trial, and what if the

and smite thine hands together, and let the 30 Shall I cause it to return into his sheath? sword be doubled the third time, the sword I will judge thee in the place where thou of the slain; it is the sword of the great men wast created, in the land of thy nativity. that are slain, which entereth into their privy chambers.

all their gates, that their heart may faint, and hand of brutish men, and skilful to destroy their ruins be multiplied: ah! it is made bright, it is wrapped up for the slaughter.

the right hand, or on the left, whithersoever Lord have spoken it.

thy face is set.

17 I will also smite my hands together, and I will cause my fury to rest: I the LORD have said it.

me again, saying,

19 Also, thou son of man, appoint thee two ways, that the sword of the king of Babylon may come: both twain shall come forth of it, that her time may come, and maketh out of one land; and choose thou a place, choose it at the head of the way to the city.

20 Appoint a way, that the sword may

Judah in Jerusalem the defenced.

21 For the king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divination: he made his arrows bright, he consulted with images, he

looked in the liver. 22 At his right hand was the divination famous and much vexed. for Jerusalem, to appoint captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to lift up the were in thee to their power to shed blood. voice with shouting, to appoint batteringrams against the gates, to cast a mount, and

to build a fort.

divination in their sight, to them that have sworn oaths: but he will call to remembrance and hast profaned my sabbaths.

the iniquity, that they may be taken.

remembered, in that your transgressions are lewdness; discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; because, I say, that ye are ther's nakedness; in thee have they humbled come to remembrance, ye shall be taken her that was set apart for pollution. with the hand.

have an end;

26 Thus saith the Lord God, Remove the father's daughter. diadem, and take off the crown; this shall abase him that is high.

27 I will overturn, overturn it; bours by extortion, and hast forgotten me, and it shall be no more, until he come whose saith the Lord Gop.

right it is; and I will give it him.

the Ammonites, and concerning their re- the midst of thee. bished, to consume because of the glittering; with thee? I the Lord have spoken it, and

they see vanity unto thee, will do it. while they divine a lie unto thee, to bring then upon the necks of them that are slain, of then, and disperse thee in the countries, and the wicked, whose day is come, when their will consume thy filthiness out of thee. iniquity sholl have an end.

31 And I will pour out mine indignation upon thee; I will blow against thee in the 15 I have set the point of the sword against fire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the

32 Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire: thy blood shall be in the midst of the land; thou 16 Go thee one way or other, either on shalt be no more remembered; for I the

GHAP. XXII.

FOREOVER, the word of the Long came unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, wilt thou judge, 18 The word of the LORD came unto wilt thou judge the bloody city? yea, thou shalt shew her all her abominations.

3 Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord Gop. The city sheddeth blood in the midst idols against herself to defile herself.

4 Thou art become guilty in thy blood that thou hast shed; and hast defiled thyself come to Rabbath of the Ammonites, and to in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast caused thy days to draw near, and art come eren unto thy years: therefore have I made thee a reproach unto the heathen, and a mocking to all countries.

5. Those that be near, and those that be far from thee, shall mock thee, which art in-

6 Behold, the princes of Israel, every one

7 In thee have they set light by father and mother; in the midst of thee have they dealt by oppression with the stranger; in thee 23 And it shall be unto them as a false have they vexed the fatherless and the widow.

8 Thou hast despised my holy things,

9 In thee are men that carry tales to shed 24 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, blood; and in thee they eat upon the moun-Because ye have made your iniquity to be tains; in the midst of thee they commit

10 In thee have they discovered their fa-

11 And one hath committed abomination 25 ¶ And thou, profane wicked prince of with his neighbour's wife; and another hath Israel, whose day is come; when iniquity shall lewdly defiled his daughter-in-law; and another in thee hath humbled his sister, his

12 In thee have they taken gifts to shed not be the same: exalt him that is low, and blood; thou hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neigh-

13 Behold, therefore I have smitten: my 28 ¶ And thou, son of man, prophesy, and hand at thy dishonest gain which thou has say, Thus saith the Lord God concerning made, and at thy blood which hath been in

14 Can thy heart endure, or can thy proach; even say thou, The sword, the 14 Can thy heart endure, or can thy sword is drawn: for the slaughter it is fur-hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal

16 And thou shalt take thine inheritance

in thyself in the sight of the heathen, and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

17 ¶ And the word of the LORD came

unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become dross: all they gre brass, and elder, and Aholibah her sister; and they tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are even the dross of silver.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Because ye are all become dross, behold, therefore I will gather you into the midst of

Jerusalem.

20 As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt it; so will I gather you in mine anger, and in my 7 Thus she committed her whoredoms fury, and I will leave you there, and melt you. with them, with all them that were the chosen

melted in the midst thereof.

thereof; and ye shall know that I the LORD have poured out my fury upon you.

unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, say unto her, Thou art

in the day of indignation.

in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ra- judgment upon her. vening the prey: they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows than she, and in her whoredoms more than in the midst thereof.

26 Her priests have violated my law, and have profaned my holy things: they have bours, captains and rulers clothed most gorput no difference between the holy and pro-fane, neither have they shewed difference them desirable young men. between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am they took both one way;

profaned among them.

like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain.

28 And her prophets have daubed them with untempered mortar, seeing vanity, and spoken

29 The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have eyes, she doted upon them, and sent messenvexed the poor and needy; yea, they have gers unto them into Chaldea.

oppressed the stranger wrongfully.

in the gap before me for the land, that I them, and her mind was alienated from them. should not destroy it; but I found none.

them with the fire of my wrath: their own alienated from her sister. way have I recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord GoD.

CHAP, XXIII.

HE word of the LORD came again unto the land of Egypt. me, saying,

Son of man, there were two women, whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and whose the daughters of one mother;

3 And they committed whoredoms in Egypt; they committed whoredoms in their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity.

4 And the names of them were Aholah the were mine, and they bare sons and daughters. Thus were their names; Samaria is Aholah, and Jerusalem Aholibah.

5 And Aholah played the harlot when she was mine; and she doted on her lovers,

on the Assyrians her neighbours,

6 Which were clothed with blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable young men,

horsemen riding upon horses.

21 Yea, I will gather you, and blow upon men of Assyria, and with all on whom she you in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be doted: with all their idols she defiled herself. 8 Neither left she her whoredoms brought

22 As silver is melted in the midst of the from Egypt: for in her youth they lay with furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst her, and they bruised the breasts of her virginity, and poured their whoredom upon her.

9 Wherefore I have delivered her into the 23 T And the word of the LORD came hand of her lovers, into the hand of the As-

syrians, upon whom she doted.

10 These discovered her nakedness: they the land that is not cleansed, nor rained upon took her sons and her daughters, and slew her with the sword: and she became fa-25 There is a conspiracy of her prophets mous among women; for they had executed

> 11 And when her-sister Aholibah saw this, she was more corrupt in her inordinate love

her sister in her whoredoms.

12 She doted upon the Assyrians her neigh-

13 Then I saw that she was defiled, that

14 And that she increased her whoredoms: 27 Her princes in the midst thereof are for when she saw men pourtrayed upon the wall, the images of the Chaldeans portrayed with vermilion,

15 Girded with girdles upon their loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith all of them princes to look to, after the manthe Lord God, when the Lord hath not her of the Babylonians of Chaldea, the land of their nativity:

16 And as soon as she saw them with her

17 And the Babylonians came to her into 30 And I sought for a man among them the bed of love, and they defiled her with that should make up the hedge, and stand their whoredom; and she was polluted with

18 So she discovered her whoredoms, and 31 Therefore have I poured out mine in-discovered her nakedness: then my mind dignation upon them; I have consumed was alienated from her, like as my mind was

19 Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in

20 For she doted upon their paramours,

lissue is like the issue of horses.

21 Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy teats blood is in their hands, and with their idots by the Egyptians for the paps of thy youth.

Lord God, Behold, I will raise up thy lovers pass for them through the fire, to devour them. against thee, from whom thy mind is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on me; they have defiled my sanctuary in the every side;
23 The Babylonians, and all the Chaldeans,

Pékod, and Shoa, and Koa, and all the Assyrtans with them: all of them desirable young men, captains and rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.

chariots, waggons, and wheels, and with an ger was sent; and, lo, they came: for whom assembly of people, which shall set against thou didst wash thyself, paintedst thy eyes, thee buckler, and shield, and helmet, round and deckedst thiself with ornaments, about: and I will set judgment before them, and they shall judge thee according to their ble prepared before it, whereupon thou has

judgments

25 And I will set my jealousy against thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee: they shall take away thy nose and thine ears; and thy remnant shall fall by the sword they shall take thy sons and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire. 26. They shall also strip thee out of thy

clothes, and take away thy fair jewels. 27 Thus will I make thy lewdness to cease the land of Egypt; so that thou shalt not

I will deliver thee into the hand of them and after the manner of women that shed whom thou hatest, into the hand of them from whom thy mind is alienated:

29 And they shall deal with thee hatefully, and shall take away all thy labour, and bring up a company upon them, and will give shall leave thee naked and bare; and the them to be removed and spoiled.

nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be disdoms.

30 I will do these things unto thee, because thou hast gone a whoring after the heathenand because thou art polluted with their idols.

31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister; therefore will I give her cup into

hand.

32 Thus saith the Lord God, Thou shall your idols: and ye shall know that I am the drink of thy sister's cup deep and large: thou Lord God. shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision; it containeth much.

33 Thou shalt be filled with drunkenness and sorrow, with the cup of astonishment and the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, desolation, with the cup of thy sister Samaria.

and pluck off thine own breasts: for I have day. spoken it, saith the Lord Gop.

cause thou hast forgotten me, and cast me Lord God, Set on a pot, set it on, and also behind thy back, therefore bear thou also pour water into it:

thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

36 ¶ The Lord said moreover unto me, every good piece, the thigh, and the shoul-Son of man, wilt thou judge Aholah and der; fill it with the choice bones.

Aholibah? yea, declare unto them their abo- 5 Take the choice of the flock, and burn minations;

37 That they have committed adultery, and have they committed adultery, and have also 22 I Therefore, O Aholibah, thus saith the caused their sons, whom they bare unto me, to

same day, and have profuned my sabbaths.

39 For when they had slain their children

24 And they shall come against thee with men to come from far, unto whom a messen-

41 And satest upon a stately bed, and a ta-

set mine incense and mine oil.

42 And a voice of a multitude being at ease was with her: and with the men of the common sort were brought Sabeans from the wilderness, which put bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful crowns upon their heads.

43 Then said I unto her that was old in adulteries, Will they now commit whoredoms with her, and she with them?

44 Yet they went in unto her, as they go from thee, and thy whoredom brought from in unto a woman that playeth the harlot; so went they in unto Aholah and unto Aho-

lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember libah, the lewd women.

Egypt any more

45 ¶ And the righteous men, they shall 28 For thus saith the Lord God, Behold, judge them after the manner of adulteresses, blood; because they are adulteresses, and blood is in their hands.

46 For thus saith the Lord God, I will

47 And the company shall stone them with covered, both thy lewdness and thy whore-stones, and despatch them with their swords; they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with fire.

48 Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all women may be taught

not to do after your lewdness.

49 And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall bear the sins of

CHAP. XXIV.

GAIN, in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month,

2 Son of man, write thee the name of the 34 Thou shalt even drink it, and suck it day, even of this same day: the king of Babyout, and thou shalt break the sherds thereof, lon set himself against Jerusalem this same

3 And utter a parable unto the rebellious 35 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop, Be-house, and say unto them, Thus saith the

4 Gather the pieces thereof into it, even

also the bones under it, and make it boil wells

6 ¶ Wherefore thus saith the Lord Gop, the Lord Gop. Woe to the bloody city, to the pot whose let fall upon it.

7 For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a rock; she poured it

not upon the ground, to cover it with dust; That it might cause fury to come up to thine ears?

ke vengeance; I have set her blood upon the 27 In that day shall thy mouth be opened take vengeance; I have set her blood upon the

top of a rock, that it should not be covered.

9 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop,

the pile for fire great.

10 Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well, and let the

bones be burned.

11 Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that the brass of it may be hot, and may burn, and that the filthiness of it may be molten in it, that the scum of it may be consumed.

12 She hath wearied herself with lies, and her great seum went not forth out of her:

her scum shall be in the fire.

13 In thy filthiness is lewdness: because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, till I have caused my fury to rest upon thee

14 I the LORD have spoken it: it shall come to pass, and I will do it; I will not go back, neither will I spare, neither will I repent: according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord GoD.

15 T Also the word of the LORD came un-

to me, saying,

16 Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke; yet neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears run down.

17 Forbear to cry, make no mourning for the dead, bind the tire of thy head upon thee, and put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and cover not thy lips, and eat not the bread of men.

18 So I spake unto the people in the morning; and at even my wife died: and I did in

the morning as I was commanded.

19 ¶ And the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what these things are to us, that thou doest so?

the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Speak unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will profane monites, and will give them in possession, my sanctuary, the excellency of your strength, that the Ammonites may not be remembered the desire of your eyes, and that which your among the nations. soul pitieth; and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left shall fall by the sword.

22 And ye shall do as I have done: ye shall

23 And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: ye shall not offended, and revenged himself upon them mourn nor weep; but ye shall pine away

ing to all that he hath done shall ye do; and they of Dedan shall fall by the sword.

and let them see the bones of it therein, when this cometh, ye shall know that I am

25 Also, thou son of man, shall it not be, scum is therein, and whose scum is not gone in the day when I take from them their out of it! bring it out piece by piece; let no strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, and that whereupon they set their minds, their sons and their daughters,

26 That he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear it with

to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: and thou shalt Woe to the bloody city! I will even make be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. XXV.

THE word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, set thy face against the

Ammonites, and prophesy against them;

3 And say unto the Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord Goo; Thus saith the Lord Gon, Because thou saidst, Aha, against my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Israel, when it was desolate; and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity;

4 Behold, therefore I will deliver thee to the men of the east for a possession, and they shall set their palaces in thee, and make their dwellings in thee: they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk.

5 And I will make Rabbah a stable for camels, and the Ammonites a couching-place for flocks; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

6 For thus saith the Lord God, Because thou hast clapped thy hands, and stamped with the feet, and reloiced in heart with all thy despite against the land of Israel;

7 Behold, therefore I will stretch out my hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for a spoil to the heathen; and I will cut thee off from the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

8 Thus saith the Lord God, Because that Moab and Seir do say, Behold, the house of Judah is like unto all the heathen;

9 Therefore, behold, I will open the side of Moab from the cities, from his cities which 20 Then I answered them, The word of are on his frontiers, the glory of the country, Beth-jeshimoth, Baal-meon, and Kiriathaim,

10 Unto the men of the east with the Am-

11 And I will execute judgments upon Moab; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

12 Thus saith the Lord Gon, Because not cover your lips, nor eat the bread of men. that Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah by taking vengeance, and hath greatly

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop, I for your iniquities, and mourn one toward will also stretch out my hand upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and 24 Thus Ezekiel is unto you a sign: accord- I will make it desolate from Teman; and

by the hand of my people Israel: and they in the midst of the water. shall do in Edom according to mine anger, and according to my fury; and they shall to cease; and the sound of thy harps shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord God.

15 Thus saith the Lord God, Because the

destroy it for the old hatred;

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop, Behold, I will stretch out my hand upon the Shall not the isles shake at the sound of thy Philistines, and I will cut off the Chere-fall, when the wounded cry, when the slanghthims, and destroy the remnant of the sea- ter is made in the midst of thee? coasts.

17 And I will execute great vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; and they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them

CHAP. XXVI.

ND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, because that Tyrus hath said against Jerusalem, Aha, she is broken that was the gates of the people; she is turned unto me; I shall be replenished, now she is laid waste

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I am against thee, O Tyrus, and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up.

4 And they shall destroy the walls of Tyrus, and break down her towers: I will also up the deep upon thee, and great waters scrape her dust from her, and make her like shall cover thee;

the top of a rock.

5 It shall be a place for the spreading of nets in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord Gon; and it shall become a spoil to the nations.

shall be slain by the sword; and they shall in the land of the living;

know that I am the LORD.

7 T For thus saith the Lord Gon, Behold, I will bring upon Tyrus Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, a king of kings, from the north, Lord Gon. with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people.

8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field; and he shall make a fort against thee, and cast a mount against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee.

9 And he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break

down thy towers.

10 By reason of the abandance of his horses their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates, as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach.

11 With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong garri-

sons shall go down to the ground.

12 And they shall make a spoil of thy

14 And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom, lay thy stones, and thy timber, and thy dust,

13 And I will cause the noise of thy songs

14 And I will make thee like the top of a Philistines have dealt by revenge, and have rock: thou shalt be a place to spread nets taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, to upon; thou shalt be built no more: for I the LORD have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

15 Thus saith the Lord God to Tyrus,

16 Then all the princes of the sea shall come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put off their broidered garments: they shall clothe themselves with trembling; they shall sit upon the ground, and shall tremble at every moment, and be astonished at thee.

17 And they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed that wast inhabited of sea-faring men, the renowned city which was strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their terror to be on all that haunt it!

18 Now shall the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that are in the sea

shall be troubled at thy departure.

19 For thus saith the Lord God, When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall bring

20 When I shall bring thee down with them that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that 6 And her daughters which are in the field thou be not inhabited; and I shall set glory

21 I will make thee a terror, and thou shalt be no more: though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou never be found again, saith the

CHAP. XXVII.

THE word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, take up a lamen-

tation for Tyrus;

3 And say unto Tyrus, O thou that art situate at the entry of the sea, which art a merchant of the people for many isles, Thus saith the Lord God, O Tyrus, thou hast said, I am of perfect beauty.

4 Thy borders are in the midst of the seas,

thy builders have perfected thy beauty. 5 They have made all thy ship-boards of

fir-trees of Senir; they have taken cedars from Lebanon to make masts for thee. 6 Of the oaks of Bashan have they made

thine oars; the company of the Ashurites have made thy benches of ivory, brought

out of the isles of Chittim.

7 Fine linen with broidered work from riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise; Egypt, was that which thouspreadedst forth and they shall break down thy walls, and det to be thy sail; blue, and purple from the stroy thy pleasant houses: and they shall isles of Elishah was that which covered thee. were thy mariners: thy wise men, O Tyrus, thee in the midst of the seas.

that were in thee, were thy pilots.

the ships of the sea with their mariners were dise, and all thy men of war, that are in thee in thee to occupy thy merchandise.

Phut, were in thine army, thy men of war: in the day of thy ruin. they hanged the shield and helmet in thee;

they set forth thy comeliness.

II The men of Arvad, with thine army, ed their shields upon thy walls round about; on the land; they have made thy beauty perfect.

of the multitude of all kind of riches; with cast up dust upon their heads; they shall silver, iron, tin, and lead, they traded in thy wallow themselves in the ashes:

fairs

13 Javan, Tubal, and Meshech, they were thy merchants: they traded the persons of men and vessels of brass in thy market.

14 They of the house of Togarmah traded in thy fairs with horses, and horsemen,

and mules.

15 The men of Dedan were thy merchants; many isles were the merchandise of

horns of ivory and ebony.

16 Syria was thy merchant by reason of titude of thy riches, and of thy merchandise. the multitude of the wares of thy making: they occupied in thy fairs with emeralds, purple, and broidered work, and fine linen, and coral, and agate.

17 Judah, and the land of Israel, they were thy merchants: they traded in thy market wheat of Minnith and Pannag, and honey,

and oil, and balm.

18 Damascus was thy merchant in the multitude of the wares of thy making, for hiss at thee; thou shalt be a terror, and the multitude of all riches; in the wine of never shalt be any more. Helbon, and white wool.

19 Dan also and Javan, going to and fro, occupied in thy fairs: bright iron, cassia,

and calamus, were in thy market.

20 Dedan was thy merchant in precious rus

clothes for chariots.

they occupied with thee in lambs, and rams,

The merchants of Sheba and Raamah, heart of God: they were thy merchants: they occupied in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all precious stones, and gold.

23 Haran, and Cannel, and Eden, the mer-

thy merchants.

24 These were thy merchants in all sorts of things, in blue clothes, and broidered work, and in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords and made of cedar, among thy merchandise.

in thy market; and thou wast replenished, and made very glorious in the midst of the

8 The inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad great waters; the east wind hath brokes

27 Thy riches, and thy fairs, thy mer-9 The ancients of Gebal, and the wise chandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy men thereof, were in thee thy calkers: all calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchanand in all thy company, which is in the midst 10 They of Persia, and of Lud, and of of thee, shall fall into the midst of the seas

28 The suburbs shall shake at the sound

of the cry of thy pilots.

29 And all that handle the oar, the mariwere upon thy walls round about, and the ners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall come Gammadims were in thy towers: they hang-down from their ships, they shall stand up-

30 And shall cause their voice to be heard 12 Tarshish was thy merchant by reason against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall

31 And they shall make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth; and they shall weep for thee with bitterness of heart and bitter wailing.

32 And in their wailing they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, saying, What city is like Tyrus, like the

destroyed in the midst of the sea ?

33 When thy wares went forth out of the thy hand: they brought thee for a present seas, thou filledst many people; thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the mul-

> 34 In the time when thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters, thy merchandise, and all thy company in the

midst of thee, shall fall.

35 All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall be troubled in their countenance.

36 The merchants among the people shall

CHAP. XXVIII.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, say unto the prince of Ty-Thus saith the Lord Goo, Because thy heart is lifted up, and thou hast said, 21 Arabia, and all the princes of Kedar, I am a God, I sit in the seat of God, in the midst of the seas; yet thou art a man and and goats; in these were they they merchants, not God, though thou set thine heart as the

3 Behold, thou art wiser than Daniel: there is no secret that they can hide from

thee:

4 With thy wisdom and with thine unchants of Sheba, Asshur, and Chilmad, were derstanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and hast gotten gold and silver into thy treasures

> 5 By thy great wisdom, and by thy traffie, hast thou increased thy riches, and thy heart is lifted up because of thy riches:

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Be-25 The ships of Tarshish did sing of thee cause thou hast set thy heart as the heart of God ;

7 Behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, the terrible of the nations; and 26 Thy rowers have brought thee into they shall draw their swords against the 14 auty of thy wisdom, and they shall defile blood into her streets; and the wounded thy brightness.

and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are shall know that I am the LORD.

slain in the midst of the seas.

10 Thou shalt die the deaths of the uncirhave spoken it, saith the Lord Gop.

came unto me, saying,

12 Son of man, take up a lamentation up-that I have given to my servant Jacob. on the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, 26 And they shall dwell safely therein, Thus saith the Lord God, Thou sealest up and shall build houses, and plant vineyards; the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when

beauty God; every precious stone was thy cover- they shall know that I am the LORD their ing, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the God. beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and IN the tenth year, in the tenth month, in gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and I the twelfth day of the month, the word of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day of the LORD came unto me, saying, that thou wast created.

vereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast him, and against all Egypt: upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast

stones of fire.

was found in thee.

16 By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with vio-will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto lence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will thy scales; and I will bring thee up out of the cast thee as profane out of the mountain of midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy ri God; and I will destroy thee, O covering vers shall stick unto thy scales.

that they may behold thee.

18 Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the ini-know that I am the LORD, because they have quity of thy traffic; therefore will I bring been a staff of reed to the house of Israel. forth a fire from the midst of thee, it shall 7 When they took hold of thee by thy hand, devour thee; and I will bring thee to ashes thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder; upon the earth in the sight of all them that and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, behold thee.

19 All they that know thee among the people shall be astonished at thee: thou shalt Behold, I will bring a sword upon thee, and be a terror, and never shalt thou be any cut off man and beast out of thee.

more.

unto me, saying,

don, and prophesy against it,

22 And say, Thus saith the Lord Gon; and against thy rivers, and I will make the Behold, I am against thee, O Zidon; and I land of Egypt utterly waste and desolate. will be glorified in the midst of thee: and from the tower of Syene even unto the bor they shall know that I am the LORD, when der of Ethiopia. I shall have executed judgments in her, and shall be sanctified in her.

23 For I will send into her pestilence, and ther shafl it be inhabited forty years.

shall be judged in the midst of her by the 8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, sword upon her on every side; and they

24 1 And there shall be no more a prick-9 Wilt thou yet say before him that slay-ing brier unto the house of Israel, nor any oth thee, I am God? but thou shalt be a man, grieving thorn of all that are round about and no God, in the hand of him that slayeth them that despised them; and they shall thee. know that I am the Lord Gop.

25 Thus saith the Lord Gop, When I shall cumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have gathered the house of Israel from the people among whom they are scattered, and 11 Moreover, the word of the LORD shall be sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in their land

I have executed judgments upon all those 13 Thou hast been in Eden the garden of that despise them round about them; and

CHAP. XXIX.

2 Son of man, set thy face against Pha 14 Thou art the anointed cherub that co-raoh king of Egypt, and prophesy against

3 Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord walked up and down in the midst of the Gop, Behold, I am against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great dragon that lieth in 15 Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the midst of his rivers, which hath said, My the day that thou wast created, till iniquity river is mine own, and I have made it for myself.

4 But I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I

cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.

5 And I will leave thee thrown into the 17 Thy heart was lifted up because of wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thy beauty; thou hast corrupted thy wisdom thou shalt fall upon the open fields; thou shalt by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee not be brought together, nor gathered: I to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field, and to the fowls of the heaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall

and madest all their loins to be at a stand.

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God,

9 And the land of Egypt shall be desolate 20 Again the word of the LORD came and waste; and they shall know that I am the LORD: because he hath said, The river 21 Son of man, set thy face against Zi- is mine, and I have made it.

10 Behold, therefere I am against thee,

11 No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neisolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities among the cities that are laid waste shall be desolate forty years: and I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

13 ¶ Yet thus saith the Lord God, At the end of forty years will I gather the Egyptians from the people whither they were scattered:

14 And I will bring again the captivity of all her helpers shall be destroyed. Egypt, and will cause them to return into the land of Pathros, into the land of their habitation; and they shall be there a base afraid, and great pain shall come upon them. kingdom.

15 It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; neither shall it exalt itself any more above the nations: for I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations.

16 And it shall be no more the confidence of the house of Israel, which bringeth their iniquity to remembrance, when they shall look after them: but they shall know that I am the Lord GoD.

17 \ And it came to pass in the seven and twentieth year, in the first month, in the first day of the month, the word of the LORD

came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon caused his army to serve a great destroy the idols, and I will cause their imaservice against Tyrus: every head was made ges to cease out of Noph; and there shall be bald, and every shoulder was peeled; yet no more a prince of the land of Egypt; and had he no wages, nor his army, for Tyrus, I will put a fear in the land of Egypt. for the service that he had served against it:

Behold, I will give the land of Egypt unto ments in No. Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall take her multitude, and take her spoil, strength of Egypt; and I will cut off the and take her prey; and it shall be the wages multitude of No. for his army.

his labour wherewith he served against it, because they wrought for me, saith the Lord GoD.

21 ¶ In that day will I cause the horn of cities shall go into captivity. the house of Israel to bud forth, and I will give thee the opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. XXX.

HE word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God, Howl ye, Woe worth

3 For the day is near, even the day of the LORD is near, a cloudy day; it shall be the

time of the heathen.

4 And the sword shall come upon Egypt, and great pain shall be in Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall in Egypt, and they shall take away her multitude, and her foundations shall be broken down.

5 Ethiopia, and Libya, and Lydia, and all the mingled people, and Chub, and the men of the land that is in league, shall fall with

them by the sword.

6 Thus saith the LORD, They also that up- the countries.

12 And I will make the land of Egypt de- | hold Egypt shall fall; and the pride of her power shall come down: from the tower of Syene shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord GoD.

7 And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that

are wasted.

8 And they shall know that I am the LORD, when I have set a fire in Egypt, and when

9 In that day shall messengers go forth from me in ships, to make the careless Ethiopians

as in the day of Egypt: for, lo, it cometh. 10 Thus saith the Lord God, I will also make the multitude of Egypt to cease by the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon.

11 He and his people with him, the terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the

slain.

12 And I will make the rivers dry, and sell the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the LORD have spoken it.

13 Thus saith the Lord God, I will also

14 And I will make Pathros desolate, and 19 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon, will set fire in Zoan, and will execute judg-

15 And I will pour my fury upon Sin, the

16 And I will set fire in Egypt: Sin shall 20 I have given him the land of Egypt for have great pain, and No shall be rent asunder, and Noph shall have distresses daily.

17 The young men of Aven and of Phi-beseth shall fall by the sword: and these

18 At Tehaphnehes also the day shall be darkened, when I shall break there the yokes of Egypt; and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.

19 Thus will I execute judgments in Egypt; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

20 ¶ And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first month, in the seventh day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, I have broken the arm of Pharash king of Egypt; and, lo, it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I am against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and will break his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.

23 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through

24 And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put my sword in his heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field hand: but I will break Pharach's arms, and shall be upon his branches: he shall groan before him with the groanings

of a deadly-wounded man.

25 But I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharaoh shall fall down; and they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt.

26 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them among the countries; and they shall know that I am

the Lord.

CHAP. XXXI.

ND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak unto Pharach king of Egypt, and to his multitude; Whom art

thou like in thy greatness?

3 Behold, the Assyrian was a cedar in Lebanon with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of a high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs.

4 The waters made him great, the deep set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her little

rivers unto all the trees of the field.

5 Therefore his height was exalted above ail the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long, because of the multitude of waters, when he shot forth.

6 All the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great

7 Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for his root was by

great waters.

8 The cedars in the garden of God could not hide him: the fir-trees were not like his boughs, and the chesnut-trees were not like his branches; not any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

9 I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches; so that all the trees of Eden that were in the garden of God envied him.

10 Therefore thus saith the Lord Goo, Because thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and his heart is lifted up in his height

II I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; he shall surely deal with him: I have driven

him out for his wickedness.

12 And strangers, the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him : upon the mountains and in all the valleys the people of the earth are gone down from the moon shall not give her light. his shadow, and have left him.

13 Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the

14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death, to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men. with them that go down to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord Gop. In the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed; and I caused Lebanon to mourn for him, and all the trees of the

field fainted for him.

16 I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit : and all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nether-parts of the earth.

17 They also went down into hell with him, unto them that be slain with the sword; and they that were his arm, that dwelt under his shadow in the midst of the heathen.

18 To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword. This is Pharaoh, and all his multitude, saith the Lord God. CHAP. XXXII.

ND it came to pass in the twelfth year, A in the twelfth month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came

unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, take up a lamentation for Pharaoh king of Egypt, and say unto him, Thou art like a young lion of the nations, and thou art as a whale in the seas; and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and fouledst their rivers.

3 Thus saith the Lord God, I will therefore spread out my net over thee with a company of many people; and they shall

bring thee up in my net.
4 Then will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.

5 And I will lay thy flesh upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height.

6 I will also water with thy blood the land wherein thou swimmest, even to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of

7 And when I shall put thee out, I will cohis branches are fallen, and his boughs are ver the heaven, and make the stars thereof broken by all the rivers of the land; and all dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and

6 All the bright lights of heaven will 1

make dark over thee, and set darkness upon the living; yet have they borne their shame

thy land, saith the Lord GoD.

9 I will also vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast

10 Yea, I will make many people amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them; and they shall tremble at every moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall.

11 V For thus saith the Lord God, The sword of the king of Babylon shall come up-

12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, the terrible of the nations, all of them; and they shall spoil the pomp of Egypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed.

13 I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters; neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor

the hoofs of beasts trouble them.

14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith

the Lord Gop.

15 When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall be destitute of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, then shall they know that I am the LORD.

16 This is the lamentation wherewith they shall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her; they shall lament for her, even for Egypt, and for all her multi-tude, saith the Lord Goo.

17 If It came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, wail for the multitude of Egypt, and cast them down, even her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit.

19 Whom dost thou pass in beauty? go down, and be thou laid with the uncircum-

cised.

20 They shall fall in the midst of them that are slain by the sword: she is delivered to the sword: draw her and all her multitudes.

them that help him: they are gone down, for their watchman: they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword.

his graves are about him; all of them slain, people;

fallen by the sword:

grave; all of them siam, fallen by the sword, shall be upon his own head. which caused terror in the land of the liv-

round about her grave, all of them slain, liver his soul. fallen by the sword, which are gone down

with them that go down to the pit.

25 They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves are round about him; all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain.

26 There is Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude: her graves are round about him; all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword though they caused their terror in the land

of the living

27 And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell with their weapons of war; and they have laid their swords under their heads; but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though they were the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them

that are slain with the sword.

29 There is Edom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are laid by them that were slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them

that go down to the pit.

30 There be the princes of the north, all of them, and all the Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain: with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.

31 Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be

comforted over all his multitude, even Pharaoh and all his army slain by the sword,

saith the Lord Gop.

32 For I have caused my terror in the land of the living; and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that are slain with the sword, even Pharaoh, and all his multitude, saith the Lord GoD.

CHAP. XXXIII.

GAIN the word of the LORD came unto A me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, and say anto them, When I bring 21 The strong among the mighty shall the sword upon a land, if the people of the speak to him out of the midst of hell with land take a man of their coasts, and set him

3 If, when he seeth the sword come upon 22 Asshur is there, and all her company: the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the

4 Then whosoever heareth the sound of 23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the pit, and her company is round about her sword come and take him away, his blood

5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon 24 There is Elam, and all her multitude him. But he that taketh warning shall de-

6 But if the watchman see the sword come, uncircumcised into the nether parts of the and blow not the trumpet, and the people earth, which caused their terror in the land of be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I re- me in the evening, afore he that was escaped

quire at the watchman's hand.

7 So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me.

8 When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thy hand.

9 Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn the Lord God, Ye eat with the blood, and

thou hast delivered thy soul.

10 Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Israel, Thus ye speak, say- mination, and ye defile every one his neighing, If our transgressions and our sins be up-bour's wife; and shall ye possess the land? on us, and we pine away in them, how should we then live?

ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel? pestilence.

12 Therefore, thou son of man, say unto 23 For the children of thy people, The righteousness and the pomp of her strength shall cease; of the righteous shall not deliver him in the and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, day of his transgression: as for the wicked-that none shall pass through. ness of the wicked, he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; Lord, when I have laid the land most desoneither shall the righteous be able to live for late, because of all their abominations which his righteousness in the day that he sinneth.

13 When I shall say to the righteous, that for his iniquity that he hath committed, he

shall die for it.

14 Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do that which is lawful and right;

15 If the wicked restore the pledge, give again that he had robbed, walk in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he much love, but their heart goeth after their shall surely live, he shall not die.

16 None of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath

surely live.

17 T Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is not equal; but, as

for them, their way is not equal.

18 When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby.

19 But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right,

he shall live thereby

20 Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal.

you every one after his ways.

21 T And it came to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth month, in the wool, ye kill them that are fed: but ye the fifth day of the month, that one that had feed not the flock. escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, The city is smitten.

22 Now the hand of the LORD was upon came, and had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb.

23 Then the word of the LORD came unto

me, saying,

. 24 Son of man, they that inhabit those wastes of the land of Israel speak, saying, Abraham was one, and he inherited the land: but we are many; the land is given us for inheritance.

25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but lift up your eyes toward your idols, and shed blood: and shall ye possess the land?

26 Ye stand upon your sword, ve work abo-

27 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord God, As Ilive, surely they that are 11 Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord in the wastes shall fall by the sword; and God, I have no pleasure in the death of the him that is in the open field will I give to wicked; but that the wicked turn from his the beasts to be devoured; and they that be way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil in the forts, and in the caves, shall die of the

28 For I will lay the land most desolate,

29 Then shall they know that I am the

they have committed.

30 ¶ Also, thou son of man, the children he shall surely live; if he trust to his own of thy people still are talking against thee by righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his the walls, and in the doors of the houses, righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD.

31 And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they shew

covetousness.

32 And, lo, thou art unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, done that which is lawful and right; he shall and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not.

33 And when this cometh to pass, (io, it will come,) then shall they know that a pro-

phet hath been among them. CHAP. XXXIV.

ND the word of the Lord came unto me,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the shep-

herds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God unto the shepherds, Woe be to the shepherds of Israel that do Oye house of Israel, I will judge feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the flocks?

3 Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with

4 The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have we healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up that which was which ye have trodden with your feet; and broken, neither have ye brought again that they drink that which ye have fouled with which was driven away, neither have ye your feet. sought that which was lost; but with force and with cruelty have ye ruled them.

is no shepherd; and they became meat to cattle. all the beasts of the field, when they were

scattered.

6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them.

7 Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the between cattle and cattle.

word of the LORD

8 As I live, saith the Lord Gon, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because there was no shepherd, neither did my shenherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed theniselves, and fed not my flock;

9 Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the

word of the LORD; 10 Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I am against the shepherds; and I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more: for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

11 T For thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I, even I, will both search my sheep, and

seek them out.

12 As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all plages where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day.

13 And I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of

the country.

14 I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold, and in a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Israel.

15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause

them to lie down, saith the Lord Gop.

16 I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick : but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment.

17 And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I judge between cattle and cattle, between the rams and the

he-goats.

18 Seemeth it a small thing unto you to be desolate: and thou shalt know that I am have eaten up the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures? and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet?

19 And as for my flock, they eat that iniquity had an end:

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord God unto them, Behold, I, even I, will judge be-5 And they were scattered, because there tween the fat cattle and between the lean

21 Because ye have thrust with side and

with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad;

22 Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and I will judge

23 And I will set up one Shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their Shepherd.

24 And I the LORD will be their God, and my servant David a prince among them: I

the LORD have spoken it.

25 And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land; and they shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods.

26 And I will make them, and the places round about my hill, a blessing; and I will cause the shower to come down in his season: there shall be showers of blessing.

27 And the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I am the LORD, when I have broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that served themselves of them.

28 And they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beasts of the land devour them; but they shall dwell safely, and none shall make them afraid.

29 And I will raise up for them a plant of cenown, and they shall be no more consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more.

30 Thus shall they know that I the Lord their God am with them, and that they, even the house of Israel, are my people, saith the

Lord GoD.

31 And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, and I am your God, saith the Lord GoD.

CHAP. XXXV.

OREOVER, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against mount

Seir, and prophesy against it,

3 And say unto it, Thus saith the Lord Gon, Behold, O mount Seir, I am against thee, and I will stretch out my hand against thee, and I will make thee most desolate.

4 I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt

the LORD.

5 Because thou hast had a perpetual hatred, and hast shed the blood of the children of Israel by the force of the sword in the time of their calamity, in the time that their

I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood it out for a prey. shall pursue thee: since thou hast not hated blood, even blood shall pursue thee.

7 Thus will I make mount Seir most desolate, and cut off from it him that passeth out,

and him that returneth.

8 And I will fill his mountains with his have borne the shame of the heathen; slain men: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are have lifted up my hand: Surely the heaslain with the sword.

9 I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not return; and ye shall

know that I am the LORD.

10 Because thou hast said. These two nations, and these two countries, shall be mine, and we will possess it; whereas the Lord

was there:

11 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord Gon, I will even do according to thine anger, and according to thine envy, which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them; and I will make myself known among them, when I have Judged thee.

12 And thou shalt-know that I am the LORD, and that I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, They are laid desolate, they are given us to consume.

13 Thus with your mouth ye have boasted

against me: I have heard them.

14 Thus saith the Lord God, When the

15 As thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, o will I do unto thee: thou shalt be desolate, o mount Seir, and all Idumea, even all of it; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. XXXVI.

A LSO, thou son of man, prophesy unto any more, neither shalt thou cause thy nather mountains of Israel, and say, Ye tions to fall any more, saith the Lord Gop. mountains of Israel, hear the word of the

2 Thus saith the Lord God, Because the ancient high places are ours in possession:

the Lord God, Because they have made you removed woman. desolate, and swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the for the blood that they had shed upon the residue of the heathen, and ye are taken up land, and for their idols wherewith they had in the lips of talkers, and are an infamy of polluted it: the people:

the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the countries: according to their way, and ac Lord God to the mountains and to the hills, cording to their doings, I judged them. to the rivers and to the valleys, to the deso-late wastes and to the cities that are for-then, whither they went, they profaned my saken, which became a prey and derision to holy name, when they said to them, These the residue of the heathen that ure round are the people of the LORD, and are gone

about

5 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Surely in the fire of my jealousy have I spo-ken against the residue of the heathen, and against all Idumea, which have appointed my land into their possession with the joy of Thus saith the Lord God, I do not this for

6 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord GoD, all their heart, with despiteful minds, to cast

6 Prophesy therefore concerning the land of Israel, and say unto the mountains and to the hills, to the rivers and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy, and in my fury, because ye

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop, I then that are about you, they shall bear their

8 ¶ But ye, O mountains of Israel, ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your frait to my people of Israel; for they are at hand to come.

9 For, behold, I am for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown:

10 And I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, even all of it: and the cities shall be inhabited, and the wastes shall be builded:

11 And I will multiply upon you man and beast; and they shall increase and bring fruit: and I will settle you after your old estates, and will do better unto you than at your beginnings; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

12 Yea, I will cause men to walk upon

you, even my people Israel; and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheriagainst me, and have multiplied your words tance, and thou shalt no more henceforth be-

reave them of men.

13 Thus saith the Lord God, Because they whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee say unto you, Thou land devourest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations;

14 Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither bereave thy nations any more,

saith the Lord God.

15 Neither will I cause men to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou bear the reproach of the people

16 ¶ Moreover, the word of the LORD

came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, when the house of Israel enemy hath said against you, Aha, even the dwelt in their own land, they defiled it by their own way, and by their doings: their 3 Therefore prophesy and say, Thus saith way was before me as the uncleanness of a

18 Wherefore I poured my fury upon them

19 And I scattered them among the hea-4 Therefore, ye mountains of Israel, hear then, and they were dispersed through the

forth out of his land.

your sakes, O house of Israel, but for my LORD, and set me down in the midst of the holy name's sake, which ye have profaned valley, which was full of bones, among the heathen, whither ye went.

23 And I will sanctify my great name, about: and, behold, there were very many in which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them;

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, can and the heathen shall know that I am the these bones live? And I answered, O Lord LORD, saith the Lord God, when I shall be God, thou knowest. sanctified in you before their eyes.

on you, and ye shall be clean: from all your into you, and ye shall live:
filliness, and from all your idols, will I 6 And I will lay sinews upon you, and will filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you.

26 A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you; and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh,

and I will give you a heart of flesh.

27 And I will put my Spirit within you, 27 And I will put my Spirit within you, behold a shaking, and the bones came to-and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye gether, bone to his bone. shall keep my judgments, and do them.

28 And ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; and ye shall be my

people, and I will be your God.

29 I will also save you from all your uncleannesses; and I will call for the corn, and will increase it, and lay no famine upon you.

30 And I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more reproach of famine among the heathen.

Then shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that were not good, and shall loathe yourselves in your own sight,

for your iniquities, and for your abominations.

32 Not for your sakes do I this, saith the Lord Goo, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Israel.

33 Thus saith the Lord God, In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities, I will also cause you to dwell in you into the land of Israel. the cities, and the wastes shall be builded.

34 And the desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the sight of all ple, and brought you up out of your graves,

that passed by.

desolate is become like the garden of Eden; and the waste, and desolate, and ruined have spoken it, and performed it, saith the cities, are become fenced, and are inhabited. LORD

36 Then the heathen, that are left round about you, shall know that I the Lord build the ruined places, and plant that that was desolate: I the Lord have spoken it, and I will do it.

in the near that that the Lord build the Lord build the ruined places, and plant that that was desolate: I the Lord have spoken it, for the children of Israel his companions:

with men like a flock.

38 As the holy flock, as the flock of Jerusalem in her solemn feasts, so shall the waste hand. cities be filled with flocks of men; and they shall know that I am the LORD. CHAP. XXXVII.

PHE hand of the LORD was upon me, and carried me out in the Spirit of the Gon, Behold, I will take the stick of Joseph,

2 And caused me to pass by them round

4 Again he said unto me, Prophesy upon

24 For I will take you from among the these bones, and say unto them, O ye dry

heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land.

25 ¶ Then will I sprinkle clean water upbones, Behold, I will cause breath to enter

bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.
7 So I prophesied as I was commanded:

and as I prophesied, there was a noise, and

8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above: but there was no breath

9 Then said he unto me, Prophesy unto the wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord God, Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live.

10 So I prophesied as he commanded me, and the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an ex-

ceeding great army.

11 Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel: behold, they say, Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost; we are cut off for our parts.

12 Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and bring

13 And ye shall know that I am the LORD. when I have opened your graves, O my peo-

14 And shall put my Spirit in you, and yo 35 And they shall say, This land that was shall live; and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye know that I the LORD

15 The word of the LORD came again

37 Thus saith the Lord God, I will yet then take another stick, and write up for this be inquired of by the house of Is-For Joseph, the stick of Ephraim, as rael, to do it for them; I will increase them all the house of Israel his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For Joseph, the stick of Ephraim, and for

17 And join them one to another into one stick; and they shall become one in thy

13 \ And when the children of thypeople shall speak unto thee, saying, Wilt thou not shew us what thou meanest by these?

19 Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord

583

which is in the hand of Ephraim, and the sembled unto thee, and be thou a guard untribes of Israel his fellows, and will put them to them. with him, even with the stick of Judah, and

in thy hand.
20 T And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thy hand before their eyes.

21 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gop, Behold, I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:

22 And I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Israel; and one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all;

23 Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but I will save them out of all their dwelling-places, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God.

24 And David my servant shall be king and observe my statutes, and do them.

25 And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, even they, and their children, ever.

26 Moreover, I will make a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, and multiply them, and will set my sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore.

27 My tabernacle also shall be with them;

my people.

28 And the heathen shall know that I the great company, and a mighty army: LORD do sanctify Israel, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore. CHAP. XXXVIII.

me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief prince of Me-

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord Goo, Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief

prince of Meshech and Tubal:

4 And I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armour, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords:

5 Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya with them;

all of them with shield and helmet

6 Gomer, and all his bands; the house of Togarmah of the north quarters, and all his bands; and many people with thee.

7 Be thou prepared, and prepare for thysell, then and all thy company that are as-sence; and the mountains shall be thrown

8 ¶ After many days thou shalt be visited: make them one stick, and they shall be one in the latter years thou shalt come into the in thy hand. and is gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of

9 Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm. thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land, thou and all thy bands, and many people

with thee.

10 Thus saith the Lord God, It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt

think an evil thought:

11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates,

12 To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thy hand upon the desolate places over them; and they all shall have one shep- that are now inhabited, and upon the people herd: they shall also walk in my judgments, that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in

the midst of the land.

13 Sheba, and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a and their children's children, for ever; and spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to my servant David shall be their prince for take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil

14 Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord God, In that day when my people of Israel dwelleth

safely, shalt thou not know it?

15 And thou shalt come from thy place out yea, I will be their God, and they shall be of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a

16 And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring ND the word of the LORD came unto thee against my land, that the heathen may know me, saying, know me, when I shall be sanctified in thee,

O Gog, before their eyes.
17 Thus saith the Lord God, Art thou he shech and Tubal, and prophesy against him, of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days many years, that I

would bring thee against them?

18 And it shall come to pass at the same time, when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord God, that my fury shall come up in my face.

19 For in my jealousy, and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel;

20 So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my pre-

every wall shall fall to the ground.

21 And I will call for a sword against him Lord Gon. throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord Gop: every man's sword shall be against his brother.

22 And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon the end of seven months shall they search. him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire and brimstone.

23 Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and will be known in the eyes of many nations; and they shall know that

I am the LORD.

CHAP. XXXIX.

THEREFORE, thou son of man, prophesy against Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord Gov, Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:

2 And I will turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from the north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Israel:

3 And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out

of thy right hand.

Israel, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that is with thee: I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every sort, and to the horses and chariots, with mighty men, and beasts of the field, to be devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon the open field; for

I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

among them that dwell carelessly in the isles: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

7 So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not let them pollute my holy name any more: and the heathen shall know that I am the LORD, the Holy One in Israel.

8 T Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord GoD; this is the day whereof

I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the handstaves and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire seven years:

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith

the Lord God.

graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers the sight of many nations; on the east of the sea; and it shall stop the noses of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude; and they shall call it, The valley of Hamon-gog.

Israel be burying of them, that they may

cleanse the land.

down, and the steep places shall fall, and bury them : and it shall be to them a renown, the day that I shall be glorified, saith the

14 And they shall sever out men of continual employment, passing through the land, to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, to cleanse it: after

15 And the passengers that pass through the land, when any seeth a man's bone, then shall he set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hamon-gog.

16 And also the name of the city shall be Hamonah. Thus shall they cleanse the land. 17 \ And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord God, Speak unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.

18 Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks, all of them fatlings of Bashan.

19 And ye shall eat fat fill ye be full, and 4 Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacri-

fice which I have sacrificed for you. 20 Thus ye shall be filled at my table with with all men of war, saith the Lord God.

21 And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my 6 And I will send a fire on Magog, and judgment that I have executed, and my band that I have laid upon them.

22 So the house of Israel shall know that

I am the LORD their God from that day and

23 ¶ And the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity: because they trespassed against me, therefore hid I my face from them, and gave them into the hand of their enemies; so fell they all by the sword.

24 According to their uncleanness, and according to their transgressions, have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name;

26 After that they have borne their shame. and all their trespasses whereby trey have trespassed against me, when they dwelt safely in their land, and none made them afraid.

27 When I have brought them again from 11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, the people, and gathered them out of their that I will give unto Gog a place there of enemies' lands, and am sanctified in them in

28 Then shall they know that I am the LORD their God, which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I all call it, The valley of Hamon-gog.

have gethered them unto their own land, and land seven months shall the house of have left none of them any more there.

29 Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have poured out my Spirit 13 Yea, all the people of the land shall upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord God

CHAP. XL.

tenth day of the month, in the fourteenth upon each post were palm-trees. year after that the city was smitten, in the self-same day the hand of the Lord was up- court, and, lo, there were chambers, and a on me, and brought me thither.

2 In the visions of God brought he me in- thirty chambers were upon the pavement. to the land of Israel, and set me upon a very

of a city on the south.

3 And he brought me thither, and, behold, there was a man, whose appearance was like the fore-front of the lower gate unto the the appearance of brass, with a line of flax fore-front of the inner court without, a in his hand, and a measuring-reed; and he hundred cubits eastward and northward.

stood in the gate.

behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine the length thereof, and the breadth thereof. ears, and set thy heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might shew three on this side, and three on that side; them unto thee art thou brought hither: de- and the posts thereof, and the arches there-

house round about, and in the man's hand a breadth five and twenty cubits. measuring reed of six cubits long by the cubit and a land-breadth: so he measured the and their palm-trees, were after the measure

height, one reed.

6 ¶ Then came he unto the gate which arches thereof were before them. looketh toward the east, and went up the other threshold of the gate, which was one to gate a hundred cubits. reed broad.

long, and one reed broad; and between the and he measured the posts thereof, and the little chambers were five cubits; and the arches thereof, according to these measures. threshold of the gate, by the porch of the gate within, was one reed.

8 He measured also the porch of the gate

within, one reed.

9 Then measured he the porch of the gate,

10 And the little chambers of the gate another on that side, upon the posts thereof. eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; they three were of one mea-toward the south; and he measured from gate sure: and the posts had one measure on this to gate toward the south a hundred cubits.

28 And he brought me to the inner court

bers was one cubit on this side, and the space according to these measures: and there were chambers were six cubits on this side, and six round about: it was fifty cubits long, and cubits on that side.

13 He measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of an- and twenty cubits long, and five cubits broad. other: the breadth was five and twenty cu-

bits, door against door.

even unto the post of the court round about eight steps.

the gate.

15 And from the face of the gate of the court toward the east: and he measured the entrance unto the face of the porch of the gate according to these measures. inner-gate were fifty cubits.

16 And there were narrow windows to the the posts thereof, and the arches thereof,

little chambers, and to their posts within the N the five and twentieth year of our cap- gate round about, and likewise to the arches tivity, in the beginning of the year, in the and windows were round about inward: and

17 Then brought he me into the outward pavement made for the court round about :

18 And the pavement by the side of the high mountain, by which was as the frame gates over against the length of the gates

was the lower pavement.

19 Then he measured the breadth, from

20 ¶ And the gate of the outward court 4 And the man said unto me, Son of man, that looked toward the north, he measured

21 And the little chambers thereof were -clare all that thou seest to the house of Israel. of, were after the measure of the first gate: 5 And behold a wall on the outside of the the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the

breadth of the building, one reed; and the of the gate that looketh toward the east; and they went up unto it by seven steps; and the

23 And the gate of the inner court was stairs thereof and measured the threshold of over against the gate toward the north, and the gate, which was one reed broad; and the toward the east; and he measured from gate

24 \ After that he brought me toward the 7 And every little chamber was one reed south, and behold a gate toward the south:

25 And there were windows in it, and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows; the length was fifty cubits, and

the breadth five and twenty cubits.

26 And there were seven steps to go up to eight cubits; and the posts thereof two cu- it, and the arches thereof were before them; bits; and the porch of the gate was inward, and it had palm-trees, one on this side, and

27 And there was a gate in the inner court

11 And he measured the breadth of the by the south gate: and he measured the

entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the length south gate according to these measures; of the gate, thirteen cubits.

29 And the little chambers thereof, and 12 The space also before the little cham-the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, was one cubit on that side; and the little windows in it, and in the arches thereof five and twenty cubits broad.

30 And the arches round about were five

31 And the arches thereof were toward the outer court; and palm-trees were upon 14 He made also posts of threescore cubits, the posts thereof: and the going up to it had

32 ¶ And he brought me into the inner

33 And the little chambers thereof, and

were windows therein, and in the arches up to it: and there were pillars by the posts, thereof round about: it was fifty cubits one on this side, and another on that side. long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

31 And the arches thereof were toward the outward court; and palm-trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

35 ¶ And he brought me to the north gate,

and measured it according to these measures; 36 The little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

37 And the posts thereof were toward the outer court; and palm-trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

38 And the chambers, and the entries there-· of, were by the posts of the gates, where they

washed the burnt-offering.

39 ¶ And in the porch of the gate were is the most holy place. two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the burnt-offering, and the sin-offering, and the trespass-offering.

40 And at the side without, as one goeth up to the entry of the north gate, were two tables; and on the other side, which was at the porch of the gate, were two tables.

41 Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew their sa-

crifices.

for the burnt-offering, of a cubit and a half long, and a cubit and a half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burntoffering and the sacrifice.

43 And within were hooks, a hand broad, fastened round about: and upon the tables about: the foundations of the side-chambers

was the flesh of the offering.

44 T And without the inner gate were the chambers of the singers in the inner court, which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south: one of the side-chambers that were within. at the side of the east-gate, having the prospect toward the north.

45 And he said unto me, This chamber, house on every side. whose prospect is toward the south, is for the

of the charge of the altar: these are the sons was left was five cubits round about. of Zadok, among the sons of Levi, which

the house.

48 ¶ And he brought me to the porch of cubits long; and the separate place, and the house, and measured each post of the building, with the walls thereof, a hundred porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits cubits long; on that side: and the breadth of the gate 14 Also the breadth of the face of the on that side: and the breadth of the gate house, and of the separate place toward the bits on that side.

49 The length of the porch was twenty

were according to these measures; and there brought me by the steps whereby they went

CHAP. XLI.

FTERWARD he brought me to the A temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the tabernacle.

2 And the breadth of the door was ten cubits; and the sides of the door were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereof, for ty cubits, and the breadth, twenty cubits.

3 Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door two cubits, and the door six cubits, and the breadth of the door seven

4 So he measured the length thereof, twenty cubits, and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the temple; and he said unto me, This

5 After he measured the wall of the house six cubits; and the breadth of every sidechamber four cubits, round about the house

on every side.

6 And the side-chambers were three, one over another, and thirty in order; and they entered into the wall, which was of the house for the side-chambers round about, that they might have hold, but they had not

hold in the wall of the house.

7 And there was an enlarging and a wind-42 And the four tables were of hewn stone ing about still upward to the side-chambers; for the winding about of the house went still upward round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house was still upward, and so increased from the lowest chamber to the highest by the midst.

8 I saw also the height of the house round

were a full reed of six great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which was for the side-chamber without, was five cubits: and that which was left was the place

10 And between the chambers was the wideness of twenty cubits round about the

11 And the doors of the side-chambers priests, the keepers of the charge of the house. were toward the place that was left, one door 46 And the chamber whose prospect is to-toward the north, and another door toward ward the north is for the priests, the keepers the south: and the breadth of the place that

12 Now the building that was before the come near to the LORD to minister unto him. separate place, at the end toward the west, 47 So he measured the court, a hundred was seventy cubits broad; and the wall of cubits long, and a hundred cubits broad, the building was five cubits thick round afour-square, and the altar that was before bout, and the length thereof ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house, a hundred

east, an hundred cubits.

15. And he measured the length of the cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; and he building over against the separate place which was behind it, and the galleries there- not pillars as the pillars of the courts: thereof on the one side, and on the other side, a fore the building was straitened more than the

the porches of the court;

and the galleries round about on their three court on the fore-part of the chambers, the stories, over against the door, ceiled with wood length thereof was fifty cubits. round about, and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows were covered;

inner house, and without, and by all the wall round about, within and without, by measure.

18 And it was made with cherubims and them from the outer court. palm-trees, so that a palm-tree was between a cherub and a cherub; and every cherub the wall of the court toward the east, over had two faces:

19 So that the face of a man was toward the palm-tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm-tree on the other side: it was made through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the door both according to their fashions, and accordwere cherubims and palm-trees made, and on ing to their doors.

the wall of the temple.

22 The altar of wood was three cubits one entereth into them. high, and the length thereof two cubits; wood: and he said unto me, This is the table that is before the LORD.

23 And the temple and the sanctuary had

24 And the doors had two leaves apiece, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door.

25 And there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, cherubims and palmtrees, like as were made upon the walls; and are holy; and shall put on other garments, there were thick planks upon the face of the porch without.

26 And there were narrow windows and palm-trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and upon the side-chambers of the house, and thick planks. CHAP. XLII.

HEN he brought me forth into the outer measuring-reed, five hundred reeds, with the court, the way toward the north; and measuring-reed round about. he brought me into the chamber that was over against the separate place, and which reeds, with the measuring-reed round about. was before the building toward the north.

was the north door, and the breadth was

fifty cubits.

3 Over against the twenty cubits which suring-reed. were for the inner court, and over against the pavement which was for the outer court, had a wall round about, five hundred reeds

4 And before the chambers was a walk of paration between the sanctuary and the proten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cu- fane place. bit and their doors toward the north.

than the lower, and than the middlemost of the east: the building.

o For they were in three stories, but had rael came from the way of the east; and his

hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and lowest and the middlemost from the ground.

7 And the wall that was without over 16 The door-posts, and the narrow windows, against the chambers, toward the outer

8 For the length of the chambers that were in the outer court was fifty cubits; and, lo, 17 To that above the door, even unto the before the temple were a hundred cubits.

9 And from under these chambers was the entry on the east side, as one goeth into

10 The chambers were in the thickness of against the separate place, and over against the building.

11 And the way before them was like the appearance of the chambers which were toward the north, as long as they, and as. broad as they; and all their goings out were

12 And according to the doors of the 21 The posts of the temple were squared, chambers that were toward the south was a and the face of the sanctuary; the appear- door in the head of the way, even the way ance of the one as the appearance of the other. directly before the wall toward the east, as

13 Then said he unto me, The north and the corners thereof, and the length chambers and the south chambers, which are thereof, and the walls thereof, were of before the separate place, they be holy chambers, where the priests that approach unto the LORD shall eat the most holy things; there shall they lay the most holy things, and the meat offering, and the sin-offering, and the trespass-offering; for the place is holy.

14 When the priests enter therein, then shall they not go out of the holy place into the outer court, but there they shall lay their garments wherein they minister; for they and shall approach to those things which are

for the people.

15 T Now, when he had made an end of measuring the inner house, he brought me forth toward the gate whose prospect is toward the east, and measured it round about.

16 He measured the east side with the

17 He measured the north side five hundred 18 He measured the south side five hun-

2 Before the length of a hundred cubits dred reeds, with the measuring-reed.

19 He turned about to the west side, and measured five hundred reeds with the mea-

20 He measured it by the four sides: it was gallery against gallery in three stories. long, and five hundred broad, to make a se-

CHAP. XLIII.

5 Now the upper chambers were shorter: A FTERWARD he brought me to the for the galleries were higher than these, Land gate, even the gate that looketh toward

2 And, behold, the glory of the God of Is-

voice was like a noise of many waters: and and fourteen broad in the four squares thereof;

the earth shined with his glory.

of the vision which I saw, even according to and his stairs shall look toward the east. the vision that I saw when I came to destroy the city: and the visions were like the vision thus saith the Lord Gop, These are the ordithat I saw by the river Chebar; and I fell nances of the altar in the day when they shall upon my face.

4 And the glory of the LORD came into to sprinkle blood thereon. the house, by the way of the gate whose

prospect is toward the east.

me into the inner court; and, behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house.

6 And I heard him speaking unto me out of the house; and the man stood by me.

7 \ And he said unto me, Son of man, the place of my throne, and the place of the soles of my feet, where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever, and my holy name, shall the house of Israel no sin-offering, and he shall burn it in the aptheir whoredom, nor by the carcases of their tuary.

22 And on the second day thou shalt offer more defile, neither they, nor their kings, by pointed place of the house, without the sanc-

8 In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their post by my posts, and the offering; and they shall cleanse the altar, as wall between me and them, they have even they did cleanse it with the bullock. defiled my holy name by their abominations

consumed them in mine anger.

9 Now let them put away their whoredom, out blemish. and the carcases of their kings, far from me,

the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed burnt-offering unto the Lord. of their iniquities; and let them measure 25 Seven days shalt thou p

the pattern.

11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, shew them the form of the house, the flock, without blemish. and the fashion thereof, and the goings-out thereof, and the comings-in thereof, and all and purify it; and they shall consecrate the forms thereof, and all the ordinances themselves. thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws thereof: and write it in their sight, that shall be, that upon the eighth day, and so they may keep the whole form thereof, and forward, the priests shall make your burntall the ordinances thereof, and do them.

top of the mountain, the whole limit thereof Lord Gop. round about shall be most holy. Behold, this

is the law of the house.

13 1 And these are the measures of the altar after the cubits: The cubit is a cubit and looketh toward the ease; and it was shut. a hand-breadth; even the bottom shall be a place of the altar.

14 And from the bottom upon the ground ser settle even to the greater settle shall be and shall go out by the way of the same. four cubits, and the breadth one cubit.

the altar and upward shall be four horns,

twelve broad, square in the four squares thereof.

and the border about it shall be half a cubit ; 3 And it was according to the appearance and the bottom thereof shall be a cubit about;

18 I And he said unto me, Son of man, make it, to offer burnt-offerings thereon, and

19 And thou shalt give to the priests the Levites that be of the seed of Zadok, which 5 So the spirit took me up, and brought approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord GoD, a young bullock for a sin-offering.

20 And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put it on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the settle, and upon the border round about: thus shalt thou cleanse

and purge it.

21 Thou shalt take the bullock also of the

a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin-

23 When thou hast made an end of cleanthat they have committed: wherefore I have sing it, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock with-

24 And thou shalt offer them before the and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever. LORD, and the priests shall cast salt upon 10 Thou son of man, shew the house to them, and they shall offer them up for a

> 25 Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat for a sin-offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of

26 Seven days shall they purge the altar,

27 And when these days are expired, it offerings upon the altar, and your peace-of-12 This is the law of the house; Upon the ferings; and I will accept you, saith the

CHAP. XLIV.

THEN he brought me back the way of the gate of the outward sanctuary which

2 Then said the LORD unto me, This gate cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the bor-shall be shat, it shall not be opened, and no der thereof by the edge thereof round about man shall enter in by it; because the LORD, shall be a span; and this shall be the higher the God of Israel, hath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut.

3 It is for the prince; the prince, he shall sit even to the lower settle shall be two cubits, in it to eat bread before the LORD; he shall and the breadth one cubit; and from the les- enter by the way of the porch of that gate,

4 Then brought he me the way of the 15 So the altar shall be four cubits; and from north gate before the house: and I looked, and, behold, the glory of the LORD filled the 16 And the altar shall be twelve cubits long, house of the LORD; and I fell upon my face.

5 And the LORD said unto me, Son of man, mark well, and behold with thine eyes, and 17 And the settle shall be fourteen cubits long hear with thine ears, all that I say unto thee every going forth of the sanctuary.

6 And thou shalt say to the rebellious, even their garments. to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God, O ye house of Israel, let it suffice you suffer their locks to grow long; they shall

of all your abominations,

7 In that ye have brought into my sanctuary strangers, uncircumcised in heart, and uncir- they enter into the inner court. cumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to abominations.

my charge in my sanctuary for yourselves.

9 Thus saith the Lord Gop, No stranger, stranger that is among the children of Israel.

10 And the Levites that are gone away far and they shall hallow my sabbaths. from me, when Israel went astray, which went astrav away from me after their idols ;

they shall even bear their iniquity.

tuary, having charge at the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: they shall slay the burnt-offering and the sacrifice reckon unto him seven days. for the people, and they shall stand before them to minister unto them.

fore their idols, and caused the house of Is- ing, saith the Lord Gon. rael to fall into iniquity; therefore have I lifted up my hand against them, saith the ritance; I am their inheritance: and ye shall Lord Gop, and they shall bear their iniquity.

13 And they shall not come near unto me, possession. to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, in the sin-offering, and the trespass-offering; and most holy place; but they shall bear their every dedicated thing in Israel shall be theirs. shame, and their abominations which they have committed:

14 But I will make them keepers of the charge of the house, for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

15 T But the priests the Levites, the sons of Zadok, that kept the charge of my sanctuary when the children of Israel went astray that is dead of itself, or torn, whether it be from me, they shall come near to me to mi-fowl or beast. nister unto me, and they shall stand before me to offer unto me the fat and the blood, saith the Lord Gon:

unto me, and they shall keep my charge.

they enter in at the gates of the inner court, holy in all the borders thereof round about. they shall be clothed with linen garments and no wool shall come upon them while five hundred in length, with five hundred in they minister in the gates of the inner court, breadth, square round about; and fifty cubits

18 They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall have linen breeches the length of five and twenty thousand, and upon their loins; they shall not gird them- the breadth of ten thousand: and in it shall selves with any thing that causeth sweat.

19 And when they go forth into the outer court, even into the outer court to the people, the priests, the ministers of the sanctuary,

concerning all the ordinances of the house they shall put off their garments wherein the of the Lord, and all the laws thereof; and ministered, and lay them in the holy cham mark well the entering in of the house, with bers, and they shall put on other garments; and they shall not sanctify the people with

20 Neither shall they shave their heads, nor

only poll their heads.
21 Neither shall any priest drink wine when

22 Neither shall they take for their wives a pollute it, even my house, when ye offer my widow, nor her that is put away: but they bread, the fat and the blood, and they have shall take maidens of the seed of the house broken my covenant, because of all your of Israel, or a widow that had a priest before.

23 And they shall teach my people the dif-3 And we have not kept the charge of ference between the holy and profane, and holy things; but ye have set keepers of cause them to discern between the unclean

and the clean.

24 And in controversy they shall stand in uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in judgment; and they shall judge it according flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any to my judgments; and they shall keep my laws and my statutes in all mine assemblies;

25 And they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for bro-11 Yet they shall be ministers in my sanc- ther, or for sister that hath had no husband,

they may defile themselves.

26 And after he is cleansed, they shall

27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, unto the inner court, to minister 12 Because they ministered unto them be- in the sanctuary, he shall offer his sin-offer-

28 And it shall be unto them for an inhegive them no possession in Israel; I am their

29 They shall eat the meat-offering, and the

30 And the first of all the first-fruits of all things, and every oblation of all, of every sort of your oblations, shall be the priest's: ye shall also give unto the priest the first of your dough, that he may cause the blessing to rest in thy house.

31 The priests shall not eat of any thing

CHAP. XLV.

OREOVER, when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall offer 16 They shall enter into my sanctuary, and an oblation unto the Lord, a holy portion they shall come near to my table, to minister of the land: the length shall be the length of five and twenty thousand reeds, and the 17 ! And it shall come to pass, that, when breadth shall be ten thousand. This shall be

2 Of this there shall be for the sanctuary round about for the suburbs thereof.

3 And of this measure shalt thou measure be the sanctuary and the most holy place.

4 The holy portion of the land shall be for

which shall come near to minister unto the Long; and it shall be a place for their of the sin-offering, and put it upon the posts

length, and the ten thousand of breadth, gate of the inner court. shall also the Levites, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession the month for every one that erreth, and for twenty chambers.

6 \ And ye shall appoint the possession of the house. the city five thousand broad, and five and

whole house of Israel.

7 \ And a portion shall be for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the ob- pare for himself, and for all the people of the lation of the holy portion, and of the posses- land, a bullock for a sin-offering sion of the city, before the oblation of the 23 And seven days of the feast h be over against one of the portions, from the for a sin-offering. west border unto the east border.

and my princes shall no more oppress my peo- a ram, and a hin of oil for an ephah.

justice, take away your exactions from my ing to the oil. people, saith the Lord God.

10 Ye shall have just balances, and a just

ephah, and a just bath.

measure, that the bath may contain the tenth on the sabbath it shall be opened, and in the part of a homer, and the ephah the tenth day of the new-moon it shall be opened. part of a homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer.

teen shekels, shall be your maneh.

13 This is the oblation that we shall offer: the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah of a homer of barley.

14 Concerning the ordinance of oil, the in the sabbaths, and in the new-moons. bath of oil, we shall offer the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, which is a homer of shall offer unto the LORD in the sabbath-day ten baths; for ten baths are a homer:

15 And one lamb out of the flock, out of without blemish. two-hundred, out of the fat pastures of Israel, tion for them, saith the Lord Gop.

16 All the people of the land shall give this oblation for the prince in Israel.

burnt-offerings, and meat-offerings, and blemish. drink-offerings, in the feasts, and in the newmoons, and in the sabbaths, in all solemni-ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram; ties of the house of Israel: he shall prepare and for the lambs according as his hand shall the sin-offering, and the meat-offering, and attain unto, and a hin of oil to an ephah.

18 Thus saith the Lord God, In the first and he shall go forth by the way thereof. month, in the first day of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish, come before the LORD in the solemn feasts,

and cleanse the sanctuary:

19 And the priest shall take of the blood houses, and a holy place for the sanctuary. of the house, and upon the four corners of the 5 And the five and twenty thousand of settle of the altar, and upon the posts of the

> 20 And so thou shalt do the seventh day of for him that is simple: so shall ye reconcile

21 In the first month, in the fourteenth day twenty thousand long, over against the co- of the month, ye shall have the passover, a lation of the holy portion: it shall be for the feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.

22 And upon that day shall the prince pre-

23 And seven days of the feast he shall preholy portion, and before the possession of the pare a burnt-offering to the Lord, seven bul-city, from the west side westward, and from locks and seven rams without blemish daily the east side eastward; and the length shall the seven days; and a kid of the goats daily

24 And he shall prepare a meat-offering 8 In the land shall be his possession in Israel: of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for

ple; and the rest of the land shall they give to the house of Israel according to their tribes, day of the month, shall he do the like in the 9 Thus saith the Lord God, Let it suf- feast of the seven days, according to the sinfice you, O princes of Israel: remove vio-lence and spoil, and execute judgment and according to the meat-offering, and accord-

CHAP. XLVI.

THUS saith the Lord God, The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the 11 The ephah and the bath shall be of one east shall be shut the six working days; but

2 And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate without, and shall stand 12 And the shekel shall be twenty gerahs: by the post of the gate, and the priests shall twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels, fif-prepare his burnt-offering, and his peace-offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening

3 Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate before the LORD,

4 And the burnt-offering that the prince shall be six lambs without blemish, and a ram

5 And the meat-offering shall be an ephah for a meat-offering, and for a burnt-offering, for a ram, and the meat-offering for the lambs and for peace-offerings, to make reconcilia- as he shall be able to give, and a hin of oil to an ephah.

6 And in the day of the new-moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish, and six 17 And it shall be the prince's part to give lambs, and a ram; they shall be without

7 And he shall prepare a meat-offering, an

the burnt-offering, and the peace-offerings, 8 And when the prince shall enter, he shall to make reconciliation for the house of Israel. go in by the way of the porch of that gate,

9 T But when the people of the land shall he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship shall go out by the way of thirty broad: these four corners were of the south gate; and he that entereth by the one measure. way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return about in them, round about them four, and by the way of the gate whereby he came in, it was made with boiling-places under the but shall go forth over against it.

10 And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in; and when

they go forth, shall go forth.

11 And in the feasts, and in the solemnities, the people. the meat-offering shall be an ephah to a bullock, and an ephah to a ram; and to the

oil to an ephah.

voluntary burnt-offering, or peace-offerings the house stood towards the east, and the wavoluntarily unto the LORD, one shall then ters came down from under, from the right open him the gate that looketh toward side of the house, at the south side of the the east, and he shall prepare his burnt-offering and his peace-offerings as he did on the sabbath-day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the way without unto the outer gate by the way gate.

13 Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt-offering unto the LORD of a lamb of the first year without blemish; thou shalt prepare it every

morning.

14 And thou shalt prepare a meat-offering for it every morning, the sixth part of an ephah, and the third part of a hin of oil, to temper with the fine flour; a meat-offering continually, by a perpetual ordinance, unto the LORD.

15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat-offering, and the oil, every morning, for a continual burnt-offering.

16 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God, If the prince

give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons'; it shall be has thou seen this? Then he brought me,

their possession by inheritance.
17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to the year of liberty; after it shall return to the bank of the river were very many trees the prince: but his inheritance shall be his sons' for them.

the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their possession; but he shall give his sons inheritance out of his own possession: that my people be not scattered every man from his possession.

19 T After he brought me through the entry, which was at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north: and, behold, there was a place on the two sides westward.

20 Then said he unto me, This is the place where the priests shall boil the trespass-offering and the sin-offering, where they shall bake the meat-offering; that they bear them not out into the outer court, to sanctify the

21 Then he brought me forth into the outer court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and, behold, in every corner of the court there was a court.

23 And there was a row of building round

rows round about.

24 Then said he unto me, These are the places of them that boil, where the ministers of the house shall boil the sacrifice of

CHAP. XLVII.

FTERWARD he brought me again lock, and an ephali to a ram; and to the AFTERWARD he brought me again lambs as he is able to give, and a hin of Launto the door of the house; and, behold, waters issued out from under the threshold 12 Now when the prince shall prepare a of the house eastward: for the fore-front of altar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me about the that looketh eastward; and, behold, there

ran out waters on the right side.

3 And when the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the waters were to the ancles.

4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters; the waters were to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters were to the loins.

5 Afterward he measured a thousand; and it was a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed over.

and caused me to return to the brink of the

7 Now, when I had returned, behold, at

on the one side and on the other.

3 Then said he unto me, These waters is-18 Moreover, the prince shall not take of sue out toward the east country, and go down into the desert, and go into the sea; which being brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be healed.

9 And it shall come to pass, that every thing that liveth, which moveth, whitherscever the rivers shall come, shall live; and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither the river cometh.

10 And it shall come to pass, that the fishers shall stand upon it, from En-gedi even unto En-eglaim; they shall be a place to spread forth nets: their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish of the great

sea, exceeding many.

11 But the miry places thereof, and the marshes thereof, shall not be healed; they

shall be given to salt.

12 And by the river, upon the bank there 22 In the four corners of the court there of, on this side and on that side, shall grow were courts joined of forty cubits long and all trees for meat, whose leaf shall not rade, it shall bring forth new fruit according to east side even unto the west side, a portion for his months, because their waters they issued Reuben. out of the sanctuary; and the fruit thereof 7 And by the border of Reuben, from the shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof for east side, unto the west side, a portion medicine.

13 Thus saith the Lord Gop, This shall land, according to the twelve tribes of Is- fering which ye shall offer of five and twenrael: Joseph shall have two portions.

my hand to give it unto your fathers: and be in the midst of it. this land shall fall unto you for inheritance.

toward the north side, from the great sea, in length, and of ten thousand in breadth. the way of Hethlon, as men go to Zedad;

border of Hamath; Hazar-hatticon, which is the west ten thousand in breadth, and toby the coast of Hauran.

the north northward, and the border of Ha- shall be in the midst thereof.

math. And this is the north side.

from Hauran, and from Damascus, and from my charge, which went not astray when the Gilead, and from the land of Israel by Jor-children of Israel went astray, as the Levites dan, from the border unto the east sea. And went astray. this is the east side.

19 And the south side southward, from offered shall be unto them a thing most holy, Tamar even to the waters of strife in Ka- by the border of the Levites. desh, the river to the great sea. And this

is the south side southward.

sea from the border, till a man come over breadth; all the length shall be five and against Hamath. This is the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land unto you sand.

according to the tribes of Israel.

22 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that ye change, nor alienate the first-fruits of the shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto land: for it is holy unto the LORD. you, and to the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you; in the breadth, over against the five and and they shall be unto you as born in the twenty thousand, shall be a profane place country among the children of Israel; they for the city, for dwelling, and for suburbs; shall have inheritance with you among the and the city shall be in the midst thereof.

From the north end to the coast of the TOW these are the names of the tribes, side four thousand and five hundred From the north end to the coast of the way of Hethlon, as one goeth to Hamath, ward the north two hundred and fifty, and Hazar-enan, the border of Damascus north-toward the south two hundred and fifty, and his sides east and west,) a portion for Dan. toward the west two hundred and fifty.

2 And by the border of Dan, from the east
18 And the residue in length, over ag

for Naphtali.

the east side unto the west side, a portion for the city.

5 And by the border of Manasseh, from it out of all the tribes of Israel. the east side unto the west side, a portion for Ephraim.

neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed: 6 And by the border of Ephraim, from the

for Judah.

8 T And by the border of Judah, from the be the border whereby ye shall inherit the east side unto the west side, shall be the ofty thousand reeds in breadth, and in length 14 And ye shall inherit it, one as well as as one of the other parts, from the east side another; concerning the which I lifted up unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall

9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the 15 And this shall be the border of the land LORD shall be of five and twenty thousand

the way of Hethlon, as men go to Zedad;
16 Hamath, Berothah, Sibraim, which is be this holy oblation; toward the north five between the border of Damascus and the and twenty thousand in length, and toward ward the east ten thousand in breadth, and 17 And the border from the sea shall be toward the south five and twenty thousand Hazar-enan, the border of Damascus, and in length: and the sanctuary of the Lord

11 It shall be for the priests that are sanc-18 And the east side ye shall measure tified of the sons of Zadok, which have kept

12 And this oblation of the land that is

13 And over against the border of the priests the Levites shall have five and twenty 20 The west side also shall be the great thousand in length, and ten thousand in twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thou-

14 And they snall not sell of it, neither ex-

15 ¶ And the five thousand that are lef

16 And these shall be the measures there-23 And it shall come to pass, that in what of; the north side four thousand and five tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye hundred, and the south side four thousand give him his inheritance, saith the Lord God. and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west

ward, to the coast of Hamath, (for these are toward the east two hundred and fifty, and

18 And the residue in length, over against side unto the west side, a portion for Asher, the oblation of the holy portion, shall be ten 3 And by the border of Asher, from the thousand eastward, and ten thousand westcast side even unto the west side, a portion ward: and it shall be over against the oblar Naphtali.
4 And by the border of Naphtali, from thereof shall be for food unto them that serve

19 And they that serve the city shall serve

20 All the oblation shall be five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation four-square, the east side unto the west side, Gad a portion,

with the possession of the city.

on the one side and on the other of the holy from Tamar unto the waters of strife in Kaoblation, and of the possession of the city, over against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritwestward over against the five and twenty ance, and these are their portions, saith the thousand toward the west border, over Lord Gop. against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation; and the sanctuary of the house shall be in the midst thereof.

22 Moreover, from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, being in the midst of that which is the northward; one gate of Re prince's, between the border of Judah and of Judah, one gate of Levi. the border of Benjamin, shall be for the

prince.

23 As for the rest of the tribes, from the of Joseph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate east side unto the west side, Benjamin shall of Dan.

have a portion.

have a portion.

25 And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the west side, Issachar a hundred, with their three gates; one gate portion.

26 And by the border of Issachar, from the east side unto the west side, Zebulun a portion.

28 And by the border of Gad, at the south

21 \ And the residue shall be for the prince, side southward, the border shall be even

desh, and to the river toward the great sea.
29 This is the land which ye shall divide

30 ¶ And these are the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and

five hundred measures.

31 And the gates of the city shall be after the names of the tribes of Israel: three gates northward; one gate of Reuben, one gate

32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate

33 And at the south side four thousand 24 And by the border of Benjamin, from and five hundred measures : and three gates ; the east side unto the west side, Simeon shall one gate of Simeon, one gate of Issachar, one gate of Zebulun.

34 At the west side four thousand and five of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Naph-

35 It was round about eighteen thousand measures: and the name of the city from 27 And by the border of Zebulun, from that day shall be, The Long is there.

¶ The Book of DANIEL.

CHAP. I.

In the third year of the reign of Jehoia-kim king of Judah came Nebuchadnez-zar king of Babylon unto Jerusalem, and besiege d it.

Judah into his hand, with part of the vessels of the house of God, which he carried file himself. into the land of Shinar, to the house of his god; and he brought the vessels into the and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs. treasure-house of his god.

of the king's seed, and of the princes;

well-favoured and skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as had ability in them to stand in the king's palace, and whom they the Chaldeans.

5 And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meat, and of the wine upon before thee, and the countenance of the which he drank; so nourishing them three children that eat of the portion of the king's years, that at the end thereof they might meat; and as thou seest, deal with thy servants. stand before the king.

14 So he consented to them in this mat-

6 Now among these were, of the children ter, and proved them ten days. of Judah, Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and

gave names: for he gave unto Daniel the tion of the king's meat.

name of Belteshazzar; and to Hananiah, of 16 Thus Melzar took away the portion of

Shadrach; and to Mishael, of Meshach; and

esieg. I it.

Of the king's meat, nor with the wine which
And the Lord gave Jeholakim king of he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not de-

9 Now God had brought Daniel into favour

10 And the prince of the eunuchs said unto 3 ¶ And the king spake unto Ashpenaz, Daniel, I fear my lord the king, who hath apthe master of his eunuchs, that he should pointed your meat and your drink: for why bring certain of the children of Israel, and should be see your faces worse liking than the children which are of your sort? then shall 4 Children in whom was no blemish, but ye make me endanger my head to the king.

11 Then said Daniel to Melzar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Daniel,

Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah,

12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten might teach the learning and the tongue of days; and let them give us pulse to eat, and water to drink.

13 Then let our countenances be looked

15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh 7 Unto whom the prince of the eunuchs than all the children which did eat the por-

their meat, and the wine that they should drink, and gave them pulse.

them knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: and Daniel had understanding in all visions and dreams.

13 Now, at the end of the days that the king had said he should bring them in, then

before Nebuchadnezzar.

19 And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah: therefore stood they before the king.

20 And in all matters of wisdom and understanding, that the king inquired of them, king's captain, Why is the decree so hasty he found them ten times better than all the from the king? Then Arioch made the thing magicians and astrologers that were in all known to Daniel. his realm.

first year of king Cyrus.-CHAP. II.

of Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams, wherewith his spirit was troubled, and his sleep brake from him.

magicians, and the astrologers, and the sor- the rest of the wise men of Babyton. cerers, and the Chaldeans, for to shew the king his dreams. So they came and stood Daniel in a night-vision. Then Daniel blessbefore the king.

3 And the king said unto them, I have

bled to know the dream.

4 Then spake the Chaldeans to the king in Syriac, O king, live for ever: tell thy ser-

5 The king answered and said to the Chaldeans, The thing is gone from me: if ye he knoweth what is in the darkness, and the will not make known unto me the dream, light dwelleth with him. with the interpretation thereof, ve shall be cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made of my fathers, who hast given me wisdom a dunghill:

terpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me now made known unto us the king's matter. gifts and rewards, and great honour: there-

tation thereof.

king tell his servants the dream, and we will ton: bring me in before the king, and I will

shew the interpretation of it.

8 The king answered and said, I know of cause ye see the thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not make known unto me that will make known unto the king the inthe dream, there is but one decree for you; terpretation. for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words know that ye can shew me the interpreta- I have seen, and the interpretation thereof? tion thereof.

king, and said. There is not a man upon the hath demanded, cannot the wise men, the earth that can shew the king's matter: there- astrologers, the magicians, the soothsayers, fore there is no king, lord, nor ruler, that shew unto the king; asked such things at any magician, or astro-

loger, or Chaklean.

11 And it is a rare thing that the king requireth; and there is none other that can 17 f As for these four children, God gave shew it before the king, except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.

12 For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and commanded to destroy all

the wise men of Babylon.

13 And the decree went forth that the the prince of the eunuchs brought them in wise men should be slain; and they sought

Daniel and his fellows to be slain.

14 Then Daniel answered with counsel and wisdom to Arioch the captain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise men of Babylon.

15 He answered and said to Arioch the

16 Then Daniel went in, and desired of the 21 And Daniel continued even unto the king that he would give him time, and that he would shew the king the interpretation.

17 Then Daniel went to his house, and ND in the second year of the reign made the thing known to Hananiah, Misha-

el, and Azariah, his companions;

18 That they would desire mercies of the God of heaven concerning this secret; that 2 Then the king commanded to call the Daniel and his fellows should not perish with

19 Then was the secret revealed unto

ed the God of heaven.

20 Daniel answered and said, Blessed be dreamed a dream, and my spirit was trou- the name of God for ever and ever; for wisdom and might are his:

21 And he changeth the times and the seasons: he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: vants the dream, and we will shew the inter- he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding:

22 He revealeth the deep and secret things.

23 I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou God and might, and hast made known unto me 6 But if ye shew the dream, and the in-now what we desired of thee: for thou hast

24 Therefore Daniel went in unto Arioch, fore shew me the dream, and the interpre- whom the king had ordained to destroy the wise men of Babylon: he went and said thus 7 They answered again, and said, Let the unto him, Destroy not the wise men of Babyshow unto the king the interpretation.

25 Then Arioch brought in Daniel before certainty that ye would gain the time, be-the king in haste, and said thus unto him, I have found a man of the captives of Judan

26 The king answered and said to Daniel, to speak before me till the time be changed : whose name was Belteshazzar, Art thou able therefore tell me the dream, and I shall to make known unto me the dream which

27 Daniel answered in the presence of the 10 ¶ The Chaldeans answered before the king, and said, The secret, which the king

> 28 But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh known to the

king Nebuchadnezzar what shall be in the shall not be left to other people, but it shall

thy head upon thy bed, are these;

29 (As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came into thy mind upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter; and he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great come to pass:

30 But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for any wisdom that I have more than any living, but for their sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts

of thy heart;)
31 Thou, O king, sawest, and behold
a great image. This great image, whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee, and the form thereof was terrible.

32 This image's head was of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and

his thighs of brass,

33 His legs of iron, his feet part of iron

and part of clay.

34 Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and

brake them to pieces.

35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer-threshing-floors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth

36 ¶ This is the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.

37 Thou, O king, art a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory.

38 And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field, and the fowls of the heaven, hath he given into thy hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou art this head of gold.

39 And after thee shall arise another kingdom inferior to thee, and another third king-

the earth.

40 And the fourth kingdom shall be strong as commanded, Opeople, nations, and languages, iron: for a smuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things; and as iron that breaketh the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

41 And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay

42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay; so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly broken.

43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

44 And in the days of these kings shall the deans came near, and accused the Jews. God of heaven set up a kingdom, which

Thy dream, and the visions of break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.

45 Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream is cer-

tain, and the interpretation thereof sure.

46 ¶ Then the king Nebuchadnezzar fell upon his face, and worshipped Daniel, and commanded that they should offer an obla-

tion and sweet odours unto him,

47 The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth it is, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret.

48 Then the king made Daniel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and chief of the governors over all

the wise men of Babylon.

49 Then Daniel requested of the king, and he set Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. over the affairs of the province of Babylon but Daniel sat in the gate-of the king. CHAP. III.

EBUCHADNEZZAR the king made an image of gold, whose height was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Dura,

in the province of Babylon.

2 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king sent to gather together the princes, the governors, and the captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

3 Then the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nebuchadnezzav the king had set up; and they stood before dom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the image that Nebuchadnezzar had set up.

4 Then a herald cried aloud; To you it is

5 That at what time ye hear the sound of dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king hath set up:

6 And whose falleth not down and worshippeth, shall the same hour be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

7 Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of musick, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

8 ¶ Wherefore at that time certain Chal-

9 They spake and said to the king Nebushall never be destroyed: and the kingdom chadnezzar, O king, live for ever.

10 Thou, O king, hast made a decree, and said unto his counsellors, Did not we that every man that shall hear the sound of cast three men bound into the midst of the the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, fire? They answered and said unto the king, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, shall True, O king. fall down and worship the golden image:

of a burning fiery furnace.

12 There are certain Jews, whom thou

13 Then Nebuchadnezzar, in his rage came forth of the midst of the fire. and fury, commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. Then they

brought these men before the king.

14 Nebuchadnezzar spake and said unto them, Is it true, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, do not ye serve my gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set

15 Now, if ye be ready, that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made, well: but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and who is that God that shall deliver you out of my hands?

16 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, answered and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, we are not careful to answer thee in

this matter.

17 If it be so, our God whom we serve, is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace; and he will deliver us out of the hand, O king.

18 But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast

set up.
19 Then was Nebuchadnezzar full of uplied unto you. fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego: therefore he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated.

20 And he commanded the most mighty men that were in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, and to cast them

into the burning fiery furnace.

21 Then these men were bound in their coats, their hosen, and their hats, and their other garments, and were cast into the midst

of the burning fiery furnace.

22 Therefore, because the king's commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the flame of the fire slew those men that took up Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego.

23 And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

24 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astorished, and rose up in haste, and spake, me, (whose name was Belieshazzar, accord-

25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four 11 And whose falleth not down and wer- men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, shippeth, that he should be cast into the midst and they have no hurt; and the form of the

fourth is like the Son of God.

26 Then Nebuchadnezzar came near hast set over the affairs of the province of to the mouth of the burning fiery furnace, Babylon, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed- and spake, and said, Shadrach, Meshach, nego; these men, O king, have not regarded and Abed-nego, ye servants of the most thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship high God, come forth, and come hither, the golden image which thou hast set up.

Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego,

> 27 And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was a hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had

passed on them.

28 Then Nebuchadnezzar spake, and said, Blessed be the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, who hath sent his angel, and delivered his servants that trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god except their own God.

29 Therefore I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill; because there is no other God

that can deliver after this sort.

30 Then the king promoted Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, in the province of Babylon.

CHAP. IV.

NEBUCHADNEZZAR the king, unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be mul TEBUCHADNEZZAR the king, unto

2 I thought it good to shew the signs and wonders that the high God hath wrought

toward me.

3 How great are his signs! and how mighty are his wonders! his kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion is from generation to generation.

4 ¶ I Nebuchadnezzar was at rest in mine

house, and flourishing in my palace:

5 I saw a dream which made me afraid, and the thoughts upon my bed, and the visions of my head, troubled me.

6 Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wise men of Babylon before me, that they might make known unto me the inter-

pretation of the dream.

7 Then came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.

8 But at the last Daniel came in before

ing to the name of my god, and in whom is the spirit of the holy gods,) and before him become strong: for thy greatness is grown,

I told the dream, saying,

9 O Belteshazzar, master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.

10 Thus were the visions of my head in my bed: I saw, and behold a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof

was great.

11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and

the sight thereof to the end of all the earth.

12 The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: the beasts of the field had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.

13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, a watcher and a holy

one came down from heaven:

14 He cried aloud, and said thus, Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches. shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: let fowls from his branches.

15 Nevertheless leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; by righteousness, and thine iniquities by and let it be wet with the dew or heaven, shewing mercy to the poor; if it may be a and let his portion be with the beasts in the lengthening of thy tranquillity.

28 ¶- All this came upon the king Nebu-

16 Let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him;

and let seven times pass over him.

17 This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones; to the intent that the living may know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, saving,

18 This dream I king Nebuchaduezzar have seen. Now thou, & Belteshazzar, declare the interpretation thereof; forasmuch as all the wise men of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: but thou art able; for the spirit of the

holy gods is in thee.

19 Then Daniel (whose name was Belteshazzar) was astonished for one hour, and or the interpretation thereof, trouble thee, body was wet with the dew of heaven, till Belteshazzar answered and said, My lord, his hairs were grown like eagles' feathers, the dream be to them that hate thee, and and his nails like birds' claus. the interpretation thereof to thine enemies.

thereof much, and in it was meat for all; kingdom is from generation to generation: under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the reputed as nothing: and he doeth according heaven had their habitation:

22 It is thou, O king, that art grown and and reacheth unto heaven, and thy dominion to the end of the earth.

23 And whereas the king saw a watcher and a holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him;

24 This is the interpretation, O king, and this is the decree of the Most High, which is

come upon my lord the king:
25 That they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, till thou know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will,

26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy kingdom the beasts get away from under it, and the shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that the heavens do rule.

27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins

29 At the end of twelve months he walked in the palace of the kingdom of Babylon. 30 The king spake and said, Is not this

great Babylon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom, by the might of my power, and for the honour of my majesty?

31 While the word was in the king's O king Nebuchadnezzar, to thee it is spe-ken; The kingdom is departed from thee.

32 And they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

33 The same hour was the thing fulfilled his thoughts troubled him. The king spake upon Nebuchadnezzar: and he was driven and said, Belteshazzar, let not the dream, from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his

34 And at the end of the days I Nebuchad-20 The tree that thou sawest, which grew, nezzar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and and was strong, whose height reached unto mine understanding returned unto me, and I the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the blessed the Most High, and I praised and honoured him that liveth for ever, whose domi-21 Whose leaves were fair, and the fruit nion is an everlasting dominion, and his

35 And all the inhabitants of the earth are to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth; and none can astrologers, Chaldeans, and soothsayers; stay his hand, or say unto him, What doest

thou?

unto me; and, for the glory of my kingdom, and dissolving of doubts, were found in the mine honour and brightness returned unto same Daniel, whom the king named Belteme; and my counsellors and my lords sought shazzar: now let Daniel be called, and he unto me; and I was established in my king- will shew the interpretation. dom; and excellent majesty was added unto

37 Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise, and extol, and honour the King of heaven, all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: and king my father brought out of Jewry? those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

CHAP. V.

ELSHAZZAR the king made a great and understanding, and excellent wisdom, is feast to a thousand of his lords, and

drank wine before the thousand.

2 Belshazzar, while he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels which his father Nebuchadnezzar had taken out of the temple which was in Jerusalem; that the king and his princes, his wives and his concubines, might drink therein.

3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which was at Jerusalem; and the king and his princes, his wives and his

concubines, drank in them.

4 They drank wine, and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of

wood, and of stone.

5 In the same hour came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaster of the wall of the king's palace; and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote,

6 Then the king's countenance was chanthe joints of his loins were loosed, and his

knees smote one against another.

7 The king cried aloud to bring in the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers. And the king spake and said to the 20 But when his heart was lifted up, and wise men of Babylon, Whosoever shall read his mind hardened in pride, he was deposed this writing, and shew me the interpretation from his kingly throne, and they took his thereof, shall be clothed with scarlet, and glory from him: have a chain of gold about his neck, and shall be the third ruler in the kingdom.

him, and his lords were astonished.

10 ¶ Now the queen, by reason of the 22 And words of the king and his lords, came into humbled the banquet-house; and the queen spake all this; and said, O king, live for ever: let not thy 23 But hast lifted up thyself against the thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy counte-Lord of heaven; and they have brought the

thy father, made master of the magiciaus, hast thou not glorified.

12 Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, interpreting 36 At the same time my reason returned of dreams, and shewing of hard sentences,

> 13 Then was Daniel brought in before the king. And the king spake and said unto Daniel, Art thou that Daniel, which art of the children of the captivity of Judah, whom the

> 14 I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods is in thee, and that light,

found in thee.

15 And now the wise men, the astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not show the interpretation of the thing

16 And I have heard of thee, that thou canst make interpretations, and dissolve doubts now, if thou caust read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third ruler in the kingdom.

17 Then Daniel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy rewards to another; yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make

known to him the interpretation.

18 O thou king, the most high God gave Nebuchadnezzar thy father a kingdom, and

majesty, and glory, and honour:

19 And, for the majesty that he gave him, ged, and his thoughts troubled bim, so that all people, nations, and languages, trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew, and whom he would he kept alive, and whom he would he set up, and whom he would he put down.

21 And he was driven from the sons of men; and his heart was made like the beasts, 8 Then came in all the king's wise men: but and his dwelling was with the wild asses: they could not read the writing, nor make they fed him with grass like oxen, and his known to the king the interpretation thereof. body was wet with the dew of heaven; till 9 Then was king Belshazzar greatly trou- he knew that the most high God ruled in bled, and his countenance was changed in the kingdom of men, and that he appointed over it whomsoever he will.

22 And thou his son, O Belshazzar, hast not thy heart, though thou knewest

nance be changed:

11 There is a man in thy kingdom, in and thy lords, thy wives and thy concubines, the wive in them; and thou hast whom is the spirit of the holy gods; and, in have drunk wine in them; and thou hast the days of thy father, light, and understand-praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, ing, and wisdom, like the wisdom of the iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor gods, was found in him; whom the king Ne-hear, nor know; and the God in whose hand buchadnezzar thy father, the king, I say, thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways,

24 Then was the part of the hand sent Hast thou not signed a decree, that every from him; and this writing was written.

MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN. 26 This is the interpretation of the thing:

MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it.

27 TEKEL; Thou art weighed in the ba lances, and art found wanting.

given to the Medes and Persians. 29 Then commanded Belshazzar, and they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.

30 ¶ In that night was Belshazzar the king

of the Chaldeans slain.

31 And Darius the Median took the kingdom, being about threescore and two years old.

CHAP. VI.

T pleased Darius to set over the kingdom a hundred and twenty princes, which should be over the whole kingdom

2 And over these three presidents, of whom Daniel was first; that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king

should have no damage.

3 Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm.

4 Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom; but they could find none occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he was faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him.

5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Daniel, except we morning, and went in haste unto the den of find it against him concerning the law of his lions.

6 Then these presidents and princes assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, King Darius, live for ever.

7 All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counsellors, and the captains, have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm decree, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any god or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions.

8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, ac- O king, have I done no hurt. cording to the law of the Medes and Per-

sians, which altereth not.

9 Wherefore king Darius signed the wri-

ting and the decree

10 \ Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and, his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a-day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

11 Then these men assembled, and found Daniel praying and making supplication be-

12 Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree; people, nations, and languages, that dwell

man that shall ask a petition of any god or 25 \ And this is the writing that was written, man within thirty days, save of thee, O king. shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing is true, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

13 Then answered they, and said before the king, That Daniel, which is of the chil-28 PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and dren of the captivity of Judah, regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times

a-day

14 Then the king, when he heard these words, was sore displeased with himself, and set his heart on Daniel to deliver him; and he laboured till the going down of the sun to deliver him.

15 Then these quen assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the law of the Medes and Persians is, That no decree nor statute which the king

establisheth may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. Now the king spake and said unto Daniel, Thy God, whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee.

17 And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords, that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel.

18 Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting: neither were instruments of musick brought before him; and his sleep went from him.

19 Then the king arose very early in the

20 And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Daniel: and the king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, servant of the living God, is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to deliver thee from the lions?

21 Then said Daniel unto the king, O

king, live for ever.

22 My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee,

23 Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he be-

lieved in his God

24 \ And the king commanded, and they brought those men-which had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

25 ¶ Then king Darius wrote unto all

in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you. one like the Son of man came with the clouds nion of my kingdom men tremble and fear and they brought him near before him. before the God of Daniel; for he is the living God, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, that which shall not be destroyed, and his nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion shall be even unto the end.

worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in which shall not be destroyed. earth, who hath delivered Daniel from the

power of the lions.

28 So this Daniel prospered in the reign of head troubled me. Darius, and in the reign of Cyrus the Persian.

CHAP. VII.

Babylon, Daniel had a dream, and visions terpretation of the things. of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the matters.

2 Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea.

3 And four great beasts came up from the

sea, diverse one from another.

4 The first was like a lion, and had eagles' wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.

between the teeth of it: and they said thus his fellows.

unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.

a leopard, which had upon the back of it four heads; and dominion was given to it.

7 After this I saw in the night visions, and sessed the kingdom. behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and it was diverse from all the beasts that down, and break it in pieces. erere before it; and it had ten horns.

there came up among them another little rise after them; and he shall be diverse from horn, before whom there were three of the the first, and he shall subdue three kings. first horns plucked up by the roots: and, beman, and a mouth speaking great things.

ment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like shall take away his dominion, to consume the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire.

10 A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands miniwas set, and the books were opened.

11 I beheld then, because of the voice of shall serve and obey him. the great words which the horn spake; I beheld, even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they but I kept the matter in my heart. had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

13 I saw in the night-visions, and, behold,

26 I make a decree, That in every domi- of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days,

14 And there was given him dominion, dominion is an everlasting dominion, which 27 He delivereth and rescueth, and he shall not pass away, and his kingdom that

> 15 ¶ I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of my body, and the visions of my

16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. IN the first year of Belshazzar king of So he told me, and made me know the in-

> 17 These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth

> 18 But the saints of the Most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.

19 Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in

pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet; 20 And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and 5 And behold another beast, a second, before whom three fell; even of that horn like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it great things, whose look was more stout than

21 I beheld, and the same horn made war 6 After this I beheld, and lo another, like with the saints, and prevailed against them;

22 Until the Ancient of days came, and four wings of a fowl: the beast had also judgment was given to the saints of the Most High; and the time came that the saints pos-

23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall and strong exceedingly; and it had great be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which iron teeth; it devoured and brake in pieces, shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall and stamped the residue with the feet of it: devour the whole earth, and shall tread it

24 And the ten horns out of this kingdom 8 I considered the horns, and, behold, areten kings that shall arise: and another shall

25 And he shall speak great words against hold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of the Most High, and shall wear out the saints of the Most High, and think to change times and 9 I beheld till the thrones were cast down, laws: and they shall be given into his hand, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose gar- until a time and times and the dividing of time.

26 But the judgment shall sit, and they

and to destroy it unto the end.

27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole stered unto him, and ten thousand times ten heaven, shall be given to the people of the thousand stood before him: the judgment saints of the Most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions

> 28 Hitherto is the end of the matter. for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me:

CHAP. VIII.

N the third year of the reign of king Bel-I shazzar a vision appeared unto me, even

unto me at the first.

2 And I saw in a vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I was at Shushan in the palace, which is in the province of Elam; and I saw in a vision, and I was by the river of Ulai.

3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had two horns: and the two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher came up last.

4 I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand; but he did according to his will, and became great.

5 And as I was considering, behold, a hegoat came from the west, on the face of the whole earth, and touched not the ground; and the goat had a notable horn between his eyes.

6 And he came to the ram that had two horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his

power.

7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns; and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of shall magnify himself in his heart, and by his hand.

8 Therefore the he-goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came up four notable ones, toward the four winds of heaven.

9 And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and

toward the pleasant land.

10 And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and

stamped upon them.

11 Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his deans; sanctuary was cast down.

12 And a host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground;

and it practised, and prospered.

13 Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain saint to seek by prayer and supplications, with fastwhich spake, How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?

14 And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the

sanctuary be cleansed.

Daniel, had seen the vision, and sought for rebelled, even by departing from thy pre the meaning, then, behold, there stood be- cepts, and from thy judgments: fore me as the appearance of a man.

unto me Daniel, after that which appeared banks of Ulai, which called, and said, Gabriel, make this man to understand the vision.

17 So he came near where I stood; and when he came, I was afraid, and fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man; for at the time of the end shall be the vision.

18 Now, as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground : but he touched me, and set me upright.

19 And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the last end of the indignation: for at the time appointed the end shall be.

20 The ram which thou sawest having two horns are the kings of Media and Persia,

21 And the rough goat is the king of Grecia: and the great horn that is between his eyes is the first king.

22 Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not in his power.

23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.

24 And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people.

25 And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.

26 And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it shall be for

many days

27 And I Daniel fainted, and was sick certain days: afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood it.

CHAP. IX.

IN the first year of Darius the son of Aha sucrus, of the seed of the Medes, which was made king over the realm of the Chal-

2 In the first year of his reign, I Daniel understood by books the number of the years whereof the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And I set my face unto the Lord God,

ing, and sackcloth, and ashes:

4 And I prayed unto the Lorn my God, and made my confession, and said, O Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments;

5 We have sinned, and have committed 15 ¶ And it came to pass, when I, even I iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have

6 Neither have we hearkened unto thy ser-16 And I heard a man's voice between the vants the prophets, which spake in thy name

and to all the people of the land.

70 Lord, righteousness belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day; even the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of the vision at the beginning, being caused to Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, that are near, fly swiftly, touched me about the time of the and that are far off, through all the countries evening oblation. whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee.

8 O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee.

9 To the Lord our God helong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled consider the vision. against him:

10 Neither have we obeyed the voice of the LORD our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets.

11 Yea, all Israel have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that is written in the law of Moses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him.

12 And he hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem.

13 As it is written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us: yet made we not our prayer before the LORD our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the Lorp watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for the LORD our God is righteous in all his works which he doeth: for we obeyed not his voice.

15 And now, O Lord our God, that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and hast getten thee renown, as at this day; we have sinned,

we have done wickedly 16 ¶ O Lord, according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, thy holy mountain: because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and thy people are become a reproach to all that are about us.

17 Now therefore, O our God, hear the three full weeks. prayer of thy servant, and his supplications, and cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary that is desolate, for the Lord's sake,

18 0 my God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes, and behold our desolations, and the city which is called by thy name: for we do not present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies.

19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not, for thine own sake, O my God: for thy city and thy people are called by thy name.

20 ¶ And while I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin, and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication multitude.

to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, before the Lord my God for the holy moun-

tain of my God;

21 Yea, while I was speaking in prayer, even the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in

22 And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now come forth

to give thee skill and understanding.

23 At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and I am come to shew thee; for thou art greatly beloved: therefore understand the matter, and

24 Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people, and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to

anoint the Most Holy.

25 Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem, unto the Messiah the Prince, shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

26 And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city, and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are de-

termined.

27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate. CHAP. X.

IN the third year of Cyrus king of Persia 1 a thing was revealed unto Daniel, whose name was called Belteshazzar; and the thing was true, but the time appointed was long: and he understood the thing, and had understanding of the vision.

2 In those days I Daniel was mourning

3 I ate no pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled.

4 And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great

river, which is Hiddekel;

5 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins were girded with fine gold of Uphaz:

6 His body also was like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in colour to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a

8 Therefore I was left alone, and saw this realm of Grecia. great vision, and there remained no strength in me: for my comeliness was turned in me shall rule with great dominion, and do acinto corruption, and I retained no strength.

9 Yet heard I the voice of his words: and when I heard the voice of his words, then dom shall be broken, and shall be divided was I in a deep steep on my face, and my face toward the ground.

10 1 And, behold, a hand touched me,

palms of my hands:

greatly beloved, understand the words that be strong above him, and have dominion; I speak unto thee, and stand upright: for his dominion shall be a great dominion, unto thee am I now sent. And when he had 6 And in the end of years they shall join unto thee am I now sent. And when he had

heard, and I am come for thy words.

13 But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, her in these times. to, Michael, one of the chief princes, came kings of Persia.

14 Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the lat-ter days: for yet the vision is for many days. 8 And shall also carry ca

unto me, I set my face toward the ground, and I became dumb.

16 And, behold, one like the similitude of the king of the north. the sons of men touched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto his kingdom, and shall return into his own land. him that stood before me, O my lord, by the I have retained no strength.

17 For how can the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for, as for me, straightway there remained no strength in ine, neither is there breath left in me.

18 Then there came again and touched me one like the appearance of a man, and

he strengthened me,

19 And said, O man greatly beloved, fear strong. And when he had spoken unto me, shall cast down many ten thousands: but he I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord shall not be strengthened by it. speak ; for thou hast strengthened me.

am gone forth, lo, the prince of Grecia shall much riches.

none that holdeth with me in these things, to establish the vision; but they shall fall. but Michael your prince.
CHAP. XI.

strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee the truth. Be-

7 And I Daniel alone saw the vision: for hold, there shall stand up yet three kings in the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, they all: and by his strength through so that they field to hide themselves. his riches he shall stir up all against the

3 And a mighty king shall stand up, that

cording to his will.

4 And when he shall stand up, his kingtoward the four winds of heaven; and not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be which set me upon my knees and upon the plucked up, even for others besides those

5 ¶ And the king of the south shall be 11 And he said unto me, O Daniel, a man strong, and one of his princes; and he shall

spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling. themselves together; for the king's daugh-12 Then said he unto me, Fear not, Da-ter of the south shall come to the king of the nicl; for from the first day that thou didst north to make an agreement: but she shall set thy heart to understand, and to chasten not retain the power of the arm; neither thyself before thy God, thy words were shall he stand, nor his arm; but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and he that begat her, and he that strengthened

7 But out of a branch of her roots shall to help me; and I remained there with the one stand up in his estate, which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal

r days: for yet the vision is for many days.

15 And when he had spoken such words to me, I set my face toward the ground, and I became dumb.

16 And behold are like the similarity of the face of th

9 So the king of the south shall come into

10 But his sons shall be stirred up, and vision my sorrows are turned upon me, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and one shall certainly come, and overflow, and pass through; then shall he return, and be stirred up, even to his fortress.

11 And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his hand.

12 And when he hath taken away the mu!not; peace be unto thee; be strong, yea, be titude, his heart shall be lifted up; and he

13 For the king of the north shall return, 20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore and shall set forth a multitude greater than I come unto thee? and now will I return to the former, and shall certainly come after fight with the prince of Persia: and when I certain years with a great army, and with

14 And in those times there 'shall many 21 But I will show thee that which is stand up against the king of the south: also the noted in the scripture of truth: and there is robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves

15 So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take the most fenced LSO I, in the first year of Darius the cities: and the arms of the south shall not LSO I, in the first year of Darius the cities: and the arms of the south shall not Mede, even I, stood to confirm and to withstand, neither his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand.

16 But he that cometh against him shall do

before him; and he shall stand in the glorious solate.

the strength of his whole kingdom, and up- the people that do know their God shall be right ones with him; thus shall he do: and strong, and do exploits.

33 And they that understand among the corrupting her; but she shall not stand on people shall instruct many; yet they shall fall

by the sword, and by spoil, many days.

18 After this shall he turn his face unto and by spoil, many days.

34 Now, when they shall fall, they shall shall the sword and by spoil, many days. for his own behalf shall cause the reproach be holpen with a little help: but many shall offered by him to cease; without his own cleave to them with flatteries. reproach he shall cause it to turn upon him.

and fall, and not be found.

20 Then shall stand up in his estate a raiser of taxes in the glory of the kingdom; but

neither in anger, nor in battle.

21 And in his estate shall stand up a vile perof the kingdom: but he shall come in peace-done. ably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries.

be overflown from before him, and shall be god: for he shall magnify himself above all. broken; yea, also the prince of the covenant.

up, and shall become strong with a small with precious stones, and pleasant things.

people.

fattest places of the province; and he shall acknowledge and increase with glory: and do that which his fathers have not done, nor he shall cause them to rule over many, and his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and riches: yea, strong holds, even for a time.

25 And he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for land, and many countries shall be overthey shall forecast devices against him.

26 Yea, they that feed of the portion of his even Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the meat shall destroy him, and his army shall overflow; and many shall fall down slain.

do mischief, and they shall speak lies at one not escape. table; but it shall not prosper: for yet the end shall be at the time appointed.

great riches; and his heart shall be against the holy covenant; and he shall do exploits,

and return to his own land.

be as the former, or as the latter.

against him; therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the and none shall help him. holy covenant: so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant.

according to his own will, and none shall stand, shall place the abomination that maketh de-

land, which by his hand shall be consumed. 32 And such as do wickedly against the 17 He shall also set his face to enter with covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but

35 And some of them of understanding 19 Then he shall turn his face toward the shall fall, to try them, and to purge, and to fort of his own land: but he shall stumble, make them white, even to the time of the end: because it is yet for a time appointed.

36 \ And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify within few days he shall be destroyed, himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomson, to whom they shall not give the honour plished : for that that is determined shall be

37 Neither shall he regard the God of his fa-22 And with the arms of a flood shall they thers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any

38 But in his estate shall he honour the god 23 And after the league made with him of forces; and a god whom his fathers knew he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and

39 Thus shall he do in the most strong 24 He shall enter peaceably even upon the holds with a strange god, whom he shall

shall divide the land for gain.

40 ¶ And at the time of the end shall the and he shall forecast his devices against the king of the south push at him : and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirl wind, with chariots, and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over.

thrown: but these shall escape out of his hand,

children of Ammon.

42 He shall stretch forth his hand also up-27 And both these kings' hearts shall be to on the countries; and the land of Egypt shall

43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the 28 Then shall he return into his land with precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the Ethiopians shall be at his steps.

44 But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he 29 At the time appointed he shall return, shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and

and come toward the south: but it shall not utterly to make away many.

45 And he shall plant the tabernacles of 30 For the ships of Chittim shall come his palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain : yet he shall come to his end,

CHAP. XII.

ND at that time shall Michael stand up, A the great prince which standeth for the 31 And arms shall stand on his part, and they children of thy people; and there shall be a shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and time of trouble, such as never was since there shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every liveth for ever, that it shall be for a time, one that shall be found written in the book.

life, and some to shame and everlasting con- finished.

3 And they that be wise shall shine as the said I, O my lord, what shall be the end of brightness of the firmament; and they that these things? turn many to righteousness as the stars for

ever and ever.

4 But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, time of the end. and seal the book, even to the time of the end: shall be increased.

5 I Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that fice shall be taken away, and the abominaside of the bank of the river.

6 And one said to the man clothed in linen, be a thousand two hundred and ninety days. which was upon the waters of the river, How

long shall it be to the end of these wonders? to the thous which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end hand unto heaven, and sware by him that of the days.

times, and a half; and when he shall 2 And many of them that sleep in the dust have accomplished to scatter the power of of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting the holy people, all these things shall be

8 And I heard, but I understood not: then

9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel; for the words are closed up and scaled till the

10 Many shall be purified, and made white, many shall run to and fro, and knowledge and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly; and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.

11 And from the time that the daily sacrition that maketh desolate set up, there shall

12 Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and

13 But go thou thy way till the end be : for

¶ HOSEA.

CHAP. I.

of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the sons of the living God.

son of Joash, king of Icrael.

by Hosea. And the Lorn said to Hosea, Go, and appoint themselves one head, and they take unto thee a wife of whoredoms, and shall come up out of the land: for great shall children of whoredoms: for the land hath com- be the day of Jezreel. mitted great whoredom, departing from the

3 So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; which conceived, and bare

will avenge the blood of Jezreel upon the tween her breasts; house of Jehu, and will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Israel.

that I will break the bow of Israel in the slay her with thirst.

valley of Jezreel.

they be the children of whoredoms.

And she conceived again, and bare a dren; for they be the children of whoredoms.

5 For their mother hath played the harlot: utterly take them away.

7 But I will have mercy upon the house wool and my flax, mine oil and my drink. of Judah, and will save them by the LORD their God, and will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor shall not find her paths.

by horsemen.

mah, she conceived, and bare a son.

for ye are not my people, and I will not be band; for then was it better with me than now. your God.

rael shall be as the sand of the sea, which and gold, which they prepared for Baal.

cannot be measured nor numbered: and it HE word of the Lord that came unto shall come to pass, that in the place where it Hosea the son of Beeri, in the days of was said unto them, Ye are not my people, Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the

11 Then shall the children of Judah and The beginning of the word of the LORD the children of Israel be gathered together,

CHAP. II.

SAY ye unto your brethren, Ammi; and to your sisters, Ruhamah.

2 Plead with your mother, plead; for she is not my wife, neither am I her husband: 4 And the Lord said unto him, Call his let her therefore put away her whoredoms name Jezreel; for yet a little while, and I out of her sight, and her adulteries from be-

3 Lest I strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she was born, and make her as 5 And it shall come to pass at that day, a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and

4 And I will not have mercy upon her chil-

name Lo-ruhamah: for I will no more have she that conceived them hath done shamemercy upon the house of Israel; but I will fully: for she said, I will go after my lovers, that give me my bread and my water, my

> 6 Therefore, behold, I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and make a wall, that she

7 And she shall follow after her levers, but 8 \ Now, when she had weaned Lo-ruha-she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them: then shall 9 Then said God, Call his name Lo-ammi: she say, I will go and return to my first hus-

8 For she did not know that I gave her corn, 10 ¶ Yet the number of the children of Is- and wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver

9 Therefore will I return, and take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the for me many days: thou shalt not play the season thereof, and I will recover my wool harlot, and thou shalt not be for another man; and my flax given to cover her nakedness. so will I also be for thee.

10 And now will I discover her lewdness

liver her out of my hand.

her feast-days, her new-moons, and her sab- out teraphim.

baths, and all her solemn feasts.

rewards that my lovers have given me: and his goodness in the latter days. I will make them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them.

and bring her into the wilderness, and speak break out, and blood toucheth blood.

comfortably unto her.

clays of her youth, and as in the day when sea also shall be taken away. she came up out of the land of Egypt.

16 And it shall be at that day, saith the LORD, that thou shalt call me Ishi, and shalt

call me no more Baali.

17 For I will take away the names of Baalim out of her mouth, and they shall no night, and I will destroy thy mother.

more be remembered by their name.

18 And in that day will I make a covenant for them with the beasts of the field, ledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt and with the fowls of heaven, and with the be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotcreeping things of the ground: and I will ten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy break the bow, and the sword, and the battle, out of the earth, and will make them to lie down safely.

19 And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in lov-

ing-kindness, and in mercies:

faithfulness; and thou shalt know the

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, I will hear, saith the LORD, I will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth;

22 And the earth shall hear the corn, and the wine, and the oil; and they shall hear take away the heart.

Jezreel.

and they shall say, Thou art my people; their God.

CHAP. III.

an adulteress, according to the love of the daughters shall commit whoredom, and your LORD toward the children of Israel, who look spouses shall commit adultery. to other gods, and love flagons of wine.

half homer of barley

3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt abide

4 For the children of Israel shall abide in the sight of her lovers, and none shall de-many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without 11 I will also cause all her mirth to cease, an image, and without an ephod, and with-

5 Afterward shall the children of Israel re-12 And I will destroy her vines and her fig-turn, and seek the LORD their God, and Datrees, whereof she hath said, These are my vid their king; and shall fear the LORD and

CHAP. IV

EAR the word of the Lorn, ye children 13 And I will visit upon her the days of II of Israel: for the LORD hath a contro-Baalim, wherein she burned incense to them, versy with the inhabitants of the land, beand she decked herself with her ear-rings and cause there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowher jewels, and she went after her lovers, ledge of God in the land.

2 By swearing, and lying, and killing, and

14 Therefore, behold, I will allure her, stealing, and committing adultery, they

3 Therefore shall the land mourn, and 15 And I will give her her vineyards from every one that dwelleth therein shall lanthence, and the valley of Achor for a door guish, with the beasts of the field, and with of hope; and she shall sing there, as in the the fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of the

> 4 Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: for thy people are as they that strive

with the priest.

5 Therefore shalt thou fall in the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the

6 ¶ My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected know-

7 As they were increased, so they sinned against me; therefore will I change their glory into shame.

8 They eat up the sin of my people, and

they set their heart on their iniquity.

9 And there shall be, like people, like

20 I will even betroth thee unto me in priest: and I will punish them for their ways,

and reward them their doings.

10 For they shall eat, and not have enough; they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase; because they have left off to take heed to the LORD.

11 Whoredom, and wine, and new wine,

12 ¶ My people ask counsel at their stocks, 23 And I will sow her unto me in the earth; and their staff declareth unto them: for the and I will have mercy upon her that had not spirit of whoredoms hath caused them to err, obtained merey; and I will say to them which and they have gone a whoring from under

13 They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, HEN said the LORD unto me, Go yet, under oaks, and poplars, and elms, because

14 I will not punish your daughters when 2 So I bought her to me for fifteen pieces they commit whoredom, nor your spouses of silver, and for a homer of barley, and a when they commit adultery: for themselves lare separated with whores, and they sacrifice with harlots: therefore the people that

doth not understand shall fall.

15 ¶ Though thou, Israel, play the harlot, face: in their affliction they will seek me early let not Judah offend; and come not ye CHAP. VI. yet let not Judah offend; and come not ye unto Gilgal, neither go ye up to Beth-aven, nor swear, The Lord liveth.

16 For Israel slideth back as a backsliding he hath smitten, and he will bind us up. heifer: now the LORD will feed them as a

lamb in a large place.

17 Ephraim is joined to idols: let him live in his sight.

alone.

18 Their drink is sour; they have committed whoredom continually: her rulers with shame do love, Give ye.

19 The wind hath bound her up in her wings, and they shall be ashamed because of

their sacrifices.

CHAP. V.

FEAR ye this, O priests; and hearken, If ye house of Israel; and give ye ear, O house of the king; for judgment is toward you, because ye have been a snare on Mizpah, and a net spread upon Tabor.

2 And the revolters are profound to make

them all.

3 I know Ephraim, and Israel is not hid from me: for now, O Ephraim, thou committest whoredom, and Israel is defiled.

4 They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for the spirit of whoredoms iquity, and is polluted with blood. is in the midst of them, and they have not known the Lord.

5 And the pride of Israel doth testify to his face: therefore shall Israel and Ephraim fall

6 They shall go with their flocks and with their herds to seek the LORD; but they shall not find him: he hath withdrawn himself

7 They have dealt treacherously against the LORD; for they have begotten strange with their portions.

trumpet in Ramah: cry aloud at Beth-aven, without:

after thee, O Benjamin. rebuke: among the tribes of Israel have I made known that which shall surely be,

10 The princes of Judah were like them that remove the bound: therefore I will pour out my wrath upon them like water.

judgment, because he willingly walked after

the commandment. 12 Therefore will I be unto Ephraim as a moth, and to the house of Judah as rottenness.

13 When Ephraim saw his sickness, and stretched out his hand with scorners. Judah saw his wound, then went Ephraim to the Assyrian, and sent to king Jareb: yet like an oven, whiles they lie in wait: their could he not heal you, nor cure you of your baker sleepeth all the night; in the morning

14 For I will be unto Ephraim as a lion, and as a young lion to the house of Judah : away, and none shall rescue him.

15 ¶ I will go and return to my place, til. they acknowledge their offence, and seek my

YOME, and let us return unto the LORD: for he hath torn, and he will heaf us;

2 After two days will he revive us; in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall

3 Then shall we know, if we follow on to know the LORD : his going forth is prepared as the morning; and he shall come unto us as the rain, as the latter and former rain unto the earth.

4 TO Ephraim, what shall I do unto thee? O Judah, what shall I do unto thee? for your goodness is as a morning cloud, and as the

early dew it goeth away.

5 Therefore have I hewed them by the prophets; I have slain them by the words of my mouth: and thy judgments are as the light that goeth forth.

6 For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; slaughter, though I have been a rebuker of and the knowledge of God more than burnt-

offerings.

7 But they, like men, have transgressed the covenant: there have they dealt treacherously against me.

8 Gilead is a city of them that work in-

9 And as troops of robbers wait for a man, so the company of priests murder in the way by consent: for they commit lewdness.

10 I have seen a horrible thing in the in their iniquity; Judah also shall fall with house of Israel: there is the whoredom of

Ephraim; Israel is defiled.

11 Also, O Judah, he hath set a harvest for thee, when I returned the captivity of my people.

CHAP. VII.

THEN I would have healed Israel, then the iniquity of Ephraim was discochildren: now shall a month devour them vered, and the wickedness of Samaria: for they commit falsehood; and the thief co-8 Blow ye the cornet in Gibeah, and the meth in, and the troop of robbers spoileth

2 And they consider not in their hearts 9 Ephraim shall be desolate in the day of that I remember all their wickedness: now their own doings have beset them about;

they are before my face.

They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes with their lies.

4 They are all adulterers, as an oven heat-11 Ephraim is oppressed and broken in ed by the baker, who ceaseth from raising after he hath kneeded the dough, until it be leavened.

5 In the day of our king the princes have made him sick with bottles of wine:

6 For they have made ready their heart it burneth as a flaming fire.

7 They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges: all their kings are

I, even I, will tear and go away; I will take fallen; there is none among them that callelh unto me.

8 Ephraim, he hath mixed himself among the people; Ephraim is a cake not turned. and there upon him, yet he knoweth not.

10 And the pride of Israel testifieth to his face; and they do not return to the LORD their God, nor seek him for all this.

11 ¶ Ephraim also is like a silly dove without heart: they call to Egypt, they go to Assyria.

12 When they shall go, I will spread my 12 When they shall go, I will spread my ret upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them, from thy God; thou hast loved a reward as their congregation bath heard.

13 Woe unto them! for they have fled from me : destruction unto them! because feed them, and the new wine shall fail in her they have transgressed against me: though

lies against me.

14 And they have not cried unto me with their heart, when they howled upon their LORD, neither shall they be pleasing unto beds: they assemble themselves for corn and him: their sacrifices shall be unto them as the

ed their arms, yet do they imagine mischief shall not come into the house of the LORD.

against me.

16 They return, but not to the Most High; in the day of the feast of the LORD? they are like a deceitful bow: their princes fall by the sword for the rage of their truction: Egypt shall gather them up, Memtongue. This shall be their derision in the phis shall bury them: the pleasant places for land of Egypt.

CHAP. VIII.

SET the trumpet to thy mouth: He shall of The days of visitation are come, the come as an eagle against the house of days of recompence are come; Israel shall the Lord, because they have transgressed know it: the prophet is a fool, the spiritual my covenant, and trespassed against my law.

2 Israel shall cry unto me, My God, we quity, and the great hatred.

know thee.

3 Israel hath cast off the thing that is

good: the enemy shall pursue him.

4 They have set up kings, but not by me; they have made princes, and I knew it not: of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off.

5 Thy calf, O Samaria, hath cast thee off; mine anger is kindled against them: how long will it be ere they attain to innocency?

man made it; therefore it is not God: but cording as they loved. the calf of Samaria shall be broken in pieces.

7 For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: it hath no stalk; the bud shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, the strangers shall swallow it up.

no pleasure.

13 Ephraim, as I saw Tyrus, is planted in 9 For they are gone up to Assyria, a wild ass a pleasant place: but Ephraim shall bring alone by himself: Ephraim hath hired lovers. forth his children to the murderer.

10 Yea, though they have hired among the nations, now will I gather them, and give them a miscarrying womb and dry they shall sorrow a little for the burden of breasts. the king of princes.

of my law, but they were counted as a strange princes are revolters. thing.

13 They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat it; but the LORD ac-9 Strangers have devoured his strength, and cepteth them not: now will he remember he knoweth it not; yea, gray hairs are here their iniquity, and visit their sins: they shall return to Egypt.

14 For Israel hath forgotten his Maker, and buildeth temples; and Judah hath multiplied fenced cities: but I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palaces thereof.
CHAP. IX.

EJOICE not, O Israel, for joy, as other upon every corn-floor.

2 The floor and the wine-press shall not

3 They shall not dwell in the LORD's I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken land: but Ephraim shall return to Egypt. and they shall eat unclean things in Assyria.

4 They shall not offer wine-offerings to the wine, and they rebel against me.

15 Though I have bound and strengthen-be polluted: for their bread of their b

5 What will ye do in the solemn day, and

their silver, nettles shall possess them: thorns shall be in their tabernacles.

man is mad, for the multitude of thine ini.

8 The watchman of Ephraim was with my God: but the prophet is a snare of a fowler in all his ways, and hatred in the house of his God.

9 They have deeply corrupted themselves, as in the days of Gibeah : therefore he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins.

10 I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the first ripe in the fig-tree at her first time; but they went to Baal-peor, and separated themselves unto 6 For from Israel was it also: the work-that shame; and their abominations were ac-

> 11 As for Ephraim, their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from

the womb, and from the conception.

12 Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, that there shall not 8 Israel is swallowed up: now shall they be a man left: yea, we also to them when be among the Gentiles as a vessel wherein is I depart from them!

15 All their wickedness is in Gilgal; for 11 Because Ephraim hath made many alters to sin, alters shall be unto him to sin.

12 I have written to him the great things house, I will love them no more: all their

16 Ephraim is smitten, their root is dried

26*

up, they shall bear no fruit; yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay even the beloved fruit of their womb.

17 My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and they them: they sacrificed unto Baalim, and burnshall be wanderers among the nations. CHAP. X.

SRAEL is an empty vine, he bringeth them by their arms; but they knew not that forth fruit unto himself: according to the I healed them. multitude of his fruit he hath increased the

they have made good'y images.

Their heart is divided; now shall they I laid meat unto them.

be found faulty: he shall break down their altars, he shall spoil their images.

3 For now they shall say, We have no king, because we feared not the LORD; what then should a king do to us?

4 They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus judgment springeth up as hemlock in the fur-

rows of the field.

5 The inhabitants of Samaria shall fear because of the calves of Beth-aven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, thee as Admah? how shall I set thee as Zeand the priests thereof that rejoiced on it, for the glory thereof, because it is departed repentings are kindled together. from it.

6 It shall be also carried unto Assyria for a present to king Jareb: Ephraim shall re-

his own counsel.

7 As for Samaria, her king is cut off as the

foam upon the water.

8 The high places also of Aven, the sin of the children shall tremble from the west. Israel, shall be destroyed: the thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; and they shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us.

9 O Israel, thou hast sinned from the days of Gibeah: there they stood: the battle in

not overtake them.

10 It is in my desire that I should chastise them; and the people shall be gathered against them, when they shall bind them-

selves in their two furrows.

11 And Ephraim is as a heifer that is taught, and loveth to tread out the corn; but I passed over upon her fair neck: I will make Ephraim to ride; Judah shall plow, Judah, and will punish Jacob according to and Jacob shall break his clods.

12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and

rain righteousness upon you.

13 Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have resped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of prevailed; he wept, and made supplication lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in

the multitude of thy mighty men:

14 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be a spoiled, as Shalman spoiled Beth-arbel in the day of battle: the mother was dashed in mercy and judgment, and wait on thy God pieces upon her children.

15 So shall Beth-el do unto you because of your great wickedness: in a morning shall the king of Israel utterly be cut off.

CHAP, XI.

HEN Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt. 2 As they called them, so they went from

ed incense to graven images. 3 I taught Ephraim also to go, taking

4 I drew them with cords of a man, with altars; according to the goodness of his land bands of love; and I was to them as they that take off the yoke on their jaws, and

> 5 ¶ He shall not return into the land of Egypt, but the Assyrian shall be his king,

because they refused to return.

6 And the sword shall abide on his cities, and shall consume his branches, and devour them, because of their own counsels.

7 And my people are bent to backsliding from me: though they called them to the Most High, none at all would exalt him.

8 How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? how shall I deliver thee, Israel ? how shall I make boim? Mine heart is turned within me, my

9 I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return to destroy Ephraim: for I am God, and not man; the Holy One ceive shame, and Israel shall be ashamed of in the midst of thee; and I will not enter

into the city.

10 They shall walk after the LORD; he shall roar like a lion; when he shall roar, then

11 They shall tremble as a bird out of Egypt, and as a dove out of the land of Assyria: and I will place them in their houses, saith the LORD.

12 Ephraim compasseth me about with lies, and the house of Israel with deceit: but Gibeah against the children of iniquity did Judah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful with the saints.

CHAP, XII.

EPHRAIM feedeth on wind, and follow-eth after the east wind: he daily increaseth lies and desolation; and they do make a covenant with the Assyrians, and oil is carried into Egypt.

2 The LORD hath also a controversy with his ways; according to his doings will he

recompense him.

3 THe took his brother by the heel in the womb, and by his strength he had power with God:

4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and unto him: he found him in Beth-el, and there he spake with us;

5 Even the LORD God of hosts; The LORD

continually.

7 I He is a merchant, the balances of deceit are in his hand: he loveth to oppress.

8 And Ephraim said, Yet I am become

rich, I have found me out substance: in all my labours they shall find none iniquity in took him away in my wrath. me that were sin.

9 And I, that am the LORD thy God from the his sin is hid. land of Egypt, will yet make thee to dwell in 13 The som

vea, their altars are as heaps in the furrows will be thy destruction: repentance shall be of the fields.

12 And Jacob fled into the country of Sy-

wife he kept sheep.

Israel out of Egypt, and by a prophet was his fountain shall be dried up : he shall spot

he preserved.

14 Ephraim provoked him to anger most bitterly: therefore shall he leave his blood hath rebelled against her God: they shall fall upon him, and his reproach shall his Lord by the sword; their infants shall be dashed return unto him

CHAP. XIII.

HEN Ephraim spake trembling, he exalted himself in Israel; but when

he offended in Baal, he died.

2 And now they sin more and more, and quity. have made them molten images of their silver, and idols according to their own underkiss the calves.

cloud, and as the early dew that passeth to the work of our hands, Ye are our gods; away, as the chaff that is driven with the for in thee the fatherless findeth mercy. whirlwind out of the floor, and as the smoke

out of the chimney.

4 Yet I am the LORD thy God from the away from him. land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no God but me: for there is no saviour besides me. grow as the lily, and cast forth his roots as

5 I I did know thee in the wilderness, in Lebanon.

the land of great drought.

filled; they were filled, and their heart was Lebanon.

exalted: therefore have they forgotten me.

8 I will meet them as a bear that is be- as the wine of Lebanon. reaved of her whelps, and will rend the caul 8 Ephraim shall say, What have I to do of their heart, and there will I devour them any more with idols? I have heard him, and like a lion: the wild beast shall tear them.

9 TO Israei, thou hast destroyed thyself; from me is thy fruit found.

but in me is thy help.

that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy the ways of the Lord are right, and the just judges, of whom thou saidst, Give me a king shall walk in them: but the transgressors and princes?

It I gave thee a king in mine anger, and

12 The iniquity of Ephraim is bound up;

13 The sorrows of a travailing woman shall tabernacles, as in the days of the solemn feast. come upon him: he is an unwise son; for he 10 I have also spoken by the prophets, and should not stay long in the place of the break-

I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, by the ministry of the prophets.

11 Is there iniquity in Gilead? surely they are vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in Gilgal; O death; I will redeem them from death: 14 I will ransom them from the power of

hid from mine eyes.

15 Though he be fruitful among his breria; and Israel served for a wife, and for a thren, an east wind shall come, the wind of the LORD shall come up from the wilder-13 And by a prophet the LORD brought ness, and his spring shall become dry, and the treasure of all pleasant vessels.

16 Samaria shall become desolate, for she in pieces, and their women with child shall

be ripped up.

CHAP. XIV.

ISRAEL, return unto the Lord thy God; for thou hast fallen by thine ini-

2 Take with you words, and turn to the LORD: sav unto him, Take away all iniquistanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen: ty, and receive us graciously: so will we they say of them, Let the men that sacrifice render the calves of our lips.

3 Asshur shall not save us; we will not ride 3 Therefore they shall be as the morning upon horses: neither will we say any more

4 T I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely: for mine anger is turned

5 I will be as the dew unto Israel: he shall

6 His branches shall spread, and his beauty 6 According to their pasture, so were they shall be as the olive-tree, and his smell as

7 They that dwell under his shadow shall 7 Therefore I will be unto them as a lion; return; they shall revive as the corn, and as a leopard by the way will I observe them. grow as the vine : the scent thereof shall be

observed him: I am like a green fir-tree:

9 Who is wise, and he shall understand these 10 I will be thy king : where is any other things? prudent, and he shall know them? for shall fall therein.

¶ JOEL.

CHAP. I. THE word of the Lord that came to Joel children tell their children, and their children the son of Pethuel.

2 Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land. Hath this left hath the locust eaten; and that which been in your days, or even in the days of the locust hath left hath the cankeryour fathers?

another generation: 4 That which the palmer-worm hath

3 Tell ve your children of it, and let your

worm eaten; and that which the canker-

611

5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and after it, even to the years of many generations. howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the

new wine; for it is cut off from your mouth. hind them a flame burneth: the land is as

strong, and without number, whose teeth are hind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek- nothing shall escape them. teeth of a great lion.

7 He hath laid my vine waste, and barked my fig-tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it away; the branches thereof are made

8 T Lament like a virgin girded with sack-

cloth for the husband of her youth.

9 The meat-offering and the drink-offering is cut off from the house of the Lord; the priests, the Lord's ministers, mourn.

is dried up, the oil languisheth.

11 Be ve ashamed, O ye husbandmen: nowl, O ye vine-dressers, for the wheat and walk every one in his path: and when they fall for the barley; because the harvest of the

field is perished:

anguisheth; the pomegranate-tree, the palmtree also, and the apple-tree, even all the trees of the field, are withered: because joy is withered away from the sons of men.

13 Gird yourselves, and lament, ye priests; howl, ye ministers of the altar; come, lie all their shining: night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat-offering and the drink-offering is withholden from the house of your God.

sembly, gather the elders, and all the inhabitants of the land, into the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto the LORD,

15 Alas for the day! for the day of the with fasting, and with weeping, and with LORD is at hand, and as a destruction from mourning;

the Almighty shall it come.

yea, joy and gladness from the house of our for he is gracious and merciful, slow to an-God ?

17 The seed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down: for the corn is withered.

18 How do the beasts groan! the herds of a meat-offering, and a drink-offering, unto cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate

19 O LORD, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the

trees of the field.

20 The beasts of the field cry also unto the bride out of her closet: thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness.

CHAP. II. BLOW ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain; let all the inhabitarus of the land tremble; for the day of the LORD cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

2 A day of darkness and of gloominess, land, and pity his people. a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains; a to his people, Behold, I will send you corn, great people and a strong: there light not and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied

worm hath left hath the caterpillar eaten, been ever the like, neither shall be any more

3 A fire devoureth before them, and be-6 For a nation is come up upon my land, the garden of Eden before them, and be-

4 The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen; so

shall they run.

5 Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle-array.

6 Before their face the people shall be much pained; all faces shall gather blackness.

7 They shall run like mighty men; they 10 The field is wasted, the land mourn-shall climb the wall like men of war; and oth: for the corn is wasted; the new wine they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks:

8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; 12 The vine is dried up, and the fig-tree they shall run upon the wall; they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

10 The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw

11 And the LORD shall utter his voice before his army; for his camp is very great: for he is strong that executeth his word: for 14 \ Sanctify ye a fast, call a solemn as the day of the Lord is great and very ter-

rible; and who can abide it?

12 ¶ Therefore also now, saith the LORD, Turn ye even to me with all your heart, and

13 And rend your heart, and not your gar-16 Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, ments, and turn unto the LORD your God: ger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil

14 Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him, even

the LORD your God?

15 ¶ Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify

a fast, call a solemn assembly

16 Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts; let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?

18 ¶ Then will the LORD be jealous for his

19 Yea, the LORD will answer, and say un-

therewith; and I will no more make you a

reproach among the heathen:

northern army, and will drive him into a land and if ye recompense me, swiftly and speedibarren and desolate, with his face toward by will I return your recompence upon your the east sea, and his hinder part toward the own head; utmost sea: and his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because he hath my gold, and have carried into your temples

done great things.
21 ¶ Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for the LORD will do great things.

22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig-tree, and the vine do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the LORD your God: for he bath he will cause to come down for 'ou the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month.

24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the canker-worm, and the caterpillar, and the palmer-worm, my great army which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satis-God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed.

27 And ye shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the LORD your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

28 ¶ And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

29 And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out

30 And I will show wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars

31 The sun shall be turned into darkness. and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.

32 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call.

CHAP. III.

OR, behold, in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again the cap-

tivity of Judah and Jerusalem,

2 I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the valley of Jehoshathey have scattered among the nations, and land. parted my land.

3 And they have cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for a harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.

4 Yea, and what have ye to do with me, O Tyre, and Zidon, and all the coasts of Pa-20 But I will remove far off from you the lestine? will ye render me a recompence?

5 Because ye have taken my silver and

my goodly pleasant things.

6 The children also of Judah, and the children of Jerusalem, have ye sold unto the Grecians, that ye might remove them far from their border.

7 Behold, I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return your recompence upon your own head:

8 And I will sell your sons and your daughgiven you the former rain moderately, and ters into the hand of the children of Judah, and they shall sell them to the Sabeans, to a people far off: for the LORD hath spoken it. 9 \(\text{Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles} :

Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near, let them come

10 Beat your plow-shares into swords, and your pruning-hooks into spears : let the weak

say, I am strong.

11 Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye fied, and praise the name of the LORD your heathen, and gather yourselves together God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: round about: thither cause thy mighty ones to come down, O LORD.

12 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the valley of Jehoshaphat: for there wili I sit to judge all the heathen round about.

13 Put ye in the sickle; for the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the LORD is near in the valley of decision.

15 The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

16 The LCRD also shall roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the heavens and the earth shall shake; but the LORD will be the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel.

17 So shall ye know that I am the LORD your God dwelling in Zion, my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be holy, and there shall no strangers pass through her any

18 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Judah shall flow with waters, and a fountain shall come forth of the house of the LORD, and shall water the valley of Shittim.

19 Egypt shall be a desolation, and Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the phat, and will plead with them there for my violence against the children of Judah, bepeople, and for my heritage Israel, whom cause they have shed innocent blood in their

20 But Judah shall dwell for ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation.

21 For I will cleanse their blood that I have not cleansed: for the LORD dwelleth in Zion. CHAP. I.

the herdmen of Tekoa, which he saw concerning Israel in the days of Uzziah not turn away the punishment thereof; bethe son of Joash king of Israel, two years Edom into lime: before the earthquake.

Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; Moab shall die with tumult, with shouting, and the habitations of the shepherds shall and with the sound of the trumpet: mourn, and the top of Carmel shall wither.

3 f Thus soith the LORD, For three trans-midst thereof, and will slay all the princes gressions of Damascus, and for four, I will thereof with him, saith the LORD. not turn away the punishment thereof; being instruments of iron:

Hazael, which shall devour the palaces of

Ben-hadad.

5 I will break also the bar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from the house of Eden; and the people of Syria shall go into captivity unto Kir, saith the gressions of Israel, and for four, I will not LORD.

6 Thus saith the LORD, For three transgressions of Gaza, and for four, I will not poor for a pair of shoes; turn away the punishment thereof; because they carried away captive the whole capti- on the head of the poor, and turn aside the

vity, to deliver them up to Edom:

7 But I will send a fire on the wall of Gaza, which shall devour the palaces thereof: my holy name:

8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from Ashdod, and him that holdeth the sceptre clothes laid to pledge by every altar, and from Ashkelon; and I will turn my hand against Ekron: and the remnant of the Phi- house of their god. listines shall perish, saith the Lord God.

turn away the punishment thereof; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Edom, and remembered not the brotherly covenant:

10 But I will send a fire on the wall of Ty-the wilderness, to possess the land of the rus, which shall devour the palaces thereof. Amorite.

11 Thus saith the LORD, For three transdid pursue his brother with the sword, and saith the LORD. did cast off all pity, and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever: drink; and commanded the prophets, say-12 But I will send a fire upon Teman, ing, Prophesy not.

which shall devour the palaces of Bozrah.

13 Thus saith the LORD, For three transgressions of the children of Ammon, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen thereof; because they have ripped up the women with child of Gilead, that they might enlarge their border:

of, with shouting in the day of battle, with a the horse deliver himself. tempest in the day of the whirlwind:

15 And their king shall go into captivity, mighty shall flee away naked in that day, he and his princes together, saith the LORD.

CHAP. II.

THE words of Amos, who was among THUS saith the HORD, For three trans-the herdmen of Tekoa, which he saw gressions of Moab, and for four I will gressions of Moab, and for four, I will king of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam cause he burned the bones of the king of

2 But I will send a fire upon Moab, and 2 And he said, The LORD will roar from it shall devour the palaces of Kirioth; and

3 And I will cut off the judge from the

4 Thus saith the LORD, For three transcause they have threshed Gilead with thresh- gressions of Judah, and for four, I will not turn away t'e punishment thereof; because 4 But I will send a fire into the house of they have despised the law of the LORD, and have not kept his commandments, and their lies caused them to err, after the which their fathers have walked:

5 But I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem.

6 Thus saith the LORD, For three transturn away the punishment thereof; because they sold the righteous for silver, and the

7 That pant after the dust of the earth way of the meek: and a man and his father will go in unto the same maid, to profane

8 And they lay themselves down upon they drink the wine of the condemned in the

9 ¶ Yet destroyed I the Amorite before 9 Thus saith the LORD, For three trans- them, whose height was like the height of gressions of Tyrus, and for four, I will not the cedars, and he was strong as the oaks; yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from beneath.

10 Also I brought you up from the land of Egypt, and led you forty years through

11 And I raised up of your sons for progressions of Edom, and for four, I will not phets, and of your young men for Nazarites. turn away the punishment thereof; because he Is it not even thus, O ye children of Israel?

12 But ye gave the Nazarites wine to

13 Behold, I am pressed under you, as a

cart is pressed that is full of sheaves.

14 Therefore the flight shall perish from his force, neither shall the mighty deliver himself

15 Neither shall he stand that handleth 14 But I will kindle a fire in the wall of the bow; and he that is swift of foot shall not Rabbah, and it shall devour the palaces there- deliver himself: neither shall be that rideth

16 And he that is courageous among the

CHAP. III. against the whole family which I brought tithes after three years; up from the land of Egypt, saying,

lies of the earth; therefore I will punish you free-offerings; for this liketh you, O ye

for all your iniquities.
3 Can two walk together, except they be

agreed?

4 Will a lion roar in the forest when he in all your places; yet have ye not returned hath no prey? will a young lion cry out of unto me, saith the Lord. his den if he have taken nothing? 5 Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth

where no gin is for him? shall one take up a snare from the earth, and have taken nothing at all?

6 Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? shall there be evil in a city, and the Lord hath not done it? 7 Surely the Lord God will do nothing,

but he revealeth his secret unto his servants

the prophets.

8 The lion hath roared, who will not fear? the Lord Gop hath spoken, who can but pro-

phesy?

in the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say, Assemble yourselves upon the mountains of Samaria, and behold the great tumults in after the manner of Egypt: your young ment the midst thereof, and the oppressed in the have I slain with the sword, and have taken midst thereof.

the LORD, who store up violence and robbe-

ry in their palaces.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop, An adversary there shall be even round about the overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and ye land; and he shall bring down thy strength were as a firebrand plucked out of the burn-

12 Thus saith the LORD, As the shepherd the LORD. taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear; so shall the children of Israel: and because I will do this unto thee, Israel be taken out that dwell in Samaria in prepare to meet thy God, O Israel. the corner of a bed, and in Damascus in a couch.

gressions of Israel upon him, I will also visit God of hosts, is his name the altars of Beth-el; and the horns of the

shall perish, and the great houses shall have

an end, saith the LORD.

CHAP. IV.

I EAR this word, ye kine of Bashan, that 3 For thus saith the Lord Gon, The city are in the mountain of Samaria, which that went out by a thousand shall leave a oppress the poor, which crush the needy, hundred, and that which went forth Ly us drink.

2 The Lord Gop hat's sworn by his holiness, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will take you away with hooks, and

your posterity with fish-hooks.

cow at that which is before her; and ye shall shall come to nought. east them into the palace, saith the LORD

4 ¶ Come to Beth-el, and transgress; at TEAR this word that the LORD hath spo- Gilgal multiply transgression; and bring ken against you, O children of Israel, your sacrifices every morning, and your

5 And offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving 2 You only have I known of all the fami- with leaven, and proclaim and publish the children of Israel, saith the Lord God.

6 ¶ And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and want of bread

7 And also I have withholden the rain from you, when there were yet three months to the harvest: and I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered.

8 So two or three cities wandered unto one city, to drink water; but they were not satisfied: yet have ye not returned unto me,

saith the LORD.

9 I have smitten you with blasting and mildew: when your gardens, and your vineyards, and your fig-trees, and your olive-trees increased, the palmer-worm de-9 ¶ Publish in the palaces at Ashdod, and voured them: yet have ye not returned unto

me, saith the LORD.

10 I have sent among you the pestilence, away your horses; and I have made the stink 10 For they know not to do right, saith of your camps to come up unto your nostrils: e Lord, who store up violence and robbe-

11 I have overthrown some of you, as God from thee, and thy palaces shall be spoiled. ing: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith

12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O

13 For, lo, he that formeth the mountains, and createth the wind, and declareth unto 13 Hear ve, and testify in the house of Ja- man what is his thought, that maketh the cob, saith the Lord God, the God of hosts, morning darkness, and treadeth upon the 14 That in the day that I shall visit the trans-high places of the earth, The LORD, The

CHAP. V.

altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground.

15 And I will smite the winter-house with the summer-house; and the houses of ivery house of Israel.

2 The virgin of Israel is fallen; she shall no more rise: she is forsaken upon her land;

there is none to raise her up.

which say to their masters, Bring, and let hundred shall leave ten, to the house of Israel.

4 T For thus saith the LORD unto the house of Israel, Seek ye me, and ye shall live:

5 But seek not Beth-el, nor enter into Gilgal, and pass not to Beer-sheba: for Gilgal 3 And ye shall go out at the breaches, every shall surely go into captivity, and Beth-el

6 Seek the LORD, and ye shall live; lest

me break out like fire in the house of Joseph, in Beth-el.

7 Ye who turn judgment to wormwood, and leave off righteousness in the carth.

8 Seek him that maketh the seven stars and Orion, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The LORD is his name:

9 That strengtheneth the spoiled against the strong, so that the spoiled shall come against the fortress.

10 They hate him that rebuketh in the gate, and they abhor him that speaketh up- greater than your border :

rightly

11 Forasmuch therefore as your treading is upon the poor, and ye take from him burdens of wheat: ye have built houses of hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ye have planted pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink wine of them.

12 For I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins: they afflict the just, they take a bribe, and they turn aside the poor in the gate from their right.

13 Therefore the prudent shall keep silence in that time; for it is an evil time.

14 Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live; and so the LORD, the God of hosts, shall

be with you, as ye have spoken.

15 Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: it may be that the LORD God of hosts will be gracious

unto the remnant of Joseph.

16 Therefore the LORD, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus, Wailing shall be in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas! alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, and such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing.

17 And in all vineyards shall be wailing: for I will pass through thee, saith the LORD.

18 Woe unto you that desire the day of the LORD! to what end is it for you? the day of

the LORD is darkness, and not light.

19 As if a man did flee from a lion, and a

bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent

20 Shall not the day of the LORD be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no

brightness in it

21 ¶ I hate, I despise your feast-days, and I will not smell in your solemn assemblies.

22 Though ve offer me burnt-offerings, and your meat-offerings, I will not accept them; neither will I regard the peace-offerings of your fat beasts.

23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of river of the wildemess.

thy viols.

24 But let judgment run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream.

25 Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O Liquise of Israel?

26 But we have borne the tabernacle of your and devour it, and there be none to quench it Moloch and Chiun your images, the star of

your god, which ye made to yourselves.
27 Therefore will I cause you to go into captivity beyond Damascus, saith the LORD, whose name is The God of hosts.

CHAP, VI.

JOE to them that are at ease in Zion, and trust in the mountain of Samaria, which are named chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel came!

2 Pass ye unto Calneh, and see; and from thence go ye to Hamath the great: then go down to Gath of the Philistines: be they better than these kingdoms? or their border

3 Ye that put far away the evil day, and cause the seat of violence to come near;

4 That lie upon beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall;

5 That chant to the sound of the viol, and invent to themselves instruments of musick,

like David;

6 That drink wine in bowls, and anoing themselves with the chief ointments: but they are not grieved for the affliction of Joseph.

7 Therefore now shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be removed.

8 'The Lord Gop hath sworn by himself. saith the LORD, the God of hosts, I abhor the excellency of Jacob, and hate his palaces therefore will I deliver up the city, with all that is therein.

9 And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die.

10 And a man's uncle shall take him up, and he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that is by the sides of the house, Is there yet any with thee? and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, Hold thy tongue; for we may not make mention of the name of the

11 For, behold, the LORD commandeth, and he will smite the great house with breaches,

and the little house with clefts.

12 T Shall horses run upon the rock? will one plow there with oxen? for ye have turned judgment into gall, and the fruit of righteousness into hemlock:

13 Ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us horns by

our own strength?

14 But, behold, I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the LORD, the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the entering in of Hamath unto the

CHAP. VII.

THUS hath the Lord Gop shewed unto me; and, behold, he formed grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, it was the latter growth after the king's mowings.

2 And it came to pass, that when they had howlings in that day, saith the Lord God: made an end of eating the grass of the land, there shall be many decadoodies in every place; then I said, O Lord God, forgive, I besech they shall cast them forth with silence. thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is small

3 The LORD repented for this: It shall not fail,

be, saith the LORD.

me; and, behold, the Lord God called to bath, that we may set forth wheat, making contend by fire, and it devoured the great the ephah small, and the shekel great, and

deep, and did eat up a part.
5 Then said I, O Lord Gop, cease, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? for and the needy for a pair of shoes; yea, and

he is small.
6 The Lord repented for this: This also

shall not be, saith the Lord GoD.

7 Thus he shewed me; and, behold, the their works. LORD stood upon a wall made by a plumbline, with a plumb-line in his hand.

seest thou? And I said, A plumb-line. Then be cast out and drowned, as by the flood of said the LORD, Behold, I will set a plumb- Egypt. line in the midst of my people Israel: I will not again pass by them any more:

9 And the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be earth in the clear day: laid waste; and I will rise against the house

of Jeroboam with the sword.

sent to Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, Amos and baldness upon every head; and I will hath conspired against thee in the midst of make it as the mourning of an only son, and the house of Israel: the land is not able to the end thereof as a bitter day. bear all his words.

away captive out of their own land.

12 Also Amaziah said unto Amos, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into the land of Ju- and from the north even to the east; they

13 But prophesy not again any more at Lorp, and shall not find it. Beth-el: for it is the king's chapel, and it is

the king's court.
14 ¶ Then answered Amos, and said to Amaziah, I was no prophet, neither was I and say, Thy god, O Dan, liveth; and, The a prophet's son; but I was a herdman, and manner of Beer-sheba liveth; even they shall a gatherer of sycamore-fruit:

15 And the LORD took me as I followed

house of Isaac.

17 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Thy peth of them shall not delivered. wife shall be a harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, mine nand take them; though they climb up and thy land shall be divided by line; and to heaven, thence will I bring them down: thou shalt die in a polluted land: and Israel

and behold a basket of summer-fruit.

2 And he said, Amos, what seest thou? And them: I said, A basket of summer-fruit. Then said the LORD unto me, The end is come upon fore their enemies, thence will I command my people of Israel; I will not again pass by the sword, and it shall slay them: and I will them any more.

3 And the songs of the temple shall be for good.

needy, even to make the poor of the land to

5 Saying, When will the new-moon be 4 T Thus hath the Lord God shewed unto gone, that we may sell corn? and the sabfalsifying the balances by deceit

6 That we may buy the poor for silver,

sell the refuse of the wheat?

7 The LORD hath sworn by the excellency of Jacob, Surely I will never forget any of

8 Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and 8 And the LORD said unto me, Amos, what it shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall

> 9 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GoD, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the

10 And I will turn your feasts into mourn-Jeroboam with the sword.

Ing, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins,

11 & Behold, the days come, saith the Lord 11 For thus Amos saith, Jeroboam shall die God, that I will send a famine in the land, by the sword, and Israel shall surely be led not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD:

12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, dah, and there eat bread, and prophesy there, shall run to and fro to seek the word of the

13 In that day shall the fair virgins and

young men faint for thirst.

14 They that swear by the sin of Samaria. fall, and never rise up again.

CHAP. IX.

the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, I SAW the LORD standing upon the altar; prophesy unto my people Israel.

I and he said, Smite the lintel of the door, prophesy unto my people Israel.

A and he said, Smite the lintel of the door, 16 % Now therefore hear thou the word of that the posts may shake: and cut them in the LORD; Thou sayest, Prophesy not against the head, all of them; and I will slay the last Israel, and drop not thy word against the of them with the sword: he that fleeth of them shall not flee away; and he that esca-

2 Though they dig into hell, thence shall

3 And though they hide themselves in the shall surely go into captivity forth of his land. top of Carmel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they be hid from THUS hath the Lord God shewed unto me; my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite

> 4 And though they go into captivity beset mine eyes upon them for evil, and not

that toucheth the land, and it shall melt, overtake nor prevent us and all that dwell therein shall mourn: Egypt.

6 It is he that buildeth his stories in the of old: heaven, and hath founded his troop in the earth; he that calleth for the waters of the Edom, and of all the heathen which are

the earth; The LORD is his name.

7 Are ye not as children of the Ethiopians unto me, O children of Israel? saith the that the plowman shall overtake the reaper. of the land of Egypt? and the Philistines seed; and the mountains shall drop sweet from Caphtor, and the Syrians from Kir?

8 Behold, the eyes of the Lord Gop are

saith the LORD.

9 For, lo, I will command, and I will sift fruit of them. the house of Israel among all nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the and they shall no more be pulled up out of least grain fall upon the earth.

10 All the sinners of my people shall die the Lord thy God.

5 And the Lord God of hosts is he by the sword, which say, The evil shall not

11 In that day will I raise up the taberand it shall rise up wholly like a flood; nacle of David that is fallen, and close up and shall be drowned, as by the flood of the breaches thereof; and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days

12 That they may possess the remnant of sea, and poureth them out upon the face of called by my name, saith the Lord that do-

eth this.

13 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, Have not I brought up Israel out and the treader of grapes him that soweth

wine, and all the hills shall melt.

14 And I will bring again the captivity of thon the sinful kingdom, and I will destroy my people of Israel, and they shall build the it from off the face of the earth; saving that waste cities, and inhabit them; and they shall I will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob, plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the

> 15 And I will plant them upon their land, their land which I have given them, saith

¶ OBADIAH.

THE vision of Obadiah. heard a rumour from the LORD, and an am- entered into his gates, and cast lots upon Jebassador is sent among the heathen, Arise rusalem, even thou wast as one of them. ye, and let us rise up against her in battle.

the heathen: thou art greatly despised.

thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation is high; that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground?

4 Though thou exalt thyself as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith

the LORD.

5 If thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till they had enough? if the grape-gatherers came to thee, would they not leave some grapes?

6 How are thethings of Esau searched out!

how are his hidden things sought up!

brought thee even to the border: the men that were at peace with thee have deceived eat thy bread have laid a wound under thee: there is none understanding in him.

8 Shall I not in that day, saith the LORD, even destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out of the mount of Esau

9 And thy mighty men, O Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter. 10 ¶ For thy violence against thy brother

Jacob shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off for ever.

Thus saith the other side, in the day that the strangers car-Lord God concerning Edom, We have ried away captive his forces, and foreigners

12 But thou shouldest not have looked on 2 Behold, I have made thee small among the day of thy brother, in the day that he became a stranger; neither shouldest thou have 3 The pride of thine heart hath deceived rejoiced over the children of Judah in the day of their destruction; neither shouldest thou have spoken proudly in the day of distress. 13 Thou shouldest not have entered into

the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; yea, thou shouldest not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid hands on their substance in the day of their calamity:

14 Neither shouldest thou have stood in the cross-way, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldest thou have delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of

15 For the day of the Lord is near upon all the heathen: as thou hast done, it shall 7 All the men of thy confederacy have be done unto thee; thy reward shall return

upon thine own head.

16 For as ye have drunk upon my holy thee, and prevailed against thee; they that mountain, so shall all the heathen drink continually; yea, they shall drink, and they shall swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been.

17 ¶ But upon mount Zion shall be deliverance, and there shall be holiness; and the house of Jacob shall possess their possessions.

18 And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be any remaining of the house of 11 In the day that thou stoodest on the Esau: for the LORD hath spoken it.

618

19 And they of the south shall possess the the Canaanites, even unto Zarephath; and mount of Esau; and they of the plain the Phi- the captivity of Jerusalem, which is in listines: and they shall possess the fields of Sepharad, shall possess the cities of the Ephraim, and the fields of Samaria; and Ben-south. jamin shall possess Gilead.

20 And the captivity of this host of Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and the

21 And saviours shall come up on mount

the children of Israel shall possess that of kingdom shall be the LORD's.

¶ JONAH.

CHAP. I.

NOW the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the son of Amittai, saying,

2 Arise, go to Nineveh, that great city, and cry against it; for their wickedness is come

up before me.

3 But Jonah rose up to flee unto Tarshish from the presence of the Lord, and went down to Joppa; and he found a ship going to Tarshish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tarshish from the presence of the LORD.

4 T But the LORD sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tompost in the sea, so that the ship was like to be broken.

5 Then the mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and cast forth the wares that were in the ship into the sea, to lighten it of them: but Jonah was gone down into the sides of the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep.

6 So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, call upon thy God, if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not.

7 And they said, every one to his fellow, Come, and let us cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil is upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jonah.

8 Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil is upon us: what is thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what is thy country? and of what people art thou

9 And he said unto them, I am a Hebrew; and I fear the LORD, the God of heaven, which hath made the sea, and the dry land.

10 Then were the men exceedingly a-fraid, and said unto him, Why hast thou done this? (for the men knew that he fled and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land. from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them.)

11 Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea may be calm unto us? (for the sea wrought, and was tem-

pestuous.

12 And he said unto them, Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that for, my sake this great tempest is upon you.

13 Nevertheless the men rowed hard to bring it to the land; but they could not: for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous

against them.

and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we be-cloth, from the greatest of them even to the seech thee, let us not perish for this man's least of them. life, and lay not upon us innocent blood: for

thou, O Lord, hast done as it pleased thee. 15 So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea; and the sea ceased from

her raging.

16 Then the men feared the Lord exceedingly, and offered a sacrifice unto the LORD,

and made vows.

17 Now the Lorn had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah. And Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights. CHAP. II.

THEN Jonah prayed unto the LORD his

God out of the fish's belly,

2 And said, I cried by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, and he heard me; out of the belly of hell cried I, and thou heardest my voice.

3 For thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about: all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

4 Then I said, I am cast out of thy sight: yet I will look again toward thy holy temple.

5 The waters compassed me about, even to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.

6 I went down to the bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars was about me for ever: yet hast thou brought up my life from corruption, O LORD my God.

7 When my soul fainted within me I remembered the LORD; and my prayer came in unto thee, into thy holy temple.

8 They that observe lying vanities forsake

their own mercy.

9 But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. Salvation is of the LORD.

10 ¶ And the Lord spake unto the fish,:

CHAP. III.

A ND the word of the Lord came unto Jonah the second time, saying,

2 Arise, go unto Nineveh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid

3 So Jonah arose, and went unto Nineveh, according to the word of the LORD. (Now Nineveh was an exceeding great city of three days' journey.)

4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown.

5 T So the people of Ninevel believed 14 Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sack-

6 For word came unto the king of Ninc-

reh; and he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered him with to be angry?

sackcloth, and sat in ashes.

7 And he caused it to be proclaimed and published through Nineveh, (by the decree of the king and his nobles,) saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing; let them not feed, nor drink water.

8 But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yea, let them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violence that is in their hands.

9 Who can tell if God will turn and repent, morning rose the next day, and it smote the and turn away from his fierce anger, that

we perish not

10 ¶ And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not. CHAP. IV.

BUT it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and he was very angry.

2 And he prayed unto the LORD, and said, I pray thee, O LORD, was not this my saying when I was yet in my country? Therefore I fled before unto Tarshish: for I knew that thou art a gracious God, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repentest thee of the evil.

3 Therefore now, O LORD, take, I be-

4 Then said the Lord, Doest thou well

5 So Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the city.

6 And the Lord God prepared a gourd, and made it to come up over Jonah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief. So Jonah was exceeding glad of the gourd.

7 But God prepared a worm, when the

gourd that it withered.

8. And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God prepared a vehement east wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said, It is better for me to die than to live.

9 And God said to Jonah, Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, I

do well to be angry, even unto death.

10 Then said the Lond, Thou hast had pity on the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which came up in a night, and perished in a night:

11 And should not I spare Nineveh, that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons that cannot discern between seech thee, my life from me: for it is better their right hand and their left hand; and for me to die than to live.

¶ MICAH.

CHAP. I. THE word of the LORD that came to Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, which he saw concerning Samaria and Jerusalem.

2 ¶ Hear, all ye people; hearken, O earth, and all that therein is: and let the Lord God be witness against you, the Lord from his

holy temple.

3 For, behold, the LORD cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread

upon the high places of the earth.

4 And the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, and as the waters that are poured down a steep place.

5 For the transgression of Jacob is all this, and for the sins of the house of Israel. What is the transgression of Jacob? is it not Samaria? and what are the high places of Judah?

are they not Jerusalem?

6 Therefore I will make Samaria as a heap of the field, and as plantings of a vineyard; and I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and I will discover the foundations thereof.

7 And all the graven images thereof shall be beaten to pieces, and all the hires thereof shall be burned with the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay desolate: for she the eagle; for they are gone into captivity gathered it of the hire of a larget she gathered it of the hire of a harlot, and from thee.

they shall return to the hire of a barlot. 8 Therefore I will wail and howl; I will go Micah the Morasthite, in the days of stripped and naked: I will make a wailing like the dragons, and mourning as the owls.

9 For her wound is incurable; for it is come unto Judah: he is come unto the gate

of my people, even to Jerusalem.

10 ¶ Declare ye it not at Gath, weep ye not at all: in the house of Aphrah roll thyself in the dust.

11 Pass ye away, thou inhabitant of Saphir, having thy shame naked: the inhabitant of Zaanan came not forth in the mourning of Beth-ezel; he shall receive of you his standing.

12 For the inhabitant of Maroth waited carefully for good; but evil came down from the LORD unto the gate of Jerusalem.

13 O thou inhabitant of Lachish, bind the chariot to the swift beast: she is the beginning of the sin to the daughter of Zion; for the transgressions of Israel were found in thee.

14 Therefore shalt thou give presents to Moresheth-gath: the houses of Achzib shall

be a lie to the kings of Israel.

15 Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O inhabitant of Mareshah: he shall come unto

CHAP. II.

7 OF to them that devise iniquity, and behaved themselves ill in their doings. work evil upon their beds! when the

violence; and houses, and take them away: so they oppress a man and his house, even a

man and his heritage.

which ye shall not remove your necks; neither shall ye go haughtily: for this time is evil.

4 In that day shall one take up a parable against you, and lament with a doleful lamentation, and say, We be utterly spoiled; he hath changed the portion of my people: might, to declare unto Jacob his transgres-how hath he removed it from me! turning sion, and to Israel his sin. away he hath divided our fields.

Therefore thou shalt have none that shall cast a cord by lot in the congregation that abhor judgment, and pervert all equity

of the LORD.

6 Prophesy ve not, say they to them that Jerusalem with iniquity prophesy: they shall not prophesy to them, 11 The heads thereof ju

that they shall not take shame.

7 TO thou that art named The house of Jacob, is the Spirit of the LORD straitened? good to him that walketh uprightly?

an enemy: ye pull off the robe with the gar- come heaps; and the mountain of the house ment from them that pass by securely as as the high places of the forest.

men averse from war.

9 The women of my people have ye cast out BUT in the last days it shall come to pass, from their pleasant houses; from their chil- But that the mountain of the house of the

your rest: because it is polluted, it shall de-stroy you, even with a sore destruction.

2 And many nations shall come, and say,

of Bozrah, as the flock in the midst of their ple, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and fold: they shall make great noise by reason they shall beat their swords into plowshares, of the multitude of men.

they have broken up, and have passed ther shall they learn war any more. through the gate, and are gone out by it;

the LORD on the head of them.

CHAP. III. ND I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of israel; Is it not for you to know judgment?

2 Who hate the good, and love the evil

their flesh from off their bones;

3 Who also eat the flesh of my people, and their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for uon: and the Lord shall reign over them in the pot, and as flesh within the caldron.

4 Then shall they cry unto the Lord, but

8 ¶ And thou, O tower of the flock, the

face from them at that time, as they have

5 Thus saith the LORD concerning the morning is light they practise it, because it prophets that make my people err, that bite is in the power of their hand.

And they covet fields, and take them by that putteth not into their mouths, they even

prepare war against him:
6 Therefore night shall be unto you, that ve shall not bave a vision; and it shall be 3 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, dark unto you, that ye shall not divine; and against this family do I devise an evil, from the sun shall go down over the prophets, and

the day shall be dark over them.

7 Then shall the seers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded; yea, they shall all cover their lips: for there is no answer of God.

8 T But truly I am full of power by the Spirit of the LORD, and of judgment, and of

9 Hearthis, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jacob, and princes of the house of Israel,

10 They build up Zion with blood, and

11 The heads thereof judge for reward, and the priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money; yet will they lean upon the LORD, and say, Is not the ere these his doings? do not my words do LORD among us? none evil can come upon us.

12 Therefore shall Zion for your sake be 8 Even of late my people is risen up as plowed as a field; and Jerusalem shall be-

CHAP. IV dren have ye taken away my glory for ever. LORD shall be established in the top of the 10 Arise ye, and depart; for this is not mountains, and it shall be exalted above the

11 If a man, walking in the spirit and falsehood, do lie, saying, I will prophesy unto thee of wine, and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people.

12 If will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of go forth of Zion, and the word of the Lord we will walk in his paths: for the law shall thee; I will surely gather the remnant of the company people.

13 If And he shall judge among many people.

the multitude of men. | and their spears into pruning-hooks: nation 13 The breaker is come up before them: shall not lift up a sword against nation, nei-

4 But they shall sit every man under his and their King shall pass before them, and vine, and under his fig-tree; and none shall make them afraid: for the mouth of the

Lord of hosts hath spoken it.

5 For all people will walk every one in the Jacob, and ye princes of the house of name of his god, and we will walk in the name of the LORD our God for ever and ever.

6 ¶ In that day, saith the LORD, will I aswho pluck off their skin from off them, and semble her that halteth, and I will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afflicted;

7 And I will make her that halted a remflay their skin from off them; and they break nant, and her that was cast iar off a strong na-

he will not hear them: he will even hide his strong hold of the daughter of Zion, unto

thee shall it come, even the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of versaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off. Jerusalem.

there no king in thee? is thy counsellor perished? for pangs have taken thee as a wo- thy chariots:

man in travail.

10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, and throw down all thy strong holds: O daughter of Zion, like a woman in travail: and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou sayers: shalt go even to Babylon; there shalt thou be delivered; there the Lord shall redeem thee and thy standing images out of the midst of from the hand of thine enemies.

11 \ Now also many nations are gathered against thee, that say, Let her be defiled,

and let our eye look upon Zion.

12 But they know not the thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsel: and fury upon the heathen, such as they for he shall gather them as the sheaves into have not heard.

3 Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion; for I will make thy horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass; and thou shalt beat in tains, and let the hills hear thy voice. pieces many people: and I will consecrate their gain unto the LORD, and their substance unto the Lord of the whole earth.

CHAP, V.

TOW gather thyself in troops, O daugh-OW gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against thee? and wherein have I wearied thee? us; they shall smite the Judge of Israel with testify against me. a rod upon the cheek.

thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be Ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting.

3 Therefore will he give them up, until the time that she which travaileth hath brought forth; then the remnant of his brethren shall

return unto the children of Israel.

4 ¶ And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the name of the Lord his God; and they shall abide: for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth.

5 And this man shall be the peace, when the Assyrian shall come into our land: and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall

eight principal men.

6 And they shall waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land of Nimrod in the entrances thereof: thus shall he deliver our land, and when he treadeth within our

7 And the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people as a dew from the LORD, as the showers upon the grass, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the

sons of men.

people, as a lion among the beasts of the fo- mouth. rest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep; who, if he go through, both treadeth down, smiting thee, in making thee desolate because and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver, of thy sins.

9 Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine ad-

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, 9 Now, why dost thou cry out aloud? is saith the LORD, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy

11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land,

12 And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thy for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, hand; and thou shalt have no more sooth-

13 Thy graven images also will I cut off. thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thy hands.

14 And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee; so will I destroy thy cities.

15 And I will execute vengeance in anger

CHAP. VI.

LIEAR ye now what the Lord saith; Arise, contend thou before the moun-

2 Hear ye, O mountains, the Lord's con troversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for the LORD hath a controvery with his people, and he will plead with Israel.

4 For I brought thee up out of the land of 2 But thou, Beth-lehem Ephratah, though Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and Miriam.

5 O my people, remember now what Balak king of Moab consulted, and what Balaam the son of Beor answered him from Shittim unto Gilgal; that ye may know the righteousness of the Lord.

6 I Wherewith shall I come before the LORD, and bow myself before the high God? shall I come before him with burnt-offerings,

with calves of a year old?

7 Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of rivers of oil? shall I give my first-born for my transgression, the fruit of my body for the sin of my soul?

8 He hath shewed thee, O man, what is we raise against him seven shepherds, and good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy,

and to walk humbly with thy God?

9 The LORD's voice crieth unto the city, and the man of wisdom shall see thy name: us from the Assyrian, when he cometh into hear ye the rod, and who hath appointed it. 10 T Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the scant measure that is abominable?

11 Shall I count them pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful

weights?

12 For the rich men thereof are full of vi-8 9 And the remnant of Jacob shall be olence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoamong the Gentiles in the midst of many ken lies, and their tongue is deceitful in their

13 Therefore also will I make thee sick in

14 Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down shall be in the midst of thee; because I have sinned against him, until he and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deli-plead my cause, and execute judgment for ver; and that which thou deliverest will I me: he will bring me forth to the light, and give up to the sword.

Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet

wine, but shalt not drink wine. | shall behold her: now shall she 16 \(\psi \) For the statutes of Omri are kept, down as the mire of the streets. and all the works of the house of Ahab, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make in that day shall the decree be far removed. thee a desolation, and the inhabitants thereof a hissing: therefore ye shall bear the reproach of my people.

CHAP. VII.

TOE is me! for I am as when they have to mountain. gathered the summer-fruits, as the grape-gleanings of the vintage: there is no solate, because of them that dwell therein, cluster to eat; my soul desired the first ripe for the fruit of their doings.

ry man his brother with a net.

3 That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, the prince asketh, and the judge out of the land of Egypt will I shew unto asketh for a reward; and the great man, he him marvellous things. uttereth his mischievous desire: so they wrap it up.

4 The best of them is as a brier; the most upon their mouth, their ears shall be deaf. upright is sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation co-

mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom.

6 For the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; a delighteth in mercy.

God will hear me.

8 ¶ Rejoice not against me, O mine ene-

9 I will bear the indignation of the LORD, I shall behold his righteousness.

10 Then she that is mine enemy shall see it, and shame shall cover her which said unto me, Where is the LORD thy God? mine eves shall behold her: now shall she be trodden

11 In the day that thy walls are to be built, 12 In that day also he shall come even to

thee from Assyria, and from the fortified cities, and from the fortress even to the river, and from sea to sea, and from mountain

13 Notwithstanding the land shall be de-

2 The good man is perished out of the flock of thy heritage, which dwell solitarily the wood, in the midst of Carmel: let 14 T Feed thy people with thy rod, the they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt eve-them feed in Bashan and Gilead, as in the days of old.

15 According to the days of thy coming

16 The nations shall see, and be confounded at all their might: they shall lay their hand

17 They shall lick the dust like a serpent, meth; now shall be their perplexity.

5 Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not our God, and shall fear because of thee.

18 ¶ Who is a God like unto thee, that they shall move out of their holes like worms

pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the trans gression of the remnant of his heritage? he daughter riseth up against her mother, the retaineth not his anger for ever, because he

man's enemies are the men of his own house.
7 Therefore I will look unto the Lord; I passion upon us; he will subdue our iniquiwill wait for the God of my salvation: my ties: and thou wilt cast all their sins into the

depths of the sea.

20 Thou wilt perform the truth to Jacob, my: when I fall, I sha'l arise; when I sit in and the mercy to Abraham, which thou hast darkness, the LORD shall be a light unto me. sworn unto our fathers from the days of old.

¶ NAHUM.

CHAP. I.

The book of therein. THE burden of Nineven. the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite.

Lorn will take vengeance on his adversa- the rocks are thrown down by him.

in power, and will not at all acquit the wicked: the LORD hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet.

4 He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Bashan languisheth, and Carmel; and the flower of Lebanon no rise up the second time.

sence, yea, the world, and all that dwell

6 Who can stand before his indignation? 2 God is jealous, and the LORD reveng- and who can abide in the fierceness of his eth; the LORD revengeth, and is furious; the anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and

ries, and he reserveth wrath for his enemics.

7 The Lord is good, a strong hold in the 3 The Lord is slow to anger, and great day of trouble; and he knoweth them that

trust in him.

8 But with an over-running flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and darkness shall pursue his enemies.

9 What do ye imagine against the Lord? he will make an utter end: affliction shall

10 For while they be foldentogether as thorns, languisheth.

10 For while they be foldentogether as thorns,
5 The mountains quake at him, and the and while they are drunken as drunkards, hills melt, and the earth is burned at his pre-they shall be devoured as stubble fully dry. gineth evil against the LORD, a wicked coun- young lions; and I will cut off thy prey from

sellor.

12 Thus saith the LORD, Though they be quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be cut down, when he shall pass through. Though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

13 For now will I break his voke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.

14 And the LORD hath given a commandment concerning thee, that no more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image, and the molten image: I will make thy grave; for thou art vile

perform thy vows: for the wicked shall no her witchcrafts. more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off.

CHAP. II.

I E that dasheth in pieces is come up be-fore thy face: keep the munition, watch the way, make thy loins strong, fortify thy power mightily.

2 For the LORD hath turned away the ex- as a gazing-stock. cellency of Jacob as the excellency of Israel:

and marred their vine-branches.

3 The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men are in scarlet: the chariots shall be with flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir-trees shall be terribly shaken.

4 The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall justle one against another in the and it was infinite; Put and Lubim were broad ways: they shall seem like torches,

they shall run like the lightnings.

prepared.

6 The gates of the rivers shall be opened,

and the palace shall be dissolved.

7 And Huzzab shall be led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead her as with the voice of doves, tabering upon their breasts.

8 But Nineveh is of old like a pool of water; yet they shall flee away. Stand, stand, shall they cry; but none shall look back.

9 Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil shall devour thy bars. of gold; for there is none end of the store and glory out of all the pleasant furniture.

10 She is empty, and void, and waste; and the heart melteth, and the knees smite tofaces of them all gather blackness.

the feeding-place of the young lions, where the locusts. the lion, even the old lion, walked, and the lion's whelp, and none made them afraid?

12 The lion did tear in pieces enough for his spoileth, and fleeth away. whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and ful-

LORD of hosts, and I will burn her chariots in when the sun ariseth they flee away, and 021

11 There is one come out of thee that ima-, the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

CHAP. III. 70E to the bloody city! it is all full of lies

and robbery; the prey departeth not; 2 The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the prancing

horses, and of the jumping chariots.

3 The horsemen lifteth up both the bright sword and the glittering spear: and there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcases; and there is none end of their corpses: they stumble upon their corpses:

4 Because of the multitude of the whore-15 Behold upon the mountains the feet of doms of the well-favoured harlot, the mishim that bringeth good tidings, that publish- tress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations eth peace! O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, through her whoredoms, and families through

5 Behold, I am against thee, saith the Lord of hosts; and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.

6 And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee

7 And it shall come to pass, that all they that for the emptiers have emptied them out, look upon thee shall flee from thee, and say, Nineveh is laid waste: who will bemoan her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

3 Art thou better than populous No, that was situate among the rivers, that had the waters round about it, whose rampart was the sea, and her wall was from the sea?

9 Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength,

thy helpers.

10 Yet was she carried away, she went in-5 He shall recount his worthies: they shall to captivity: her young children also were stumble in their walk; they shall make haste dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets; to the wall thereof, and the defence shall be and they cast lots for her honourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.

11 Thou also shalt be drunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because

of the enemy.

12 All thy strong holds shall be like fig-trees with the first ripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

13 Behold, thy people in the midst of thee are women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire

14 Draw thee waters for the siege, fortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread the

mortar, make strong the brick-kiln.

15 There shall the fire devour thee; the gether, and much pain is in all loins, and the sword shall cut thee off; it shall eat thee up like the canker-worm: make thyself many 11 Where is the dwelling of the lions, and as the canker-worm, make thyself many as

> 16 Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the canker-worm

17 Thy crowned are as the locusts, and ed his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin. thy captains as the great grasshappers, which 13 Behold, I am against thee, saith the camp in the hedges in the cold day; but no man gathereth them.

their place is not known where they are. 19 There is no healing of thy bruise; thy 18 Thy shepherds slumber, O king of As-wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit syria; thy nobles shall dwell in the dust: thy of thee shall clap the hands over thee: for people is scattered upon the mountains, and upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

\P HABAKKUK.

CHAP. I.

HE burden which Habakkuk the pro-pleuteous phet did see.

2 O LORD, how long shall I cry, and and not spare continually to slay the nations? Thou wilt not hear! even cry out unto thee of violence, and theu wilt not save !

3 Why dost theu shew me iniquity, and cause me to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence are before me: and there are answer when I am reproved. that raise up strile and contention.

ment doth never go forth: for the wicked tables, that he may run that readeth it. doth compass about the righteous; there-

fore wrong judgment proceedeth.

5 % Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvellously; for I will work a work in your days, which ye will not believe, though it be told wou.

6 For, lo, I raise up the Chaldeans, that faith bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the breadth of the land, to possess the dwelling-places that are not theirs.

7 They are terrible and dreadful: their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of

hemselves.

8 Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spreadthemselves, and their horsemen shall come fromfar; they shall fly as the eagle that hasteth to eat.

9 They shall come all for violence: their faces shall sup up us the east wind, and they bite thee, and awake that shall vex thee, and shall gather the captivity as the sand.

10 And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take ic.

11 Then shall his mind change, and he that dwell therein. shall pass over, and offend, imputing this his

power unto his god.

12 T. Art thou not from everlasting, O LORD my God, my Holy One? we shall not die, O LORD, thou hast ordained them for judgment; and, O mighty God, thou hast esta- by cutting off many people, and hast sinned blished them for correction.

13 Thou art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and holdest thy tongue when the blood, and establisheth a city by iniquity! wicked devoureth the man that is more righteous than he?

sea, as the creeping things, that have no ruler

over them?

15 They take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their drag; therefore they rejoice and are glad.

16 Therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because mayest look on their nakedness!

by them their portion is fat, and their meat

17 Shall they therefore empty their net,

CHAP. II.

I WILL stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall

2 And the LORD answered me, and said, 4 Therefore the law is slacked, and judg- Write the vision, and make it plain upon

3 For the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry.

4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him . but the just shall live by his

5 TYea also, because he transgresseth by wine, he is a proud man, neither keepeth at home, who enlargeth his desire as hell, and is as death, and cannot be satisfied, but gathereth unto him all nations, and heapeth unto him all people:

6 Shall not all these take up a parable against him, and a taunting proverb against him, and say, Wee to him that increaseth that which is not his! how long? and to him that ladeth himself with thick clay!

7 Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall

thou shalt be for bocties unto them?

8 Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all

9 Wee to him that coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from

the power of evil!

10 Thou hast consulted shame to thy house against thy soul. 11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and

the beam out of the timber shall answer it 12 T Woe to him that buildeth a town with

13 Behold, is it not of the LORD of hosts. that the people shall labour in the very fire. 14 And makest men as the fishes of the and the people shall weary themselves for very vanity?

14 For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the Lord, as the

waters cover the sea.

15 T Wee unto him that giveth his neigh. bour drink, that puttest thy bottle in him. and makest him drunken also, that thou

drink thou also, and let thy foreskin be un- was thy wrath against the sea, that thou covered: the cup of the LORD's right hand didst ride upon thy horses and thy chariots shall be turned unto thee, and shameful spew- of salvation:

thee, and the spoil of beasts, which made them afraid, because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of

all that dwell therein.

18 ¶ What profiteth the graven image up his hands on high. that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make dumb idols?

19 Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and there is no breath at all in the midst of it.

20 But the LORD is in his holy temple; let

all the earth keep silence before him. CHAP. III.

PRAYER of Habakkuk the prophet upon Shigionoth.

2 O Lord, I have heard thy speech, and was afraid: O LORD, revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember mercy.

3 \ God came from Teman, and the Holy One from mount Paran. Selah. His glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full

of his praise. 4 And his brightness was as the light; he had horns coming out of his hand: and there was the hiding of his power.

5 Before him went the pestilence, and burn-

ing coals went forth at his feet.

6 He stood, and measured the earth: he beheld, and drove asunder the nations; and the everlasting mountains were seattered, the perpetual hills did bow; his ways are ever- joy in the God of my salvation.

7 I saw the tents of Cushan in affiction:

tremble.

8 Was the Lord displeased against the instruments.

16 Thou art filled with shame for glory: rivers? was thing anger against the rivers?

ing shall be on thy glory.

9 Thy bow was made quite naked, according to the caths of the tribes, even thy word
To For the violence of Lebanon shall cover ing to the caths of the tribes, even thy with rivers. 9 Thy bow was made quite naked, accord-

Selah. Thou didst cleave the earth with rivers.

10 The mountains saw thee, and they trembled; the overflowing of the water passed by: the deep uttered his voice, and lifted

11 The sun and moon stood still in their habitation: at the light of thine arrows they went, and at the shining of thy glittering spear.

12 Thou didst march through the land in indignation, thou didst thresh the heathen in

anger.

13 Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, even for salvation with thine anointed; thou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Selah.

14 Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages; they came out as a whirlwind to scatter me: their re joicing was as to devour the poor secretly.

15 Thou didst walk through the sea with thy horses, through the heap of great

waters

16 When I heard, my belly trembled; my lips quivered at the voice: rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled in myself. that I might rest in the day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, he will invade them with his troops.

17 Although the fig-tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit be in the vines; the labour of the olive shall fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and there shall be no herd in the stalls:

18 Yet I will rejoice in the LORD, I will

19 The Lord God is my strength, and he will make my feet like hinds' feet, and and the curtains of the land of Midian did he will make me to walk upon mine high places. To the chief singer on my stringed

¶ ZEPHANIAH.

CHAP. I. of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of swear by Malcham; Hizkiah, in the days of Josiah the son of Amon, king of Judah.

2 I will utterly consume all things from off LORD, nor inquired for him.

the land, saith the LORD.

3 I will consume man and beast: I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes hand: for the LORD hath prepared a sacriof the sea, and the stumbling-blocks with the fice, he hath bid his guests. wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the Lorp.

4 I will also stretch out my hand upon princes, and the king's children, and all such Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jeru- as are clothed with strange apparel. salem; and I will cut off the remnant of Baal from this place, and the name of the Chema-that leap on the threshold, which fill their rims with the priests;

5 And them that worship the host of hea THE word of the LORD which came ven upon the house-tops; and them that wor unto Zephaniah the son of Cushi, the son ship and that swear by the Lord, and that

> 6 And them that are turned back from the LORD; and those that have not sought the

7 Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord God; for the day of the Lord is at

8 And it shall come to pass in the day of the LORD's sacrifice, that I will punish the

9 In the same day also will I punish all those masters' houses with violence and deceit.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Long, that there shall be the noise of a cry from the fish-gate, and a howling from the be as Sodom, and the children of Ammon as second, and a great crashing from the hills.

11 Howl, ye inhabitants of Maktesh, for all the merchant-people are cut down; all

they that bear silver are cut off.

12 And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will search Jerusalem with candles, and because they have reproached and magnifipunish the menthat are settled on their lees; that say in their heart, The LORD will not do good, neither will he do evil.

13 Therefore their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also build houses, but not inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, but not drink

the wine thereof.

14 The great day of the Lord is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the LORD: the mighty man shall will make Nineveh a desolation, and dry

cry there bitterly.

15 That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and her, all the beasts of the nations: both the cordesolation, a day of darkness and gloominess,

they have sinned against the LORD: and their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung.

18 Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the LORD's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of his jealousy: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them

that dwell in the land.

CHAP. II.

ATHER yourselves together, yea, gath-J er together, O nation not desired;

2 Before the decree bring forth, before the day pass as the chaff, before the fierce anger of the LORD come upon you, before the day of the LORD's anger come upon you.

3 Seek ye the LORD, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek right he will not do iniquity: every morning doting teouspess, seek meekness: it may be ye shall he bring his judgment to light, he faileth

be hid in the day of the Lond's anger. 4 For Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon

a desolation: they shall drive out Ashdod at are desolate; I made their streets waste, that the noon-day, and Ekron shall be rooted up. none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, the nation of the Cherethites! the word of inhabitant, the LORD is against you; O Canaan, the land

that there shall be no inhabitant.

6 And the sea-coast shall be dwellings and them. but they rose early, and corrupted cottages for shepherds, and folds for flocks.

7 And the coast shall be for the remnant of 8 1 Therefore wait ye upon me, saith the the house of Judah; they shall feed thereupon: Lord, until the day that I rise up to the prey:

the revilings of the children of Aminon, youred with the fire of my jealsousy, whereby they have reproached my people, 2 For then will I turn to the people a pure and magnified themselves against their border, language, that they may all call upon the

9 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Surely Moab shall Gomorrah, even the breeding of nettles, and salt-pits, and a perpetual desolation: the residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my people shall possess them.

10 This shall they have for their pride, ed themselves against the people of the LORD

of hosts.

11 The LORD will be terrible unto them: for he will famish all the gods of the earth; and men shall worship him, every one from his place, even all the isles of the heathen.

12 TYe Ethiopians also, ye shall be slain

by my sword.

13 T And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and destroy Assyria; and

like a wilderness.

14 And flocks shall lie down in the midst of morant and the bittern shall lodge in the upa day of clouds and thick darkness,

16 A day of the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.

17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like blind men, because the carelessly, that said in her heart, I am, and that they shall walk like blind men, because

there is none besides me: how is she become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! every one that passeth by her shall hiss,

and wag his hand

CHAP. III.

OE to her that is filthy and polluted, to the oppressing city!

2 She obeyed not the voice; she received not correction; she trusted not in the LORD;

she drew not near to her God. 3 Her princes within her are roaring lions;

her judges are evening wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.

4 Her prophets are light and treacherous persons: her priests have polluted the sanc-

fuary, they have done violence to the law.

5 The just Lord is in the midst thereof; not; but the unjust knoweth no shame.

6 I have cut off the nations: their towers 5 We unto the inhabitants of the sea-coasts, so that there is no man, that there is none

7 I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, thou of the Philistmes, 1 will even destroy thee, wilt receive instruction; so their dweiling should not be cut off, howsoever I punished

in the houses of Ashkelonshall they lie down for my determination is to gather the nations, in the evening; for the Lord their God shall that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour visit them, and turn away their captivity.

SII have heard the reproach of Moah, and fierce anger: for all the earth shall be de-

suppliants, even the daughter of my dispers-

ed, shall bring mine offering.

11 In that day shalt thou not be ashamed hands be slack. for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then I will take is mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over away out of the midst of thee them that re- thee with joy; he will rest in his love; he joice in thy pride; and thou shalt no more be will joy over thee with singing. haughty because of my holy mountain.

an afflicted and poor people, and they shall whom the repreach of it was a burden.

trust in the name of the LORD.

iniquity, nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for will get them praise and fame in every land they shall feed and lie down, and none shall where they have been put to shame. make them afraid.

15 The Lord hath taken away thy judg- captivity before your eyes, saith the Lord.

name of the Lord, to serve him with one ments, he hath cast out thine enemy King of Israel, even the LORD, is in the midst 10 From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia my of thee: thou shalt not see evil any more.

16 In that day it shall be said to Jerusalem, Fear thou not, and to Zion, Let not thine

18 I will gather them that are sorrowful 12 I will also leave in the midst of thee for the solemn assembly, who are of thee, to

19 Behold, at that time I will undo all that 13 The remnant of Israel shall not do afflict thee; and I will save her that halteth, and gather her that was driven out; and

20 At that time will I bring you again, 14 ¶ Sing, O daughter of Zion: shout, O even in the time that I gather you: for I will Israel; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, make you a name and a praise among all O daughter of Jerusalem.

¶ HAGGAI.

CHAP. I. month, came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet unto Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying, This people say, The time is not come, the time that the LORD's house should be built.

3 Then came the word of the LORD by

Haggai the prophet, saying,

4 Is it time for you, O ye, to dwell in your ceiled houses, and this house lie waste?

5 Now therefore thus saith the Lord of

hosts, Consider your ways.

6 Ye have sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages, earneth wages to put it into a bag with holes.

7 I Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Consi-

der your ways.

8 Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the LORD.

9 Ye looked for much, and, lo, it came to little; and when ye brought it home, I did blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house that is waste, and ye run every man unto his own house.

land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labour of the hands.

and Joshua the son of Josedech, the high IN the second year of Darius the king, in priest, with all the remnant of the people, the sixth month, in the first day of the obeyed the voice of the Lord their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet, (as the LORD their God had sent him,) and the people did fear before the LORD.

13 Then spake Haggai the Lond's messenger in the Lord's message unto the people, saying, I am with you, saith the LORD.

14 \ And the LORD stirred up the spirit of Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; and they came and did work in the house of the LORD of hosts their God,

15 In the four and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year of Darius

the king.

CHAP. II.

In the seventh month, in the one and twentieth day of the month, came the word of the Lord by the prophet Haggai, saying,

2 Speak now to Zerubbabel the son of Shealfiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, and to the residue of the people, saying,

3 Who is left among you that saw this house in her first glory? and how do ye see it now? is it not in your eyes in comparison

of it as nothing

4 Yet now be strong, O Zerubbabel, saith 10 Therefore the heaven over you is stay- the Lord; and be strong, O Joshua, son of ed from dew, and the earth is stayed from Josedech, the high priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the LORD, 11 And I called for a drought upon the and work: for I am with you, saith the LORD of hosts.

5 According to the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, so my Spirit remaineth among you: fear ye not.
6 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, Yet

12 II Then Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, lonce, it is a little while, and I will shake the

heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the

dry land 7 And I will shake all nations, and the Desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill

this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts. 8 The silver is mine, and the gold is mine,

saith the LORD of hosts.

9 The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I give peace, saith the LORD of hosts.

10 I In the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD by Haggai the

prophet, saying,

11 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Ask now the priests concerning the law, saying,

12 If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be holy? And the priests answered and said, No.

13 Then said Haggai, If one that is unclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answer-

ed and said, It shall be unclean.

14 Then answered Haggai, and said, So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so is every work of their hands; and that which they offer there is unclean.

15 And now, I pray you, consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD;

16 Since those days were, when one came to a heap of twenty measures, there were but ten: when one came to the press-fat, for to draw out fifty vessels out of the press, there were but twenty.

17 I smote you with blasting, and with mildew, and with hail, in all the labours of your hands; yet ye turned not to me, saith

the LORD.

18 Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, even from the day that the foundation of the Lorp's temple was laid, consider it.

19 Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig-tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive-tree, hath not brought forth: from this day will I bless you.

20 ¶ And again the word of the LORD came unto Haggai, in the four and twentieth

day of the month, saying,

21 Speak to Zerubbabel, governor of Judah, saying, I will shake the heavens and the earth;

22 And I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms; and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

23 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O Zerubbabel, my servant, the son of Shealtiel, saith the LORD, and will make thee as a signet : for I have chosen

thee, saith the LORD of hosts.

¶ ZECHARIAH.

CHAP. I. N the eighth month, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah the son of Barachiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying,

2 The Lord hath been sore displeased

with your fathers.

3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Turn ye unto me, saith the Lord of hosts, and I will turn un-

to you, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 Be ye not as your fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Turn ye now from your evil ways, and from your evil doings: but they did not hear, nor hearken tmto me, saith the LORD.

5 Your fathers, where are they? and the

prophets, do they live for ever

6 But my words and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, did they not take hold of your fathers? and they returned, and said, Like as the LORD of hosts thought to do unto us, according to our talked with me with good words, and comways, and according to our doings, so hath he dealt with us.

eleventh month, which is the month Sebat, in of the Lord unto Zechariah the son of Ba-

8 I saw by night, and behold a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle-trees that were in the bottom; and behind him were there red horses, speck-

led, and white.
9 Then said I, O my lord, what are these? And the angel that talked with me said unto

me, I will shew thee what these be.

10 And the man that stood among the myrtle-trees answered and said, These are they whom the LORD hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth.

11 And they answered the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle-trees, and said. We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sitteth

still, and is at rest.

12 I Then the angel of the LORD answered and said, O LORD of hosts, how long wilt thou not have mercy on Jerusalem, and on the cities of Judah, against which thou hast had indignation these threescore and ten years?

13 And the LORD answered the angel that

fortable words.

14 So the angel that communed with me 7 ¶ Upon the four and twentieth day of the said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I am jealous for Jerusa-

15 And I am very sore displeased with the rachiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying, heathen that are at ease: for I was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the affliction.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD. I am returned to Jerusalem with mercies: my house shall be built in it, saith the LORD of hosts, and a line shall be stretched forth up- and Satan standing at his right hand to reon Jerusalem.

17 Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the LORD of

18 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw,

and behold four horns.

19 And I said unto the augel that talked with me, What he these? And he answered that stood before him, saying, Take away the me, These are the horns which have scatter- filthy garments from him. And unto him ed Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem.

21 Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These are the horns fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gentiles, which lifted up their horn over the land of Judah to scatter it.

CHAP. II.

LIFTED up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold a man with a measuring-

line in his hand.

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou? And will give thet he said unto me, To measure Jerusalem, to that stand by. see what is the breadth thereof, and what is the length thereof.

me went forth, and another angel went out will bring forth my servant The BRANCH.

to meet him.

young man, saying, Jerusalem shall be in-leyes: behold, I will engrave the graving habited as towns without walls for the multi- thereof, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will tude of men and cattle therein:

5 For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her

6 T Ho, ho, come forth, and flee from the land of the north, saith the LORD: for I have spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven, saith the LORD.

7 Deliver thyself, O Zion, that dwellest

with the daughter of Babylon.

toucheth the apple of his eye.

9 For, behold, I will shake my hand upon them, and they shall be a spoil to their right side of the bowl, and the other upon the servants, and ye shall know that the LORD

of hosts hath sent me.

on: for, lo, I come, and I will dwell in the my lord:

midst of thee, saith the LORD.

11 And many nations shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee; and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath saying, This is the word of the LORD unto sent me unto thee.

portion in the holy land, and shall choose Je- hosts. 630

rusalem again.

13 Be silent, O all flesh, before the LORD for he is raised up out of his holy-habitation. CHAP. III.

A ND he shewed me Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the LORD,

2 And the Lord said unto Satan, The hosts, My cities through prosperity shall yet Lond rebuke thee, O Satan; even the Lond be spread abroad; and the Lond shall yet that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: is comfort Zion, and shall yet choose Jerusalem. not this a brand plucked out of the fire

3 Now Joshua was clothed with filthy gar-

ments, and stood before the angel.

4 And he answered and spake unto those he said, Behold, I have caused thine iniquity 20 And the Loan shewed me four carpenters. to pass from thee, and I will clothe thee with change of raiment.

5 And I said, Let them set a fair mitre which have scattered Judah, so that no man upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon did lift up his head: but these are come to his head, and clothed him with garments. And the angel of the LORD stood by.

6 ¶ And the angel of the Lord protested

unto Joshua, saying,
7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt also judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these

8 ¶ Hear now, O Joshua the high priest. thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee 3 And, behold, the angel that talked with for they are men wondered at: for, behold,

9 For behold the stone that I have laid be-4 And said unto him, Run, speak to this fore Joshua; upon one stone shall be seven remove the iniquity of that land in one day.

10 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, a wall of fire round about, and will be the glory in the midst of her.

6 ¶ Ho, ho, come forth, and flee from the CHAP. IV.

ND the angel that talked with me came And the anger that land, as a man that is

wakened out of his sleep,

2 And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a candle-8 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, After stick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of the glory hath he sent me unto the nations it, and his seven lamps thereon, and seven which spoiled you; for he that toucheth you pipes to the seven lamps which are upon the top thereof;

3 And two olive-trees by it, one upon the

left side thereof.

4 So I answered and spake to the angel 10 I Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zi- that talked with me, saying, What are these,

> 5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

6 Then he answered and spake unto me, Zerubbabel, saying, Not by might, nor by 12 And the LORD shall inherit Judah his power, but by my Spirit, saith the LORD of

7 Who art thou, O great mountain? before

Zerubbabel thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth the head-stone thereof with house in the land of Shinar: and it shall be shoulings, crying, Grace, grace, unto it. established, and set there upon her own base.

8 Moreover, the word of the Lord came

unto me, saying,
9 The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house; his hands shall also chariots out from between two mountains; finish it; and thou shalt know that the LORD and the mountains were mountains of brass.

of hosts hath sent me unto you.

2 In the first chariot were red ho
10 For who hath despised the day of small in the second chariot black horses, things for they shall rejoice, and shall see the 3 And in the third chariot white horses, and plummet in the hand of Zerubbabêl with those in the fourth chariot grisled and bay horses. seven; they are the eyes of the LORD, which

run to and fro through the whole earth. 1) ¶ Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these two olive-trees upon the right side of the candlestick, and upon the left side

thereof?

12 And I answered again, and said unto Lord of all the earth. him, What be these two olive-branches which, through the two golden pipes, empty the golden oil out of themselves?

13 And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No,

my lord.

14 Then said he, These are the two anointed ones, that stand by the LORD of the whole earth.

CHAP. V.

THEN I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a flying roll.

2 And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying roll; the length thereof is twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits.

3 Then said he unto me, This is the curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for every one that stealeth shall be cut off as on this side, according to it; and every one that sweareth shall be cut off as on that side, according to it.

4 I will bring it forth, saith the Lord of hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, the timber thereof, and the stones thereof.

5 ¶ Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me; Lift up now thine eyes, and see what is this that goeth forth.

6 And I said, What is it? And he said, This is an ephah that goeth forth. He said moreover, This is their resemblance through all the earth.

7 And, behold, there was lifted up a talent of lead: and this is a woman that sitteth in

the midst of the ephah.

the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof.

and, behold, there came out two women, your God. and the wind was in their wings; (for they had wings like the wings of a stork;) and and the heaven.

10 Then said I to the angel that talked the ninth month, even in Chisleu;

11 And he said unto me, To build it a

CHAP. VI.

ND Iturned, and lifted up mine eyes, and A looked, and, behold, there came four

2 In the first chariot were red horses, and

3 And in the third chariot white horses, and

4 Then I answered and said unto the angel that talked with me, What are these, my

lord?

5 And the angel answered and said unto me, These are the four spirits of the heavens, which go forth from standing before the

6 The black horses which are therein go forth into the north country; and the white go forth after them; and the grisled go forth

toward the south country.

7 And the bay went forth, and sought to go, that they might walk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.

8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my spirit in

the north country.

9 I And the word of the LORD came unto

me, saying,

10 Take of them of the captivity, even of Heldai, of Tobijah, and of Jedaiah, which are come from Babylon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Josiah the son of Zephaniah;

11 Then take silver and gold, and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Joshua

the son of Josedech, the high priest;

12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus and into the house of him that sweareth false- speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold ly by my name: and it shall remain in the the man whose name is The BRANCH; and midst of his house, and shall consume it, with he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the LORD:

13 Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and he shall be a priest upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall be between them both.

14 And the crowns shall be to Helem, and to Tobijah, and to Jedaiah, and to Hen the son of Zephaniah, for a memorial in the tem.

ple of the LORD.

15 And they that are far off shall come and 3 And he said, This is wickedness. And he build in the temple of the LORD; and ye shall east it into the midst of the ephah, and he cast know that the LORD of hosts bath sent me unto you. And this shall come to pass, if ye 9 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and looked, will diligently obey the voice of the LORD

CHAP. VII.

ND it came to pass in the fourth year of had wings like the wings of a stork;) and A ND it came to pass in the fourth year of they lifted up the ephah between the earth A king Darius, that the word of the Lord came unto Zechariah in the fourth day of

with me, Whither do these bear the ephan? 1 2 When they had sent unto the house a

God Sherezer and Regem-melech, and their vellous in mine eyes? saith the Lord of hosts.

men, to pray before the LORD,

3 And to speak unto the priests which were will save my people from the east country, in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to the and from the west country; prophets, saying, Should I weep in the fifth 8 And I will bring them, and they shall month, separating myself, as I have done dwell in the midst of Jerusalem; and they these so many years?

hosts unto me, saying,

5 Speak unto all the people of the land, even those seventy years, did ye at all fast unto me, even to me

6 And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, did not ye eat for yourselves, and

drink for yourselves?

7 Should ye not hear the words which the Lordhath cried by the former prophets, when Jerusalem was inhabited and in prosperity, and the cities thereof round about her, when men inhabited the south and the plain?

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto

Zechariah, saying,

9 Thus speaketh the Lorp of hosts, saving, Execute true judgment, and shew mercy and compassions every man to his brother

10 And oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.

11 But they refused to hearken, and pulled away the shoulder, and stopped their

ears, that they should not hear.

12 Yea, they made their hearts as an adamant-stone, lest they should hear the law, and the words which the Lord of hosts hath sent in his Spirit by the former prophets: therefore came a great wrath from the LORD of hosts.

13 Therefore it is come to pass, that as he cried, and they would not hear; so they cried, and I would not hear, saith the LORD of hosts:

14 But I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they knew not: thus the land was desolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned; for they laid the pleasant land desolate.

CHAP. VIII

GAIN the word of the LORD of hosts A came to me, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I was jealous for Zion with great jealousy, and I was

jealous for her with great fury.

3 Thus saith the LORD, I am returned unto Zion, and will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and Jerusalem shall be called, A city of truth; and the mountain of the LORD of ple, and the inhabitants of many cities: hosts. The holy mountain.

4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, There shall yet old men and old women dwell in the streets of Jerusalem, and every man with his of hosts: I will go also.

staff in his hand for very age

poys and girls playing in the streets thereof. rusalem, and to pray before the LORD.

6 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, If it be marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this days it shall come to pass, that ten men shall

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I

ese so many years? shall be my people, and I will be their God, 4 ¶ Then came the word of the Lord of in truth and in righteousness.

9 T Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted days these words by the mouth of the proand mourned in the fifth and seventh month, phets, which were in the day that the foundation of the house of the Lord of hosts was laid, that the temple might be built.

10 For before these days there was no hire for man, nor any hire for beast; neither was there any peace to him that went out or came in, because of the affliction: for I set all men

every one against his neighbour.

11 But now I will not be unto the residue of this people as in the former days, saith

the LORD of hosts.

12 For the seed shall be prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and the ground shall give her increase, and the heavens shall give their dew; and I will cause the rem-uant of this people to possess all these things.

13 And it shall come to pass, that as ye were a curse among the heathen, O house of Judah, and house of Israel; so will I save you, and ye shall be a blessing: fear not,

but let your hands be strong.

14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, As I thought to punish you, when your fathers provoked me to wrath, saith the Lord of hosts, and I repented not;

15 So again have I thought in these days to do well unto Jerusalem, and to the house

of Judah: fear ye not.

16 T These are the things that ye shall do; Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates:

17 And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and love no false oath: for all these are things that I

hate, saith the LORD.

13 ¶ And the word of the LORD of hosts

came unto me, saying,

19 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, The fast of the fourth month, and the fast of the fifth, and the fast of the seventh, and the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Judah joy and gladness, and cheerful feasts; therefore love the truth and peace.

20 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, It shall yet come to pass, that there shall come peo-

21 And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, Let us go speedily to pray before the LORD, and to seek the LORD

22 Yea, many people and strong nations 3 And the streets of the city shall be full of shall come to seek the LORD of hosts in Je.

23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, In those coople in those days, should it also be mar- take hold, out of all languages of the nations,

even shall take hold of the skirt of him that for they shall be as the stones of a crown, is a Jew, saying. We will go with you; for lifted up as an ensign upon his land. we have heard that God is with you.

CHAP. IX.

HE burden of the word of the Lord in the land of Hadrach, and Damascus shall be the rest thereof: when the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Israel, shall be toward the LORD.

2 And Hamath also shall border thereby; Tyrus, and Zidon, though it be very wise

3 And Tyrus did build herself a strong hold, and heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets.

he will smite her power in the sea; and she troubled, because there was no shepherd.

3 Mine anger was kindled against

5 Ashkelon shall see it, and fear; Gaza also shall see it, and be very sorrowful, and Ekron; for her expectation shall be ashamed; and the king shall perish from Gaza, goodly horse in the battle. and Ashkelon shall not be inhabited.

I will cut off the pride of the Philistines.

7 And I will take away his blood out of his mouth, and his abominations from between shall be for our God; and he shall be as a governor in Judah, and Ekron as a Jebusite.

8 And I will encamp about my house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth; any more: for now have I seen with mine eyes.

9 ¶ Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy and upon a colt the foal of an ass.

10 And I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and the horse from Jerusalem, and the battle-bow shall be cut off, and he shall speak peace unto the heathen; and his domithe river even to the ends of the earth.

11 As for thee also, by the blood of thy and turn again. covenant I have sent forth thy prisoners out

soners of hope: even to-day do I declare, that I will render double unto thee;

13 When I have bent Judah for me, filled the bow with Ephraim, and raised up thy affliction, and shall smite the waves in the sons, O Zion, against thy sons, O Greece, and sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry made thee as the sword of a mighty man.

and his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: away. and the Lord God shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with whirlwinds of the south.

15 The LORD of hosts shall defend them; his name, saith the LORD and they shall devour, and subdue with sling-stones; and they shall drink, and make a noise as through wine; and they shall be filled like bowls, and as the corners of the altar.

them in that day as the flock of his people; is come down.

17 For how great is his goodness, and how

great is his beauty! Corn shall make the young men cheerful, and new wine the

CHAP. X.

SK ye of the Lord rain in the time of the latter rain; so the Lord shall make bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field.

2 For the idols have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie, and have told false dreams; they comfort in vain: therefore 4 Behold, the Lord will cast her out, and they went their way as a flock, they were

> 3 Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, and I punished the goats : for the LORD of hosts hath visited his flock the house of Judah, and hath made them as his

4 Out of him came forth the corner, out 6 And a bastard shall dwell in Ashdod; and of him the nail, out of him the battle-bow,

out of him every oppressor together.

5 And they shall be as mighty men, which tread down their enemies in the mire of the his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, streets in the battle: and they shall fight, because the LOED is with them, and the riders on horses shall be confounded.

6 And I will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house of Joseph, and I will bring them again to place them ; and no oppressor shall pass through them for I have mercy upon them; and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for I am the LORD their God, and will hear them.
7 And they of Ephraim shall be like a

mighty man, and their heart shall rejoice King cometh unto thee: he is just, and hav- as through wine: yea, their children shall ing salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, see it, and be glad; their heart shall rejoice in the LORD.

8 I will hiss for them, and gather them : for I have redeemed them: and they shall

increase as they have increased.

9 And I will sow them among the people: nion shall be from sea even to sea, and from and they shall remember me in far countries; and they shall live with their children,

10 I will bring them again also out of the of the pit wherein is no water.

land of Egypt, and gather them out of As12 Turn you to the strong hold, ye prisyria; and I will bring them into the land of
soners of hope: even to-day do I declare, Gilead and Lebanon; and place shall not

be found for them.

11 And he shall pass through the sea with up; and the pride of Assyria shall be brought 14 And the LORD shall be seen over them, down, and the sceptre of Egypt shall depart

12 And I will strengthen them in the LORD; and they shall walk up and down in

CHAP. XI.

PEN thy doors, O Lebanon, that the fire

may devour thy cedars.

2 Howl, fir-tree, for the cedar is fallen; because the mighty are spoiled: howl, O ye 16 And the LORD their God shall save oaks of Bashan; for the forest of the vintage

3 There is a voice of the howling of the when they shall be in the siege both against shepherds; for their glory is spoiled: a Judah and against Jerusalem. voice of the roaring of young lions; for the pride of Jordan is spoiled.

4 Thus saith the LORD my God, Feed

the flock of the slaughter;

5 Whose possessors slay them, and hold themselves not guilty: and they that sell them say, Blessed be the LORD; for I am rich: and their own shepherds pity them

6 For I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the Lord: but, lo, I will deliver the men every one into his neighbour's hand, and into the hand of his king; and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver them.

7 And I will feed the flock of slaughter, even you, O poor of the flock. And I took unto me two staves; the one I called Beauty, and the other I called Bands; and I fed the flock.

8 Three shepherds also I cut off in one month; and my soul loathed them, and

their soul also abhorred me.

9 Then said I, I will not feed you: that that dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest eat every one the flesh of another.

10 T And I took my staff, even Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the people.

11 And it was broken in that day: and so the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it was the word of the LORD.

12 And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver.

pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter ness for his first-born. in the house of the LORD.

14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, even Bands, that I might break the brother- rimmon in the valley of Megiddon.

hood between Judah and Israel.

shepherd:

16 For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, which shall not visit those that be cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, por feed that that standeth still; but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

17 Woe to the idol shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword shall be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shail be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be ut-

terly darkened

CHAP. XII. HE burden of the word of the LORD for Israel, saith the LORD, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and formeth the spirit of man within him.

trembling unto all the people round about, mother that begat him shall say unto him,

3 And in that day will I make Jerusalem a burdensome stone for all people: all that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be

gathered together against it. 4 In that day, saith the LORD, I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness; and I will open mine eyes upon the house of Judah, and will smite every horse of the people with blindness.

5 And the governors of Judah shall say in their heart. The inhabitants of Jerusalem shall be my strength in the LORD of hosts their God,

6 In that day will I make the governors of Judah like a hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and Jerusalem shall be inhabited again in her own place, even in Jerusalem.

7 The Lord also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David, and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, do not magnify themselves against Judah.

8 In that day shall the LORD defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David shall be as God, as the angel of the LORD before them.

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy all the nations that

come against Jerusalem.

10 T And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications; and they shall look upon me whom they have 13 And the LORD said unto me, Cast it pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as unto the potter: a goodly price that I was one mourneth for his only son, and shall be prized at of them. And I took the thirty in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitter-

> 11 In that day shall there be a great mourn. ing in Jerusalem, as the mourning of Hadad.

od between Judah and Israel.

12 And the land shall mourn, every family
15 ¶ And the LORD said unto me, Take apart; the family of the house of David apart, unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish and their wives apart; the family of the house of Nathan apart, and their wives apart;

13 The family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family of Shimei

apart, and their wives apart;

14 All the families that remain, every fa-

mily apart, and their wives apart. CHAP. XIII.

N that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, for sin and for uncleanness.

2 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day saith the LORD of hosts, that I will cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered; and also I will cause the prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land.

3 And it shall come to pass, that when any 2 Behold, I will make Jerusalem a cup of shall yet prophesy, then his father and his

in the name of the LORD; and his father and them toward the hinder sea; in summer and his mother that begat him shall thrust him in winter shall it be.

through when he prophesieth.

4 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither shall they wear a rough garment to deceive:

5 But he shall say, I am no prophet, I am a husbandman; for man taught me to keep

cattle from my youth.

6 And one shall say unto him, What are wine-presses. these wounds in thy hands? Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded

in the house of my friends.

7 TAwake, O sword, against my Shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite the Shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered : and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones.

3 And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be lest

therein.

9 And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people; and they shall say, The LORD is my God.

CHAP. XIV.

EHOLD, the day of the Lord cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the

midst of thee.

2 For I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth one that is left of all the nations which came into captivity, and the residue of the people against Jerusalem, shall even go up from shall not be cut off from the city.

fight against those nations, as when he fought cles.

in the day of battle.

4 And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east; and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the of it toward the south.

5 And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye not up to keep the feast of tabernacies. fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah; and the LORD my God shall come, and all the saints with

thee.

that the light shall not be clear, nor dark :

shall be light.

waters shall go out from Jerusalem all of hosts.

Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies them toward the former sea, and half of

9 And the LORD shall be King over all the earth: in that day shall there be one LORD,

and his name one.

10 All the land shall be turned as a plain, from Geba to Rimmon, south of Jerusalem . and it shall be lifted up, and inhabited in her place, from Benjamin's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner-gate, and from the tower of Hananeel unto the king's

11 And men shall dwell in it, and there shall be no more utter destruction; but Je-

rusalem shall be safely inhabited.

12 \ And this shall be the plague wherewith the LORD will smite all the people that have fought against Jerusalem; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a great tumult from the LORD shall be among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his

neighbour.

14 And Judah also shall fight at Jerusalem: and the wealth of all the heathen round about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance.

15 And so shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in these

tents, as this plague.

16 T And it shall come to pass, that every year to year to worship the King, the LORD 3 Then shall the LORD go forth, and of hosts, and to keep the feast of taberna-

> 17 And it shall be, that whose will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the LORD of bosts, even upon them shall be no rain.

18 And if the family of Egypt go not up, east and toward the west, and there shall be and come not, that have no rain; there shall a very great valley: and half of the moun- be the plague wherewith the LORD will tain shall remove toward the north, and half smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

19 This shall be the punishment of Egypt. and the punishment of all nations that come

20 I In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the LORD's house shall be like the bowls before the 6 And it shall come to pass in that day, altar.
21 Yea, every pot in Jerusalem, and 21 Yea, every pot in Jerusalem, and

7 But it shall be one day which shall be in Judah, shall be holiness unto the LORD known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but of hosts; and all they that sacrifice shall it shall come to pass, that at evening-time it come and take of them, and seethe therein: and in that day there shall be no more the 8 And it shall be in that day, that living Canaanite in the house of the LORD of CHAP. I.

IHE burden of the word of the Lord to AND now, O ye priests, this command-Israel by Malachi.

2 I have loved you, saith the LORD: yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was and the Lord is saith the Lord of hosts, I will even send a

of the wilderness.

rished, but we will return and build the de- of your solemn feasts; and one shall take solate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, you away with it. They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wicked-commandment unto you, that my covenant ness, and, The people against whom the might be with Levi, saith the Lorp of hosts, LORD hath indignation for ever.

border of Israel.

6 T A son honoureth his father, and a servant his master; if then I be a father, where iniquity was not found in his lips; he walkis my honour? and if I be a master, where ed with me in peace and equity, and did turn is my fear? saith the LORD of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name?

tar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted of hosts. thee? In that ye say, The table of the LORD

is contemptible.

8 And if ye offer the blind for sacrifice, is have corrupted the covenant of Levi, saith it not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, is it not evil? offer it now unto thy governor: will he be pleased with thee, or accept temptible and base before all the people, thy person? saith the LORD of hosts.

And now, I pray you, beseech God that have been partial in the law. he will be gracious unto us: this hath been

sons? saith the LORD of hosts.

10 Who is there even among you that would shut the doors for nought? neither do ye kin-

to the going down of the same, my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in doeth this, the master and the scholar, out of every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts.

12 ¶ But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of the LORD is polluted; and the fruit thereof, even his meat, is contempti-

is it! and ye have snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts: and ye brought that which dealt treacherously: yet is she thy compawas torn, and the lame, and the sick, thus nion, and the wife of thy covenant ye brought an offering: should I accept this of your hand? saith the LORD.

ficeth unto the LORD a corrupt thing: for treacherously against the wife of his youth. I am a great King, saith the LORD of hosts, and my name is dreadful among the heathen. that he hateth putting away for one cover-

CHAP, II.

2 If ye will not hear, and if ye will not yet I loved Jacob, curse upon you, and I will curse your bless-3 And I hated Esau, and laid his mounings; yea, I have cursed them already, betains and his heritage waste for the dragons cause ye do not lay it to heart.

3 Behold, I will corrupt your seed, and 4 Whereas Edom saith, We are impove-spread dung upon your faces, even the dung

4 And ye shall know that I have sent this

5 My covenant was with him of life and 5 And your eyes shall see, and ye shall peace; and I gave them to him for the fear say, The LORD will be magnified from the wherewith he feared me, and was afraid before my name.

6 The law of truth was in his mouth, and

many away from iniquity.

7 For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his 7 Ye offer polluted bread upon mine al- mouth: for he is the messenger of the LORD

> 8 But ye are departed out of the way; ye have caused many to stumble at the law; ye

the LORD of hosts.

9 Therefore have I also made you conaccording as ye have not kept my ways, but

10 Have we not all one father? hath not by your means: will he regard your per- one God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by

profaning the covenant of our fathers?

11 ¶ Judah hath dealt treacherously, and dle fire on mine altar for nought. I have no on abomination is committed in Israel and pleasure in you, saith the LORD of hosts, in Jerusalem: for Judah hath profuned the neither will I accept an offering at your hand. holiness of the LORD which he loved, and 11 For from the rising of the sun, even un- hath married the daughter of a strange god.

12 The LORD will cut off the man that the tabernacles of Jacob, and him that offereth an offering unto the LORD of hosts.

13 ¶ And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth it with good-will at your hand.

e. 14 Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the 13 Ye said also, Behold, whata weariness Lord hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thor hast

15 And did not be make one? Yet had he the residue of the Spirit. And wherefore one? 14 That he might seek a godly seed. Therefore in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacri- take heed to your spirit, and let none deal

spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

17 TY e have wearied the Lord with your words; yet ye say, Wherein have we weari- for ye shall be a delightsome land, saith the ed him? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the LORD, and he

he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of 15 And now we call the proud happy; yea, the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, they that work wickedness are set up; yea, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

2 But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like

fuller's soap :

3 And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver; and he shall purify the sons of name. Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that 17 And they shall be mine, saith the LORD they may offer unto the LORD an offering in of hosts, in that day when I make up my righteouspess.

4 Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the Lord, as in the

days of old, and as in former years.

5 And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

6 For I am the LCRD, I change not; therefore ve sons of Jacob are not consumed.

7 TEven from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts.

But ye said, Wherein shall we return? 8 Will a man rob God? yet ye have

robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.

robbed me, even this whole nation.

10 Bring ye all the tithes into the store-judgments. house, that there may be meat in my house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD phet before the coming of the great and of hosts, if I will not open you the windows dreadful day of the LORD: of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it.

eth violence with his garment, saith the your ground; neither shall your vine cast her Lond of hosts; therefore take heed to your fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 And all nations shall call you blessed;

LORD of hosts.

13 \ Your words have been stout against delighteth in them; or, Where is the God of me, saith the Lord: yet ye say, What have judgment?

CHAP. III. me, saith the Lord: yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee?

14 Ye have said, It is vain to serve God;

EHOLD, I will send my messenger, and and what profit is it that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mourn-

fully before the LORD of hosts?

they that tempt God are even delivered.

16 Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another; and the LORD hearkened, and heard it: and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Lord, and that thought upon his

jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

18 Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked; between him that serveth God, and him that serveth him not.

CHAP. IV.

OR, behold, the day cometh that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that is shall leave them neither root nor branch.

2 ¶ But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow

up as calves of the stall.

3 And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet, in the day that I shall do this, saith the robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we Lord of hosts.

blood thee? In tithes and offerings.

4 ¶ Remember ye the law of Moses my
9 Ye are cursed with a curse: for ye have servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and

5 1 Behold, I will send you Elijah the pro-

6 And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the 11 And I will rebuke the devourer for your children to their fathers, lest I come and sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of smite the earth with a curse.

The end of the Old Testament.

A TABLE OF SCRIPTURE MEASURES.

A Cubit, A Span, A Hand-breadth, A Finger, A Fathom, Ezekiel's Reed, The Measuring Line,	half Cub. 0 6th 0 24th	3 6 0 9 3 5 11 3	The Homer or Cor, The Bath, The Hin, The Log, The Firkin (Metretes) Note, 29 solid inches =	10th Hom. 60th 720th	7 4 1 2 0 0 0 7	Inches. 7,6 15,2 2,5 24,3 4,9
Sabbath-day's journey, The Eastern Mile, Stadium or Furlong, Day's Journey, Note, 5 Feet = 1 Page.	2000 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0	729 3 403 1 145 4 172 4	Measures of things dry. The Homer. The Lethech, The Ephah, The Seah, The Omer,	half Hom. 10th 30th 100th 180th	Pecks, 000100	Pints. 1,6 0,8 3,4 1,1 57,9

A TABLE OF WEIGHTS AND MONEY.

WEIGHTS.		Dut. Oz. Lb.		MONEY. A Shekel of Gold, A Talent of Gold,		Sterl: L. S. 1 16 5464 5	D. 5,1 8,6
A Shekel, The Manch,	60 Shek.	0 0 9		Golden Daric or Dram,		1 1	10,3
A Talent,		2 3 6				0 0	
a latem,	3000	Tre the 1	10,3	Piece of Silver (Drachm)		S. D	F
MONEY.		L. S.	D	Trib. Mon. (Didrachm)	2 drachms	0 7	3
A Shekel.		0 2	3.3	Piece of Silver (Stater)	A WI WOITING	2 7	0
The Bekah,	half Shek.	0 1		Pound (Mina)	100	64 7	0
The Zuza,	4th	0 0		Penny (Denarius),	1.00	0 7	3
The Gerah,	20th	0 0	1.4	Farthing (Assarium)	20th Den.	0 0	1,5
Manch or Mina,	50		10	Farthing (Quadrans)	40th	0 0	0,8
Talent,	3000	341 10	4,3	Mite,	80th	00	0,4
Note Silver is here reskaned at 5s. Sterling Gold at Al men							

A TABLE OF TIME,

Nisan, or § Mark Abib April.	5 Ab	{ July August.	9 Chisleu	{ November December.
2 Ijar, or { April May.	6 Elul	{ Angust September.	10 Tebeth	{ December January
3 Sivan $\begin{cases} May \\ June. \end{cases}$	7 Tisri, or Ethanim	September October.	11 Shebat {	January February.
4 Thamuz $\begin{cases} June \\ July. \end{cases}$	8 Marchesvar or Bul 13 Veada	n, { October November. r, intercalary.	12 Adar	{ February March.

Days of the Week.

1st day of the week, Sunday. 2d day, Monday. Tuesday. 3d day, Wednesday. 4th day, Thursday. 5th day 6th day, Friday. 7th, or Sabbath, Saturday.

Hours of the Day.

The day, reckoning from Sun-rise, and the night The 2d, or middle watch, from the from sun-set, were each divided into 12 equal parts, called The 1st, 2d, 3d, 4th, &cc. Hours.

Watches.

The 1st watch, from sun-set to the 3d hour of the night.

638

NEW TESTAMENT

OF OUR

LORD AND SAVIOUR.

JESUS CHRIST,

TRANSLATED OUT OF

THE ORIGINAL GREEK,

AND WITH THE

FORMER TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED,

STEREOTYPED

FOR THE AMERICAN BIBLE SOCIETY

BY D. & G. BRUCE.

NEW-YORK, 1819.



I The GOSPEL according to Saint MATTHEW.

CHAP. I.

Christ, the son of David, the son of the prophet, saying, Abraham.

2 Abraham begat Isaac, and Isaac begat and shall bring forth a son, and they shall Jacob, and Jacob begat Judas and his bre-call his name Emmanuel, which, being in-

3 And Judas begat Phares and Zara of Thamar, and Phares begat Esrom, and Es-did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, som begat Aram,

4 And Aram begat Aminadab, and Aminadab begat Naasson, and Naasson begat

5 And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab, and Booz begat Obed of Ruth, and Obed begat Jesse. 6 And Jesse begat David the king, and

David the king begat Solomon of her that had been the wife of Urias.

7 And Solomon begat Roboam, and Ro-

boam begat Abia, and Abia begat Asa, 8 And Asa begat Josaphat, and Josaphat begat Joram, and Joram begat Ozias,

9 And Ozias begat Joatham, and Joatham begat Achaz, and Achaz begat Ezekias,

10 And Ezekias begat Manasses, and Manasses begat Amon, and Amon begat Josias,

11 And Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon:

12 And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechonias begat Salathiel, and Salathiel

begat Zorohabel,

13 And Zorobabel begat Abiud, and Abiud begat Eliakim, and Eliakim begat Azor, 14 And Azor begat Sadoc, and Sadoc be-

gat Achim, and Achim begat Eliud, 15 And Eliud begat Eleazar, and Eleazar begat Matthan, and Matthan begat Jacob,

16 And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.

17 So all the generations, from Abraham to David, are fourteen generations; and from departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw David, until the carrying away into Babylon. are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ, are fourteen generations.

18 ¶ Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy

Chost.

19 Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily.

20 But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy of the Holy Ghost.

thou shalt call his name JESUS; for he child to destroy him.

shall save his people from their sins.

Now all this was done, that it might HE book of the generation of Jesus be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by

23 Behold, a virgin shall be with child,

terpreted, is, God with us.

24 Then Joseph, being raised from sleep,

and took unto him his wife; 25 And knew her not till she had brought forth her first-born son; and he called his

CHAP. II.

OW, when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea, in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east

to Jerusalem,
2 Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the

east, and are come to worship him.

3 When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.

name JESUS.

4 And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born.

5 And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judea: for thus it is written by the prophet,

6 And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel.

7 Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, inquired of them diligently

what time the star appeared.

8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

9 I When they had heard the king, they in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was,

10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced

with exceeding great joy.

11 ¶ And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down and worshipped him; and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

12 And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

13 ¶ And when they were departed, behim in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of hold, the ange! of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take wife; for that which is conceived in her is the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring 21 And she shall bring forth a son, and thee word: for Herod will seek the young

14 When he arose, he took the young

into Egypt;

15 And was there until the death of He- and cast into the fire. rod: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out

of Egypt have I called my son.

16 Then Herod, when he saw that he

was mocked of the wise men, was exceed- Holy Ghost, and with fire: ing wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all thoroughly purge his floor, and gather his the coasts thereof, from two years old and wheat into the garner: but he will burn up under, according to the time which he had the chaff with unquenchable fire. diligently inquired of the wise men.

17 Then was fulfilled that which was spo-

ken by Jeremy the prophet, saying,

18 In Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

19 T But when Herod was dead, behold, us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he sufan angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream fered him.

to Joseph in Egypt,

and his mother, and go into the land of Is- heavens were opened unto him, and he saw rael: for they are dead which sought the the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and young child's life.

21 And he arose, and took the young child 17 And, lo, avoice from heaven, saying, and his mother, and came into the land of This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well

22 But when he heard that Archelaus did reign in Judea in the room of his father THEN was Jesus led up of the Spirit into Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee:

23 And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which said, If thou be the Son of God, command was spoken by the prophets, He shall be that these stones be made bread.

called a Nazarene.

CHAP. III.

N those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea,

2 And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom

of heaven is at hand.

3 For this is he that was spoken of by the the temple, the Lord, make his paths straight.

loins; and his meat was locusts and wild

lioney

5 Then went out to him Jerusalem, and Jordan,

6 And were baptized of him in Jordan, of them;

confessing their sins.

7 ¶ But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath hence, Satan : for it is written, Thou shalt to come ?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits meet for re- shalt thou serve.

pentance

9 And think not to say within yourselves, hold, angels came and ministered unto him. We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to was cast into prison, he departed into Galilee; raise up children unto Abraham.

child and his mother by night, and departed root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down.

> 11 I indeed baptize you with water unte repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the

> 12 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will

13 Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him. 14 But John forbade him, saying, I have

need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?

15 And Jesus answering, said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh

16 And Jesus, when he was baptized, went 20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the lighting upon him:

pleased.

CHAP. IV.

the wilderness, to be tempted of the devil.

2 And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward a hungered.

3 And when the tempter came to him, he

4 But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of Ged.

5 Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of

prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one cry-ing in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He 6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of shall give his angels charge concerning thee; 4 And the same John had his raiment of and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

7 Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an all Judea, and all the region round about exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory

9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and

worship me.

10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee worship the Lord thy God, and him only

11 Then the devil leaveth him, and, be-

12 \ Now, when Jesus had heard that John

13 And leaving Nazareth, he came and 10 And now also the axe is laid unto the dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea

coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Neph-

16 The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up.

17 \ From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of hea- under foot of men. ven is at hand.

18 ¶ And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

19 And he saith unto them, Follow me,

and I will make you fishers of men.

20 And they straightway left their nets, and followed him.

21 And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them.

22 And they immediately left the ship and

their father, and followed him.

23 ¶ And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness, and all manner of disease, among the people.

24 And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatick, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them.

25 And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and from Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judea, and from beyond Jordan.

CHAP. V.

ND seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain; and when he was set, his disciples came unto him:

them, saying,

3 Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs

is the kingdom of heaven. 4 Blessed are they that mourn: for they

shall be comforted. 5 Blessed are the meek: for they shall in-

nerit the earth. 6 Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be

7 Blessed are the merciful: for they shall

obtain mercy. 8 Blessed are the pure in heart: for they

shall see God.

9 Blessed are the peace-makers: for they shall be called the children of God.

10 Blessed are they which are persecuted kingdom of heaven.

11 Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all man-

14 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying,
15 The land of Zabulon, and the land of Mephthalim, by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles;

13 ¶ Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden

14 Ye are the light of the world. A city

that is set on a hill cannot be hid.

15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

17 Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

18 For verily I say unto you, Till heaven, and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled

19 Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven; but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

20 For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

21 TYe have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:

22 But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment; and whoso-ever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council; but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell-fire.

23 Therefore, if thou bring thy gift to the 2 And he opened his mouth, and taught altar, and there rememberest that thy bro-

ther hath aught against thee,

24 Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift

25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, while thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

26 Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid

the uttermost farthing.

27 I Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit

adultery: 28 But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her, hath for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the committed adultery with her already in his

it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profit- wnich is in heaven. able for thee that one of thy members should

be cast into hell.

30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

31 It hath been said. Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of

divorcement :

32 But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause not be as the hypocrites are: for they love of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

33 ¶ Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto

the Lord thine oaths:

34 But I say unto you, Swear not at all: neither by heaven; for it is God's throne:

35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the tions, as the heathen do: for they think that city of the great King :

36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head; ing because thou canst not make one hair white

or black.

37 But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil

38 We have heard that it hath been said,

An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

39 But I say unto you, That ye resist not in earth, as it is in heaven. evil; but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

40 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloak also.

go a mile, go with him twain.

42 Give to him that asketh thee; and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away

43 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and

hate thine enemy:

44 But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

45 That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, thy and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

licans the same?

47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even upon earth, where moth and rust doth corthe publicans so?

48 Be ye therefore perfect, even as your steal: Father which is in heaven is perfect.

CHAP. VI.

fore men, to be seen of tham; other-through nor steal:

29 And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck wise ye have no reward of your Father

2 Therefore, when thou doest thine alms, perish, and not that thy whole body should do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues, and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:

4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, himself

shall reward thee openly.

5 ¶ And when thou prayest, thou shalt to pray standing in the synagogues, and in the corners of the streets, that they may be Verily I say unto you, They seen of men. have their reward.

6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet; and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father, which seeth in secret,

shall reward thee openly.

7 But when ye pray, use not vain repetithey shall be heard for their much speak-

8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have

need of before ye ask him.

9 After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven; Hallowed be thy name.

10 Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done.

11 Give us this day our daily bread. 12 And forgive us our debts, as we for-

give our debtors.

13 And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil: For thine is the king-41 And whosoever shall compel thee to dom, and the power, and the glory, for ever.

> 14 ¶ For if we forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you.

15 But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses

16 ¶ Moreover, when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance; for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto pear unto men to fast. you, They have their reward.

17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thy head, and wash thy face;

18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, 46 For if ye love them which love you, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and what reward have ye? do not even the pub- thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

19 T Lay not up for yourselves treasures rupt, and where thieves break through and

20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth AKE heed that ye do not your alms be- corrupt, and where thieves do not break

21 For where your treasure is, there will and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be your heart be also.

opened unto you: 22 The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body and he that seeketh, findeth; and to him

shall be full of light. 23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole

the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness! 24 ¶ No man can serve two masters: for

despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and give good things to them that ask him?

what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, than meat, and the body than raiment?

26 Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather in-to barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few them. Are ye not much better than they?

27 Which of you, by taking thought, can

add one cubit unto his stature

28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they

grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:
29 And yet I say unto you, That even
Solomon, in all his glory, was not arrayed

like one of these.

30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to-day is, and to-morrow

clothe you, O ye of little faith?

31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

32 (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek;) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

33 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things

shall be added unto you.

34 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

CHAP. VII.

TUDGE not, that ye be not judged.

2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

3 And why beholdest thou the mote that upon a rock: is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother,

dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

swine, lest they trample them under their 28 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jesus had feet, and turn again and rend you.

7 I Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, nisned at his doctrine.

8 For every one that asketh, receiveth; that knocketh, it shall be opened.

9 Or what man is there of you, whom if

hody shall be full of darkness. If therefore his son ask bread, will he give him a stone? 10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a

serpent?

11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give either he will hate the one, and love the good gifts unto your children, how much other; or else he will hold to the one, and more shall your Father which is in heaven

12 Therefore all things whatsoever ye would 25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no that men should do to you, do ye even so to thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or them: for this is the law and the prophets.

13 ¶ Enter ye in at the strait gate : for what ye shall put on. Is not the life more wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

there be that find it.

15 ¶ Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

16 Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of this-

17 Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil is cast into the oven, shall he not much more fruit; neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

21 T Not every one that saith unto-me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works :

23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that

work iniquity.

24 Therefore, whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house

25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was found-

Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; ed upon a rock.

and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye? 26 And every one that heareth these say5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam ings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou likened unto a foolish man, which built his see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy house upon the sand:

27 And the rain descended, and the floods 6 I Give not that which is holy unto the came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that

ended these sayings, the people were astq-

29 For he taught them as one having au-nests; but the Son of man hath not where to thority, and not as the scribes. CHAP. VIII.

mountain, great multitudes followed father

2 And, behold, there came a leper, and and let the dead bury their dead. worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

3 And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. immediately his leprosy was cleansed.

4 And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

Capernaum, there came unto him a centu-there was a great calm.

rion, beseeching him,

home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented, and the sea obey him

7 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come

and heal him.

under my roof; but speak the word only, and so that no man might pass by that way. my servant shall be healed.

ing soldiers under me; and I say to this Son of God? art thou come hither to torman, Go, and he goeth; and to another, ment us before the time? Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

10 When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, the herd of swine.

not in Israel.

come from the east and west, and shall sit the herd of swine; and, behold, the whole, down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, herd of swine ran violently down a steep place in the kingdom of heaven:

12 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness . there shall

be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go ed of the devils. thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was heal- to meet Jesus; and when they saw him, ed in the self-same hour.

14 ¶ And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid,

and sick of a fever.

15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them

with devils: and he cast out the spirits with forgiven thee.

his word, and healed all that were sick: 17 That it might be fulfilled which was within themselves, This man blasphemeth. spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself!

took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

18 ¶ Now, when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to
depart unto the other side.

4 And cesus, knowing their deals and the side of the si

unto him, Master, I will follow thee whither- (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, soever thou goest.

20 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have 8 But when the multitude saw it, they

lav his head.

21 And another of his disciples said unto THEN he was come down from the him, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my

22 But Jesus said unto him, Follow me;

23 T And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him.

24 And, behold, there arose a great tempest And in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep.

25 And his disciples came to him, and no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish.

26 And he saith unto them, Why are ve fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, 5 I And when Jesus was entered into and rebuked the winds and the sea; and

27 But the men marvelled, saying, What 6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at manner of man is this, that even the winds

28 ¶ And when he was come to the other side, into the country of the Gergesenes, 8 The centurion answered and said, Lord, there met him two possessed with devils, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce,

29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, 9 For I am a man under authority, have What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou

30 And there was a good way off from them a herd of many swine feeding.

31 So the devils besought him, saying, If and said to them that followed, Verily I say thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into

32 And he said unto them, Go. 11 And I say unto you, That many shall when they were come out, they went into into the sea, and perished in the waters.

33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possess-

34 And, behold, the whole city came out they besought him that he would depart out of their coasts.

CHAP. IX.

ND he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city.

2 And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus, 16 When the even was come, they seeing their faith, said anto the sick of the brought unto him many that were possessed palsy, Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be

3 And, behold, certain of the scribes said

4 And Jesus, knowing their thoughts, said,

19 And a certain scribe came, and said man hath power on earth to forgive sins, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.
7 And he arose, and departed to his house.

given such power unto men.

9 ¶ And as Jesus passed forth from thence, him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

10 ¶ And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.

11 And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your

Master with publicans and sinners?

12 But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.

13 But go ye and learn what that mean-eth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but devils through the prince of the devils.

sinners to repentance.

14 ¶ Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do we and the Pharisees

fast oft, but thy disciples fast not

15 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then shall they fast.

16 No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment; for that which is put harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and are few:

the rent is made worse.

17 Neither do men put new wine into old bottles; else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are

18¶ While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon

her, and she shall live.

19 And Jesus arose, and followed him, and

so did his disciples.

20 ¶ (And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment :

21 For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole.

22 But Jesus turned him about; and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that maritans enter ye not: hour.

23 \ And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and the people

making a noise,

24 He said unto them, Give place; for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn.

25 But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose.

10 Nor scrip for your journey, neither two

26 And the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

27 ¶ And when Jesus departed thence, two

marvelled, and glorified God, which had blind men followed him, crying, and saying, Thou son of David, have mercy on us.

28 And when he was come into the house, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith the receipt of custom: and he saith unto unto them, Believe ge that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord.

29 Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you.

30 And their eves were opened: and Jesus straitly charged them, saying, See that no man know it.

31 But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country.

32 (As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil. 33 And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake; and the multitudes marvelled,

saying, It was never so seen in Israel. 34 But the Pharisees said, He casteth out

35 And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness, and every disease, among the people.

36 ¶ But when he saw the multitudes, he

was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered

abroad, as sheep having no shepherd. 37 Then saith he unto his disciples, The

38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

CHAP. X.

ND when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness, and all manner of disease.

2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother;

3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the son of Alpheus, and Lebbeus, whose surname was Thaddeus;

4 Simon the Canaanite, and Judas Isca-

riot, who also betrayed him.

5 These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Sa-

6 But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

7 And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand.

8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.

9 Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor

coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of his meat.

11 And into whatsoever city or town ye

there abide till ye go-thence.

12 And when ye come into a house, sa-

13 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy,

let your peace return to you. nor hear your words, when ye depart out of her mother-in-law.

that house or city, shake off the dust of your

feet. 15 Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomor-

rah in the day of judgment, than for that city. 16 T Behold, I send you forth as sheep in worthy of me.

the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.

17 But beware of men; for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will he that loseth his life for my sake, shall find it. scourge you in their synagogues:

18 And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony

against them and the Gentiles.

ye shall speak.

20 For it is not ye that speak, but the Spi-

rit of your Father which speaketh in you. 21 And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death.

22 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to

the end shall be saved.

23 But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the ples,

cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come. 24 The disciple is not above his master, nor

the servant above his lord.

25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more shall they call lame walk; the lepers are cleansed, and the them of his household?

26 Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed;

and hid, that shall not be known.

27 What I tell you in darkness, that speak

ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear,

that preach ye upon the house-tops. 28 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather

and body in hell. 29 Are not two sparrows sold for a far-

ground without your Father.

numbered.

31 Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.

before men, him will I confess also before my

Father which is in heaven. 33 But whosoever shall deny me before

shall enter, inquire who in it is worthy; and men, him will I also deny before my Father

which is in heaven.

34 Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.

35 For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against 14 And whosoever shall not receive you, her mother, and the daughter-in-law against

36 And a man's foes shall be they of his own

household.

37 He that loveth father or mother more than me, is not worthy of me; and he that loveth son or daughter more than me, is not

38 And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.

39 He that findeth his life shall lose it; and

40 T He that receiveth you, receiveth me ; and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that

41 He that receiveth a prophet in the 19 But when they deliver you up, take no name of a prophet, shall receive a prophet's thought how or what ye shall speak; for it reward; and he that receiveth a righteous shall be given you in that same hour what man in the name of a righteous man, shall receive a righteous man's reward.

42 And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only, in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, He shall in no wise lose his reward

CHAP. XI.

ND it came to pass, when Jesus had A ND it came to pass, the made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence, to teach and to preach in their cities.

Now, when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disci-

3 And said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another?

4 Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ve do hear and see :

5 The blind receive their sight, and the deaf hear; the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them.

6 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not

be offended in me.

7 ¶ And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

8 But what went ye out for to see? A man fear him which is able to destroy both soul clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings' houses.

9 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? thing? and one of them shall not fall on the yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet.

10 For this is he of whom it is written, 30 But the very hairs of your head are all Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

11 Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women, there hath not risen a 32 Whosoever therefore shall confess me greater than John the Baptist; notwithstanding, he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

12 And from the days of John the Baptist

until now, the kingdom of heaven suffereil; violence, and the violent take it by force.

phesied until John.

14 And if ye will receive it, this is Elias, which was for to come.

15 He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. 16 T But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows,

17 And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.

13 For John came neither eating nor drink-

ing, and they say, He hath a devil.

19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a wine-bibber, a friend of publicans and sinners: but Wisdom is justified of her children.

20 Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were

done, because they repented not. 21 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works which were done in you had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes.

22 But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of

judgment than for you.

23 And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day.

24 But I sav unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the

day of judgment, than for thee.
25 ¶ At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them buto babes.

26 Even so, Father; for so it seemed good

in thy sight.

27 All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him.

28 I Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart : and

ye shall find rest unto your souls.

30 For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

CHAP. XII.

T that time Jesus went on the sabbath-A day through the corn; and his disciples were a hungered, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat.

2 But when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath-day.

what David did when he was a hungered, kingdom stand? and they that were with him;

4 How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the shew-bread, which was not 13 For all the prophets and the law pro- lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but only for the priests?

5 Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbath-days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?

6 But I say unto you, That in this place is

one greater than the temple.

7 But if ye had known what this meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.

8 For the Son of man is Lord even of the

sabbath-day.

9 ff And when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue: 10 And, behold, there was a man which had his hand withered. And they asked him,

saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath-

days? that they might accuse him. 11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath-day, will

he not lay hold on it, and lift it out? 12 How much then is a man better than

a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well

on the sabbath-days. 13 Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth And he stretched it forth; and thine hand.

it was restored whole, like as the other. 14 Then the Pharisees went out, and

held a council against him, how they might

destroy him. 15 But when Jesus knew it, he withdrew himself from thence; and great multitudes

followed him, and he healed them all:

16 And charged them that they should not

make him known:
17 That it might be fulfilled which was

spoken by Esaias the prophet, saving,

18 Behold my servant, whom I have chesen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my Spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Gentiles.

19 He shall not strive, nor cry; neither

shall any man hear his voice in the streets.

20 A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.

21 And in his name shall the Gentiles trust.

22 Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind and dumb; and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw.

23 And all the people were amazed, and

said, Is not this the son of David?

24 But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, This fellow doth not cast out devils, but by Beelzebub, the prince of the devils.

25 And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:

26 And if Satan cast out Satan, he is di-3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read vided against himself; how shall then his

27 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils,

of God, then the kingdom of God is come

unto you.
29 Or else, how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house.

30 He that is not with me, is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scatter-

eth abroad.

31 Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men.

32 And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Father which is in heaven, the same is my Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither brother, and sister, and mother. in this world, neither in the world to come.

33 Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known

by his fruit.

34 O generation of vipers, how can ye, peing evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speak-

35 A good man, out of the good treasure of the heart, bringeth forth good things: and an evil man, out of the evil treasure, bringeth forth evil things.

36 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

37 For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

38 Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, we

would see a sign from thee.

39 But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas:

40 For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly, so shall the Son

heart of the earth.
41 The menof Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater it is not given. than Jonas is here.

the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than because they seeing, see not; and hearing, Solomon is here.

43 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seek-

ing rest, and findeth none.

44 Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished.

by whom do your children cast them out? seven other spirits more wicked than himtherefore they shall be your judges.

28 But if I cast out devils by the Spirit the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

48 T While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, de-

siring to speak with thee. 48 But he answered and said unto him

that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?

49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

50 For whosoever shall do the will of my

CHAP. XIII.

HE same day went Jesus out of the

house, and sat by the sea-side.

2 And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on

3 And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth

to sow:

4 And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the way-side, and the fowls came and devoured them up:

5 Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth; and forthwith the sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth:

6 And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root,

they withered away:

And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up, and choked them:

8 But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some a hundred-fold, some sixty-fold, some thirty-fold

9 Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 I And the disciples came, and said of man be three days and three nights in the unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables?

11 He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them

12 For whosoever hath, to him shall be 42 The queen of the south shall rise up in given, and he shall have more abundance; but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.

13 Therefore speak I to them in parables: they hear not; neither do they understand.

14 And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:

15 For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they 45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself should see with their eyes, and hear with

their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, heal them.

and your ears, for they hear.

17 For verily I say unto you, That many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which

ye hear, and have not heard them.

18 ¶ Hear ye therefore the parable of

the sower.

19 When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way-side.

20 But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word,

and anon with joy receiveth it:

21 Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while; for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by

and by he is offended.

22 He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh

23 But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some a hundred-fold, some

sixty, some thirty.

24 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field;

25 But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went

26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the

tares also.

27 So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?

28 He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt

thou then that we go and gather them up?
29 But he said, Nay; lest, while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with

30 Let both grow together until the harvest; and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

31 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like stood all these things? They say unto him, to a grain of mustard-seed, which a man Yea, Lord.

took and sowed in his field:

bit when it specifies a non-section which bringeth forth out birds of the air come and lodge in the branch- of his treasure things new and old.

58 And it came to pass, that when Jest thereof.

33 I Another parable spake he unto them; which a woman took and hid in three mea-16 But blessed are your eyes, for they see; sures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

34 All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable

spake he not unto them:

35 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world.

36 Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house; and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the

parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man;

38 The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one;

39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.

40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the

end of this world.

41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity:

42 And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of

teeth.

43 Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

44 T Again, The kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.

45 \ Again The kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant-man seeking goodly pearls:

46 Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

47 \ Again The kingdom of heaven is like unto a net that was cast into the sea, and

gathered of every kind:

48 Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.

49 So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the

wicked from among the just,

50 And shall east them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

51 Jesus saith unto them, Have ye under-

Yea, Lord.

52 Then said he unto them, Therefore 32 Which indeed is the least of all seeds; every scribe, which is instructed unto the but when it is grown, it is the greatest among kingdom of heaven, is like unto a man that

sus had finished these parables, he departed

country, he taught them in their synagogue, and the two fishes, and, looking up to heaven, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, his disciples, and the disciples to the multiand these mighty works?

55 Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas?

56 And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things ?

Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in multitudes away. his own house.

there, because of their unbelief.

CHAP. XIV.

T that time Herod the tetrarch heard of A the same of Jesus,

2 And said unto his servants, This is John the Baptist: he is risen from the dead; and therefore mighty works do shew forth them- Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea. selves in him.

bound him, and put him in prison for Hero-

dias' sake, his brother Philip's wife.

for thee to have her. 5 And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, because they

counted him as a prophet. 6 But when Herod's birth-day was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced before

them, and pleased Herod. 7 Whereupon he promised with an oath

to give her whatsoever she would ask. 8 And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here John Baptist's

head in a charger. the oath's sake, and them which sat with him thou doubt? at meat, he commanded it to be given her.

10 And he sent, and beheaded John in the the wind ceased.

prison.

and given to the damsel: and she brought it art the Son of God. to her mother.

12 And his disciples came and took up the came into the land of Gennesaret.

body, and buried it, and went and told Jesus. thence by ship into a desert place apart: and country round about, and brought unto him when the people had heard thereof, they fol- all that were diseased; lowed him on foot out of the cities.

multitude, and was moved with compassion as touched were made perfectly whole. toward them, and he healed their sick.

ciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the villages, and buy themselves victuals.

18 But Jesus said unto them, They need

not depart; give ye them to eat.

but five loaves, and two fishes.

13 He said, Bring them hither to me.

19 And he commanded the multitude to sit 54 And when he was come into his own down on the grass, and took the five loaves, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to tude.

> 20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that re-

mained twelve baskets full.

21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, besides women and children.

22 ¶ And straightway Jesus constrained his 57 And they were offended in him. But disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the

23 And when he had sent the multitudes 58 And he did not many mighty works away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: and when the evening was come, he was there alone.

24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was

25 And in the fourth watch of the night

26 And when the disciples saw him walk-3 I For Herod had laid hold on John, and ing on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.

27 But straightway Jesus spake unto them, 4 For John said unto him, It is not lawful saying, Be of good cheer: it is 1; be not afraid.

28 And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.

29 And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked

on the water, to go to Jesus.

30 But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and, beginning to sink, he

cried, saying, Lord, save me. 31 And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto 9 And the king was sorry: nevertheless for him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst

32 And when they were come into the ship,

33 Then they that were in the ship came 11 And his head was brought in a charger, and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou

34 ¶ And when they were gone over, they

35 And when the men of that place had 13 T When Jesus heard of it, he departed knowledge of him, they sent out into all that

36 And besought him that they might only 14 And Jesus went forth, and saw a great touch the hem of his garment: and as many

15 ¶ And when it was evening, his dis- THEN came to Jesus scribes and Pharisees, which were of Jerusalem, saying, 2 Why do thy disciples transgress the traamilitude away, that they may go into the dition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread.

3 But he answered and said unto them, depart; give ye them to eat.

Why do ye also transgress the command-inem of God by your tradition?

4 For God commanded, saying, Honour

tay father and mother: and, He that curseth thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter

father or mother, let him die the death.

3 But ye say, Whosoever shall say to his father or his mother, It is a gift, by whatso-

ever thou mightest be profited by me,

6 And honour not his father or his mother, he shall be free. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.

7 Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy

of you, saving,

8 This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

10 \ And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand

11 Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out

of the mouth, this defileth a man.

12 Then came his disciples, and said unto should we have so much bread in the wilderhim, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were

offended, after they heard this saying? 13 But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not plant.

ed, shall be rooted up.

14 Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

15 Then answered Peter, and said unto

him, Declare unto us this parable.

16 And Jesus said, Are ye also yet without

understanding ?

17 Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?

18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and

they defile the man.

19 For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:

20 These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not

21 Then Jesus went thence, and depart-

ed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon.

22 And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.

23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.

24 But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

25 Then came she and worshipped him,

saying, Lord, help me.

26 But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast

27 And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

28 Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto and how many baskets ye took up?

was made whole from that very hour. 29 \ And Jesus departed from thence, and

came nigh unto the sea of Galilee; and went up into a mountain, and sat down there.

30 And great multitudes came unto him, having with them those that were lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jesus' feet, and he healed them; 31 Insomuch that the multitude wonder-

ed, when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see : and they glorified the God

of Israel.

32 Then Jesus called his disciples unto him, and said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.

33 And his disciples say unto him, Whence

ness, as to fill so great a multitude?

34 And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes.

35 And he commanded the multitude to

sit down on the ground.

36 And he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and gave thanks, and brake them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that

was left seven baskets full.

38 And they that did eat were four thousand men, besides women and children.

39 And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of Magdala.

-CHAP. XVI.

THE Pharisees also, and the Sadducees, came, and, tempting, desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven.

2 He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather;

for the sky is red:

3 And in the morning, It will be foul weather to-day; for the sky is red and lowering. O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times?

4 A wicked and adulterous generation secketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. And he left them, and departed.

5 And when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread.

6 Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed, and beware of the leaven of the Pharisces and of the Sadducees.

7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have taken no bread

8 Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them. O ve of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, becauseye have brought no bread?

9 Do ye not yet understand, neither re-member the five loaves of the five thousand,

10 Neither the seven loaves of the four eth them up into a high mountain apart, thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

11 How is it that ye do not understand his face did shine as the sun, and his raimen that I spake it not to you concerning bread, was white as the light. that ye should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees?

12 Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of bread, but Lord, it is good for us to be here : if thou will,

13 ¶ When Jesus came into the coasts of Cosarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, say-cloud overshadowed them: and behold a ing, Whom do men say that I, the Son of voice out of the cloud, which said, This is man, am?

14 And they said, Some say that thou art ed; hear ye him.

John the Baptist; some, Elias; and others, Jeremias, or one of the prophets.

15 He saith unto them, But who say ye that I am

16 And Simon Peter answered and said. Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. they saw no man, save Jesus only.

17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-jona: for flesh tain, Jesus charged them, saying, Tell the and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, vision to no man, until the Son of man be

but my Father which is in heaven.

18 And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter; and upon this rock I will build Why then say the scribes that Elias must my church, and the gates of hell shall not first come?

prevail against it.

the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou store all things. shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth already, and they knew him not, but have shall be loosed in heaven.

should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ.

21 ¶ From that time forth began Jesus to spake unto them of John the Baptist. shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders, and chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

22 Then Peter took him, and began to re-

this shall not be unto thee.

23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get they could not cure him.
ee behind me, Satan; thou art an offence 17 Then Jesus answered and said, O faiththee behind me, Satan; thou art an offence unto me: for thou sayourest not the things less and perverse generation, how long shall that be of God, but those that be of men.

24 ¶ Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If Bring him hither to me. any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. departed out of him: and the child was cured

25 For whosoever will save his life shall from that very hour. lose it; and whosoever will lose his life for

my sake shall find it.

26 For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his ye have faith as a grain of mustard-seed, ye

of his Father, with his angels; and then he nothing shall be impossible unto you. shall reward every man according to his works.

28Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom. be betrayed into the hands of men;

CHAP. XVII. 1 James, and John his brother, and bring-exceeding sorry.

3 And, behold, there appeared unto them

2 And was transfigured before them; and

Moses and Elias talking with him.

4 Then answered Peter and said unto Jesus. of the doctrine of the Pharisces and of the let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias.

my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleas.

6 And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid.

7 And Jesus came and touched them, and said, Arise, and be not afraid.

8 And when they had lifted up their eyes,

9 And as they came down from the moun-

11 And Jesus answered and said unto 19 And I will give unto thee the keys of them, Elias truly shall first come, and re-

12 But I say unto you, That Elias is come done unto him whatsoever they listed: like. 20 Then charged he his disciples that they wise shall also the Son of man suffer of them.

13 Then the disciples understood that he

14 ¶ And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a certain man, kneeling down to him, and saying,

15 Lord, have mercy on my son; for he is lunatick, and sore vexed: for oft-times he buke him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord: falleth into the fire, and off into the water.

16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and

I be with you? how long shall I suffer you?

18 And Jesus rebuked the devil; and he

19 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out?

20 And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence 27For the Son of man shall come in the glory to yonder place, and it shall remove; and

21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by

prayer and fasting.

22 ¶ And, while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall

23 And they shall kill him, and the third ND after six days, Jesus taketh Peter, day he shall be raised again. And they were

24 ¶ And when they were come to Capass against thee, go and tell him his fault pernaum, they that received tribute-money between thee and him alone: if he shall heave came to Peter, and said, Doth not your thee, thou hast gained thy brother.

Master pay tribute?

16 But if he will not hear thee, then take

25 He saith, Yes. And when he was come with thee one or two more, that in the mouth into the house, Jesus prevented him, saying, of two or three witnesses every word may be What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers?

26 Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are the children free.

27 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast a hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

CHAP. XVIII.

T the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?

2 And Jesus called a little child unto him,

and set him in the midst of them,

3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

4 Whoseever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest

in the kingdom of heaven.

child in my name receiveth me.

6 But whose shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

7 T Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the

offence cometh!

8 Wherefore, if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands, or forgave him the debt. two feet, to be cast into everlasting fire.

ing two eyes to be cast into hell-fire.

10 ¶ Take heed that ye despise not one of in heaven their angels do always behold the tience with me, and I will pay thee all.

that which was lost.

dred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, and told unto their lord all that was done. doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and which is gone astray?

13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say siredst me:

14 Even so it is not the will of your Father ones should perish.

15 ¶ Moreover, if thy brother shall tres- 35 So likewise shall my heavenly Father

established.

17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as a heathen man and a publican.

18 Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall

be loosed in heaven.

19 Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the

midst of them.

21 Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times?

22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times; but, Until seventy

times seven.

23 Therefore is the kingdom of heaven 5 And whose shall receive one such little likened unto a certain king, which would

take account of his servants.

24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him which owed him ten thousand talents:

25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

26 The servant therefore fell down and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience

with me, and I will pay thee all.

27 Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and

28 But the same servant went out, and 9 And if thine eye offend thee, plack it out, found one of his fellow-servants, which owed and cast it from thee; it is better for thee to him a hundred pence; and he laid hands on enter into life with one eye, rather than hav- him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.

29 And his fellow-servant fell down at his these little ones: for I say unto you, That feet, and besought him, saying, Have pa-

face of my Father which is in heaven.

30 And he would not; but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.

31 So when his fellow-servants saw what 12 How think ye? If a man have a hun-was done, they were very sorry, and came

32 Then his lord, after that he had called goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou de-

unto you, he rejoiceth more of that sheep, 33 Shouldest not thou also have had comthan of the ninety and nine which went not passion on thy fellow-servant, even as I had

pity on thee

34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered which is in heaven, that one of these little him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

do also unto you, if ye from your hearts for-land, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself give not every one his brother their trespasses. CHAP, XIX.

ND it came to pass, that, when Jesus what lack I vet? had finished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came into the coasts of fect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to Judea beyond Jordan;

tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it great possessions. lawful for a man to put away his wife for 23 ¶ Then said Jesus unto his disciples, every cause?

4 And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning, made them male and female;

5 And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh:

6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can What therefore God hath joined be saved

together, let not man put asunder.

then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away?

the hardness of your hearts, suffered you to lowed thee; what shall we have therefore put away your wives: but from the begin-

ning it was not so.

9 And I say unto you, Whosoever shall in the regeneration, when the Son of man put away his wife, except it be for fornica-shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also tion, and shall marry another, committeth adultery; and whose marrieth her which is twelves tribes of Israel. put away doth commit adultery.

10 His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with his wife, it is not good

11 But he said unto them, All men cannot receive this saying, save they to whom it

is given.

12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb; and there are some eunuchs, which were made ' eunuchs of men; and there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

13 ¶ Then were there brought unto him to his vineyard.

little children, that he should put his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuk- and saw others standing idle in the market-

ed them.

14 But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me; for of such is the kingdom of heaven.

15 And he laid his hands on them, and

departed thence.

16 ¶ And, behold, one came and said un-

I do, that I may have eternal life?

17 And he said unto him, Why callest idle? thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also inkeep the commandments.

18 He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, that shall ye receive. Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the lashalt not bear false witness,

19 Honour thy father and thy mother: from the last unto the first.

20 The young man saith unto him, Al these things have I kept from my youth up

21 Jesus said unto him. If thou wilt be perthe poor, and thou shalt have treasure in

2 And great multitudes followed him; and heaven; and come and follow me, he healed them there. 22 But when the young man he 22 But when the young man heard that 3 The Pharisees also came unto him, saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had

Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall

hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven. 24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

25 When his disciples heard it, they were

26 But Jesus beheld them, and said unto 7 They say unto him, Why did Moses them, With men this is impossible; but with

God all things are possible.

27 Then answered Peter, and said unto 8 He saith unto them, Moses, because of him, Behold, we have forsaken all, and fol-

28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the

29 And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive a hundred. fold, and shall inherit everlasting life.

30 But many that are first shall be last,

and the last shall be first.

CHAP. XX.

OR the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is a householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.

2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a-day, he sent them in-

3 And he went out about the third hour, place,

4 And said unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right I will give

you. And they went their way. 5 Again he went out about the sixth and

minth hour, and did likewise.

6 And about the eleventh hour he went to him, Good Master, what good thing shall out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day

> 7 They say unto him, Because no man hath to the vineyard; and whatsoever is right,

8 So when even was come, the lord of the bourers, and give them their hire, beginning

9 And when they came that were hired; about the eleventh hour, they received every the way-side, when they heard that Jesus man a penny.

10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

11 And when they had received it, they murmured against the good man of the O Lord, thou son of David.

house,

one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day.

13 But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou

agree with me for a penny.

14 Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.

15 Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil because I am good?

16 So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.

17 ¶ And Jesus going up to Jerusalem, took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them,

the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes, and they

shall condemn him to death, 19 And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify

him: and the third day he shall rise again. 20 Then came to him the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons, worshipping

him, and desiring a certain thing of him. 21 And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and

the other on the left, in thy kingdom. not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of in the way. the cup that I shall drink of, and to be bap-

tized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able 23 And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with; but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not

mine to give; but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of my Father. 24 And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation against the two bre-

25 But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.

26 But it shall not be so among you: but but ye have made it a den of thieves. whosoever will be great among you, let him

he your minister:

27 And whosoever will be chief among 28 Even as the Son of man came not to

you, let him be your servant :

be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. 29 ¶ And as they departed from Jericho;

a great multitude followed him.

30 And, behold, two blind men sitting by passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David.

31 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us,

32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, 12 Saying, These last have wrought but and said, What will ye that I shall do unto

33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes

may be opened.

34 So Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him. CHAP. XXI.

ND when they drew nigh unto Jerusa-I lem, and were come to Bethphage, imto the mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples,

2 Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway 'ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose

them, and bring them unto me.

3 And if any man say aught unto you, ye 18 Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them.

4 All this was done, that it might be fulfill-

ed which was spoken by the prophet, saying, 5 Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

6 And the disciples went, and did as Jesus

commanded them,

7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon.

8 And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down 22 But Jesus answered and said, Ye know branches from the trees, and strewed them

9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest.

10 And when he was come into Jerusalem. all the city was moved, saying, Who is this?

11 And the multitude said, This is Jesus

the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee.

12 T And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold doves,

13 And said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer;

14 And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them.

15 ¶ And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hosanna to the son of David; they were sore displeased,

16 And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jesus saith unto there, Yea,

have ye never read, Out of the mouth of near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, cabes and sucklings thou hast perfected that they might receive the fruits of it.

the city into Bethany; and he lodged there. another.

18 Now in the morning, as he returned

into the city, he hungered.

19 And when he saw a fig-tree in the way, wise. he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. presently the fig-tree withered away.

20 And when the disciples saw it, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig-tree inheritance.

withered away!

21 Jesus answered and said unto them, Ve- of the vineyard, and slew him. rily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this which is done yard cometh, what will he do unto those to the fig-tree, but also, if ye shall say unto husbandmen? this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done.

22 And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

23 T And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?

24 And Jesus answered and said unto them. I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell dom of God shall be taken from you, and me, I in like wise will tell you by what au-given to a nation bringing forth the fruits

thority I do these things.

25 The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him

26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear that he spake of them. the people: for all hold John as a prophet.

We cannot tell. And he said unto them, took him for a prophet. Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things,

28 T But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to-day in my vineyard.

29 He answered and said, I will not; but son,

afterward he repented, and went.

30 And he came to the second, and said that were bidden to the wedding: and they likewise. And he answered and said, I go, would not come.

sir; and went not.

That the publicans and the harlots go into come unto the marriage. the kingdom of God before you.

32 For John came unto you in the way of ways, one to his farm, another to his merrighteousness, and ye believed him not; chandise: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented entreated them spitefully, and slew them. not afterward, that ye might believe him.

certain householder, which planted a vine-stroyed those murderers, and burned up yard, and hedged it round about, and digged their city. a wine-press in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far ding is ready, but they which were bidden

34 And when the time of the fruit drew

35 And the husbandmen took his servants, 17 ¶ And he left them, and went out of and beat one, and killed another, and stoned

36 Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them like

37 But last of all he sent unto them his

son, saying, They will reverence my son. 38 But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his

39 And they caught him, and cast him out

40 When the Lord therefore of the vine-

41 They say unto him, He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out his vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

42 Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

43 Therefore say I unto you, The king-

thereof.

44 And whosoever shall fall on this stone fall, it will grind him to powder.

45 And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they perceived

46 But when they sought to lay hands on 27 And they answered Jesus, and said, him, they feared the multitude, because they

CHAP. XXII.

ND Jesus answered, and spake unto them again by parables, and said,

2 The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his

3 And sent forth his servants to call them

4 Again, he sent forth other servants, say-31 Whether of them twain did the will of ing, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I his father? They say unto him, The first. have prepared my dinner; my oxen and my Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, fatlings are killed, and all things are ready

5 But they made light of it, and went their

6 And the remnant took his servants, antl

7 But when the king heard thereof, he was 33 I Hear another parable; There was a wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and de-

3 Then saith he to his servants, The wed-

were not worthy.

9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and

as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage. 10 So those servants went out into the high-they were astonished at his doctrine. wedding was furnished with guests.

11 ¶ And when the king came in to see

the guests, he saw there a man which had asked him a question, tempting him, and

not on a wedding-garment:

12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither, not having a wedding-ment in the law?

garment? And he was speechless.

13 Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

14 For many are called, but few are cho-

15 Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in his

talk.

16 And they sent out unto him their disciples with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for David. any man; for thou regardest not the person of men.

17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou?

Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cesar, or not? 18 But Jesus perceived their wickedness,

and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? 19 Shew me the tribute-money. And they his son?

brought unto him a penny.

image and superscription?
21 They say unto him, Cesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Cesar the things which are Cesar's; and unto God the things that are God's.

22 When they had heard these words, they sit in Moses' seat: marvelled, and left him, and went their way,

ducees, which say that there is no resurrec- after their works: for they say, and do not.

tion, and asked him,

marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his them with one of their fingers. brother.

ren: and the first, when he had married a and enlarge the borders of their garments, wife, deceased; and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother:

26 Likewise the second also, and the third,

unto the seventh,

27 And last of all the woman died also.

shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the heaven. power of God.

30 For in the resurrection they neither your Master, even Christ. marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

31 But as touching the resurrection of the

ken unto you by God, saying,

32 I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not risees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingthe God of the dead, but of the living.

33 And when the multitude heard this.

34 ¶ But when the Pharisees had heard ways, and gathered together all, as many as 34 f But when the Pharisees had heard they found, both bad and good and the that he had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together.

35 Then one of them, which was a lawyer,

saying, 36 Master, which is the great command-

37 Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

38 This is the first and great command-

ment.

39 And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

40 On these two commandments hang all

the law and the prophets.

41 ¶ While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them,

42 Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The son of

43 He saith unto them, How then doth

David in Spirit call him Lord, saying,

44 The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?

45 If David then call him Lord, how is he

46 And no man was able to answer him a 20 And he saith unto them, Whose is this word; neither durst any man, from that day forth, ask him any more questions. CHAP. XXIII.

HEN spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples,

2 Saying, The scribes and the Pharisees

3 All therefore whatsoever they bid you 23 The same day came to him the Sad-lobserve, that observe and do; but do not ye

4 For they bind heavy burdens, and grie-24 Saying, Master, Moses said, If a man vous to be borne, and lay them on men's die, having no children, his brother shall shoulders; but they themselves will not move

5 But all their works they do for to be seen 25 Now there were with us seven breth-of men: they make broad their phylacteries,

> 6 And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues,

> 7 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.

8 But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your 28 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren.

9 And call no man your father upon the 29 Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye earth: for one is your Father, which is in

10 Neither be ye called masters: for one is

11 But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant.

12 And whosoever shall exalt himself shall dead, have ye not read that which was spo- be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

> 13 T But woe unto you, scribes and Phaldom of heaven against men: for ye neither

are entering, to go in.

14 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: there- some of them shall ye scourge in your synafore ye shall receive the greater damnation.

15 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to teous blood shed upon the earth, from the make one proselyte; and when he is made, ye make him two-fold more the child of hell

than yourselves. 16 Woe unto you, ye blind guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the

gold of the temple, he is a debtor!

17 Ye fools, and blind! for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold

18 And, whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty.

19 Ye fools, and blind! for whether is the gift?

20 Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.

21 And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that dwelleth

22 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by the throne of God, and by him

that sitteth thereon.

23 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisces, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint, and anise, and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

24 Ve blind guides, which strain at a gnat,

and swallow a camel.

25 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.

26 Thou blind Pharisee, cleanse first that which is within the cup and platter, that the

outside of them may be clean also

27 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.

23 Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hy-

poerisy and iniquity.
29 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,

30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.

31 Wherefore ve be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.

32 Fill ye up then the measure of your fa-

thers.

33 Ye screents, we generation of vipers, vation of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the

go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that how can ye escape the damnation of hell? 34 T Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes; and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and

> gogues, and persecute them from city to city: 35 That upon you may come all the righblood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias, son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.

36 Verily I say unto you, All these things

shall come upon this generation.

37 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!

38 Behold, your house is left unto you de-

39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

CHAP. XXIV

ND Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him, for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? Verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another,

that shall not be thrown down.

3 ¶ And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

4 And Jesus answered and said unto them,

Take heed that no man deceive you:

5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

6 And ye shall hear of wars, and rumours of wars; see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

7 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes,

in divers places.

8 All these are the beginning of sorrows. 9 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one

another.

11 And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

13 But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world, for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

15 When we therefore shall see the abomi-

eth let him understand.)

16 Then let them which be in Judea flee

into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the house-top not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field re-

turn back to take his clothes. 19 And woe unto them that are with child,

and to them that give suck, in those days! 20 But pray ye that your flight be not in

the winter, neither on the sabbath-day:

21 For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world

to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be short-

23 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo,

here is Christ, or there; believe it not.

24 For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

5 Behold, I have told you before.

26 Wherefore, if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

27 For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

28 For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

29 ¶ Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridethe moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of hea-

ven with power and great glory.

31 And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

32 ¶ Now learn a parable of the fig-tree: When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh:

things, know that it is near, even at the doors.

shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

35 Heaven and earth shall pass away, but

my words shall not pass away.

man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

37 But as the days of Noe were, so shall also

the coming of the Son of man be.

38 For as in the days that were before the flood, they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark.

39 And knew not until the flood came, and cometh.

prophet, stand in the holy place, (whose read-took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

40 Then shall two be in the field, ; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

41 Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

42 ¶ Watch therefore; for ye know not

what hour your Lord doth come.

43 But know this, that if the good man of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

44 Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not, the Son of man

cometh 45 Who then is a faithful and wise servant,

whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?

46 Blessed is that servant whom his lord, when he cometh, shall find so doing.

47 Verily I say unto you, That he shall

make him ruler over all his goods. 48 But and if that evil servant shall say in

his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; 49 And shall begin to smite his fellow-ser-

vants, and to eat and drink with the drunken;
50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in

an hour that he is not aware of,

51 And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there

shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. CHAP. XXV. THEN shall the kingdom of heaven be

likened unto ten virgins, which took 2 And five of them were wise, and five

were foolish.

3 They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them :

4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept. 6 And at midnight there was a cry made,

Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

7 Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.

8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give 33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.

9 But the wise answered, saying, Not so, 34 Verily I say unto you, This generation lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

10 And while they went to buy, the bride-36 T But of that day and hour knoweth no groom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door

was shut.

11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.

12 But he answered and said, Verily I say

unto you, I know you not.

13 Watch therefore: for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man

661

14 T For the kingdom of heaven is as a man, travelling into a far country, who called his band, but the goats on the left.

S4 Then shall the King say unto them on goods.

another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability; and

straightway took his journey.

16 Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made them other five talents.

17 And likewise he that had received two,

he also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.

19 After a long time the lord of nose serrants cometh, and reckoneth with them.

20 And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained besides them five talents more.

good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the

joy of thy lord.

22 He also that had received two talents and his angels: came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two

other talents besides them.

23 His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou, hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

24 Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art a hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast

not strewed:

25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, there thou hast that is

26 His lord answered and said unto him, Thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strewed;

27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine own

28 Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.

29 For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not, shall be taken away even that which he hath.

30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping

and gnashing of teeth.

31 When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory :

32 And before him shall be gathered all nations; and he shall separate them one sireep from the goats:

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right

his right hand, Come, ve blessed of my Fa-15 And unto one he gave five talents, to ther, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

35 For I was a hungered, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in;

36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee a hungered,

and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink? 38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee?

39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison,

and came unto thee?

40 And the King shall answer and sav unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of 21 His lord said unto him, Well tlone, thou these my brethren, ye have done it unto

> 41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil

42 For I was a hungered, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and

in prison, and ye visited me not.

44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee a hungered, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee

Then shall be answer them, saying, Verily, I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.

46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

CHAP. XXVI.

ND it came to pass, when Jesus had A finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples,

2 Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man is be-

trayed to be crucified.

3 Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas,

4 And consulted that they might take Je-

sus by subtilty, and kill him.

5 But they said, Not on the feast-day, lest there be an uproar among the people.

6 ¶ Now, when Jesus was in Bethany, in

the house of Simon the leper,

7 There came unto him a woman having an alabaster-box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meut.

8 But when his disciples saw it, they had from another, as a shepherd divideth his indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste?

9 For this ointment might have been sold and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered for much, and given to the poor.

10 When Jesus understood it, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for before you into Galilee.

she hath wrought a good work upon me.

but me ye have not always.

12 For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did it for my burial.

13 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever thou shalt deny me thrice. this gospel shall be preached in the whole hath done, be told for a memorial of her

14 Then one of the twelve, called Judas

Iscariot, went unto the chief priests,

me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

16 And from that time he sought opportu-

nity to betray him.

17 \ Now, the first day of the feast of unleavened bread, the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover?

a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover

at thy house with my disciples.

19 And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover.

20 Now, when the even was come, he sat but the flesh is weak.

down with the twelve.

21 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, That one of you shall betray

22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, again: for their eyes were heavy.

Lord, is it I?

23 And he answered and said, He that dippeth his hand with me in the dish, the same

shall betray me.

24 The Son of man goeth as it is written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good

for that man if he had not been borr. 25 Then Judas, which betrayed aim, an- hand that doth betray me. swered and said, Master, is it I? He said,

unto him, Thou hast said.

26 I And as they were eating Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and brake, it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body.

27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks,

and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it:

28 For this is my blood of the new testa
ment, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.

29 But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom.

30 And when they had sung a hymn, they

went out into the mount of Olives.

shall be offended because of me this night; take the sword shall perish with the sword. for it is written, I will smite the Shepherd, 53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray

32 But after I am risen again, I will go

33 Peter answered and said unto him, 11 For ye have the poor always with you; Though all men shall be offended because of thee, yet will I never be offended.

34 Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow,

35 Peter said unto him, Though I should world, there shall also this, that this woman die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

36 Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto 15 And said unto them, What will ye give the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder.

37 And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sor-

rowful and very heavy.

38 Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me.

39 And he went a little further, and fell on his face, and prayed, saving, O my Father, 18 And he said, Go into the city to such if it be possible, let this cup pass from me; nevertheless, not as I will, but as thou wilt,

40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter,

What! could ye not watch with me one hour? 41 Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing,

42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done.

43 And he came and found them asleep

44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

46 Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at

47 ¶ And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.

48 Now, he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that

same is he; hold him fast.

49 And forthwith he came to Jesus, and

said, Hail, Master; and kissed him. 50 And Jesus said unto him, Friend, where-fore art thou come? Then came they and

laid hands on Jesus, and took him. 51 And, behold, one of them which were with Jesus stretched out his hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest, and smote off his ear.

52 Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again 31 Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye thy sword into his place: for all they that

to my Father, and he shall presently give me Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock more than twelve legions of angels?

54 But how then shall the scriptures be ful- went out, and wept bitterly

filled, that thus it must be

55 In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ve come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves for to take me? I sat took counsel against Jesus to put him to death. daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.

56 But all this was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all

the disciples forsook him, and fled.

57 ¶ And they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas, the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

58 But Peter followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat

with the servants, to see the end.

all the council, sought false witness against hanged himself. Jesus, to put him to death;

60 But found none: yea, though many

false witnesses came, yet found they none. At the last came two false witnesses,

61 And said, This fellow said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in

three days.

62 And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it

which these witness against thee?

63 But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God.

64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless, I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

65 Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

66 What think ye? They answered and

said, He is guilty of death.

67 Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote him with the palms of their hands,

68 Saying, Prophesy unto us, thou Christ,

Who is he that smote thee?

69 ¶ Now Peter sat without in the palace; and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee.

70 But he denied before them all, saying,

I know not what thou sayest.

71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth.

72 And again he denied with an oath, I do

not know the man.

- 73 And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee.
- 74 Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.

75 And Peter remembered the word of lease unto you? They said, Barabbas.

crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

CHAP. XXVII.

HEN the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people

2 And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius

Pilate the governor.

3 Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,

4 Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said,

What is that to us? see thou to that.

5 And he cast down the pieces of silver 59 Now the chief priests, and elders, and in the temple, and departed, and went and

> 6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces. and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood.

> 7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in. 8 Wherefore that field was called, The field

of blood, unto this day.

9 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value,

10 And gave them for the potter's field, as

the Lord appointed me.

11 ¶ And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest.

12 And when he was accused of the chief

priests and elders, he answered nothing.

13 Then saith Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness

against thee 14 And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvel-

led greatly.

15 T Now at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would.

16 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas.

17 Therefore, when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus which is called Christ?

18 For he knew that for envy they had de-

livered him.

19 \ When he was set down on the judgment-seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.

20 But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask

Barabbas, and destroy Jesus.

21 The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I re-

22 Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? They with him, cast the same in his teeth. all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

23 And the governor said, Why? what evil hath he done? But they cried out the

nothing, but flud rather a tunnult was made, he took water, and washed his bands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of they heard that, said, This man calleth for the blood of this just person; see ye to it.

25 Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children.

26 Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified.

27 Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers.

a scarlet robe.

29 ¶ And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews!

30 And they spit upon him, and took the

reed, and smote him on the head.

31 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him.

32 And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they

compelled to bear his cross.

33 7 And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, A place and Mary the mother of James and Joses, of a scull,

34 They gave him vinegar to drink min-gled with gall: and when he had tasted came a rich man of Arimathea, named Jo-

thereof, he would not drink.

35 And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.

36 And, sitting down, they watched him

there;

37 And set up over his head his accusation a great stone to the door of the sepuichre, written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

with him; one on the right hand, and an-pulchre.
62 \N Now the next day, that followed the

39 And they that passed by reviled him,

wagging their heads.

40 And saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

41 Likewise also the chief priests, mocking him, with the scribes and elders, said,

42 He saved others, himself he cannot save If he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him.

43 He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God.

44 The thieves also, which were crucified

45 Now, from the sixth hour there was dark. ness over all the land unto the ninth hour.

46 And about the ninth hour, Jesus cried more, saying, Let him be crucified. with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama sa-24 When Pilate saw that he could prevail bachthani? that is to say, My God, my God,

Elias.

48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a spunge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink.

49 The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save him.

50 \ Jesus, when he had cried again with

a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.

51 And, behold, the vail of the temple was 28 And they stripped him, and put on him rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

52 And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose, 53 And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city,

and appeared unto many.
54 Now, when the centurion, and they that were with him watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

55 And many women were there, beholding afar off, which followed Jesus from Ga-

lilee, ministering unto him

56 Among which was Mary Magdalene, and the mother of Zebedee's children.

seph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple:

53 He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body

to be delivered.

59 And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,

60 And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock : and he rolled

and departed.

61 And there was Mary Magdalone, and 38 Then were there two thieves crucified the other Mary, sitting over against the se-

> day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate,

> 63 Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After

three days I will rise again.

64 Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead; so the last error shall be worse than the first.

65 Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch; go your way, make it as sure as ye can.

66 So they went, and made the sepuichre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch. CHAP. XXVIII.

IN the end of the sabbath, as it began to Galilee, and there shall they see me.

11 Now, when they were going, behold, came Mary Magdalene, and the other Ma- some of the watch came into the city, and

ry, to see the sepulchre.

2 And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat up-large money unto the soldiers,

his raiment white as snow:

4 And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified.

6 He is not here; for he is risen, as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay: 7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold,

he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.

8 And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy, and did run

to bring his disciples word. 9 ¶ And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.

10 Then said Jesus unto them, Be not of the world.

afraid : go tell my brethren that they go into

shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.

12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave

13 Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by

3 His countenance was like lightning, and night, and stole him away while we slept. 14 And if this come to the governor's ears,

> we will persuade him, and secure you. 15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

> 16 ¶ Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had

appointed them.

17 And when they saw him, they worship.

ped him: but some doubted.

18 I And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

19 Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost;

20 Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end

¶ The GOSPEL according to Saint MARK.

THE beginning of the gospel of Jesus him into the wilderness.

Christ, the Son of God;

2 As it is written in the prophets, Behold,

3 The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make

his paths straight.

preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins.

5 And there went out unto him all the land of Judea, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, confessing their sins.

6 And John was clothed with camel's hair, of men. and with a girdle of a skin about his loins;

and he did eat locusts and wild honey;
7 And preached, saying, There cometh whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

8 I indeed have baptized you with water; but he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost.

9 \ And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John in Jordan.

10 And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit, like a dove, descending upon him:

11 And there came a voice from heaven, saying, Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

12 ¶ And immediately the Spirit driveth

13 And he was there in the wilderness forty days tempted of Satan; and was with the wild I send my messenger before thy face, which beasts: and the angels ministered unto him. shall prepare thy way before thee.

son, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the

gospel of the kingdom of God, 15 And saying, The time is fulfilled, and 4 John did baptize in the wilderness, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel.

16 Now, as he walked by the sea of Galilee; he saw Simon, and Andrew his brother, cast-

ing a net into the sea: for they were fishers: 17 And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers

18 And straightway they forsook their nets,

and followed him.

19 And when he had gone a little further one mightier than I after me, the latchet of thence, he saw James the son of Zebedec, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets.

20 And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him

21 And they went into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath-day he entered into the synagogue, and taught.

22 And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.

23 ¶ And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit : and he cried out,

24 Saying, Let us alone; what have we to places: and they came to him from every do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art quarter. thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God.

25 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold

thy peace, and come out of him.

26 And when the unclean spirit had torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came gether, insomuch that there was no room to

out of him.

27 And they were all amazed, insomuch door; and he preached the word unto them. at they questioned among themselves, saythat they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine is this? for with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

28 And immediately his fame spread abroad throughout all the region round about

Galilee.

29 And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and

fever; and anon they tell him of her.

31 And he came and took her by the hand, and litted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

brought unto him all that were diseased, and ye these things in your hearts? them that were possessed with devils.

34 And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and suffered not the devils to speak, because saith to the sick of the palsy,) they knew him.

while before day, he went out, and depart-

ed into a solitary place, and there prayed.

him, followed after him. 37 And when they had found him, they

said unto him, All men seek for thee. 38 And he said unto them, Let us go into

the next towns, that I may preach there also: for therefore came I forth.

39 And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, and cast out devils.

40 \ And there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

41 And Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth his hand, and touched him, and saith

unto him, I will; be thou clean.

42 And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.

43 And he straitly charged him, and forth-

with sent him away;

44 And saith unto him, See thou say nothing to any man: but go thy way, shew sing those things which Moses commanded, to him, Why do the disciples of John and of for a testimony unto them.

45 But he went out, and began to publish it

CHAP. II.

ND again he entered into Capernaum after some days; and it was noised that

he was in the house.

2 And straightway many were gathered to. receive them, no, not so much as about the

sick of the palsy, which was borne of four.

4 And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken it up, they let down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay.

5 When Jesus saw their faith, he said un-

to the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be for-

given thee.

6 But there were certain of the scribes sit-30 But Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a ting there, and reasoning in their hearts,

Why doth this man thus speak blasphe. mies? who can forgive sins but God only? 8 And immediately when Jesus perceived

in his spirit that they so reasoned within 32 I And at even, when the sun did set, they themselves, he said unto them, Why reason

9 Whether is it easier to say to the sick of 33 And all the city was gathered together the palsy, Thy sins be forgiven thee? or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?

10 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he

ey knew him.

11 I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy 35 And in the morning, rising up a great bed, and go thy way into thine house.

12 And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; inso-36 And Simon, and they that were with much that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

13 \ And he went forth again by the seaside; and all the multitude resorted unto him,

and he taught them.

14 And as he passed by, he saw Levi the son of Alpheus sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick : I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

18 And the disciples of John and of the Pha thyself to the priest, and offer for thy clean-risees used to fast: and they come and say un-

the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not? 19 And Jesus said unto them, Can the chilmuch, and to blaze abroad the matter, inso-dren of the bride-chamber fast while the bridemuch that Jesus could no more openly enter groom is with them? As long as they have the into the city, but was without in desert bridegroom with them, they cannot fast.

20 But the days will come, when the bride-thim, fell down before him, and cried, Say groom shall be taken away from them, and ing, Thou art the Son of God.
then shall they fast in those days.

12 And he straitly charged them that

21 No man also seweth a piece of new they should not make him known. cloth on an old garment; else the new piece 13 ¶ And he goeth up into a that filled it up taketh away from the old, and calleth unto him whom he would: and and the rent is made worse.

22 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the should be with him, and that he might send bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be

put into new bottles.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, that he went through the corn-fields on the sabbath-day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the ears of corn.

24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath-day that

which is not lawful?

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was a hungered, he, and they that were with him?

26 How he went into the house of God, in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the shew-bread, which is not lawful to eat but for the priests, and gave also to them went out to lay hold on him: for they said, which were with him?

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath:

28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

CHAP. III.

ND he entered again into the syna-A gogue; and there was a man there out Satan which had a withered hand.

And they watched him, whether he itself, that kingdom cannot stand. would heal him on the sabbath-day; that

they might accuse him.

3 And he saith unto the man which had

the withered hand, Stand forth.

4 And he saith unto them. Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath-days, or to do evil? to save

afe, or to kill? But they held their peace.
5 And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

straightway took counsel with the Herodians in danger of eternal damnation:

against him, how they might destroy him. 7 But Jesus withdrew himself with his dis-clean spirit.

ciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judea, his mother, and, standing without, sent unto

8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumea, him, calling him. and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Siden, a great multitude, when they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and they had heard what great things he did, thy brethren without seek for thee. came unto him.

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small is my mother, or my brethren? ship should wait on him because of the mul-

titude, lest they should throng him: 10 For he had healed many; insomuch mother and my brethren! that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.

11 And unclean spirits, when they saw mother.

13 ¶ And he goeth up into a mountain, they came unto him.

14 And he ordained twelve, that they them forth to preach,

15 And to have power to heal sicknesses,

and to cast out devils. 16 And Simon he surnamed Peter;

17 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; (and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thunder;)

18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alpheus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the Canaanite,

19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him: and they went into a house.

20 ¶ And the multitude cometh together again, so that they could not so much as eat

21 And when his friends heard of it, they He is beside himself.

22 \ And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.

23 And he called them unto him, and said unto them in parables, How can Safan cast

24 And if a kingdom be divided against

25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

26 And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an

27 No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house.

28 Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme;

29 But he that shall blaspheme against the 6 And the Pharisees went forth, and Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is

30 Because they said, He hath an un-

31 There came then his brethren and

32 And the multitude sat about him; and

33 And he answered them, saying, Who

34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my

35 For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and

CHAP. IV.

A ND he began again to teach by the sea- 22 For there is nothing hid, which shall not side: and there was gathered unto him; be manifested; neither was any thing kept sea great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea, on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sow-

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way-side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

5 And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth :

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up and choked it, and it yielded

no fruit

8 And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up and increased, and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some a hundred.

9 And he said unto them, He that hath

ears to hear, let him hear.

10 T And when he was alone, they that were about him, with the twelve, asked of

him the parable.

11 And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables:

12 That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven

13 And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables :

14 The sower soweth the word.

15 And these are they by the way-side, where the word is sown; but, when they have heard, Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts.

16 And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with

gladness:

17 And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affiiction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended.

18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,

19 And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other fearful? how is it that ye have no faith? things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

20 And these are they which are sown on that even the wind and the sea obey him? good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some a hundred.

21 T And he said unto them, Is a candle darenes. brought to be put under a bushel, or under

a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?

cret, but that it should come abroad.

23 If any man have ears to hear, let him

24 And he saith unto them. Take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you; and unto you that hear shall more be given.

25 For he that hath, to him shall be given; and he that hath not, from him shall be taken

even that which he hath.

26 ¶ And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;

27 And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up,

he knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after

that the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he puttern in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

30 ¶ And he said, Whereunto shall we li-

ken the kingdom of God? or with what com-

parison shall we compare it?

31 It is like a grain of mustard-seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth:

32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.

33 And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to

hear it.

34 But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over

unto the other side.

36 And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the And there were also with him other little ships.

37 And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it

was now full.

38 And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow; and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish?

39 And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

40 And he said unto them, Why are ye so

41 And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this,

CHAP. V.

ND they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Ga-

2 And when he was come out of the ship,

immediately there met him out of the tombs; that she may be healed; and she shall live. a man with an unclean spirit,

3 Who had his dwelling among the tombs; people followed him, and thronged him. and no man could bind him, no, not with chains:

4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any man tame him.

5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and

cutting himself with stones.

6 But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran

and worshipped him,

7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the Most High God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.

8 (For he said unto him, Come out of the

man, thou unclean spirit.)

9 And he asked him, What is thy name? And he answered, saying, My name is Legion: for we are many.

10 And he besought him much that he

would not send them away out of the country.

mountains, a great herd of swine feeding. 12 And all the devils besought him, say- faith hath made thee whole; go in peace,

ing, Send us into the swine, that we may en- and be whole of thy plague. ter into them.

13 And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine; and the herd ran viotently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand,) and were choked in the sea.

14 And they that fed the swine fled, and told it in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done.

15 And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right

mind; and they were afraid. 16 And they that saw it told them how it

vil, and also concerning the swine.

out of their coasts.

18 And when he was come into the ship, he that had been possessed with the devil where the damsel was lying. prayed him that he might be with him.

saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and

in Decapolis how great things Jesus had great astonishment. done for him: and all men did marvel.

by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him: and he was night unto the sea. CHAP. VI.

22 And, behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet,

23 And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death: he began to teach in the synagogue: and I pray thee, come and lay thy hands on her, many hearing him were astonished, saying,

24 And Jesus went with him; and much

25 ¶ And a certain woman, which had an

issue of blood twelve years,

26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse, 27 When she had heard of Jesus, came in

the press behind, and touched his garment: 28 For she said, If I may touch but his

clothes, I shall be whole.

29 And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of that plague.

30 And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who

touched my clothes? 31 And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and say-

est thou, Who touched me?

32 And he looked round about to see her

that had done this thing.

33 But the woman, fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell 11 Now there was there, nigh unto the down before him, and told him all the truth.

34 And he said unto her, Daughter, thy

35 ¶ While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's house certain which said, Thy daughter is dead; why troublest thou the Master any further?

36 As soon as Jesus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, Be not afraid, only believe.

37 And he suffered no man to follow him, save Peter, and James, and John the brother of James.

38 And he cometh to the house of the ru ler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep?

befell to him that was possessed with the de-the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth.

40 And they laughed him to scorp. 17 And they began to pray him to depart when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in

41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and 19 Howbeit Jesus suffered him not; but said unto her, Talitha-cumi; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, (I say unto thee,) arise.

tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee.

20 And he departed, and began to publish years. And they were astonished with a

43 And he charged them straitly that no 21 T And when Jesus was passed over again man should know it; and commanded that

A ND he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him.

2 And when the sabbath-day was come,

From whence hath this man these things? rodias came in, and danced, and pleased Heand what wisdom is this which is given un-rod, and them that sat with him, the king o him, that even such mighty works are said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever wrought by his hands?

3 Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, 23 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto and Simon? and are not his sisters here with the half of my kingdom.

us? And they were offended at him.

not without honour, but in his own country, The head of John the Baptist. and among his own kin, and in his own house.

folk, and healed them.

6 And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the vil-

lages, teaching.

7 ¶ And he called unto him the twelve, and and gave them power over unclean spirits; 8 And commanded them that they should the prison,

ake nothing for their journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money in their purse: gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave

on two coats.

soever ye enter into a house, there abide till a tomb.

we depart from that place.

nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake both what they had done, and what they had off the dust under your feet for a testimony taught. against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall 31 A be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrha selves apart into a desert place, and rest a

in the day of judgment than for that city.

men should repent.

13 And they cast out many devils, and by ship privately. anointed with oil many that were sick, and

14 T And king Herod heard of him; (for his name was spread abroad:) and he said, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the teach them many things.

prophets.

said, It is John, whom I beheaded: he is desert place, and now the time is far passed;

risen from the dead.

laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison villages, and buy themselves bread: for they for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife; have nothing to eat. for he had married her.

lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

against him, and would have killed him;

but she could not:

he was a just man, and a holy, and observed him; and when he heard him, he did sit down by companies upon the green grass. many things, and heard him gladly.

21 And when a convenient day was come, dreds, and by fifties. that Herod, on his birth-day, made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Galilee;

And when the daughter of the said He-them to his disciples to set before them; and

thou wilt, and I will give it thee

24 And she went forth, and said unto her 4 But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is mother, What shall I ask? And she said,

25 And she came in straightway with haste 5 And he could there do no mighty work, unto the king, and asked, saying; I will that save that he laid his hands upon a few sick thou give me, by and by in a charger, the head of John the Baptist.

> 26 And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which

sat with him, he would not reject her.

27 And immediately the king sent an exebegan to send them forth by two and two; cutioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in

23 And brought his head in a charger, and

9 But be shod with sandals; and not put it to her mother.

29 And when his disciples heard of it, they 10 And he said unto them, In what place came and took up his corpse, and laid it in

30 ¶ And the apostles gathered themselves 11 And whosoever shall not receive you, together unto Jesus, and told him all things,

31 And he said unto them, Come ye your while: for there were many coming and go-12 And they went out, and preached that ing, and they had no leisure so much as to eat.

32 And they departed into a desert place

33 And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran a-foot thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him.

34 And Jesus, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with compas sion toward them, because they were as sheep 15 Others said, That it is Elias. And others not having a shepherd: and he began to

35 And when the day was now far spent, his 16 But when Herod heard thereof, he disciples came unto him, and said, This is a

en from the dead.

36 Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the

37 He answered and said unto them, Give 18 For John had said unto Herod, It is not ye them to eat. And they say unto him, wful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

Shall we go and buy two hundred penny-worth of bread, and give them to eat?

38 He saith unto them, How many loaves t she could not:
have ye? go and see. And when they knew, they say, Five, and two fishes.

39 And he commanded them to make all

40 And they sat down in ranks, by hun-

41 And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, and blessed, and brake the leaves, and gave

the two fishes divided he among them all, it is written, This people honoureth me with

43 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes.

44 And they that did eat of the loaves of men.

were about five thousand men.

45 And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the washing of pots and cups : and many other other side before unto Bethsaida, while he such like things ye do. sent away the people.

46 And when he had sent them away, he

departed into a mountain to pray.

47 And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.

48 And he saw them toiling in rowing: about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed by them.

49 But when they saw him walking upon for his father or his mother; the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit,

and cried out:

50 (For they all saw him, and were troubled:) and immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is 1: be not afraid.

51 And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased; and they were that entering into him can defile him; but sore amazed in themselves beyond measure,

and wondered.

52 For they considered not the miracle of the loaves: for their heart was hardened.

53 And when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gennesaret, and drew to the shore.

54 And when they were come out of the

ship, straightway they knew him,

55 And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.

56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might touch if it were but the border of of the man, that defileth the man. his garment: and as many as touched him were made whole.

CHAP. VII.

THEN came together unto him the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, which came from Jerusalem.

2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with defiled (that is to say, with unwashen) hands, they found fault.

3 For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands oft, eat not,

holding the tradition of the elders.

4 And when they come from the market, except they wash, they eat not. other things there be which they have received to hold, as the washing of cups, and pots, and brazen vessels, and tables.

5 Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread

with unwashen hands?

6 He answered and said unto them. Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as

42 And they did all eat, and were filled. their lips, but their heart is far from me.

7 Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments

8 For, laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the

9 And he said unto them, Full well ve reject the commandment of God, that ye may

keep your own tradition.

10 For Moses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or

mother, let him die the death :

11 But ye say, If a man shall say to his (for the wind was contrary unto them:) and father or mother, It is Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free.

12 And ye suffer him no more to do aught

13 Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

14 \ And when he had called all the people unto him, he said unto them, Hearken unto me every one of you, and understand:

15 There is nothing from without a man, the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man.

16 If any man have ears to hear, let him

hear.

17 And when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable.

13 And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ve not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without en-

tereth into the man, it cannot defile him; 19 Because it entereth not into his heart,

but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats? 20 And he said, That which cometh out

21 For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,

22 Thesis, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy,

pride, foolishness:

23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

24 \ And from thence he arose, and went into the borders of Tyre and Sidon, and entered into a house, and would have no man know it: but he could not be hid.

25 For a certain woman, whose young And many daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him,

and came and fell at his feet;

26 (The woman was a Greek, a Syrophenician by nation;) and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter.

27 But Jesus said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it unto the dogs.

28 And the answered and said unto him,

Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the table eat saith, Why doth this generation seek after a of the children's crumbs. sign? Verily I say unto you, There shall no

29 And he said unto her, For this saying sign be given unto this generation. go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter.

30 And when she was come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and her daugh-

ter laid upon the bed.

31 ¶ And again, departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto the sea of heed, heware of the leaven of the Pharisees, Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of and of the leaven of Herod.

32 And they bring unto him one that was saying, It is because we have no bread. deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon

33 And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he

spit, and touched his tongue;

34 And, looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened.

35 And straightway his ears were opened.

ne spake plain.

36 And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so ye do not understand?

much the more a great deal they published it; 22 \(\text{ And he cometh to Bethsaida} \); and much the more a great deal they published it;

saying, He hath done all things well: he sought him to touch him. maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

CHAP. VIII

IN those days, the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him, and saith unto as trees, walking.

days, and have nothing to eat;

3 And if I send them away fasting to their ing, Neither go into the town, nor tell it to own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from afar.

4 And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness?

5 And he asked them, How many loaves

have ye? And they said, Seven.

6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave ye that I am? And Peter answereth and saith to his disciples to set before them; and they unto him, Thou art the Christ. did set them before the people.

7 And they had a few small fishes: and he tell no man of him. blessed, and commanded to set them also be-

fore them.

8 So they did eat, and were filled: and left, seven baskets.

9 And they that had eaten were about four

ihousand: and he sent them away.

10 ¶ And straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of Dalmanutha.

11 And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a the things that be of men. sign from heaven, tempting him.

12 And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and unto him, with his disciples also, he said unto

13 And he left them, and, entering into the ship again, departed to the other side.

145 Now the disciples had forgotten to take

bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf.

15 And he charged them, saying, Take

16 And they reasoned among themselves,

17 And when Jesus knew it, he saith unto them, Why reason ve because ye have no bread? perce ve ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your heart yet hardened?

18 Having eyes, see ye not? and having

ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember: 19 When I brake the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve.

20 And when the seven among four thouand the string of his tongue was loosed, and sand, how many baskets full of fragments

took ye up? And they said, Seven. 21 And he said unto them, How is it that

37 And were beyond measure astonished, they bring a blind man unto him, and be-

3 And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw aught.

24 And he looked up, and said, I see men

25 After that, he put his hands again upon 2 I have compassion on the multitude, be- his eyes, and made him look up; and he was cause they have now been with me three restored, and saw every man clearly.

26 And he sent him away to his house, sav-

any in the town.

27 ¶ And Jesus went out and his disciples into the towns of Cesarea Philippi: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Who do men say that I am?

28 And they answered, John the Baptist: but some say, Elias; and others, One of the

prophets.

29 And he saith unto them, But who say

30 And he charged them that they should

31 ¶ And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, they took up of the broken meat that was and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.

> 32 And he spake that saying openly. And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him.

> 33 But when he had turned about, and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Peter. saying, Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but

34 T And when he had called the people

them. Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and said, Master, I have brought unto thee my follow me.

35 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my teareth him; and he foameth, and gnasheth

gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

38 Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of you? how long shall I suffer you? Bring him me, and of my words, in this adulterous and sinful generation, of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father, with the holy angels. CHAP. IX.

ND he said unto them, Verily I say unto stand here, which shall not taste of death, till said, Of a child. they have seen the kingdom of God come

with power.

2 ¶ And after six days, Jesus taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth them up into a high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before lieve, all things are possible to him that be-

them.

3 And his raiment became shining, exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them.

4 And there appeared unto them Elias with Moses: and they were talking with Jesus.

5 And Peter answered and said to Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and no more into him. one for Moses, and one for Elias.

were sore afraid.

7 And there was a cloud that overshadowed dead. them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son; hear him. lifted him up; and he arose.

8 And suddenly, when they had looked

9 And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell come forth by nothing, but by prayer and no man what things they had seen, till the fasting.

Son of man were risen from the dead.

30 ¶ And they departed thence, and pass-Son of man were risen from the dead.

selves, questioning one with another what any man should know it. the rising from the dead should mean.

11 ¶ And they asked him, saying, Why say the scribes that Elias must first come?

12 And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and how it is written of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and be set and were afraid to ask him. at nought.

soever they listed, as it is written of him. 14 \ And when he came to his disciples, he

scribes questioning with them.

15 And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed, and, running to him, saluted hin.

16 And he asked the scribes, What question ye with them?

17 And one of the multitude answered and son, which hath a dumb spirit:

13 And wheresoever he taketh him, he sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it, with his teeth, and pineth away: and I spake 36 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall to thy disciples that they should cast him out; and they could not.

19 He answereth him, and saith, O faithless generation! how long shall I be with

unto me.

20 And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed, foaming.

21 And he asked his father, How long is you, That there be some of them that it ago since this came upto him? And he

22 And oft-times it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us.

23 Jesus said unto him, If thou canst be-

lieveth.

24 And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

25 When Jesus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter

26 And the spirit cried, and rent him sore, 6 For he wist not what to say; for they and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is

27 But Jesus took him by the hand, and

28 And when he was come into the house, round about, they saw no man any more, his disciples asked him privately, Why could save Jesus only with themselves.

29 And he said unto them, This kind can

10 And they kept that saying with them-ed through Galilee; and he would not that

31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

32 But they understood not that saying,

33 ¶ And he came to Capernaum: and, 13 But I say unto you, That Elias is indeed being in the house, he asked them, What come, and they have done unto him what-was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way?

34 But they held their peace? for by the saw a great multitude about them, and the wav they had disputed among themselves

who should be the greatest.

35 And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any man desire to be first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all.

36 And he took a child, and set him in the

midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them,

37 Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me; and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not

me, but him that sent me.

38 ¶ And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us; and we forbade him, because he followeth not us.

39 But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me. 40 For he that is not against us is on our part.

41 For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, He shall not lose his reward.

42 And whosoever shall offend one of these little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his

neck, and he were cast into the sea.

43 And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched,

44 Where their worm dieth not, and the

fire is not quenched.

45 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched;

46 Where their worm dieth not, and the

fire is not quenched.

47 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell-fire;

48 Where their worm dieth not, and the

fire is not quenched.

49 For every one shall be salted with fire,

and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt. 50 Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another.

CHAP. X.

ND he arose from thence, and cometh A into the coasts of Judea, by the further side of Jordan; and the people resort unto his words. But Jesus answereth again, and them again.

2 T And the Pharisees came to him, and kingdom of God! asked him, Is it lawful for a man to put away

his wife? tempting him.

3 And he answered and said unto them, What did Moses command you?

4 And they said, Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

5 And Jesus answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept:

6 But from the beginning of the creation

Sod made them male and female.

7 For this cause shall a man leave his fa- thee. her and mother, and cleave to his wife;

9 What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. 10 And in the house his disciples asked

him again of the same mutter.

11 And he saith unto them, Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her.

12 And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she

committeth adultery. 13 I And they brought young children to

him, that he should touch them; and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. 14 But when Jesus saw it, he was much dis-

pleased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God, 15 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall

not receive the kingdom of God as a little

child, he shall not enter therein.

16 And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

17 \ And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what

shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?
18 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one,

that is, God.
19 Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother.

20 And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my

youth.

21 Then Jesus, beholding him, loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven; and come, take up the cross, and follow me.

22 And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions. 23 And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom

of God!

24 And the disciples were astonished at him again: and, as he was wont, he taught saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the

25 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to

enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved?

27 And Jesus, looking upon them, sain

With men it is impossible, but not with Goa. for with God all things are possible.

23 I Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed

29 And Jesus answered and said, Verily I 8 And they twain shall be one flesh: so say unto you, There is no man that hath left hen they are no more twam, but one flesh. house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or

ny sake, and the gospel's, 30 But he shall receive a hundred-fold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come, rise; he calleth thee. eternal life.

31 But many that are first shall be last:

and the last first.

32 ¶ And they were in the way going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus went before them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them what things should happen unto him,

33 Saying, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and

shall deliver him to the Gentiles:

34 And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall

we would that thou shouldest do for us what- and bring him. soever we shall desire.

36 And he said unto them, What would

ve that I should do for you?

37 They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory.

38 But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism

that I am baptized with

39 And they said unto him, We can. And Jesus said unto them, Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be haptized:

40 But to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared.

41 And when the ten heard it, they began to be much displeased with James and John.

42 But Jesus called them to him, and saith unto them, Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones

exercise authority upon them.

43 But so shall it not be among you: but whosoever will be great among you, shall

be your minister;

44 And whosoever of you will be the come from Bethany, he was hungry

chiefest, shall be servant of all.

45 For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to

give his life a ransom for many.

46 T And they came to Jericho: and as figs was not yet. he went out of Jericho with his disciples, and a great number of people, blind Bartimeus, the son of Timeus, sat by the high- And his disciples heard it. way-side begging.

mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for hold his peace: but he cried the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on me.

49 And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort,

50 And he, casting away his garment,

rose, and came to Jesus.

51 And Jesus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight.

52 And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole. And immediately he received his sight, and follow-

ed Jesus in the way.

CHAP. XI. ND when they came nigh to Jerusa-A lem, unto Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples,

2 And saith unto them, Go your way into kill him; and the third day he shall rise again. the village over against you: and as soon as 35 ¶ And James and John, the sons of ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt Zebedee, come unto him, saying, Master, nied, whereon never man sat; loose him,

3 And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him hither.

4 And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and they loose him.

5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt? 6 And they said unto them even as Jesus

had commanded: and they let them go. 7 And they brought the colt to Jesus, and

cast their garments on him; and he sat upon him. 8 And many spread their garments in the

way; and others cut down branches off the trees, and strewed them in the way. 9 And they that went before, and they that

followed, cried, saying, Hosanna; Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord: 10 Blessed be the kingdom of our father

David, that cometh in the name of the Lord

Hosanna in the highest.

11 And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the even-tide was come, he went out unto Bethany with the twelve 12 ¶ And on the morrow, when they were

13 And seeing a fig-tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of

14 And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever,

15 T And they come to Jerusalem: and 47 And when he heard that it was Jesus Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, out them that sold and bought in the temple, desus, thou son of David, have mercy on me. and overthrew the tables of the money-chan-48 And many charged him that he should gers, and the seats of them that sold doves;

16 And would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through the temple. sent him away empty.

17 And he taught, saying unto them, is it 4 And again he sent unto them another not written, My house shall be called of all servant; and at him they cast stones, and nations the house of prayer? but ye have wounded him in the head, and sent him away made it a den of thieves.

18 And the scribes and chief priests heard it, and sought how they might destroy him : they killed, and many others; beating some, for they feared him, because all the people and killing some. was astonished at his doctrine.

of the city.

20 I And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig-tree dried up from the roots.

21 And Peter, calling to remembrance, saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig-tree which thou cursedst is withered away.

22 And Jesus answering, saith unto them,

Have faith in God.

23 For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.

24 Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

25 And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have aught against any; that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.

26 But if ye do not forgive, neither will him in his words. your Father which is in heaven forgive your

prespasses.

27 ¶ And they come again to Jerusalem: and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders,

28 And say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee

this authority to do these things?

29 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things.

30 The baptism of John; was it from hea-

ven, or of men? answer me.

31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he they marvelled at him. will say, Why then did ye not believe him?

32 But if we shall say, Of men; they fear- which say there is no resurrection; and they ed the people: for all men counted John, that asked him, saying,

he was a prophet indeed.

authority I do these things

CHAP. XII.

A ND he began to speak unto them by pathe first took a wife, and dying left no seed.

21 And the second took her, and died, neiyard, and set a hedge about it, and digged ther left he any seed: and the third likewise. a place for the wine-fat, and built a tower,! and let it out to husbandmen, and went into seed: last of all the woman died also. a far country.

men a servant, that he might receive from them? for the seven had her to wife. the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard. 24 And Jesus answering, said unto them,

3 And they caught him, and beat him, and

shamefully bandled.

5 And again he sent another; and him

6 Having yet therefore one son, his well-19 And when even was come, he went out beloved, he sent him also last unto them, the city.

7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him,

and the inheritance shall be ours.

8 And they took him, and killed him, and

cast him out of the vineyard.

9 What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? He will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others.

10 And have ye not read this scripture, The stone which the builders rejected is be-

come the head of the corner:

11 This was the Lord's doing, and it is

marvellous in our eyes ?

12 And they sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people; for they knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way

13 ¶ And they send unto him certain of the Pharisees and of the Herodians, to catch

14 And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man; for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Cesar, or not?

15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a penny,

that I may see it.

16 And they brought it. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and super-scription? And they said unto him, Cesar's.

17 And Jesus answering, said unto them, Render to Cesar the things that are Cesar's. and to God the things that are God's.

18 I Then come unto him the Sadducees.

19 Master, Moses wrote unto us, If a man's 33 And they answered and said unto Jesus, brother die, and leave his wife behind him, We cannot tell. And Jesus answering, saith and leave no children, that his brother unto them, Neither do I tell you by what should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

20 Now, there were seven brethren: and

21 And the second took her, and died, nei-

22 And the seven had her, and left no

23 In the resurrection therefore, when 2 And at the season he sent to the husband- they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of

the scriptures, neither the power of God?

25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in mar-riage; but are as the angels which are in dance; but she of her want did cast in all heaven.

26 And as touching the dead, that they rise; have ye not read in the book of Moses, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying, I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob?

27 He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly err.

28 T And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment

29 And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel;

The Lord our God is one Lord:

30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and say, Take heed lest any man deceive you; with all thy mind, and with all thy strength. 6 For many shall come in my name, say-This is the first commandment.

31 And the second is like, namely this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, mours of wars, be ye not troubled: for such There is none other commandment greater things must needs be; but the end shall not

than these.

32 And the scribe said unto him, Well, one God; and there is none other but he:

33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all beginnings of sorrows. the soul, and with all the strength, and to all whole burnt-offerings and sacrifices.

34 And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not sake, for a testimony against them. far from the kingdom of God. And no man after that durst ask him any question.

35 ¶ And Jesus answered and said, while he taught in the temple, How say the scribes

that Christ is the son of David?

on my right hand, till I make thine enemies speak, but the Holy Ghost. thy footstool.

Lord; and whence is he then his son? And children shall rise up against their parents the common people heard him gladly.

38 ¶ And he said unto them in his doctrine, Beware of the scribes, which love to go name's sake: but he that shall endure unto in long clothing, and low salutations in the the end, the same shall be saved. market-places,

39 And the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts;

receive greater damnation. sury, and beheld how the people cast money into the treasury: and many that were rich

cast in much.

42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites, which make a and to them that give suck, in those days! Larthing.

43 And he called unto him his disciples, the winter.

Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That this poor widow hath cast more in than all they which have cast into the treasury:

that she had, even all her living.

CHAP. XIII.

ND as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings are here!

And Jesus answering, said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall

not be thrown down.

3 \ And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, over against the temple, Peter, and James, and John, and Andrew, asked him privately,

4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign when all these things

shall be fulfilled?

5 And Jesus answering them, began to

ing, I am Christ; and shall deceive many 7 And when ye shall hear of wars, and ru-

8 For nation shall rise against nation, and Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is kingdom against kingdom; and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines and troubles: these are the

9 I But take heed to yourselves: for they love his neighbour as himself, is more than shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ve shall be beaten: and ve shall be brought before rulers and kings for my

10 And the gospel must first be published

among all nations.

11 But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premedi-36 For David himself said by the Holy tate; but whatsoever shall be given you in Ghost, The Lorp said to my Lord, Sit thou that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that

12 Now, the brother shall betray the bro-37 David therefore himself calleth him ther to death, and the father the son; and and shall cause them to be put to death.

13 And ye shall be hated of all men for my

14 \ But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him 40 Which devour widows' houses, and for that readeth understand,) then let them that a pretence make long prayers: these shall be in Judea flee to the mountains:

15 And let him that is on the house-top 41 And Jesus sat over against the trea- not go down into the house, neither enter therein, to take any thing out of his house:

16 And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment.

17 But woe to them that are with child,

18 And pray ye that your flight be not in

as was not from the beginning of the crea- this waste of the ointment made tion which God created unto this time, neither shall be.

O And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved : but

he hath shortened the days.

Lo, here is Christ; or, lo, he is there; be-good: but me ye have not always. lieve him not:

22 For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.

23 But take ye heed: behold, I have fore-

told you all things.

24 I But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the

moon shall not give her light,

25 And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken. 26 And then they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds, with great power and betray him.

12 \(\text{And the first day of unleavened bread} \) glory.

27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth

to the uttermost part of heaven.

28 Now, learn a parable of the fig-tree; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:

is nigh, even at the doors.

30 Verily I say unto you, That this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done.

my words shall not pass away.

32 I But of that day, and that hour, knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in into the city, and found as he had said unto heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

33 Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye

know not when the time is.

34 For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his

work, and commanded the porter to watch. 35 Watch ye therefore; for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cock-crowing, or in the morning;

36 Lest, coming suddenly, he find you in the dish.

sleeping.

37 And what I say unto you, I say unto all, Watch.

CHAP. XIV.

FTER two days was the feast of the pass-I over, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death.

2 But they said, Not on the feast-day, lest

there he an uproar of the people.

3 \ And being in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there blood of the new testament, which is shed for came a woman, having an alabaster-box of many.

25 Verily I say unto you, I will drink no

19 For in those days shall be affliction, such tion within themselves, and said, Why was

5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

6 And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.

7 For ye have the poor with you always, 21 And then, if any man shall say to you, and whensoever ye will ye may do them

8 She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.

9 Verily I say unto you, Wheresover this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

10 ¶ And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him

unto them.

11 And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently

when they killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat the passover?

13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bear-

ing a pitcher of water: follow him.

29 So ye, in like manner, when ye shall to the good man of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

15 And he will shew you a large upper-

31 Heaven and earth shall pass away; but room furnished and prepared: there make

ready for us.

16 And his disciples went forth, and came them: and they made ready the passover.

17 And in the evening he cometh with the

18 And as they sat and did eat, Jesus said,

Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me. 19 And they began to be sorrowful, and

to say unto him one by one, Is it I? and another said, Is it 1?

20 And he answered and said unto them. It is one of the twelve, that dippeth with me

21 The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him; but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born.

22 \ And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body.

23 And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them: and

they all drank of it. 24 And he said unto them, This is my

she brake the box, and poured it on his head. more of the fruit of the vine, until that day 4 And there were some that had indigna- that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

they went out into the mount of Olives. 27 And Jesus saith unto them: All ve

And Jesus saith unto them; All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it teaching, and ye took me not: but the scripis written, I will smite the shepherd, and the tures must be fulfilled. sheep shall be scattered.

28 But after that I am risen, I will go be-

fore you into Galilee.

29" But Peter said unto him, Although all

shall be offended, yet will not I.

30 And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, even in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.

31 But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee

in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

32 ¶ And they came to a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray.

33 And he taketh with him, Peter, and James, and John, and began to be sore ama-

zed, and to be very heavy;

34 And saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, and watch.

35 And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him.

36 And he said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless, not what I will, but what thou wilt.

37 And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldest not theu watch one hour?

38 Watch ye, and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. The spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak.

39 And again he went away, and prayed,

and spake the same words.

40 And when he returned, he found them asleep again; (for their eyes were heavy;) neither wist they what to answer him.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

42 Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth

me is at hand.

43 \ And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude, with swords and staves, from the chief priests, and the scribes, lace, there cometh one of the maids of the and the elders.

44 And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead

him away safely.

45 And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, Master; and kissed him.

46 And they laid their hands on him, and

took him.

47 And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear.

26 I And when they had sung a hymn, Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and with staves to take me?

49 I was daily with you in the temple,

50 And they all forsook him, and fled.

51 And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about his naked body; and the young men laid hold on him; 52 And he left the linen cloth, and fled

from them naked.

53 ¶ And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests, and the elders, and the scribes.

54 And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest; and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.

55 And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jesus to put

him to death; and found none:

56 For many bare false witness against him; but their witness agreed not together.

57 And there arose certain, and bare false

witness against him, saying,

58 We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.

59 But neither so did their witness agree

together.

60 And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

61 But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

62 And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven,

63 Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further wit-

nesses?

64 Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death.

65 And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

66 ¶ And as Peter was beneath in the pa-

high priest:

67 And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth.

68 But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.

69 And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is one

70 And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them: for thou art a 48 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Galilean, and thy speech agreeth thereto.

ing. I know not this man of whom ye speak. to bear his cross.

22 And the second time the cock crew. 22 And they bring him unto the place And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

CHAP. XV.

chief priests held a consultation with them, what every man should take. the elders and scribes, and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered him to Pilate.

of the Jews? And he answering, said unto JEWS.

him, Thou sayest it.

many things; but he answered nothing.

4 And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? Behold how many things they witness against thee.

5 But Jesus yet answered nothing; so

that Pilate marvelled.

6 7 Now at that feast he released unto them

one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.

7 And there was one named Barabbas, which lay bound with them that had made cross. insurrection with hi.n, who had committed murder in the insurrection.

8 And the multitude crying aloud, began He saved others; himself he cannot save. to desire him to do as he had ever done unto

them.

that I release unto you the King of the Jews:

10 For he knew that the chief priests had

delivered him for envy.

11 But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto

12 And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do unto him whom ye call the King of the

13 And they cried out again, Crucify him. 14 Then Pilate said unto them. Why? what evil hath he done? And they cried

out the more exceedingly, Crucify him. 15 And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and

delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified.

16 And the soldiers led him away into the hall called Pretorium; and they call together the whole band.

17 And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head,

of the Jews!

19 And they smote him on the head with

their knees, worshipped him.

20 And when they had mocked him, they with him unto Jerusalem. took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to cru- (because it was the preparation, that is, the

21 And they compel one Simon a Cy-

71 But he began to curse and to swear, say-leountry, the father of Alexander and Rufus,

Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a scull.

23 And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh; but he received it not.

24 And when they had crucified him, ND straightway in the morning the they parted his garments, casting lots upon

25 And it was the third hour; and they

crucified him.

26 And the superscription of his accusation 2 And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King was written over, THE KING OF THE

27 And with him they crucify two thieves; 3 And the chief priests accused him of the one on his right hand, and the other on

his left.

28 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors.

29 ¶ And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest

it in three days,

30 Save thyself, and come down from the

31 Likewise also the chief priests, mocking, said among themselves, with the scribes,

32 Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and 9 But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye believe. And they that were crucified with him reviled him.

33 ¶ And when the sixth hour was come. there was darkness over the whole land un-

til the ninth hour.

34 And at the minth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me

35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elias.

36 And one ran and filled a spunge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down.

37 And Jesus cried with a loud-voice, and

gave up the ghost.

38 And the vail of the temple was rent in

twain from the top to the bottem. 39 I And when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

40 There were also women looking on afar off: among whom was Mary Magdalene, and 18 And began to salute him, Hail, King Mary the mother of James the less and of

Joses, and Salome;

41 (Who also, when he was in Galilee, a reed, and did spit upon him, and, bowing followed him, and ministered unto him;) and many other women which came up

42 ¶ And now, when the even was come,

day before the sabbath,)

43 Joseph of Arimathea, an honourable renian, who passed by, coming out of the counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly un-twere amazed: neither said they any thing to Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus.

44 And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and, calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead.

45 And when he knew it of the centurion,

he gave the body to Joseph.

46 And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the

door of the sepulchre.
47 And Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of Joses, beheld where he was laid. CHAP. XVI.

ND when the sabbath was past, Mary A Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and Salome, had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him.

2 And very early in the morning, the first day of the week, they came unto the sepul-

chre at the rising of the sun.

3 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?

4 And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

5 And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.

6 And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted. Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him.

7 But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee:

there shall ye see him, as he said unto you.

8 And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and ing.

to any man; for they were afraid.

9 Now, when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils.

10 And she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.

11 And they, when they had heard that

he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.

12 ¶ After that, he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

13 And they went and told it unto the re-

sidue: neither believed they them.

14 ¶ Afterward he appeared unto the eleven, as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

15 And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every

16 He that believeth, and is baptized, shall be saved; but he that believeth not, shall be

17 And these signs shall follow them that believe: In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues;

18 They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick,

and they shall recover.

19 ¶ So then, after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God.

20 And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word with signs follow-

The GOSPEL according to Saint LUKE.

CHAP. I.

ORASMUCH as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us,

2 Even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eye-wit-

nesses, and ministers of the word;

3 It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent Theophilus,

4 That thou mightest know the certainty of those things wherein thou hast been in the altar of incense.

structed.

5 | HERE was, in the days of Herod the king of Judea, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the course of Zacharias: for thy prayer is heard; and thy Abia: and his wife was of the daughters of wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and Aaron, and her rame was Elisabeth.

6 And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and and many shall rejoice at his birth.

ordinances of the Lord blameless.

beth was barren; and they both were now well stricken in years.

8 And it came to pass, that, while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his course, 9 According to the custom of the priest's

office, his lot was to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord.

10 And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of in-

cense. 11 And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of

12 And when Zacharias saw him, he was

troubled, and fear fell upon him. 13 But the angel said unto him, Fear not,

thou shalt call his name John. 14 And thou shalt have joy and gladness;

15 For he shall be great in the sight of the 7 And they had no child, because that Elisa- Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong

drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy dow thee; therefore also that holy thing, Ghost, even from his mother's womb.

16 And many of the children of Israel the Son of God. shall he turn to the Lord their God.

rit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of and this is the sixth month with her, who the fathers to the children, and the disobedi- was called barren: ent to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.

18 And Zacharias said unto the angel. man, and my wife well stricken in years.

19 And the angel answering, said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of went into the hill-country with haste, into a God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and city of Juda; to shew thee these glad tidings.

20 And, behold, thou shalt be dumb, and rias, and saluted Elisabeth. not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou be-

in their season. 21 And the people waited for Zacharias, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the

22 And when he came out, he could not speak unto them; and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple; for he beckoned unto them, and remained speech-

23 And it came to pass, that, as soon as the days of his ministration were accomplish-

ed, he departed to his own house. 24 And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, say-

25 Thus bath the Lord dealt with me in Saviour. the days wherein he looked on me, to take away my reproach among men.

26 T And in the sixth month the angel forth all generations shall call me blessed. Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of

Galilee, named Nazareth,

27 To a virgin espoused to a man, whose

said, Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the tion of their hearts. Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women.

29 And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what things; and the rich he hath sent empty away. manner of salutation this should be.

30 And the angel said unto her, Fear not, remembrance of his mercy; Mary; for thou hast found favour with God.

31 And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS.

32 He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God she should be delivered; and she brought shall give unto him the throne of his father David:

Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there ey upon her; and they rejoiced with her.

shall be no end.

35 And the angel answered and said unto his father. her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall oversha- Net so; but he shall be cailed John.

which shall be born of thee, shall be called 36 And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she

17 And he shall go before him in the spi- hath also conceived a son in her old age;

37 For with God nothing shall be impos-

33 And Mary said, Behold the handmaid Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy

word. And the angel departed from her. 39 ¶ And Mary arose in those days, and

40 And entered into the house of Zacha-

41 And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe lievest not my words, which shall be fulfilled leaped in her womb; and Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost: 42 And she spake out with a loud voice,

and said, Blessed art thou among women,

and blessed is the fruit of thy womb. 43 And whence is this to me, that the mo-

ther of my Lord should come to me? 44 For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leap-

ed in my womb for joy. 45 And blessed is she that believed: for

there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord.

46 T And Mary said, My soul doth mag-

nify the Lord, 47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my

48 For he hath regarded the low estate of

his handmaiden: for, behold, from hence-49 For he that is mighty hath done to me

great things; and holy is his name. 50 And his mercy is on them that fear him

name was Joseph, of the house of David; from generation to generation.

51 He hath shewed strength with his arm: 28 And the angel came in unto her, and he hath scattered the proud in the imagina-

> 52 He hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of low degree.

53 He hath filled the hungry with good

54 He hath holpen his servant Israel, in

55 As he spake to our fathers, to Abra-

ham, and to his seed for ever. 56 And Mary abode with her about three

months, and returned to her own house.

57 ¶ Now Elisabeth's full time came that

forth a son.

58 And her neighbours and her cousins 33 And he shall reign over the house of heard how the Lord had shewed great mer-

59 And it came to pass, that on the eighth 34 Then said Mary unto the angel, How day they came to circumcise the child; and shall this be, seeing I know not a man? they called him Zacharias, after the name of

60 And his mother answered and said,

61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.

62 And they made signs to his father, should be delivered.

how he would have him called

63 And he asked for a writing-table, and wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marvelled all

64 And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake, and praised God.

65 And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill-country of Judea.

66 And all they that heard them laid them up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be! And the hand of

the Lord was with him.

67 ¶ And his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying,

he hath visited and redeemed his people, 69 And hath raised up a horn of salva-

tion for us in the house of his servant David; 70 As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world

began;
71 That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us;

72 To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant,

73 The oath which he sware to our father

Abraham,

74 That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies, might serve him without fear,

75 In holiness and righteousness before

him, all the days of our life.

76 And thou, child, shalt be called the Prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways

77 To give knowledge of salvation unto his people; by the remission of their sins,

78 Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the day-spring from on high hath ing and praising God for all the things that visited us,

79 To give light to them that sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death, to guide

our feet into the way of peace.

80 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

CHAP. II. ND it came to pass in those days, that A there went out a decree from Cesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed.

2 (And this taxing was first made when Cyrenius was governor of Syria.)

3 And all went to be taxed, every one

into his own city.

4 And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem, (because he was of the house and lineage of David,)

5 To be taxed with Mary his esponsed

wife, being great with child.

6 I And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she

7 And she brought forth her first-born son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.

8 ¶ And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch

over their flock by night.

9 And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them; and they were sore afraid. 10 And the angel said unto them, Fear

not; for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people.

11 For unto you is born this day, in the city of David, a Saviour, which is Christ the

12 And this shall be a sign unto you; Ye 68 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.

13 And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising

God, and saying, 14 Glory to God in the highest, and on

earth peace, good will toward men.

15 And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us.

16 And they came with haste, and found Mary and Joseph, and the babe lying in a

manger.

17 And when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child.

18 And all they that heard it wondered at those things which were told them by the

shepherds.

19 But Mary kept all these things, and

pondered them in-her heart.

20 And the shepherds returned, glorifythey had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

21 ¶ And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

22 And when the days of her purification, according to the law of Moses, were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to

present him to the Lord;

23 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;)

24 And to offer a sacrifice, according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtle-doves, or two young pigeons.

25 ¶ And, behold, there was a man in Je rusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him.

26 And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be before he had seen the Lord's Christ.

27 And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in which he spake unto them. the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law,

28 Then took he him up in his arms, and

blessed God, and said,

29 Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word:

30 For mine eyes nave seen thy salvation, 31 Which thou hast prepared before the

face of all people;

32 A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel.

33 And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him.

34 And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against;

35 (Yea, a sword shall pierce through thine for the remission of sins; own soul also;) that the thoughts of many

hearts may be revealed.

36 ¶ And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser: she was of a great age, and had lived with a husband seven years from her virginity;

score and four years, which departed not rough ways shall be made smooth; from the temple, but served God with fast- 6 And all flesh shall see the sa ings and prayers night and day.

38 And she, coming in that instant, gave

thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of in Jerusalem.

39 And when they had performed all things, according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth.

40 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom; and the grace

of God was upon him.

41 \ Now his parents went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the passover.

42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem, after the cus-

tom of the feast. 43 And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mo-

ther knew not of it. 44 But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance.

45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him.

46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions.

ed at his understanding and answers.

48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. I whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose:

49 And he said unto them, How is it that

50 And they understood not the saving

51 And he went down with them, and came

to Nazareth, and was subject unto them : but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart. 52 And Jesus increased in wisdom and sta-

ture, and in favour with God and man.

CHAP. III.

NOW, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Cesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Iturea and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene,

2 Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests, the word of God came unto John, the son of Zacharias, in the wilderness.

3 And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance

4 As it is written in the book of the words of Esaias the prophet, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and 37 And she was a widow of about four-the crooked shall be made straight, and the

6 And all flesh shall see the salvation of

7 Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O generation of him to all them that looked for redemption vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

> 8 Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance; and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

> 9 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: every tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewn down,

and cast into the fire.

10 And the people asked him, saying,

What shall we do then?

11 He answereth and saith unto them, He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise.

12 Then came also publicans to be baptized. and said unto him, Master, what shall we do?

13 And he said unto them, Exact no more than that which is appointed you.

14 And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither accuse any falsely; and be content with

your wages. 15 ¶ And as the people were in expecta-47 And all that heard him were astonish-tion, and all men mused in their hearts of

John, whether he were the Christ, or not; 16 John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of

and with fire:

17 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will the son of Sala, thoroughly purge his floor, and will gather the wneat into his garner; but the chaff he was the son of Arphaxad, which was the son will burn with fire unquenchable.

18 And many other things, in his exhor- the son of Lamech,

tation, preached he unto the people.

and for all the evils which Herod had done, was the son of Cainan,

20 Added yet this above all, that he shut

up John in prison.

21 ¶ Now, when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened,

22 And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape, like a dove, upon him; and a voice the Spirit into the wilderness, came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli,

24 Which was the son of Matthat, which be made bread. was the son of Levi, which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Janna, which written, That man shall not live by bread was the son of Joseph,

25 Which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Amos, which was the son of Naum, which was the son of Esli, which was of the world in a moment of time.

the son of Nagge,

26 Which was the son of Maath, which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Semei, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Juda,

27 Which was the son of Joanna, which was the son of Rhesa, which was the son of Zorobabel, which was the son of Salathiel,

which was the son of Neri,

28 Which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Addi, which was the son of Cosam, which was the son of Elmodam, which was the son of Er,

29 Which was the son of Jose, which was the son of Eliezer, which was the son of Jorim, which was the son of Matthat, which was

the son of Levi,

30 Which was the son of Simeon, which was the son of Juda, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Jonan, which was the son of Eliakim,

31 Which was the son of Melea, which was tatha, which was the son of Nathan, which son

was the son of David,

the son of Obed, which was the son of Booz, which was the son of Salmon, which was the son of Naasson,

33 Which was the son of Aminadab, which was the son of Aram, which was the son of

was the son of Juda,

34 Which was the son of Jacob, which was the son of Nachor,

35 Which was the son of Saruch, which was

he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, the son of Ragan, which was the son of Phalec, which was the son of Heber, which was

> 36 Which was the son of Cainan, which of Sem, which was the son of Noe, which was

37 Which was the son of Mathusala, which 19 I But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved was the son of Enoch, which was the son of by him for Herodias his brother Philip's wife, Jared, which was the son of Maleleel, which

> 38 Which was the son of Enos, which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Adam,

which was the son of God.

CHAP. IV. ND Jesus, being full of the Holy Ghost, returned from Jordan, and was led by

2 Being forty days tempted of the devil. And in those days he did eat nothing: and when 23 \ And Jesus himself began to be about they were ended, he afterward hungered.

> 3 And the devil said unto him. If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it

> 4 And Jesus answered him, saying, It is

alone, but by every word of God. 5 And the devil, taking him up into a high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms

6 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will, I give it.

7 If thou therefore wilt worship me, all

shall be thine.

8 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

9 And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast

thyself down from hence:

10 For it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee;

11 And in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

12 And Jesus answering, said unto him, It is said, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

13 And when the devil had ended all the the son of Menan, which was the son of Mat- temptation, he departed from him for a sea-

14 And Jesus returned in the power of the 32 Which was the son of Jesse, which was Spirit into Galilee; and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.

15 And he taught in their synagogues, be-

ing glorified of all.

16 ¶ And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, Esrom, which was the son of Phares, which he went into the synagogue on the sabbath-

day, and stood up for to read.

17 And there was delivered unto him the the son of Isaac, which was the son of Abra-book of the prophet Esaias: and when he ham, which was the son of Thara, which was the son of Thara, which was the son of the prophet Esaias: and when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,

18 The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, be-

cause he hath anointed me to preach the gos-; pel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, 40 ¶ Now, when the sun was setting, all to set at liberty them that are bruised,

Lord.

20 And he closed the book, and he gave it gogue were fastened on him.

21 And he began to say unto them, This

day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears. the gracious words which proceeded out of his

mouth. And they said, Is not this Joseph's son? 23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, healthy- the kingdom of God to other cities also; for self: whatsoever we have heard done in Ca- therefore am I sent. pernaum, do also here in thy country.

24 And he said, Verily I say unto you, No

prophet is accepted in his own country.

25 But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;

26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a

woman that was a widow.

time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.

28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,

29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong.

them, went his way,

31 And came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee, and taught them on the sabbath- net brake.

32 And they were astonished at his doc-

trine: for his word was with power.

and cried out with a loud voice, do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who

thou art; the Holy One of God. 35 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold they had taken: thy peace, and come out of him. And when

came out of him, and hurt him not. among themselves, saying, What a word is this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come

every place of the country round about.

38 I And he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Simon's house: and Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they be sought him for her.

39 And he stood over her, and rebuked the

they that had any sick with divers diseases 19 To preach the acceptable year of the brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them.

41 And devils also came out of many, cryagain to the minister, and sat down. And ing out, and saying, Thou art Christ, the Son the eyes of all them that were in the syna- of God. And he, rebuking them, suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he

was Christ.

42 And when it was day, he departed, and 22 Andall bare him witness, and wondered at went into a desert place; and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them.

43 And he said unto them, I must preach

44 And he preached in the synagogues of Galilee.

CHAP. V.

A ND it came to pass, then, the word of pressed upon him to hear the word of gennesaret, ND it came to pass, that, as the people God, he stood by the lake of Gennesaret,

2 And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them,

and were washing their nets.

3 And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he 27 And many lepers were in Israel in the would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the

4 Now, when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and

let down your nets for a draught.

5 And Simon answering, said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless, at thy 30 But he, passing through the midst of word I will let down the net.

6 And when they had this done, they enclosed a great multitude of fishes; and their

7 And they beckoned unto their partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, 33 ¶ And in the synagogue there was a and filled both the ships, so that they began man which had a spirit of an unclean devil, to sink.

8 When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down 34 Saying, Let us alone; what have we to at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for

I am a sinful man, O'Lord.

9 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which

10 And so was also James and John, the the devil had thrown him in the midst, he sons of Zebedee, which were partners with And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear Simon. 36 And they were all amazed, and spake not; from henceforth thou shalt catch men

11 And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him.

12 And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy; 37 And the fame of him went out into who, seeing Jesus, fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

13 And he put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; Bethou clean. And immediately the leprosy departed from him.

14 And he charged him to tell no man: offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses the bridegroom is with them? commanded, for a testimony unto them.

15 But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: and great multitudes then shall they fast in those days. came together to hear, and to be healed by

him of their infirmities.

16 ¶ And he withdrew himself into the

wilderness, and prayed.

17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Galilee, and Judea, and Jerusalem; and the power of the Lord was present to heal them.

18 ¶ And, behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and bottles; and both are preserved. they sought means to bring him in, and to lay

him before him.

19 And when they could not find by what way they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the house-top, and let him down through the tiling, with his couch, into the midst before Jesus

20 And when he saw their faith, he said

unto him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee. 21 And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speak-eth blasphenics? Who can forgive sins but to do on the sabbath-days? God alone?

22 But when Jesus perceived their thoughts, he, answering, said unto them, What reason

ye in your hearts?
23 Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk?

24 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go unto thine house.

25 And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, glorifying God.

26 And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to-day.

27 \ And after these things he went forth, and saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me.

28 And he left all, rose up, and followed him. 29 ¶ And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and there was a great company of publicans and of others that sat

down with them. 30 But their scribes and Pharisees murmur-

ed against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners? 31 And Jesus answering, said unto them,

They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick.

32 I came not to call the righteous, but

sinners to repentance.

33 ¶ And they said unto him, Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Phari- and continued all night in prayer to God. sees; but thine eat and drink?

34 And he said unto them, Can ye make but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and the children of the bride-chamber fast while

> 35 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and

36 ¶ And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old: if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was taken out of the new agreeth not with the old.

37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled; and the bottles shall

perish.

38 But new wine must be put into new

39 No man also, having drunk old wine, straightway desireth new; for he saith, The old is better.

CHAP. VI.

ND it came to pass, on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn-fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing them in their hands.

2 And certain of the Pharisees said unto them, Why do ye that which is not lawful

3 And Jesus, answering them, said, Have ye not read so much as this, what David did, when himself was a hungered, and

they which were with him;

4 How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the shew-bread, and gave also to them that were with him; which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests alone?

5 And he said unto them, That the Son of

man is Lord also of the sabbath.

6 ¶ And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered.

7 And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbathday; that they might find an accusation

against him.

8 But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. arose, and stood forth.

9 Then said Jesus unto them, I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath-days to do good, or to do evil? to save life,

or to destroy it?

10 And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy And he did so : and his hand was hand. restored whole as the other.

11 And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they

might do to Jesus.

12 ¶ And it came to pass, in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray,

13 And when it was day, he called unto

twelve, whom also he named Apostles;

14 Simon (whom he also named Peter) and Andrew his brother, James and John, ther also is merciful.

of Alpheus, and Simon called Zelotes,

16 And Judas the brother of James, and Judas Iscariot, which also was the traitor.

17 And he came down with them, and stood in the plain; and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judea and Jerusalem, and from the sea-eoast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to

18 And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed.

19 And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went virtue out of him, and

healed them all.

20 ¶ And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed be ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God.

21 Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now:

for ye shall laugh.

22 Blessed are ye when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

23 Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for rupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring joy; for, behold, your reward is great in forth good fruit. heaven: for in the like manner did their fa-

thers unto the prophets.

24 But wee unto you that are rich! for ye

have received your consolation.

shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh

the false prophets.

27 \ But I say unto you which hear, Love and do not the things which I say? your enemies, do good to them which hate you;

28 Bless them that curse you, and pray for to whom he is like:

them which despitefully use you.

- 20 And unto him that smiteth thee on the one cheek, offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloak, forbid not to take thy cuat also.
- 30 Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods, ask them not again.

31 And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.

32 For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.

33 And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sin-

ners also do even the same.

34 And if ye lend to them of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ve? for sinners dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die. also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.

35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him and lend, hoping for nothing again; and that he would come and heal his servant. your reward shall be great, and ye shall be 4 And when they came to Jesus, they be

him his disciples: and of them he chose the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.

36 Be ye therefore merciful, as your Fa-

37 Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: Philip and Bartholomew, 37 Judge not, and ye shall not be judged:

15 Matthew and Thomas, James the son condemn not, and ye shall not be condemn. ed: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:

38 Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal, it shall be measured to you again.

39 And he spake a parable unto them, hear him, and to be healed of their diseases; Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not

both fall into the ditch?

40 The disciple is not above his master; but every one that is perfect shall be as his master. 41 And why beholdest thau the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye

42 Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

43 For a good tree bringeth not forth cor-

44 For every tree is known by his own fruit: for of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble-bush gather they grapes.

45 A good man, out of the good treasure 25 Woe unto you that are full! for ye of his heart, bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man, out of the evil treanow! for ye shall mourn and weep.

26 Woe unto you when all men shall is evil: for of the speak well of you! for so did their fathers to his mouth speaketh. sure of his heart, bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart

46 ¶ And why call ye me, Lord, Lord,

47 Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you

48 He is like a man which built a house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock; and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it; for it was founded upon a rock.

49 But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that, without a foundation, built a house upon the earth; against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great.

CHAP. VII. NOW, when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he enter-

ed into Capernaum. 2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was

3 And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto

sought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this:

5 For he loveth our nation, and he hath

built us a synagogue.

6 Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself; for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof:

7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say in a word,

and my servant shall be healed.

8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers; and I say unto one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

9 When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had

been sick

11 I And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, and

much people.

12 Now, when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her.

13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not.

14 And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise.

15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother.

16 And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people.

17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judea, and throughout all the

region round about.

18 And the disciples of John shewed him

of all these things

19 And John, calling unto him two of his disciples, sent them to Jesus, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

20 When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto den him saw it, he spake within himself, say. thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

their infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many that were blind he gave sight.

22 Then Jesus answering, said unto them, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached.

be offunded in me.

24 I And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning John, What went ve out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

25 But what went ye out for to sec? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live

delicately, are in kings' courts.

26 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet.

27 This is he of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist; but he that is least in the kingdom of God, is greater than he.

29 And all the people that heard him, and the publicans, justified God, being baptized

with the baptism of John.

30 But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel of God against themselves, being not baptized of him.

31 I And the Lord said. Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and

to what are they like?

32 They are like unto children sitting in the market-place, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept.

33 For John the Baptist came neither eat-

ing bread nor drinking wine; and ye say,

He hath a devil.

34 The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a wine-bibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!

35 But Wisdom is justified of all her children, 36 ¶ And one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat.

37 And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Jesus sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an

alabaster-box of ointment,

38 And stood at his feet behind him weep. ing, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and ancinted them with the ointment.

39 Now, when the Pharisee which had biding, This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman 21 And in that same hour he cured many of this is that toucheth him; for she is a sinner,

40 And Jesus answering, said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee,

And he saith, Master, say on.

Go your way, and tell John what things ye 41 There was a certain creditor which had have seen and heard; how that the blind see, two debtors; the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty.

42 And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me there

23 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not fore, which of them will love him most?

43 Simon answered and said, I suppose

that he to whom he forgave most. And he they hear, receive the word with joy; and said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

unto Simon, Scest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no they, which, when they have heard go forth water for my feet; but she hath washed my and are choked with cares, and riches, and fect with tears, and wiped them with the pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to hairs of her head.

45 Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman, since the time I came in, hath not

ceased to kiss my feet.

46 My head with oil thou didst not anoint : but this woman hath anointed my feet with

47 Wherefore, I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved that they which enter in may see the light. much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little.

48 And he said unto her, Thy sins are for shall not be known and come abroad.

given.

49 And they that sat at meat with him, began to say within themselves, Who is this that forgive in sins also?

50 And he said to the woman, Thy faith

hath saved thee; go in peace. CHAP, VIII. ND it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve were with him,

2 And certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary

devils,

steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance.

4 And when much people were guthered together, and were come to him out of every

city, he spake by a parable :

5 A sower went out to sow his seed : and as he sewed, some fell by the way-side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it.

6 And some fell upon a rock; and as soon a calm. es it was sprung up it withered away, be-

cause it lacked moisture.

7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.

8 And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit a hundred fold. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

9 And his disciples asked him, saying,

What might this parable be !

10 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God; but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou understand.

11 Now the parable is this: The seed is ment me not.

the word of God.

should believe and be saved.

13 They on the rock are they, which, when into the wilderness.)

these have no root, which for a while be-41 And he turned to the woman, and said lieve, and in time of temptation fall away.

14 And that which fell among thorns are periection.

15 But that on the good ground are they, which, in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth

fruit with patience.

16 7 No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick,

17 For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest, neither any thing hid, that

18 Take heed therefore how we hear: for whoseever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have.

19 Then came to him his mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for

the press.

20 And it was told him by certain, which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee.

21 And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which

hear the word of God, and do it.

22 7 New it came to pass on a certain day, called Magdalene, out of whom went seven that he went into a ship with his disciples : and he said unto them, Let us go over unto 3 And Joanna the wife of Chuza, Herod's the other side of the lake. And they launched forth.

> 23 But as they sailed, he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled with water, and were in jeopardy.

24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, Master, we perish! Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water; and they ceased, and there was

25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they, being afraid, wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds

and water, and they obey him.

26 T And they arrived at the country of the Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee.

27 And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in any house, but in the tombs.

23 When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice Son of God most high? I beseech thee, tor-

29 (For he had commanded the unclean 12 Those by the way-side are they that spirit to come out of the man. For often-hear; then cometa the devil, and taketh times it had caught him; and he was kept away the word out of their hearts, lest they bound with chains, and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil

30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee many devils were entered into him.

31 And they be sought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep.

32 And there was there a herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them.

33 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd

lake, and were choked.

34 When they that fed them saw what was done, they fled, and went and told it in

the city and in the country.

35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

36 They also which saw it told them by what means he that was possessed of the de-

vils was healed.

country of the Gadarenes round about be- what was done. sought him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear. And he went up into the ship, and returned back again.

38 Now the man, out of whom the devils rity over all devils, and to cure diseases. were departed, besought him that he might be with him: but Jesus sent him away, say-

ing,
39 Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done unto him.

40 And it came to pass, that, when Jesus was returned, the people gladly received him: for they were all waiting for him.

41 \ And, behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue; and be fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought the towns, preaching the gospel, and healhim that he would come into his house:

42 For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him.

43 ¶ And a woman, having an issue of John was risen from the dead; blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any,

44 Came behind him, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately her is-

sue of blood stanched.

45 And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter, and they that were with him, said, Master, the multitude throng touched me?

46 And Jesus said, Somebody hath touched me for I perceive that virtue is gone out of me.

47 And when the woman saw that she was spake unto them of the kingdom of God, not hid, she came trembling, and, falling and healed them that had need of healing. down before him, she declared unto him immediately.

48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be

whole; go in peace.
49 While he yetspake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's house, saying to him. Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master.

50 But when Jesus heard it, he answered him, saying, Fear not : believe only, and she

shall be made whole.

51 And when he came into the house, he ran violently down a steep place into the suffered no man to go in, save Peter, and James, and John, and the father and the mother of the maiden.

52 And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; she is not dead, but sleepeth.

53 And they laughed him to scorn, know-

ing that she was dead.

54 And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, arise. 55 And her spirit came again, and she

arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat.

56 And her parents were astonished: but 37 Then the whole multitude of the he charged them that they should tell no man

CHAP. IX.

HEN he cailed his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and autho-

2 And he sent them to preach the king.

dom of God, and to heal the sick.

3 And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece.

4 And whatsoever house ye enter into,

there abide, and thence depart.

5 And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them.

6 And they departed, and went through

ing every where.

7 ¶ Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because it was said of some that

8 And of some, that Elias had appeared; and of others, that one of the old prophets

was risen again.

9 And Herod said, John have I beheaded: but who is this of whom I hear such things?

And he desired to see him.

10 ¶ And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done, And he took them, and went aside privately thee, and press thee, and sayest thou, Who into a desert place belonging to the city called Bethsaida.

11 And the people, when they knew it, followed him: and he received them, and

12 ¶ And when the day began to wear before all the people for what cause she away, then came the twelve, and said unto had touched him, and how she was healed him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round are here in a desert place.

13 But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people.

14 (For they were about five thousand men.) And he said to his disciples, Make feared as they entered into the cloud.

them sit down by fifties in a company. 15 And they did so, and made them all sit saying. This is my beloved Son; hear him.

Sown. 16 Then he took the five loaves, and the two fishes; and, looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the which they had seen.

disciples to set before the multitude. 17 And they did eat, and were all filled: day, when they were come down from the and there was taken up of fragments that hill, much people met him.

remained to them twelve baskets.

praying, his disciples were with him; and look upon my son; for he is mine only child; he asked them, saying, Who say the people that I am?

tist : but some say. Elias : and others say, that

one of the old prophets is risen again. 20 He said unto them. But who sav ve him out; and they could not.

Christ of God. 21 And he straitly charged them, and you, and sufferyou? Bring thy son hither. commanded them to tell no man that thing;

many things, and be rejected of the elders, rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the and chief priests, and scribes, and be slain, child, and delivered him again to his father. and be raised the third day.

will come after me, let him deny himself, wondered every one at all things which Jeand take up his cross daily, and follow me.

24 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered my sake, the same shall save it.

5 For what is a man advantaged, if he

Le cast away?

26 For whosoever shall be ashamed of me. and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glary, and in his Father's, and of the their heart, took a child, and set him by him, holy angels.

standing here, which shall not taste of death, and whosever shall receive me, receiveth

tal they see the kingdom of God.

23 7 And it came to pass, about an eight days after these savings, he took Peter, and tain to pray.

29 And, as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment

was white and glistering.

30 And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and Elias;

31 Who appeared in glory, and spake of stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem, his decease which he should accomplish at Jerusalem.

32 But Peter and they that were with him were heavy with sleep: and when they were that stood with him.

33 And it came to pass, as they departed

about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we from him, Peter said unto Jesus. Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias: not knowing what he said.

34 While he thus spake, there came a cloud and overshadowed them: and they

35 And there came a voice out of the cloud.

36 And when the voice was past. Jesus was found alone. And they kept it close, and told no man in those days any of those things

37 I And it came to pass, that on the next

38 And, behold, a man of the company 13 And it came to pass, as he was alone cried out, saving, Master, I beseech thee, 39 And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he

suddenly erieth out; and it teareth him that 19 They answering, said, John the Bap-line feameth again; and, bruising him, hard-

ly departeth from him.

40 And I besought thy disciples to east

that I am: Peter answering, said, The, 41 And Jesus answering, said, 0 faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with

42 And as he was vet a coming the devil 22 Saying, The Son of man must suffer threw him down, and tare him. And Jesus

43 T And they were all amazed at the 23 And he said to them all, If any man mighty power of God. But, while they sus did, he said unto his disciples.

44 Let these sayings sink down into your

into the hands of men.

45 But they understood not this saving, and gain the whole world, and lose himself, or it was hid from them, that they perceived it not : and they feared to ask him of that saving.

46 Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest.

47 And Jesus, perceiving the thought of

48 And said unto them, Whosoever shall re-27 But I tell you of a truth, There be some ceive this child in my name, receiveth me; him that sent me: for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

49 T And John answered and said, Mas-John, and James, and went up into a mounter, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and we forbade him, because he fol-

loweth not with us.

50 And Jesus said unto him, Forbid him not : for he that is not against us is for us.

51 I And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up. he

52 And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him.

53 And they did not receive him, because awake, they saw his glory, and the two men his face was as though he would go to Jeru salem.

54 And when his disciples James and John

saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we done in you, they had a great while ago recommand fire to come down from heaven, pented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes. and consume them, even as Elias did?

55 But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye

56 For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they he that despiseth you, despiseth me; and he went to another village.

57 \ Andit came to pass, that, as they went me. in the way, a certain man said unto him, Lord, I willfollow thee whithersoever thou goest.

58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have ject unto us through thy name. holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the

bury my father.

60 Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury any means hurt you. their dead; but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.

follow thee; but let me first go bid them ten in heaven. farewell which are at home at my house.

back, is fit for the kingdom of God. CHAP. X.

FTER these things the Lord appointed for so it seemed good in thy sight. A other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face, into every city and place whither he himself would come.

2 Therefore said he unto them, The harvest but the Son, and he to whom the Son will truly is great, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

as lambs among wolves.

shoes; and salute no man by the way.

say, Peace he to this house.

6 And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn

to you again.

And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the law? how readest thou? the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house.

set before you;

9 And heal the sick that are therein; and say unto them, The kingdom of God is swered right: this do, and thou shall live.

come nigh unto you.

10 But into whatsoever city ye enter, and unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour? they receive you not, go your ways out into

the streets of the same, and say,

notwithstanding, be ye sure of this, that the parted, leaving him half dead. bingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

12 But I say unto you, That it shall be tain priest that way; and when he saw him, more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than he passed by on the other side.

32 And likewise a Levite, when he was

thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works had passed by on the other side. been done in Tyre and Sidon which have been 38 But a certain Samaritan, as he journey-

14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment, than for you.

15 And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell.

16 He that heareth you, heareth me : and that despiseth me, despiseth him that sent

17 \ And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are sub-

18 And he said unto them, I beheld Sa-

Son of man hath not where to lay his head, tan as lightning fall from heaven.

59 And he said unto another, Follow me. 19 Behold, I give power unto you to tread But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy; and nothing shall by

20 Notwithstanding, in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but ra-61 And another also said, Lord, I will ther rejoice, because your names are writ-

21 In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit 62 And Jesus said unto him, No man, hav- and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of ing put his hand to the plough, and looking heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father;

> 22 All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is,

reveal him.

23 \ And he turned him unto his disciples, and said privately, Blessed are the eyes

3 Go your ways: behold, I send you forth which see the things that ye see:

24 For I tell you, That many prophets and 4 Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them, and to hear 5 And into whatsoever house ye enter, first those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

25 ¶ And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what

shall I do to inherit eternal life?

26 He said unto him, What is written in

And he answering, said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, 8 And into whatsoever city ye enter, and with all thy soul, and with all thy and they receive you, eat such things as are strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself,

28 And he said unto him, Thou hast an-

29 But he, willing to justify himself, said

30 And Jesus answering, said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jerieho, II Even the very dust of your city, which and fell among thieves, which stripped him cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: of his raiment, and wounded him, and de-

31 And by chance there came down a cer-

13 T Wee unto thee, Chorazin! wee unto at the place, came and looked on him, and

him, he had compassion on him,

wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to him a scorpion?

an inn, and took care of him.

him: and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.

thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the people wondered.

the thieves?

him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do devils.

thou likewise.

38 ¶ Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Martha, received him into her house.

39 And she had a sister called Mary, which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word.

40 But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister bath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that by whom do your sons cast them out? thereshe help me.

41 And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful and trou-

bled about many things;

42 But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not palace, his goods are in peace: be taken away from her.

CHAP. XI.

ND it came to pass, that, as he was pray-A ing in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach

say, Our Father which art in heaven, Hal-Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

3 Give us day by day our daily bread. 4 And forgive us our sins: for we also swept and garnished. forgive every one that is indebted to us.

And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend

me three loaves; 6 For a friend of mine in his journey is come

to me, and I have nothing to set before him? 7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I can-

not rise and give thee.

8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and nas the prophet. give him as many as he needeth.

given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock,

and it shall be opened unto you.

that knocketh, it shall be opened.

ed, came where he was; and when he saw, 11 If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if he 34 And went to him, and bound up his ask a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to 35 And on the morrow, when he departed, give good gifts unto your children; how he took out two pence, and gave them to much more shall your heavenly Father give the host, and said unto him, Take care of the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

14 \ And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the 36 Which now of these three, thinkest devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and

15 But some of them said, He casteth out 37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on devils through Beelzebub the chief of the

16 And others, tempting him, sought of

him a sign from heaven.

17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth.

18 If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub.

19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils; fore shall they be your judges.

20 But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come

upon you.

21 When a strong man armed keepeth his

22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted; and divideth his spoils.

23 He that is not with me is against me;

us to pray, as John also taught his disciples, and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24 When the unclean spirit is gone out of 24 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeklowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. ing rest; and, finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.

25 And when he cometh, he findeth it

26 Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

28 But he said, Yea, rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

29 ¶ And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say, This is an evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jo-

30 For as Jonas was a sign unto the Ni-9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be nevites, so shall also the Son of man be to

this generation.

31 The queen of the south shall rise up in 10 For every one that asketh, receiveth; the judgment with the men of this generaand he that seeketh, findeth; and to him tion, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the

wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater

than Solomon is here.

judgment with this generation, and shall It shall be required of this generation. condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than taken away the key of knowledge: ye en-Jonas is here.

33 No man, when he hath lighted a candle, entering in ye hindered.

come in may see the light.

34 The light of the body is the eye : there- of many things; fore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness.

35 Take heed therefore that the light

which is in thee be not darkness.

36 If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light; as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

besought him to dine with him: and he

went in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before

39 And the Lord said unto him, Now do cup and the platter; but your inward part tops. is full of ravening and wickedness.

which is without, make that which is within that, have no more that they can do: also ?

ye have; and, behold, all things are clean

unto you.

42 But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye

tithe mint and rue, and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43 Woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye love of more value than many sparrows. the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and

greetings in the markets.

44 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them be denied before the angels of God. are not aware of them.

reproachest us also

46 And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous nagogues, and unto magistrates, and powers, to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the take ye no thought how or what thing ye burdens with one of your fingers.

47 Woe unto you! for ye build the sepul
12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in

chres of the prophets, and your fathers kill-the same hour what ye ought to say.

13 ¶ And one of the company said unto

deeds of your fathers: for they indeed kill-divide the inheritance with me. ed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God, me a judge or a divider over you? I will send them prophets and apostles, and

was shed from the foundation of the world, which he possesseth. may be required of this generation;

51 From the blood of Abel, unto the blood of Zacharias, which perished between the 32 The men of Nineve shall rise up in the altar and the temple : verily I say unto you.

> 52 Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have tered not in yourselves, and them that were

putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak

54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

CHAP. XII.

IN the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trade one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of 37 ¶ And as he spake, a certain Pharisee the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.

2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not

be known.

3 Therefore, whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in cloye Pharisees make clean the outside of the sets shall be proclaimed upon the house-

4 And I say unto you, my friends, Be not 40 Ye fools, did not he that made that afraid of them that kill the body, and after

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall 41 But rather give alms of such things as fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten be-

fore God?

7 But even the very bairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God:

9 But he that denieth me before men, shall

10 And whosoever shall speak a word 45 Then answered one of the lawyers, against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven.

11 And when they bring you unto the sy-

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the him, Master, speak to my brother, that he

14 And he said unto him, Man, who made

15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and some of them they shall slay and persecute: beware of covetousness: for a man's life con-50 That the blood of all the prophets, which sisteth not in the abundance of the things

16 And he spake a parable unto them,

saying, The ground of a certain rich man

brought forth plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying. What shall I do, because I have no room

where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there

will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.

20 But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be which thou hast provided?

21 So is he that layeth up treasure for

himself, and is not rich toward God.

22 \ And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.
23 The life is more than meat, and the

body is more than raiment.

24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you, with taking thought,

can add to his stature one cubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the

rest?

27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, That Solomon, in all his glory, was not arrayed like one of these.

28 If then God so clothe the grass which is to-day in the field, and to-morrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he

clothe you, O ye of little faith ? ..

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of with; and how am I straitened till it be acdoubtful mind.

30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.

31 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you.

32 Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.

33 Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

35 Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning;

wait for their Lord, when he will return from the wedding; that, when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately.

37 Blessed are those servants, whom the that ye do not discern this time? lord, when he cometh, shall find watching: verily I say unto you, That he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants.

39 And this know, that if the good man of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not. 41 Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speak-

est thou this parable unto us, or even to all?
42 And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom his lord shall make ruler over his household, to give them their portion of meat in due season:

43 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord,

when he cometh, shall find so doing.

44 Of a truth I say unto you, That he will make him ruler over all that he hath.

45 But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the men-servants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;

46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his por-

tion with the unbelievers

47 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with

many stripes.

48 But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required; and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

49 I I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled?

50 But I have a baptism to be baptized complished!

51 Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather

division:

52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two,

and two against three.

53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother-in-law against her daughter-in-law, and the daugh. ter-in-law against her mother-in-law 54 \ And he said also to the people, When ye

see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is

55 And when ye see the south wind blow, 36 And ye yourselves like unto men that | ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass.

56 Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it

57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?

58 ¶ When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, as thou art in the way,

from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and a man took, and cast into his garden; and it the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the grew, and waxed a great tree; and the officer cast thee into prison.

59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence,

till thou hast paid the very last mite. CHAP. XIII.

that told him of the Galileans, whose whole was leavened. plood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices.

Suppose ye that these Galileans were sinners Jerusalem. above all the Galileans, because they suffered such things?

3 I tell you, Nay: but, except yo repent, them,

re shall all likewise perish.

er in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye and shall not be able. that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem?

ye shall all likewise perish.

man had a fig-tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vine- hast taught in our streets. yard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this rig-tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?

8 And he answering, said unto him, Lord,

about it, and dung it:

9 And if it bear fruit, well; and if not,

then after that thou shalt cut it down. 10 \ And he was teaching in one of the

synagogues on the sabbath.

11 And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and kingdom of God. was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up herself.

12 And when Jesus saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art

loosed from thine infirmity.

13 And he laid his hands on her: and imfied God.

14 And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jesus had healed on the sabbath-day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on the sabbath-day.

15 The Lord then answered him, and said, stall, and lead him away to watering?

16 And ought not this woman, being a not! daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath-day?

all his adversaries were ashamed: and all of the Lord. the people rejoiced for all the glorious things

that were done by him.

18 T Then said he, Unto what is the I resemble it?

give diligence that thou mayest be delivered 19 It is like a grain of mustard-seed, which fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it

20 ¶ And again he said, Whereunto shall

I liken the kingdom of God?

21 It is like leaven, which a woman took THERE were present at that season some and hid in three measures of meal, till the

22 And he went through the cities and 2 And Jesus answering, said unto them, villages, teaching, and journeying toward

23 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto

24 Strive to enter in at the strait gate; for 4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tow- many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in,

25 When once the Master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye 5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; 6 THe spake also this parable; A certain and he shall answer and say unto you, I

know you not whence ye are:
26 Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou

27 But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are: depart from me, all ue

workers of iniquity.

28 There shall be weeping and gnashing let it alone this year also, till I shall dig of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust

29 And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the

30 And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

31 The same day there came certain of the Pharisees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for Herod will kill thee.

32 And he said unto them, Go ye and tell mediately she was made straight, and glori-that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to-day and to-morrow, and the third day I shall be perfected.

33 Nevertheless, I must walk to-day, and to-morrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jeru-

34 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent Thou hypocrite, doth not each one of you on unto thee; how often would I have gathered the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the thy children together, as a hen doth gather her brood under her wings, and ye would

35 Behold, your house is left unto you de solate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shaft not see me, until the time come when ye shall 17 And when he had said these things, say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name

CHAP. XIV

ND it came to pass, as he went into the A house of one of the chief Pharisees to kingdom of God like? And whereunto shall eat bread on the sabbath-day, that they watched him.

2 And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.

3 And Jesus answering, spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath-day?

4 And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go;

5 And answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath-day?

6 And they could not answer him again to

these things.

7 ¶ And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them

8 When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room, lest a more honourable man than thou be

bidden of him;

9 And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.

10 But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.

11 For whoseever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall

12 Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor thy rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompence be made thee.

13 But when thou makest a feast, call the

poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind :

14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just.

15 ¶ And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, Blessed is he that shall cat bread in the kingdom of God.

16 Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many:

say to them that were bidden, Come; for

all things are now ready.

13 And they all with one consent began to leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, make excuse. The first said unto him, I have and go after that which is lost, until he find bought a piece of ground, and I must needs it? go and see it: I pray thee have me excused.

19 And another said, I have bought five on his shoulders, rejoicing. voke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I

pray thee have me excused.

wife; and therefore I cannot come.
21 So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, house, being angry, said to his servant, Go more than over ninety and nine just perout quickly into the streets and lanes of the sons, which need no repentance.

city, and bring in hither the poor, and the 8 fi Either what woman, having ten pieces maimed, and the halt, and the blind. of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light

22 And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is

23 And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be

filled.

24 For I say unto you, that none of those men which were bidden, shall taste of my

25 ¶ And there went great multitudes with him: and he turned, and said unto them,

26 If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

27 And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

28 For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish

29 Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish it, all that behold it begin to mock him,

30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth, whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?

32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and de-

sireth conditions of peace.

33 So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

34 \ Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned? 35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for

the dunghill; but men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

CHAP. XV

HEN drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him. 2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmur-

ed, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them.

ade a great supper, and bade many.

17 And sent his servant at supper-time to the saying,

4 What man of you, having a hundred the sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not sheep, it is not and nine in the wilderness,

5 And when he hath found it, he layeth it

6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying 20 And another said, I have married a unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.

7 I say unto you, That likewise joy shall

igently till she find it?

9 And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the thou hast killed for him the fatted calf. piece which I had lost.

in the presence of the angels of God over

one sinner that repenteth.

sons:

12 And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them steward; and the same was accused unto him his living.

13 And not many days after, the younger son gathered all together, and took his jour- How is it that I hear this of thee? give an

substance with riotous living.

14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want.

15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine.

16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and

no man gave unto him.

17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough, and to spare, and I perish with hunger!

18 I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned

against Heaven, and before thee,

19 And am no more worthy to be called thy bill, and write fourscore. thy son: make me as one of thy hired ser-

20 And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his fa- ration wiser than the children of light. ther saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.

21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against Heaven, and in thy sight,

and am no more worthy to be called thy son. 22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and

put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet: 23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and in the unrighteous mammon, who will com-

kill it; and let us eat, and be merry: 24 For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.

25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drewnigh to the house,

he heard musick and dancing.

26 And he called one of the servants, and

asked what these things meant.

27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and derided him. sound.

28 And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and en-

treated him.

29 And he answering, said to his father, in the sight of God. Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy command- John: since that time the kingdom of God

a candle, and sweep the house, and seek dil- ment; and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:

30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots,

31 And he said unto him, Son, thou art 10 Likewise, I say unto you, There is joy ever with me, and all that I have is thine.

32 It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, 11 ¶ And he said, A certain man had two and is alive again; and was lost, and is found. CHAP. XVI.

ND he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man which had a

that he had wasted his goods.

2 And he called him, and said unto him, ney into a far country, and there wasted his account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward.

> 3 Then the steward said within himself. What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to

beg I am ashamed.

4 I am resolved what to do, that, when am put out of the stewardship, they may

receive me into their houses.

5 So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?

6 And he said, A hundred measures of oil, And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit

down quickly, and write fifty.

7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thon? And he said, A hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take

And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their gene-

9 And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

10 He that is faithful in that which is least, is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least, is unjust also in much.

11 If therefore ye have not been faithful

mit to your trust the true riches?

12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own

13 No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

14 T And the Pharisees also, who were covetous, heard all these things; and they

15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination

16 The law and the prophets were until

pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.

ss, than one little of the law to fair.

18 Whosever putteth away his wife, and and it should obey you.

7 But which of you, having a servant But which of you, having a servant will away up him marrieth another, committeth adultery : and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her husband, committeth adultery.

19 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and

fared sumptuously every day:

20 And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full and afterward thou shalt eat and drink? of sores,

which fell from the rich man's table : moreover, the dogs came and licked his sores.

22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

23 And in hell he lifted up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off,

and Lazarus in his bosom.

24 And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.

thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things : but were cleansed. now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

26 And besides all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan. come from thence.

father, that thou wouldest send him to my

father's house:

28 For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into

this place of torment.

29 Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. 30 And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they

will repent :

31 And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded though one rose from the dead.

CHAP. XVII.

THEN said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come; but wee unto him through whom they come!

2 It were better for him that a milistone were hanged about his neck, and he cast in-

3 ¶ Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and and be rejected of this generation

if he repent, forgive him.

in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to

Increase our faith.

6 And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a 28 Likewise also, as it was in the days of

is preached, and every man presseth into it. grain of mustard-seed, ye might say unto 17 And it is easier for heaven and earth to this sycamine-tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea;

> plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field,

Go and sit down to meat?

8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken;

9 Doth he thank that servant because he 21 And desiring to be fed with the crumbs did the things that were commanded him? I

trow not.

10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.

11 If And it came to pass, as he went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst

of Samaria and Galilee.

12 And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar off:

13 And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us.

14 And when he saw them, he said unto 25 But Abraham said, Son, remember that them, Go shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that, as they went, they

15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud

voice glorified God,

16 And fell down on his face at his feet,

17 And Jesus answering, said, Were there 27 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, not ten cleansed? but where are the nine? 18 There are not found that returned to

> give glory to God, save this stranger. 19 And he said unto him, Arise, go thy

way; thy faith hath made thee whole.

20 T And when he was demanded of the Pharisees when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them, and said, The kingdom of God cometh not with observation.

21 Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is

within you.
22 T And he said unto the disciples, The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it.

23 And they shall say to you, See here! or, see there! go not after them, nor follow them.

24 For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth to the sea, than that he should offend one of unto the other part under heaven; so shall these little ones.

25 But first must be suffer many things,

26 And as it was in the days of Noe, so 4 And if he trespass against thee seven times shall it be also in the days of the Son of man. 27 They did eat, they drank, they married thee, saying, I repent; thou shall forgive him. wives, they were given in marriage, until the 5 ¶ And the apostles said unto the Lord, day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.

they sold, they planted, they builded;

29 But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom, it rained fire and brimstone from fants, that he would touch them: but when heaven, and destroyed them all.

30 Even thus shall it be in the day when

the Son of man is revealed.

house-top, and his stuff in the house, let him dom of God. not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.

32 Remember Lot's wife.

33 Whosnever shall seek to save his life, shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eterlife, shall preserve it.

34 I tell you, in that night there shall be

and the other shall be left.

the one shall be taken, and the other left.

shall be taken, and the other left.

37 And they answered and said unto him, my youth up. Where, Lord? And he said unto them, 22 Now, wh eagles be gathered together. CHAP. XVIII.

ND he spake a parable unto them to this A end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint;

2 Saying, There was in a city a judge, which

feared not God, neither regarded man: 3 And there was a widow in that city; and have riches enter into the kingdom of God! she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of

mine adversary. 4 And he would not for a while: but after- into the kingdom of God. ward he said within himself, Though I fear

not God, nor regard man;

5 Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming possible with men are possible with God. she weary me.

6 And the Lord said, Hear what the un-

just judge saith.

he bear long with them?

8 I tell you that he will avenge them speedicometh, shall be find faith on the earth?

9 ¶ And he spake this parable unto certain righteous, and despised others:

prays, the one a Pharisce, and the other a be accomplished.

publican.

himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican.

12 I fast twice in the week, I give tithes

of all that I possess.

13 And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto spoken. heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.

14 I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be aba-lasked what it meant.

Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, sed; and he that humbleth himself shall be

exalted.

15 ¶ And they brought unto him also inhis disciples saw it, they rebuked them. 16 But Jesus called them unto him, and

said, Suffer little children to come unto me, 31 In that day, he which shall be upon the and forbid them not: for of such is the king-

17 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein.

18 \ And a certain ruler asked him, saying,

nal life !

19 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, me good? none is good, save one, that is, God. 20 Thou knowest the commandments, Do

35 Two women shall be grinding together; not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy 36 Two men shall be in the field; the one father and thy mother.

21 And he said, All these have I kept from

22 Now, when Jesus heard these things, he Wheresoever the body is, thither will the said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing; sell all that thou hast, and distribute anto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.

23 And when he heard this, he was very

sorrowful: for he was very rich.

24 And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that

25 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter

26 And they that heard it said, Who then can be saved?

27 And he said, The things which are im-28 ¶ Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all,

and followed thee.

29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto 7 And shall not God avenge his own elect, you, There is no man that hath left house, which cry day and night unto him, though or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake,

30 Who shall not receive manifold more in Nevertheless, when the Son of man this present time, and in the world to come

life everlasting.

31 Then he took unto him the twelve, which trusted in themselves that they were and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by 10 Two men went up into the temple to the prophets concerning the Son of man shall

32 For he shall be delivered unto the 11 The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spite-

fully entreated, and spitted on:

33 And they shall scourge him, and put him to death; and the third day he shall rise again.

34 And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were

35 ¶ And it came to pass, that, as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man

sat by the way-side begging:

36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he

37 And they told him, that Jesus of Naza-, money, that he might know how much every reth passeth by.

38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou son

of David, have mercy on me.

39 And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he servant: because thou hast been faithful in a cried so much the more, Thou son of David, have mercy on me.

40 And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was

come near, he asked him,
41 Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.

42 And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy

sight: thy faith hath saved thee.

43 And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

CHAP. XIX.

ND Jesus entered and passed through

2 And, behold, there was a man named Zaccheus, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.

3 And he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was

little of stature.

4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycamore-tree to see him: for he was to ten pounds.)

pass that wan.

looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zaccheus, make haste, and come down; for to-day I must abide at thy house.

6 And he made haste, and came down,

and received him joyfully.

7 And when they saw it, they all murmured, saying, That he was gone to be

guest with a man that is a sinner.

8 And Zaccheus stood, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore him four-fold.

9 And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forasmuch as he

also is a son of Abraham.

10 For the Son of man is come to seek and

to save that which was lost.

11 ¶ And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and because they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear.

12 He said therefore, A certain nobleman the colt? went into a far country to receive for him-

self a kingdom, and to return.

13 And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.

14 But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have in the way.

this man to reign over us.

called unto him to whom he had given the all the mighty works that they had seen,

man had gained by trading.

16 Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy

pound hath gained ten pounds.

17 And he said unto him, Well, thou good very little, have thou authority over ten cities. 18 And the second came, saying, Lord,

thy pound hath gained five pounds.

19 And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.

20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, here is thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin: 21 For I feared thee, because thou art an

austere man; thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst

not sow.

22 And he saith unto him, Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, thou wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow:

23 Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with usury?

24 And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give it to him that hath ten pounds.

25 (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath

26 For I say unto you, That unto every 5 And when Jesus came to the place, he one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him.

27 But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hi-

ther, and slay them before me.

28 \ And when he had thus spoken, he went before, ascending up to Jerusalem.

29 And it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount called the mount of Olives, he sent two of his disciples,

30 Saying, Go ye into the village over against you; in the which, at your entering, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never

man sat: loose him, and bring him hither.

31 And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose him? thus shall ye say unto him, Be-

cause the Lord hath need of him.

32 And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unto them. 33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye

34 And they said, The Lord hath need of

35 And they brought him to Jesus: and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jesus thereon.

36 And as he went, they spread their clothes

37 And when he was come nigh, even now 15 And it came to pass, that, when he at the descent of the mount of Olives, the was returned, having received the kingdom, whole multitude of the disciples began to rethen he commanded these servants to be joice, and praise God with a loud voice, for

38 Saying, Blessed be the King that cometh they beat him also, and entreated him shamein the name of the Lord; peace in heaven, fully, and sent him away empty.

12 And again he sent a third: and they

39 And some of the Pharisees from among wounded him also, and cast him out. the multitude said unto him, Master, rebuke

thy disciples.

40 And he answered and said unto them, I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out.

41 \ And when he was come near, he be-

held the city, and wept over it,

42 Saying, If thou hadst known, even the inheritance may be ours. thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they and killed him. are hid from thine eyes.

43 For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about men, and shall give the vineyard to others. thee, and compass thee round, and keep And when they heard it, they said, God forbid.

thee in on every side,

and thy children within thee; and they shall the builders rejected, the same is become the not leave in thee one stone upon another; head of the corner? because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

45 And he went into the temple, and began fall, it will grind him to powder. to cast out them that sold therein, and them

that bought;

house is the house of prayer: but ye have that he had spoken this parable against them.

made it a den of thieves.

But the chief priests, and the scribes, and the men, that they might take hold of his words, chief of the people, sought to destroy him;

48 And could not find what they might er and authority of the governor. do: for all the people were very attentive to near him.

CHAP, XX.

ND it came to pass, that on one of those but teachest the way of God truly; days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief Cesar, or no? priests and the scribes came upon him, with the elders,

2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, by what authority doest thou these things? or

who is he that gave thee this authority 3 And he answered and said unto them, I

will also ask you one thing; and answer me: 4 The baptism of John, was it from hea- and unto God the things which be God's.

ven, or of men? 5 And they reasoned with themselves, say-

ing, If we shall say, From heaven; he will led at his answer, and held their peace. say, Why then believed ye him not 6 But and if we say, Of men; all the peo-

ple will stone us: for they be persuaded surrection; and they asked him, that John was a prophet.

tell whence it was. 8 And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I

you by what authority I do these things. 9 Then began he to speak to the people

yard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and children. went into a far country for a long time.

10 And at the season he sent a servant to he died childless. the husbandmen, that they should give him men beat him, and sent him away empty.

11 And again he sent another servant: and

13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son:

it may be they will reverence him when they see him.

14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that

15 So they cast him out of the vineyard. What therefore shall the

lord of the vineyard do unto them?

16 He shall come and destroy these husband-

nee in on every side,

17 And he beheld them, and said, What
44 And shall lay thee even with the ground, is this then that is written, The stone which

18 Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall

19 ¶ And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him; 46 Saying unto them, It is written, My and they feared the people: for they perceived

20 And they watched him, and sent forth 47 And he taught daily in the temple. spies, which should feign themselves just that so they might deliver him unto the pow-

21 And they asked him, saying, Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou the person of any,

22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto

23 But he perceived their craftiness, and

said unto them, Why tempt ye me?
24 Shew me a penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Cesar's.

25 And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Cesar the things which be Cesar's,

26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people; and they marvel-

27 I Then came to him certain of the Sadducees, which deny that there is any re-

at John was a prophet.

28 Saying, Master, Moses wrote unto us,
That they could not If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

29 There were therefore seven brethren: this parable; A certain man planted a vine- and the first took a wife, and died without

30. And the second took her to wife, and

31 And the third took her; and in like of the fruit of the vineyard: but the busband-manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died.

32 Last of all the woman died also.

33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.

34 And Jesus answering, said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are

given in marriage:

35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:

36 Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection.

37 Now, that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed at the bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.

33 For he is not a God of the dead, but of dom, which all your adversaries shall not be

the living: for all live unto him.

39 Then certain of the scribes answering,

said, Master, thou hast well said.

40 And after that, they durst not ask him any question at all.

41 And he said unto them, How say they

that Christ is David's son?

42 And David himself saith in the book of Psalms, The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

43 Till I make thine enemies thy footstool. 44 David therefore calleth him Lord, how

is he then his son?

45 Then, in the audience of all the peo-

ple, he said unto his disciples,

walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts

47 Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation.

CHAP. XXI.

ND he looked up, and saw the rich men A no me looked up, and the treasury. 2 And he saw also a certain poor widow

casting in thither two mites.

3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all

4 For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.

5 \ And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts,

he said,

6 As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there shall not he left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

7 \And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign will there be when these things shall come to pass?

8 And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.

9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things by and by.

10 Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven. 12 But before all these, they shall lay them

hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.

13 And it shall turn to you for a testimony. 14 Settle it therefore in your hearts, not

to meditate before what ye shall answer: 15 For I will give you a mouth and wis-

able to gainsay nor resist.

16 And ye-shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; and some of you shall they cause to be put to death.

17 And ye shall be hated of all men for

my name's sake.

18 But there shall not a hair of your head perish.

19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

20 And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in Judea flee to the mountains; and let them which are in 46 Beware of the scribes, which desire to the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.

22 For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be ful-

23 But woe unto them that are with child. and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.

24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the

Gentiles be fulfilled.

25 ¶ And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexithe sea and the waves roaring

26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of hea-

ven shall be shaken.

27 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud, with power and great glory.

28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

29 And he spake to them a parable; Be-

hold the fig-tree, and all the trees;

30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

31 So likewise ye, when ye see these must first come to pass; but the end is not things come to pass, know ye that the king-

dom of God is nigh at hand,

shall not pass away till all be fulfilled.

33 Heaven and earth shall pass away; but

my words shall not pass away.

34¶ And take heed to yourselves, lest at any fime your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.

35 For as a snare shall it come on all them blood, which is shed for you. that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

36 Watch ye therefore, and pray always, betrayeth me is with me on the table. that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

37 And in the day-time he was teaching in the temple; and at night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called the mount

38 And all the people came early in the

of Olives.

morning to him in the temple, for to near CHAP. XXII. TOW the feast of unleavened bread drew

nigh, which is called the Passover. 2 And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the est among you, let him be as the younger;

3 Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed

Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. 4 And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he that serveth. might betray him unto them.

And they were glad, and covenanted to me in my temptations.

give him money.

6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude.

7 Then came the day of unleavened bread,

when the passover must be killed.

and prepare us the passover, that we may eat. may sift you as wheat: 9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou

that we prepare?

10 And he said unto them, Behold, when strengthen thy brethren. ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in.

11 And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the thrice deny that thou knowest me

passover with my disciples?

room furnished: there make ready.

13 And they went, and found as he had

14 And when the hour was come, he sat let him sell his garment, and buy one. down, and the twelve apostles with him.

have desired to eat this passover with you was reckoned among the transgressors: for before I suffer:

16 For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the king-two swords. And he said unto them, It is

dom of God.

17 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, yourselves:

32 Verily I say unto you, This generation the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.

19 And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body, which is given for you : this

do in remembrance of me.

20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my

21 T But, behold, the hand of him that

22 And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed! 23 And they began to inquire among

themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 T'And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted

the greatest. 25 And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors.

26 But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatand he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

27 For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he

28 Ye are they which have continued with

29 And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as

my Father hath appointed unto me;

30 That ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, be-8 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Co hold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he

32 But I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted,

33 And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death.

34 And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt

35 ¶ And he said unto them, When I sent 12 And he shall shew you a large upper you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing

36 Then said he unto them, But now, he said unto them - and they made ready the that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword,

37 For I say unto you, that this that is writ-15 And he said unto them, With desire I ten must yet be accomplished in me, And he

the things concerning me have an end.
38 And they said, Lord, behold, here are

enough.
39 ¶ And he came out, and went, as he and said, Take this, and divide it among was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him.

18 For I say unto you, I will not drink of 40 And when he was at the place, he said

And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled down, and spake they against him.

my will, but thine, be done. 43 And there appeared an angel unto him

from heaven, strengthening him.

44 And being in an agony, he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

45 And when he rose up from prayer, and

sleeping for sorrow,

rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. say that I am.

47 \ And while he yet spake, behold a of the twelve, went before them, and drew his own mouth near unto Jesus to kiss him.

48 But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betray-

est thou the Son of man with a kiss:

49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword?

50 \[And one of them smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.

51 And Jesus answered and said, Suffer the King of the Jews? And he answered ve thus far. And he touched his ear, and him and said, Thou sayest it. healed him.

52 Then Jesus said unto the chief priests, to the people, I find no fault in this man. and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, Be ye come out,

53 When I was daily with you in the temple, place we stretched forth no hands against me: but

this is your hour, and the power of darkness.

54 I Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priest's house. And Peter followed afar off.

55 And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them.

by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him.

57 And he denied him, saying, Woman,

I know him not.

58 And, after a little while, another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And and vehemently accused him.

Peter said, Man, I am not.

truth this fellow also was with him; for he again to Pilate. is a Galilean.

thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet

spake, the cock crew.

Peter: and Peter remembered the word of people, the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before

the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.
62 And Peter went out, and wept bitterly.

him, and smote him.

unto them, Pray that ye enter not into they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophesy, who is it that smote thee! 65 And many other things blasphemously

66 \ And as soon as it was day, the elders 42 Saying, Father, if thou be willing, re- of the people, and the chief priests, and the move this cup from me: nevertheless, not scribes, came together, and led him into their

67 Saying, Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will

not believe :

68 And if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go.

69 Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on

was come to his disciples, he found them the right hand of the power of God.

70 Then said they all, Art thou then the 46 And said unto them, Why sleep ye? Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye

71 And they said, What need we any furmultitude, and he that was called Judas, one ther witness? for we curselves have heard of

CHAP. XXIII.

A and led him unto Pilate. ND the whole multitude of them arose,

2 And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cesar, saying that he himself is Christ, a King.

3 And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou

4 Then said Pilate to the chief priests and

5 And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughas against a thief, with swords and staves? out all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this

6 When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked

whether the man were a Galilean.

7 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time.

8 ¶ And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see 56 But a certain maid beheld him as he sat him of a long season, because he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

9 Then he questioned with him in many

words; but he answered him nothing.

10 And the chief priests and scribes stood

11 And Herod with his men of war set 59 And about the space of one hour after, him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayanother confidently affirmed, saying, Of a ed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him

12 ¶ And the same day Pilate and Herod 60 And Peter said, Man, I know not what were made friends together; for before they

were at enmity between themselves.

13 ¶ And Pilate, when he had called toge-61 And the Lord turned, and looked upon ther the chief priests, and the rulers, and the

14 Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people; and, behold, I, having examined him 63 T And the men that held Jesus mocked before you, have found no fault in this man m, and smote him. touching those things whereof ye accuse him: 41 And when they had blindfolded him, 15 No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to

him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is, done unto him :

16 I will therefore chastise him, and re- be Christ, save thyself and us. lease him.

unto them at the feast.)

18 And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas :

19 (Who, for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.)

20 Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spake again to them.
21 But they cried, saying. Crucify him,

crucify him.

22 And he said unto them the third time, Why? what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him : I will therefore chastise him, and let him go.

23 And they were instant with loud voices. requiring that he might be crueified : and the voices of them and of the chief priests

prevailed.

24 And Pilate gave sentence that it should

be as they required.

25 \ And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will.

26 And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jesus.

27 ¶ And there followed him a great com-

bewailed and lamented him.

23 But Jesus, turning unto them, said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but

weep for yourselves, and for your children. 29 For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.

30 Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

31 For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

32 ¶ And there were also two others, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

33 And when they were come to the place which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right

hand, and the other on the left.
34 Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.

parted his raiment, and cast lots. 35 ¶ And the people stood beholding: and the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also macked him, co- from the sepulchre. ming to him, and offering him vinegar,

37 And saying, If thou be the King of the body of the Lord Jesus.

Jews, save thyself.

38 And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39 ¶ And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou

40 But the other answering, rebuked him, 17 (For of necessity he must release one saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou

art in the same concemnation?

41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.

42 And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.

43 And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To-day shalt thou be with me in paradise.

44 ¶ And it was about the sixth hour, and there was darkness over all the earth until

45 And the sun was darkened, and the vail

of the temple was rent in the midst. 46 T And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

47 ¶ Now, when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly

this was a righteous man.

the ninth hour.

48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned.

49 And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood

afar off, beholding these things.

50 ¶ And, behold, there was a man named pany of people, and of women, which also Joseph, a counsellor; and he was a good man, and a just:

51 (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them :) he was of Arimathea, a city of the Jews; who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

52 This man went unto Pilate, and begged

the body of Jesus.

53 And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.

54 And that day was the preparation, and

the sabbath drew on.

55 \ And the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

56 And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath-day,

according to the commandment. CHAP. XXIV.

YOW, upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them.

2 And they found the stone rolled away

3 And they entered in, and found not the

4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood

by them in shining garments: 5 And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead? how he spake unto you when he was yet in scriptures the things concerning himself.

into the hands of sinful men, and be cruci- he would have gone further.

fied, and the third day rise again.

8 And they remembered his words, 9 And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to

all the rest.

10 It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary the mother of James, and other women that were with them, which told these things unto the apostles.

11 And their words seemed to them as

idle tales, and they believed them not 12 Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and depart-

ed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

13 ¶ And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about threescore fur-

longs.

14 And they talked together of all these

things which had happened.

15 And it came to pass, that, while they communed together and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.

16 But their eyes were holden, that they

should not know him.

17 And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these that we have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?

18 And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering, said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

19 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the

people:

20 And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and

have crucified him.

21 But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and besides all this, to-day is the third day since these things were done.

22 Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were

early at the sepulchre;

23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision ing, that they might understand the scripof angels, which said that he was alive.

24 And certain of them which were with so as the women had said : but him they saw

25 Then he said unto them, Q fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets

have spoken!

26 Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?

27 And beginning at Moses and all the 6 He is not here, but is risen : remember prophets, he expounded unto them in all the

23 And they drew nigh unto the village 7 Saying, The Son of man must be delivered whither they went: and he made as though

29 But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us; for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

30 And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and

brake, and gave to them.

31 And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight.

32 And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to

us the scriptures?

33 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them,

34 Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and

hath appeared to Simon.

35 And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

36 ¶ And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith

unto them, Peace be unto you.

37 But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.

38 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your

39 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me

40 And when he had thus spoken, he

shewed them his hands and his feet. 41 And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye

here any meat?

42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of a honey-comb.

43 And he took it, and did eat before

44 And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me.

45 Then opened he their understand-

tures,

46 And said unto them, Thus it is written, us went to the sepulchre, and found it even and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:

47 And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem.

48 And ye are witnesses of these things. 49 ¶ And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you but tarry ye in the

city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with them, he was parted from them, and carried power from on high.

50 T And he led them out as far as to Bethany; and he lifted up his hands, and ed to Jerusalem with great joy; blessed them.

51 And it came to pass, while he blessed praising and blessing God. Amen.

up into heaven.

52 And they worshipped him, and return-

53 And were continually in the temple,

¶ The GOSPEL according to Saint JOHN.

CHAP. I.

IN the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God

2 The same was in the beginning with God.

3 All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was

4 In him was life; and the life was the with water: but there standeth one among

light of men.

5 And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

6 There was a man sent from God,

whose name was John.

witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe.

bear witness of that Light.

every man that cometh into the world. 10 He was in the world, and the world

was made by him, and the world knew him should be made manifest to Israel, therefore

11 He came unto his own, and his own received him not.

12 But as many as received him, to them dove, and it abode upon him. gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name :

the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man,

put of God.

14 T And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

15 ¶ John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, He he saith, Behold the Lamb of God! that cometh after me is preferred before me;

for he was before me.

16 And of his fulness have all we received,

and grace for grace.

grace and truth came by Jesus Christ.

18 No man hath seen God at any time; thou the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him.

19 ¶ And this is the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jeru-the tenth hour.

salem to ask him, Who art thou?

confessed, I am not the Christ.

21 And they asked him, What then? Art thou Elias? And he saith, I am not. thou that prophet? And he answered, No.

22 Then said they unto him, Who art that sent us: what sayest thou of thyself?

23 He said, I am the voice of one crying in Cephas, which is, by interpretation, A stone,

the wilderness, Make straight the way of the

Lord, as said the prophet Esaias. 24 And they which were sent were of the

Pharisees.

25 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, neither that prophet?

26 John answered them, saying, I baptize

you, whom ye know not;

27 He it is, who coming after me, is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am

not worthy to unloose.

28 These things were done in Bethabara 7 The same came for a witness, to bear beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing. 29 The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, 8 He was not that Light, but was sent to which taketh away the sin of the world!

30 This is he of whom I said, After me 9 That was the true Light, which lighteth cometh a man which is preferred before me;

for he was before me.

31 And I knew him not: but that he am I come baptizing with water.

32 And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a

33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said un-13 Which were born, not of blood, nor of to me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost.

34 And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

35 ¶ Again, the next day after, John stood, and two of his disciples; 36 And looking upon Jesus as he walked,

37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus.

38 Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? 17 For the law was given by Moses, but They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest

> 39 He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was about

40 One of the two which heard John speak, 20 And he confessed, and denied not; but and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother.

41 He first findeth his own brother Simon, Art and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ.

42 And he brought him to Jesus. thou? that we may give an answer to them when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called

43 ¶ The day following Jesus would go and his disciples; and they continued there forth into Galilee, and findeth Philip, and not many days. saith unto him, Follow me:

44 Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city hand; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem,

of Andrew and Peter.

to him, We have found him of whom Moses of money, sitting in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph.

there any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come and see.

47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!

43 Nathanael saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig-tree, I saw thee.

him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou

art the King of Israel.

50 Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig-tree, believest thou? thou shalt see

greater things than these.

51 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, thou rear it up in three days? I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.

CHAP. II.

ND the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there,

2 And both Jesus was called, and his dis-

ciples, to the marriage.

3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine.

4 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have to do with thee? mine hour is not yet of man: for he knew what was in man. come.

5 His mother saith unto the servants.

Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it.

6 And there were set there six water-pots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece.

7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to

the brim.

8 And he saith unto them, Draw cut now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. of God.

And they bare it.

the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was, (but the servants which drew the water knew,) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,

beginning doth set forth good wine; and kingdom of God. when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou hast kept the good wine and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

until now.

11 This beginning of miracles did Jesus must be born again.

Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his 8 The wind bloweth where it listeth, and in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his

um, he, and his mother, and his brothren, so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

13 T And the Jews' passover was at

14 And found in the temple those that sold

45 Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith un-oxen, and sheep, and doves, and the changers

15 And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the 46 And Nothanael said unto him, Can temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

16 And said unto them that sold doves; Take these things hence; make not my Fa-

ther's house a house of merchandise. 17 And his disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.

18 Then answered the Jews, and said 49 Nathanael answered and saith unto unto him, What sign shewest thou unto us,

seeing that thou doest these things? 19 Jesus answered and said unto them,

Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.

20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt

21 But he spake of the temple of his body. 22 When therefore he was risen from the

dead, his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said. 23 ¶ Now, when he was in Jerusalem at

the passover, in the feast-day, many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did.

24 But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men,

25 And needed not that any should testify CHAP. III.

HERE was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews:

2 The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him.

3 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom

4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a 9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born ?

5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, Tsay unto thee, Except a man be born of water. 10 And saith unto him, Every man at the and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the

6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh;

7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye

glory; and his disciples believed on him.

12 If After this he went down to Caperna-tell whence it cometh, and whither it gooth thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not

9 Nicodemus answered and said unto

him, How can these things be? 10 Jesus answered and said unto him, Art speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from

thou a master of Israel, and knowest not heaven is above all. these things?

that we do know, and testify that we have mony,

seen; and ye receive not our witness. 12 If I have told you earthly things, and hath set to his seal that God is true.

you of heavenly things? 13 And no man hath ascended up to hea- Spirit by measure unto him.

ven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven. 14 ¶ And as Moses lifted up the serpent

man be lifted up; 15 That whosoever believeth in him should God abideth on him.

not perish, but have eternal life.

16 T For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever www the Pharisees had heard that Jesus believeth in him should not perish, but have made and baptized more disciples than John; everlasting life.

17 For God sent not his Son into the world his disciples,) to condemn the world; but that the world

through him might be saved.

18 I He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of ground that Jacob gave to his son Joseph. of God.

19 light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.

20 For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest

his deeds should be reproved.

21 But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

22 T After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judea; and there

he tarried with them, and baptized.

23 \ And John also was baptizing in Ænon, near to Salim, because there was much water there; and they came, and were baptized:

24 For John was not yet cast into prison. 25 ¶ Then there arose a question between

purifying. 26 And they came unto John, and said yond Jordan, to whom thou barest witness, himself, and his children, and his cattle? behold, the same baptizeth, and all men come 13 Jesus answered and said unto 1

27 John answered and said, A man can again: receive nothing, except it be given him

from beaven.

before him.

29 He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, me this water, that I thirst not, neither come which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth hither to draw. greatly because of the bridegroom's voice. This my joy therefore is fulfilled.

30 He must increase, but I must decrease.

31 He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and

32 And what he hath seen and heard, that 11 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak he testifieth; and no man receiveth his testi-

33 He that hath received his testimony

ve believe not, how shall ye believe if I tell 34 For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the

35 The Father leveth the Son, and bath

given all things into his hand.

36 He that believeth on the Son hath in the wilderness, even so must the Son of everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of

CHAP. IV

THEN therefore the Lord knew how 2 (Though Jesus himself baptized not, but

3 He left Judea, and departed again in-

to Galilee. 4 And he must needs go through Samaria.

5 Then cometh he to a city of Samaria. which is called Sychar, near to the parcel

6 Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus there-And this is the condemnation, that fore, being wearied with his journey, sat thus on the well: and it was about the sixth hour. 7 There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water. Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink.

8 (For his disciples were gone away un-

to the city to buy meat.)

9 Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? (for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans.)

10 Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would

have given thee living water.

11 The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is some of John's disciples and the Jews, about deep: from whence then hast thou that liv-

ing water?
12 Art thou greater than our father Jacob, unto him, Rabbi, he that was with thee be- which gave us the well, and drank thereof

> 13 Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst

14 But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but 28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I the water that I shall give him shall be in said, I am not the Christ, but that I am sent him a well of water springing up into ever-

lasting life.
15 The woman saith unto him, Sir, give

16 Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy hus-

band, and come hither.

17 The woman answered and said, I have-

no husband. Jesus said unto her, Thou hast, well said, I have no husband:

18 For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.

19 The woman saith unto him, Sir, I per-

ceive that thou art a prophet.

20 Our fathers worshipped in this mountain; and ye say, that in Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship.

21 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father.

22 Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship for salvation is of the Jews.

23 But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.

24 God is a Spirit: and they that worship him, must worship him in spirit and in truth. 25 The woman saith unto him, I know

that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things.

26 Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto

27 ¶ And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her:

28 The woman then left her water-pot, and went her way into the city, and saith to

the men,

29 Come, see a man which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ?

30 Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.

31 In the mean while his disciples prayed

him, saying, Master, ent.

32 But he said unto them, I have meat to cat that ye know not of.

33 Therefore said the disciples one to an-

other, Hath any man brought him aught to 34 Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to

do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.

35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are white already to harvest.

and gathereth fruit unto life eternal; that for the moving of the water. both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together.

37 And herein is that saying true, One

soweth, and another reapeth.

38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and

ye are entered into their labours.

39 ¶ And many of the Samaritans of that

ever I did.

with them and he abode there two days. ing, another steppeth down before me.

41 And many more believed because of his own word;

42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying; for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.

43 T Now, after two days he departed

thence, and went into Galilee:

44 For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country

45 Then, when he was come into Galilee, the Galileans received him, having seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast: for they also went unto the feast.

46 So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. there was a certain nobleman, whose son was

sick at Capernaum.

47 When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down and heal his son: for he was at the point of

48 Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe.

49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir,

come down ere my child die.

50 Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went

51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy

son liveth.

52 Then inquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.

53 So the father knew that it was at the same hour in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth; and himself believed, and

his whole house.

54 This is again the second miracle that Jesus did, when he was come out of Judea into Galilee.

CHAP. V.

FTERthis there was a feast of the Jews: and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.

2 Now there is at Jerusalem, by the sheepmarket, a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue, Bethesda, having five porches.

3 In these lay a great multitude of impo-36 And he that reapeth receiveth wages, tent folk, of blind, halt, withcred, waiting

4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first, after the troubling of the water, stepped in, was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

5 And a certain man was there, which had

an infirmity thirty and eight years.

6 When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that city believed on him for the saying of the he had been now a long time in that case, he woman, which testified, He told me all that saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole?

7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I 40 So when the Samaritans were come unto have no man, when the water is troubled, to him, they be sought him that he would tarry put me into the pool: but while I am com-

8 Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk.

9 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: surrection of damnation. and on the same day was the sabbath.

10 The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured. It is the sabbath-day; it is

not lawful for thee to carry thu bed.

11 He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

12 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk?

13 And he that was healed wist not who

it was; for Jesus had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in that place. 14 Afterward Jesus findeth him in the

temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee.

15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus which had made him whole.

16 And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, because he had dore these things on the sabbath-day.

17 But Jesus answered them, My Fa-

ther worketh hitherto, and I work.

18 Therefore 'he Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God.

19 Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

20 For the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him greater works than

these, that ye may marvel.

21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them; even so the Son quickeneth whom he will.

22 For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son;

23 That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son, honoureth not the the Father: there is one that accuseth you, Father which hath sent him.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from

death unto life.

25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God; and they that hear shall live.

26 For as the Father hath life in himself, so hath he given to the Son to have life in

himself;

27 And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son was nigh.

28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is comshall hear his voice

29 And shall come forth: they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life : and they that have done evil, unto the re-

30 I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will; but the will of the Father which hath sent

31 ¶ If I bear witness of myself, my wit-

ness is not true.

32 There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true.

33 Ye sent unto John, and he bare wit-

ness unto the truth.

34 But I receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, that 've might be sayed.

35 He was a burning and a shining light; and ye were willing for a season to rejoice

in his light.

36 T But I have greater witness than that of John: for the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father bath sent me.

37 And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. have neither heard his voice at any time,

nor seen his shape.

38 And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

39 ¶ Search the scriptures; for in them ve think ve have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.

40 And ye will not come to me, that ye

might have life.

41 ¶ I receive not honour from men.

42 But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you.

43 I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.

44 How can ye believe, which receive honour one of another, and seek not the ho-

nour that cometh from God only?

45 Do not think that I will accuse you to even Moses, in whom ve trust.

46 For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me.

47 But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

CHAP. VI.

FTER these things Jesus went over the FTER these things beauth sea of Tiberias. sea of Galilee, which is the sea of Tiberias. 2 And a great multitude followed him,

because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased.

3 And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples.

4 And the passover, a feast of the Jews,

5 When Jesus then lifted up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, ing, in the which all that are in the graves he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?

6 (And this he said to prove him: for he

himself knew what he would do.)

7 Philip answered him, Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.

3 One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon

Peter's brother, saith unto him,

9 There is a lad here, which hath five barley-loaves, and two small fishes: but what

are they among so many !

10 And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

11 And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would.

12 When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that re-

main, that nothing be lost.

13 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley-loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.

14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that Prophet that should come into the more give us this bread.

world.

15 T When Jesus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone.

16 And when even was now come, his dis-

ciples went down unto the sea,

17 And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward Capernaum: and it was now dark, and Jesus was not come to them.

18 And the sea arose, by reason of a great

wind that blew.

19 So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they see Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were afraid.

20 But he saith unto them, It is I; be not

afraid

21 Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at

the land whither they went.

22 The day following, when the people, which stood on the other side of the sea, saw that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jesus went not with his disciples into the boat, but that his disciples were gone down from heaven? away alone;

23 (Howbeit there came other boats from to them, Murmur not among yourselves. Tiberias, nigh unto the place where they

thanks:

24 When the people therefore saw that naum, seeking for Jesus.

25 And when they had found him on the Rabbi, when camest thou hither?

26 Jesus answered them, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.

27 Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life; which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father

sealed.

28 Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

29 Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.

30 They said therefore unto him, What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work?

31 Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, He gave them bread from

heaven to eat.

32 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven.

33 For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life un-

to the world.

34 Then said they unto him, Lord, ever-

35 And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

36 But I said unto you. That ye also have

seen me, and believe not.

37 All that the Father giveth me shall come to me: and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

38 For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that

sent me.

39 And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hash given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.

40 And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life : and I will raise him up at the last day.

41 The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came

down from heaven.

42 And they said, Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came

43 Jesus therefore answered and said un-

44 No man can come to me, except the did eat bread, after that the Lord had given Father, which hath sent me, draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

45 It is written in the prophets, And they Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, shall be all taught of God. Every man therethey also took shipping, and came to Caper- fore that hath heard, and hath learned of the

Father, cometh unto me.

46 Not that any man hath seen the Father, other side of the sea, they said unto him, save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father.

47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that pelieveth on me hath everlasting life.

48 I am that bread of life.

49 Your fathers did eat manna in the wil-

derness, and are dead.

50 This is the bread which cometh down at hand. from heaven, that a man may eat thereof and not die.

51 I am the living bread which came down ples also may see the works that thou doest. from heaven. If any man eat of this bread the life of the world.

52 The Jews therefore strove among themselves, saying, How can this man give us him. his flesh to eat?

53 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, ve- not yet come: but your time is always ready. rily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh have no life in you.

54 Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh

him up at the last day.

55 For my flesh is meat indeed, and my

blood is drink indeed.

56 He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him.

57 As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father; so he that eateth

me, even he shall live by me.

58 This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever.

59 These things said he in the synagogue,

as he taught in Capernaum.

60 Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard this, said, This is a hard

disciples murmured at it, he said unto them,

Doth this offend you?

ascend up where he was before?

profiteth nothing: the words that I speak or whether I speak of myself. unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.

who they were that believed not, and who righteousness is in him. should betray him.

65 And he said, Therefore said I unto you, yet none of you keepeth the law? Why go that no man can come unto me, except it ye about to kill me?

were given unto him of my Father.

went back, and walked no more with him.

ye also go away?

Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast fathers;) and ye on the sabbath-day circumthe words of eternal life.

69 And we believe, and are sure, that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God.

70 Jesus answered them, Have not I cho-

sen you twelve, and one of you is a devil? 71 He spake of Judas Iscariot the son of sabbath-day? Simon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

CHAP. VII.

FTER these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he would not walk in Jewry, because the Jews sought to kill him.

2 Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles was

3 His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judea, that thy disci-

4 For there is no man that doeth any thing he shall live for ever: and the bread that in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known I will give is my flesh, which I will give for openly: if thou do these things, shew thyself to the world.

5 For neither did his brethren believe in

6 Then Jesus said unto them, My time is

7 The world cannot hate you; but me it of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil.

8 Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise yet unto this feast; for my time is not yet

full come. 9 When he had said these words unto

them, he abode still in Galilee. 10 ¶ But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not

openly, but as it were in secret. 11 Then the Jews sought him at the feast,

and said, Where is he?

12 And there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people.

13 Howbeit no man spake openly of him

for fear of the Jews.

14 ¶ Now, about the midst of the feast, Jesus went up into the temple, and taught.

saying; who can hear it?

15 And the Jews marvelled, saying, How
61 When Jesus knew in himself that his knoweth this man letters, having never learned?

16 Jesus answered them, and said, My 62 What and if ye shall see the Son of man doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me.

17 If any man will do his will, he shall 63 It is the Spirit that quickeneth; the flesh know of the doctrine, whether it be of God,

to you, they are spirit, and they are life. 18 He that speaketh of himself seeketh his 64 But there are some of you that believe own glory: but he that seeketh his glory For Jesus knew from the beginning that sent him, the same is true, and no un-

19 Did not Moses give you the law, and

20 The people answered and said, Thou 66 ¶ From that time many of his disciples hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

21 Jesus answered and said unto them, I 67 Then said Jesus unto the twelve, Will have done one work, and ye all marvel.

22 Moses therefore gave unto you circum. 68 Then Simon Peter answered him, cision; (not because it is of Moses, but of the cise a man.

23 If a man on the sabbath-day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the

24 Judge not according to the appearance;

but judge righteous judgment.

25 Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he whom they seek to kill?

26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know

indeed that this is the very Christ? 27 Howbeit.we know this man whence he 15: but when Christ cometh, no man know-

eth whence he is. 28 Then cried Jesus in the temple, as he taught, saying. Ye both know me, and ye

know whence I am: and I am not come of myself, but he that sent me is true, whom ye knew not.

29 But I know him: for I am from him,

and he hath sent me.

30 Then they sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.

31 And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will be do more miracles than these which this man hath done?

murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent offi-

pers to take him.

33 Then said Jesus unto them, Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him might have to accuse him. But Jesus stoopthat sent me.

34 Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come.

35 Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will be go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles?

36 What manner of saying is this that he on the ground. said. Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me? and where I am, thither ye cannot come ?

37 In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink.

38 He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow ri-

vers of living water.

39 (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

40 T Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this

is the Prophet.

41 Others said, This is the Christ. But some said. Shall Christ come out of Galilee?

42 Hath not the scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of David, and out of the

town of Bethlehem, where David was? 43 So there was a division among the peo-

ple because of him.

44 And some of them would have taken

him; but no man laid hands on him 45 ff Then came the officers to the chief

priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?
46 The officers answered, Never man

spake like this man.

47 Then answered them the Pharisees, Are testimony of two men is true. ye also deceived?

48 Have any of the rulers, or of the Pha-risees, believed on him?

49 But this people, who knoweth not the law, are cursed.

50 Nicodemus saith unto them, (he that came to Jesus by night, being one of them,)

51 Doth our law judge any man before it hear him, and know what he doeth?

52 They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Galilee? Search, and bok: for out of Galilee ariseth no prophet.

53 And every man went unto his own house CHAP. VIII.

JESUS went unto the mount of Olives. 2 And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.

3 And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and

when they had set her in the midst, 4 They say unto bim, Master, this woman

32 I The Pharisees heard that the people was taken in adultery, in the very act.

5 Now Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou?

6 This they said, tempting him, that they ed down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not.

7 So, when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him first

east a stone at her.

8 And again he stooped down, and wrote.

9 And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

10 When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the weman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers?

hath no man condemned thee?

11 She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee;

go, and sin no more. 12 ¶ Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying. I am the light of the world : he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

13 The Pharisees therefore said unto him. Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record

is not true.

14 Jesus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true : for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.

15 Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no.

16 And yet if I judge, my judgment is true; for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me.

17 It is also written in your law, that the

13 I am one that bear witness of myself,

and the Father that sent me beareth witness

19 Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, Ye neither know me, nor my Father: if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also.

20 These words spake Jesus in the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and no man laid

hands on him; for his hour was not yet come. 21 Then said Jesus again unto them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die

in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come.
22 Then said the Jews, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye can-

23 And he said unto them, Ye are from beneath; I am from above : ye are of this lieve me not. world; I am not of this world.

24 I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins; for if ye believe not that

I am he, ye shall die in your sins.

25 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Jesus saith unto them, Even the same that I said unto you from the beginning.

26 I have many things to say and to judge of you: but he that sent me is true; and I speak to the world those things which I have I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me. heard of him.

27 They understood not that he spake to is one that seeketh and judgeth.

them of the Father.

28 Then said Jesus unto them, When ye keep my saying, he shall never see death. have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am he, and that I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me,

I speak these things.

29 And he that sent me is with me: the taste of death. Father hath not left me alone; for I do al-

ways those things that please him.

30 As he spake these words, many believed on him.

31 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word,

then are ye my disciples indeed; 32 And ye shall know the truth, and the

truth shall make you free.

33 They answered him, We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free:

34 Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.

35 And the servant abideth not in the house

for ever; but the Son abideth ever.

36 If the Son therefore shall make you

free, ye shall be free indeed. 37 I know that ye are Abraham's seed : but ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

38 I speak that which I have seen with my Father; and ye do that which ye have seen

with your father.

39 They answered and said unto him, Abraham is our father. Jesus saith unto Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, them, If ye were Abraham's children, ye that he was born blind? would do the works of Abraham.

hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God should be made manifest in him. of God: this did not Abraham.

41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of forni-cation; we have one Father, even God. 42 Jesus said unto them, If God were your

Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me.

43 Why do ye not understand my speech?

even because ye cannot hear my word.

44 Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ve will do: he was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

45 And because I tell you the truth, ye be-

46 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me? 47 He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are

not of God.

48 Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil?

49 Jesus answered, I have not a devil: but

50 And I seek not mine own glory: there

51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man

52 Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never

53 Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are

dead: whom makest thou thyself:

54 Jesus answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my Father that honoureth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God.

55 Yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know

him, and keep his saying.

56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day; and he saw it, and was glad. 57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou are

not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham? 53 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily,

I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. 59 Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them,

and so passed by CHAP. IX.

ND as Jesus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth.

2 And his disciples asked him, saying,

3 Jesus answered, Neither hath this man 40 But now ye seek to kill me, a man that sinned, nor his parents: but that the works

4 I must work the works of him that sent

no man can work.

5 As long as I am in the world, I am the did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes?

light of the world.

6 When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with

7 And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool art his disciple; but we are Moses' disciples. of Siloam, (which is, by interpretation, Sent.)

and came seeing.

8 The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, Is not this he that sat and begged?

9 Some said, This is he; others said, He hath opened mine eyes.

is like him: but he said, I am he. 10 Therefore said they unto him, How

were thine eyes opened?

11 He answered and said, A man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Siloam, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight.
12 Then said they unto him, Where is

he? He said, I know not.

13 They brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind.

14 And it was the sabbath-day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes.

15 Then again the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and Lord, that I might believe on him? I washed, and do see.

This man is not of God, because he keepeth thee. not the sabbath-day. Others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And there was a division among them.

17 They say unto the blind man again, ed thine eyes? He said, He is a prophet.

18 But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents him, Are we blind also? of him that had received his sight.

19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how

then doth he now see?

20 His parents answered them, and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:

21 But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age, ask him; he shall

speak for himself. they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he should be put out of sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep

the synagogue.
23 Therefore said his parents, He is of age,

24 Then again called they the man that voice of strangers. was blind, and said unto him, Give God the

me, while it is day: the night cometh, when know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see 26 Then said they to him again, What

> 27 He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear it again? will ye also be his disciples?

28 Then they reviled him, and said, Thou

29 We know that God spake unto Moses: He went his way therefore, and washed, as for this fellow, we know not from whence

30 The man answered and said unto them, Why, herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and yet he

31 Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth.

32 Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind.

33 If this man were not of God, he could

do nothing.

34 They answered and said unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they cast him out.

35 T Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of

36 He answered and said, Who is he,

37 And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast 16 Therefore said some of the Pharisees, both seen him, and it is he that talketh with

38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he

worshipped him.

39 T And Jesus said, For judgment I am come into this world; that they which see What sayest thou of him? that he hath open-not might see, and that they which see might be made blind.

40 And some of the Pharisees which were with him heard these words, and said unto

41 Jesus said unto them, If ye were blind, ye should have no sin; but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth.

CHAP. X. TERILY, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the

same is a thief and a robber. 2 But he that entereth in by the door is

the shepherd of the sheep.

3 To him the porter openeth; and the 22 These words spake his parents, because sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. 4 And when he putteth forth his own

follow him: for they know his voice.

5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the

6 This parable spake Jesus unto them: praise: we know that this man is a sinner. but they understood not what things they
25 He answered and said, Whether he were which he spake unto them.

be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I 7 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily,

verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the have I shewed you from my Father; for

in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and makest thyself God.

out, and find pasture.

10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, in your law, I said, Ye are gods? and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might word of God came, and the scripture cannot have it more abundantly.

11 I am the good shepherd: the good snep-

herd giveth his life for the sheep.

12 But he that is a hireling, and not the blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth of God? the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and lieve me not. scattereth the sheep.

hireling, and careth not for the sheep.

14 I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine.

15 As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life into the place where John at first baptized;

for the sheep.

16 And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they John did no miracle: but all things that shall hear my voice; and there shall be one John spake of this man were true. fold, and one shepherd.

17 Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might

take it again.

18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it and her sister Martha. down of myself: I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This com- Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with mandment have I received of my Father.

19 There was a division therefore again

among the Jews for these sayings.

20 And many of them said, He hath a de-

vil, and is mad; why hear ye him? 21 Others said, These are not the words

of him that hath a devil: can a devil open fied thereby. the eyes of the blind?

22 ¶ And it was at Jerusalem the feast of and Lazarus.

the dedication, and it was winter.

23 And Jesus walked in the temple, in Solomon's porch. 24 Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou make

us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly. 25 Jesus answered them, I told you, and thou thither again?

ye believed not: the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me:

of my sheep, as I said unto you.

27 My sheep hear my voice, and I know

them, and they follow me:

28 And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus sleepeth; pluck them out of my hand. but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep.

29 My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and none is able to pluck sleep, he shall do well. them out of my Father's hand.

30 I and my Father are one.

31 I Then the Jews took up stones again of rest in sleep. to stone him.

32 Jesus answered them, Many good works zarus is dead.

which of those works do ye stone me?

33 The Jews answered him, saying, For 8 All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them. a good work we stone thee not, but for blas-9 I am the door: by me if any man enter phemy; and because that thou, being a man,

34 Jesus answered them, Is it not written

35 If he called them gods unto whom the be broken:

36 Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou

37 If I do not the works of my Father, be-

38 But if I do, though ye believe not me, 13 The hireling fleeth, because he is a believe the works; that ye may know and believe that the Father is in me, and I in him,

39 Therefore they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of their hand,

40 And went away again beyond Jordan,

and there he abode.

41 And many resorted unto him, and said,

42 And many believed on him there. CHAP. XI.

TOW a certain man was sick, named Lazarus, of Bethany, the town of Mary

2 (It was that Mary which anointed the her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.)

3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou levest is sick.

4 When Jesus heard that, he said, This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glori-

5 Now Jesus loved Martha, and her sister,

6 When he had heard therefore that he was sick, he abode two days still in the same place where he was.

7 Then after that saith he to his disciples,

Let us go into Judea again.

8 His disciples say unto him, Master, the Jews of late sought to stone thee; and goest

9 Jesus answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man walk in the 26 But ye believe not, because ye are not day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world.

10 But if a man walk in the night, he stum-

bleth, because there is no light in him. 11 These things said he: and after that he

but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep.
12 Then said his disciples, Lord, if he

13 Howbeit Jesus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking

14 Then said Jesus unto them plainly, La-

15 And I am glad for your sakes that I saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stink was not there, to the intent ye may believe; eth: for he hath been dead four days. nevertheless let us go unto him.

Didymus, unto his fellow-disciples, Let us shouldest see the glory of God?

also go, that we may die with him.

17 Then, when Jesus came, he found that place where the dead was laid. he had lain in the grave four days already. 18 (Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusa- thee that thou hast heard me.

lem, about fifteen furlongs off.)

19 And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother

20 Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but

Mary sat still in the house.

21 Then said Martha unto Jesus, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 22 But I know, that even now, whatsoever

thou wilt ask of God, God will give it thee.

23 Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall

rise again.
24 Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last

25 Jesus said unto hor, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live :

26 And whosoever liveth, and believeth in me, shall never die. Believest thou this? 27 She saith unto him, Yez, Lord: I be-

lieve that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world.

28 And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mary her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee.

29 As soon as she heard that, she arose quickly, and came unto him.

30 Now Jesus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Martha

31 The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there.

33 When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and was troubled.

34 And said, Where have ve laid him? They say unto him, Lord, come and see. 35 Jesus wept.

36 Then said the Jews, Behold how he the feast?

loved him! have caused that even this man should not shew it, that they might take him. have died?

CHAP. XII.

38 Jesus therefore again groaning in himself, cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and

a stone lay upon it

39 Jesus said, Take ye away the stone. from the dead.

40 Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto 16 Then said Thomas, which is called thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou

41 Then they took away the stone from the And Jesus lifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank

42 And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people which stand by I said it, that they may believe that thou

hast sent me.

43 And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth.

44 And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with grave-clothes; and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go.

45 Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, and had seen the things which Jesus

did, believed on him.

46 But some of them went their ways to the Pharisees, and told them what things Je-

sus had done.

47 ¶ Then gathered the chief priests and What do the Pharisees a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles.

48 If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him; and the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation.

49 And one of them, named Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said un-

to them, Ye know nothing at all,

50 Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and

that the whole nation perish not 51 And this spake he not of himself: but

being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation; 52 And not for that nation only, but that

also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad.

53 Then, from that day forth, they took counsel together for to put him to death.

54 Jesus therefore walked no more openly 32 Then when Mary was come where Jesus among the Jews; but went thence unto a saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been called Ephraim, and there continued with here, my brother had not died.

55 ¶ And the Jews' passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the passover, to pu-

rify themselves.

56 Then sought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the tem-ple, What think ye? that he will not come to

57 Now both the chief priests and the 37 And some of them said, Could not this Pharisees had given a commandment, that, man, which opened the eyes of the blund, if any man knew where he were, he should

THEN Jesus, six days before the pass-L over, came to Bethany, where Lazarus was which had been dead, whom he raised

Martha, the sister of him that was dead, 2 There they made him a supper; and Mar-

tha served: but Lazarus was one of them

that sat at the table with him.

3 Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair; and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

4 Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Is-

5 Why was not this cintment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor?

poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what was put therein.

the day of my burying hath she kept this.

but me ye have not always.

9 Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there; and they came not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he had raised from the dead.

10 But the chief priests consulted that they

might put Lazarus also to death;

II Because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus.

12 T On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that

Jesus was coming to Jerusalem,

13 Took branches of palm-trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 And Jesus, when he had found a young

ass, sat thereon; as it is written,
15 Fear not, daughter of Zion: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt.

16 These things understood not his disciples at the first: but when Jesus was glorified, then remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things unto him.

17 The people therefore that was with him cause that Esaias said again, when he called Lazarus out of his grave,

and raised him from the dead, bare record. 18 For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.

19 The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him.
20 T And there were certain Greeks among

them that came up to worship at the feast:

21 The same came therefore to Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus.

22 Philip cometh and telleth Andrew: and again Andrew and Philip tell Jesus.

23 1 And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a com of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

25 He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall seep it unto life eternal.

26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.

27 Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour.

23 Father, glorify thy name. Then came cariot, Simon's son, which should betray him, there a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.

29 The people therefore that stood by, and 6 This he said, not that he cared for the heard it, said that it thundered: others said,

An angel spake to him.

30 Jesus answered and said. This voice 7 Then said Jesus, Let her alone : against came not because of me, but for your sakes. 31 Now is the judgment of this world: now

8 For the poor always ye have with you; shall the prince of this world be cast out. 32 And I, if I be lifted up from the earth,

will draw all men unto me.

33 (This he said, signifying what death

he should die.)

34 The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man?

35 Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you: walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

36 While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light. These things spake Jesus, and departed, and

did hide himself from them.

37 I But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him: 38 That the saying of Esaias the prophet

might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

39 Therefore they could not believe, be-

40 He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.

41 These things said Esaias, when he saw

his glory, and spake of him.

42 T Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue:

43 For they loved the praise of men more

than the praise of God.

44 ¶ Jesus cried, and said, He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but an him that sent me.

45 And he that seeth me, seeth him that

sent me.

46 I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide

47 And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not : for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.

43 He that rejecteth me, and receiveth no my words, bath one that judgeth him; the judge him in the last day.

49 For I have not spoken of myself; but sent me. the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what troubled in spirit, and testified, and said. I should speak.

50 And I know that his commandment is life you shall betray me. everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak. other, doubting of whom he spake.

CHAP. XIII.

TOW, before the feast of the passover, when Jesus knew that his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he leved them unto the end.

2 And supper being ended, (the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot,

Simon's son, to betray him,)

3 Jesus knowing that the Father had given all things into his hands, and that he was

come from God, and went to God;

4 He riseth from supper, and laid aside nis garments; and took a towel, and girded

5 After that, he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel wherewith he was girded.

6 Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and Peter saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash

7 Jesus answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter.

8 Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered him, If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.

9 Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also my hands and my head. 10 Jesus saith to him, He that is washed needeth not, save to wash his feet, but is clean every whit: and ye are clean, but not all.

11 For he knew who should betray him; herefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

12 So, after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you?
13 Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye

say well; for so I am.

14 If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet, ye also ought to wash one another's feet.

15 For I have given you an example, that re should do as I have done to you.

hat is sent greater than he that sent him,

17 If ye know these things, happy are ye till thou hast denied me thrice.

f ye do them.

18 ¶ I speak not of you all; I know whom have chosen: but, that the scripture may re fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me ath lifted up his heel against me.

19 Now I tell you before it come, that, then it is come to pass, ye may believe that

am he. 20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that solf; that where I am, there ye may be also

word that I have spoken, the same shall receiveth whomsoever I send, receiveth me; and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that

21 When Jesus had thus said, he was Verily, verily, I say unto you, That one of

22 Then the disciples looked one on an-

23 Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved. 24 Simon Peter therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of

whom he spake. 25 He then, lying on Jesus' breast, saith

unto him, Lord, who is it?

26 Jesus answered, He it is to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped it. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave it to Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon.

27 And after the sop Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, That thou

doest, do quickly.

28 Now no man at the table knew for what

intent he spake this unto him.

29 For some of them thought, because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy those things that we have need of against the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor.

30 He then, having received the sop, went

immediately out; and it was night.

31 Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the Son of man glorified,

and God is glorified in him.

32 If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straight-

way glority him.
33 Little children, yet a little white I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you.

34 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved

you, that ye also love one another.

35 By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

36 ¶ Simon Peter said unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jesus answered him, Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but thou shalt follow me afterwards.

37 Peter said unto him, Lord, why ear-

not I follow thee now? I will lay down my

life for thy sake.

16 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The ser-ant is not greater than his lord; neither he down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow,

CHAP. XIV.

LET not your heart be troubled: ye be-I lieve in God, believe also in me.

2 In my Father's house are many man-sions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. 2 And if I go and prepare a place for you.

I will come again, and receive you unto my-

4 And whicher I go ye know, and the

way ye know. 5 % Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, and the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto

the Father, but by me.

7 If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ve know him, and have seen him.

the Father, and it sufficeth us.

9 Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me nath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father?

10 Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you, I speak not of myself: but the Father, that dwelleth in me, he doeth the

11 Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for

the very works' sake.

12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

13 And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be

glorified in the Son.

14 If ye shall ask any thing in my name,

I will do it.

15 If ye love me, keep my commandments: 16 And I will pray the Father, and he shall

give you another Comforter, that he may

abide with you for ever;

17 Even the Spirit of truth; whom the ye can do nothing world cannot receive, because it seeth him for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.

18 I will not leave you comfortless; I will they are burned.

come to you.

19 Yet a little while, and the world seeth in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall me no more; but ye see me: because I live, be done unto you. ye shall live also.

my Father, and ye in me, and I in you.

21 He that hath my commandments, and loved you: continue ye in my love. keepeth them, he it is that loveth me; and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest my father's commandments, and abide in his myself to him.

22 Judas saith unto him, (not Iscariot,) Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world ?

23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and love one another, as I have loved you. my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

being yet present with you.

26 But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

27 T Peace I leave with you, my peace ! give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not-your heart be

troubled, neither let it be afraid.

28 Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye 8 Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than 1.

29 And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ve

might believe.

30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and

hath nothing in me.

31 But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

CHAP. XV.

AM the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

2 Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away; and every branch that beareth fruit he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

3 Now ye are clean through the word

which I have spoken unto you.

4 Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

5 I am the vine, ye are the branches: he that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit; for without me

6 If a man abide not in me, he is cast not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and

7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide

8 Herein is my Father glorified, that ve 20 At that day ye shall know that I am in bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

9 As the Father hath loved me, so have I

10 If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept

11 These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that

your joy might be full.
12 ¶ This is my commandment, That ye

13 Greater love hath no man than this,

that a man lay down his life for his friends. 14 Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever

I command you.

15 Henceforth I call you not servants; for 25 These things have I spoken unto you, the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things

that I have heard of my Father I have made

known unto you.

16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have Father, and ye see me no more; chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit this world is judged. should remain; that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you. but ye cannot bear them now.

17 These things I command you, That ye

love one another.

it hated me before it hated you.

19 If ye were of the world, the world would he will shew you things to come. love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, ceive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. therefore the world hateth you.

ou, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying,

they will keep yours also.

21 But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know

not him that sent me.

22 If I had not come and spoken unto and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: them, they had not had sin: but now they and, Because I go to the Father? have no cloak for their sin.

23 He that hateth me, hateth my Father he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what

24 If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen quire among yourselves of that I said, A and hated both me and my Father.

25 But this cometh to pass, that the word again, a little while, and ye shall see me? might be fulfilled that is written in their

law, They heard me without a cause.

26 But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even sorrow shall be turned into joy. the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me;

27 And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

CHAP. XVI.

THESE things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended.

2 They shall put you out of the synagogues: joice, and your joy no man taketh from you. yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you, will think that he doeth God service.

because they have not known the Father, he will give it you.

nor me.

when the time shall come, ye may remember joy may be full. that I told you of them. And these things I was with you.

me; and none of you asketh me, Whither

goest thou?

6 But because I have said these things Father for you;

go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you.

8 And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and speakest thou plainly, and speakest no pro-

of judgment:

9 Of sin, because they believe ant on me, 10 Of righteousness, because I go to my

11 Of judgment, because the prince of

12 I have yet many things to say unto you,

13 Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth : for 18 I If the world hate you, ye know that he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and

14 He shall glorify me; for he shall re-

15 All things that the Father hath are 20 Remember the word that I said unto mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

16 A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again a little while, and ye shall see me;

because I go to the Father.

17 Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me.

18 They said therefore, What is this that

he saith.

19 Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye inlittle while, and ye shall not see me: and

20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice; and ye shall be sorrowful, but your

21 A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.

22 And ye now therefore have sorrow; but I will see you again, and your heart shall re-

23 And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, What-3 And these things will they do unto you, soever ye shall ask the Father in my name,

24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my 4 But these things have I told you, that, name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your

25 These things have I spoken unto you I said not unto you at the beginning, because in proverbs: but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, 5 But now I go my way to him that sent but I shall shew you plainly of the Father.

26 At that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will pray the

unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart.

27 For the Father himself loveth you,
7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is because ye have loved me, and have beexpedient for you that I go away: for if I lieved that I came out from God.

28 I came forth from the Father, and am unto you; but if I depart, I will send him come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.
29 ¶ His disciples said unto him, Lo, now

lverb.

30-New are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should am not of the world. ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God.

31 Jesus answered them, Do ye now be-

leive?

32 Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to that they also might be sanctified through the his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet truth. I am not alone, because the Father is with

33 These things I have spoken unto you, through their word; that in me ye might have peace. In the good cheer; I have overcome the world.

CHAP. XVII.

HESE words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee:

2 As thou hast given him power over all

many as thou hast given him.

3 And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus hast given me be with me where I am; that Christ, whom thou hast sent.

have finished the work which thou gavest foundation of the world.

me to do.

with thine own self with the glory which these have known that thou hast sent me. I had with thee before the world was.

men which thou gavest me out of the world: wherewith thou hast loved me may be in thine they were, and thou gavest them me; them, and I in them. and they have kept thy word.

7 Now they have known that all things, whatsoever thou hast given me, are of thee:

which thou gavest me; and they have re-the which he entered, and his disciples. ceived them, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed knew the place; for Jesus oft-times resorted that thou didst send me.

9 I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given men and officers from the chief priests and

me; for they are thine.

10 And all mine are thine, and thine are torches, and weapons.

but these are in the world, and I come to unto them, Whom seek ye? thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that Jesus saith unto them, I am he. And Judas they may be one, as we are.

12 While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou I am he, they went backward, and fell to the gavest me I have kept, and none of them is ground. lost, but the son of perdition; that the scrip-

ture might be fulfilled.

13 And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might am he.

have my joy fulfilled in themselves.

14 I have given them thy word; and the world hath hated them, because they are he spake, Of them which thou gavest me not of the world, even as I am not of the have I lost none.

keep them from the evil.

16 They are not of the world, even as I

17 Sanctify them through thy truth: thy

word is truth.

18 As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world.

19 And for their sakes I sanctify myself,

20 T Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me

21 That they all may be one; as thou, Faworld ye shall have tribulation: but be of ther, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

22 And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one,

even as we are one:

23 I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the flesh, that he should give eternal life to as world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me.

24 Father, I will that they also whom thou thrist, whom thou hast sent.

4 I have glorified thee on the earth: I given me: for thou levelst me before the

25 O righteous Father, the world bath not 5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me known thee: but I have known thee, and

26 And I have declared unto them thy 6 ¶ I have manifested thy name unto the name, and will declare it; that the love

CHAP. XVIII.

HEN Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over 8 For I have given unto them the words the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into

2° And Judas also, which betrayed-him,

thither with his disciples.

3 Judas then, having received a band of Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns, and

mine; and I am glorified in them.

4 Jesus therefore, knowing all things that
11 And now I am no more in the world, should come upon him, went forth, and said

5 They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. also, which betrayed him, stood with them,

6 As soon then as he had said unto them,

7 Then asked he them again, Whom seek

ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth. 8 Jesus answered, I have told you that I

If therefore ye seek me, let these go their way

9 That the saying might be fulfilled which

10 Then Simon Peter, having a sword, 151 pray not that thou shouldest take them drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, out of the world, but that thou shouldest and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus.

11 Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy him, and judge him according to your law. sword into the sheath: the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?
12 ¶ Then the band, and the captain, and The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not

officers of the Jews, took Jesus, and bound

13 And led him away to Annas first: (for he was father-in-law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year.)

14 Now Caiaphas was he which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of that one man should die for the people.

15 ¶ And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple. That disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest.

16 But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter.

Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also one of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.

there, who had made a fire of coals; (for it truth. Every one that is of the truth, hear was cold;) and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself.

19 The high priest then asked Jesus of

his disciples, and of his doctrine.

20 Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing.

21 Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: be-

hold, they know what I said.

22 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so

23 Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil; but if well,

why smitest thou me

24 (Now Annas had sent him bound unto

Caiaphas the high priest.)
25 And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also one of his disciples? He denied it, and said, I am not.

26 One of the servants of the high priest (being his kinsman whose ear Peter cut off) saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with

27 Peter then denied again; and imme-

diately the cock crew.

28 Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into the judgment-hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passover.

29 Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this

him

he were not a malefactor, we would not have But Jesus gave him no answer. delivered him up unto thee.

31 Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I

lawful for us to put any man to death: 32 That the saying of Jesus might be ful-

filled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die.

33 Then Pilate entered into the judgment-

hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews?

34 Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this

35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation, and the chief priests, have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done?

36 Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world. If my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence

37 Pilate therefore said unto him, thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the 18 And the servants and officers stood world, that I should bear witness unto the eth my voice.

38 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I

find in him no fault at all.

39 But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

40 Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas

was a robber.

CHAP. XIX.

THEN Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged him. 2 And the soldiers platted a crown of

thorns, and put it on his head, and they put

on him a purple robe,

3 And said, Hail, King of the Jews! and

they smote him with their hands.

4 T Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him.

5 Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man!

6 When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in him.

7 The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because

he made himself the Son of God,

8 T When Pilate therefore heard that

saying, he was the more afraid; 9 And went again into the judgment-30 They answered and said unto him, If hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou?

10 Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest

have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee?

11 Jesus answered, Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.

12 And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him : but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Cesar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king

speaketh against Cesar.

13 When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment-seat, in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha.

14 And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith

unto the Jews, Behold your King!

15 But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The legs: chief priests answered, We have no king but

16 Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus,

and led him away.

17 ¶ And he, bearing his cross, went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew, Golgotha;

18 Where they crucified him, and two others withhim, on either side one, and Je-

sus in the midst.

19 ¶ And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.

20 This title then read many of the Jews; for the place where Jesus was crucified was took the body of Jesus. nigh to the city: and it was written in He-

brew, and Greek, and Latin.
21 Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews.

22 Pilate answered, What I have written wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as

I have written.

23 Then the soldiers, when they had his coat: now the coat was without seam, laid.

woven from the top throughout.

24 They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers

25 T Now there stood by the cross of Jesus, his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene.

26 When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son!

27 Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home.

28 T After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst.

29 Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a spunge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth.

30 When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bow-

ed his head, and gave up the ghost.

31 The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath-day, (for that sabbath-day was a high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away.

32 Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which

was crucified with him.

33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his

34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there-

out blood and water.

35 And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true; and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.

36 For these things were done, that the

scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.

37 And again another scripture saith, They

shall look on him whom they pierced.

38 ¶ And after this, Joseph of Arimathea. (being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews,) besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus : and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and

39 And there came also Nicodemus, (which at the first came to Jesus by night,) and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about

a hundred pounds weight.

40 Then took they the body of Jesus, and

the manner of the Jews is to bury.

41 Now in the place where he was crucicrucified Jesus, took his garments, and made fied there was a garden; and in the garden four parts, to every soldier a part; and also a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet

42 There laid they Jesus therefore, because of the Jews' preparation-day; for the

sepulchre was nigh at hand.

CHAP. XX.

HE first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.

2 Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have ta-ken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him.

3 Peter therefore went forth, and that other

disciple, and came to the sepulchre.

4 So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre.

5 And he stooping down, and looking in, saw to them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into

the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in.

6 Then cometh Simon Peter following the print of the nails, and thrust my hand him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth into his side, I will not believe. the linen clothes lie;

not lying with the linen clothes, but wrap- came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood

ped together in a place by itself

8 Then went in also that other disciple which came first to the sepulchre, and he ther thy finger, and behold my hands; and

that he must rise again from the dead.

unto their own home.

stooped down, and looked into the sepulchre, believed.

12 And seeth two angels in white, sitting,

feet, where the body of Jesus had lain.
13 And they say unto her, Woman, why not where they have laid him.

14 And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jesus standing.

and knew not that it was Jesus.

15 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why berias; and on this wise shewed he himself. weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell Cana in Galilee, and the sons of Zebedee, me where thou hast laid him, and I will take and two other of his disciples. him away.

is to say, Master.

17 Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; nothing. for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, Jesus stood on the shore; but the disciples I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; knew not that it was Jesus. and to my God, and your God.

18 Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and that he

had spoken these things unto her.

19 Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus, and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

20 And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad when they saw the Lord.

21 Then said Jesus to them again, Peace sea. be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.

22 And when he had said this, he breath-

the Holy Ghost: remitted unto them; and whose soever sins thereon, and bread. ye retain, they are retained.

24 ¶ But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus

him, We have seen the Lord. But he said un- so many, yet was not the net broken.

26 TAnd after eight days, again his disciples 7 And the napkin, that was about his head, were within, and Thomas with them. Then

in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you.

27 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hisaw, and believed.

9 For as yet they knew not the scripture, side: and be not faithless, but believing. reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my

28 And Thomas answered and said unto

10 Then the disciples went away again him, My Lord and my God.

29 Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because 11 I But Mary stood without at the se- thou hast seen me, thou hast believed : blesspulchre weeping: and, as she wept, she ed are they that have not seen, and yet have

30 ¶ And many other signs truly did Jesus the one at the head, and the other at the in the presence of his disciples, which are not

written in this book:

31 But these are written, that ye might weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of they have taken away my Lord, and I know God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

CHAP. XXI.

A FTER these things Jesus shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Ti-

2 There were together Simon Peter, and

3 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fish. 16 Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned ing. They say unto him, We also go with herself, and saith unto him, Rabboni; which thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught

4 But when the morning was now come,

5 Then Jesus saith unto them, Children, have ye any meat? They answered him,

6 And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore; and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes

7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt his fisher's coat unto him, (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the

8 And the other disciples came in a little ship, (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the ed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye net with fishes.

9 As soon then as they were come to land, 23 Whose soever sins ye remit, they are they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid

10 Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish

which ye have now caught.

11 Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, a hundred 25 The other disciples therefore said unto and fifty and three; and for all there were

12 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who hands, and another shall gird thee, and carart thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

13 Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.

shewed himself to his disciples after that he

was risen from the dead.

15 \ So, when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love and what shall this man do? thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs.

time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? low thou me. He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou know-

Feed my sheep.

mon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter come, what is that to thee? was grieved because he said unto him the 24 This is the disciple which testifieth of third time, Lovest thou me? And he said these things, and wrote these things; and unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; we know that his testimony is true.

thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith

25 And there are also many other things unto him, Feed my sheep.

ry thee whither thou wouldest not. 19 This spake he, signifying by what death

he should glorify God. And when he had 14 This is now the third time that Jesus spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me, 20 Then Peter, turning about, seeth the

disciple whom Jesus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?

21 Peter seeing him, saith to Jesus, Lord,

22 Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he 16 He saith unto him again the second tarry till I come, what is that to thee? Fol-

23 Then went this saying abroad among est that I love thee. He saith unto him, the brethren, that that disciple should not die: vet Jesus said not unto him, He shall 17 He saith unto him the third time, Si- not die; but, if I will that he tarry till I

25 And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should 18 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When be written every one, I suppose that even thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and the world itself could not contain the books walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when that should be written. Amen.

I The ACTS of the APOSTLES.

THE former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began

both to do and teach,

2 Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments unto the apostles ye have seen him go into heaven. whom he had chosen:

3 To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of

4 And, being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, saith he, ye have heard of me.

5 For John truly baptized with water : but we shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost

not many days hence.

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel?

7 And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the

Father hath put in his own power.

8 But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

9 And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 fl And, while they looked steufastly to- ers at Jerusalem; insomuch as that field is

ward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel;

11 Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as

12 Then returned they unto Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is from Jerusalem a sabbath-day's journey.

13 And when they were come in, they went up into an upper room, where abode both Peter, and James, and John, and Andrew, Philip, and Thomas, Bartholomew, and Matthew, James the son of Alpheus, and Simon Zelotes, and Judas the brother of James.

14 These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with the women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with his

brethren.

15 I And in those days Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number of the names together were about a

hundred and twenty,)

16 Men and brethren, this scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost, by the mouth of David, spake before concerning Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus.

17 For he was numbered with us, and had

obtained part of this ministry.

18 Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling head-long, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out

19 And it was known unto all the dwell-

called in their proper tongue, Aceldama, dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you,

that is to say, The field of blood.

20 For it is written in the book of Psalms, Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and, His bishoprick let another take.

21 Wherefore, of these men which have

Jesus went in and out among us,

from us, must one be ordained to be a wit-shall dream dreams: ness with us of his resurrection.

Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and

Matthias.

which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen,

25 That he may take part of this ministry and the moon into blood, before that great and apostleship, from which Judas by trans- and notable day of the Lord come: gression fell, that he might go to his own place.

26 And they gave forth their lots: and be saved. the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

CHAP. II.

ND when the day of Pentecost was ful-And when the day of remedel Aly come, they were all with one accord

in one place. 2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven, as of a rushing mighty wind, and it

filled all the house where they were sitting. 3 And there appeared unto them cloven tongues, like as of fire, and it sat upon each

of them. 4 And they were all filled with the Holy

Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. 5 And there were dwelling at Jerusalem

Jews, devout men, out of every nation un-

der heaven.

6 Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together; and were confounded, because that every man heard hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One them speak in his own language.

7 And they were all amazed, and marvel-

led, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Galileans?

8 And how hear we every man in our own

tongue, wherein we were born?

9 Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia, 10 Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and

in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes,

11 Cretes, and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

12 And they were all amazed, and were

in doubt, saying one to another, What mean-

13 Others mocking, said, These men are

full of new wine. lifted up his voice, and said unto shed forth this, which ye now see and hear. them, Ye men of Judea, and all we that

and hearken to my words:

15 For these are not drunken, as ve suppose, seeing it is but the third hour of the day.

16 But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel;

17 And it shall come to pass in the last

companied with us all the time that the Lord days, (saith God,) I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your 22 Beginning from the baptism of John, daughters shall prophesy, and your young unto that same day that he was taken up men shall see visions, and your old men

18 And on my servants, and on my hand-23 And they appointed two, Joseph called maidens, I will pour out in those days of

my Spirit; and they shall prophesy:

19 And I will shew wonders in heaven 24 And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:

20 The sun shall be turned into darkness,

21 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall

22 Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracles, and wonders, and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know:

23 Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have cru-

cified and slain;

24 Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

25 For David speaketh concerning him, I foresaw the Lord always before my face; for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:

26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also, my

flesh shall rest in hope:

27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in

28 Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of

joy with thy countenance.
29 Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is

with us unto this day.

30 Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne;

31 He, seeing this before, spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption.

32 This Jesus hath God raised up, where-

of we all are witnesses.

33 Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Fa-14 I But Peter, standing up with the ther the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath

34 For David is not ascended into the hea-

vens: but he saith himself, The Lorp said, unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool. 36 Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both amazement at that which had happened un-Lord and Christ.

37 ¶ Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter, and to the rest of the apostles, Men and bre-

thren, what shall we do?

38 Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and he baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

39 For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as

many as the Lord our God shall call. 40 And with many other words did he

testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves

from this untoward generation.

41 I Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand

42 And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.

43 And fear came upon every soul: and

many wonders and signs were done by the apostles:

and had all things common;

45 And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every man had need.

46 And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart,

47 Praising God, and having favour with atl the people. And the Lord added to the

church daily such as should be saved. CHAP. III.

TOW Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer,

being the ninth hour.

2 And a certain man, lame from his mother's womb, was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask alms of them that entered into the temple;

3 Who, seeing Peter and John about to go

into the temple, asked an alms.

4 And Peter, fastening his eyes upon him, with John, said, Look on us.

5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting

to receive something of them. 6 Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, rise up

and walk. 7 And he took him by the right hand, and

ancle-bones received strength.

8 And he, leaping up, stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God.

9 And all the people saw him walking.

and praising God:

10 And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and to him.

11 And as the lame man which was healed held Peter and John, all the people ran together unto them in the porch that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering.

12 I And when Peter saw it, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk?

13 The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him

14 But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted

15 And killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we

are witnesses.

16 And his name, through faith in his name, hath mad, this man strong, whom ye see and know; yea, the faith which is by 44 And all that believed were together, him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

17 And now, brethren, I wot that through ignorance ye did it, as did also

your rulers.

18 But those things, which God before had shewed by the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled.

19 Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;

20 And he shall send Jesus Christ, which

before was preached unto you:

21 Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began.

22 For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A Prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you, of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things, whatsoever he shall say unto you.

23 And it shall come to pass, that every soul, which will not hear that Prophet, shall

be destroyed from among the people. 24 Yea, and all the prophets from Samuel, and those that follow after, as many as have

spoken, have likewise foretold of these days. 25 Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in lifted him up; and immediately his feet and thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth

be blessed. 26 Unto you first, God, having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities.

CHAP. IV.

and the Sadducees, came upon them,

2 Being grieved that they taught the which was done. people, and preached through Jesus the re-

syrrection from the dead.

3 And they laid hands on them, and put them in hold unto the next day: for it was own company, and reported all that the now even-tide.

4 Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand.

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and elders, and scribes,

6 And Annas the high priest, and Caiaphas, and John, and Alexander, and as many vid hast said, Why did the heathen rage, and as were of the kindred of the high priest, were the people imagine vain things? gathered together at Jerusalem.

midst, they asked, By what power, or by

what name, have ye done this

8 Then Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, elders of Israel,

9 If we this day be examined of the good

means he is made whole;

people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth and that signs and wonders may be done by this man stand here before you whole.

11 This is the stone which was set at nought

of the corner.

12 Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men whereby we must be saved

13 \ Now, when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.

14 And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could say

nothing against it.

to go aside out of the council, they confer-

red among themselves,

16 Saying, What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them is manifest to all them that dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot de-

17 But, that it spread no further among the of the country of Cyprus, people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name.

18 And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all, nor teach, in the

name of Jesus.

19 But Peter and John answered and said 2 And kept back part of the price, his unto them, Whether it be right in the sight wife also being privy to it, and brought a of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye.

which we have seen and heard.

21 So, when they had further threatened ND as they spake unto the people, the them, they let them go, finding nothing priests, and the captain of the temple, how they might punish them, because of the people: for all men glorified God for that

> 22 For the man was above forty years old on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.

23 \ And, being let go, they went to their chief priests and elders had said unto them,

24 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, thou art God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is;

25 Who by the mouth of thy servant Da-

26 The kings of the earth stood up, and 7 And when they had set them in the the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ.

27 For of a truth, against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together,

28 For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy deed done to the impotent man, by what counsel determined before to be done.

29 And now, Lord, behold their threaten-10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the ings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word,

30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal;

the name of thy holy child Jesus.

31 % And when they had prayed, the place of you builders, which is become the head was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness.

32 And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that aught of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.

33 And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus:

and great grace was upon them all.

34 Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors 15 But, when they had commanded them of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold,

35 And laid them down at the apostles' feet: and distribution was made unto every

man according as he had need.

36 And Joses, who by the apostles was surnamed Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted, The son of consolation,) a Levite, and

37 Having land, sold it, and brought the money, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

CHAP. V.

BUT a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession,

God to hearken unto you more than unto certain part, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

3 But Peter said, Auanias, why hath Salan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and

to keep back part of the price of the land?

4 While it remained, was it not thine with all safety, and the keepers standing own? and after it was sold, was it not in without before the doors; but, when we had thine own power? Why hast thou conceived opened, we found no man within. this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

5 And Ananias, hearing these words, fell heard these things, they doubted of them down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear whereunto this would grow.

came on all them that heard these things. up, and carried him out, and buried him.

7 And it was about the space of three people. hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in.

8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell me (for they feared the people, lest they should whether ye sold the land for so much? And have been stoned:)

she said, Yea, for so much.

ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit high priest asked them, of the Lord? Behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and you, that ye should not teach in this name? shall carry thee out.

feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young men came in, and found her dead, and, carrying her forth, buried her by her husband.

11 And great fear came upon all the church, ther than men. and upon as many as heard these things.

12 T And by the hands of the apostles were whom ye slew, and hanged on a tree: many signs and wonders wrought among the in Solomon's porch.

13 And of the rest durst no man join himself to them : but the people magnified them.

14 And believers were the more added to God hath given to them that obey him. the Lord, multitudes both of men and wo-

men;)
15 Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with do as touching these men. unclean spirits: and they were healed every

they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Sadducees,) and were filled with indignation,

18 And laid their hands on the apostles,

and put them in the common prison. 19 But the angel of the Lord by night

opened the prison-doors, and brought them even as many as obeyed him, were dispersed. forth, and said,

people all the words of this life.

21 And when they heard that, they enter- to nought: ed into the temple early in the morning, and that were with him, and called the council against God. together, and all the senate of the children 40 And to him they agreed; and when they of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them had called the apostles, and beaten them, they brought.

22 But when the officers came, and found name of Jesus, and let them go. them not in the prison, they returned, and

23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut ed worthy to suffer shame for his name.

24 Now, when the high priest, and the captain of the temple, and the chief priests,

25 Then came one and told them, saying, 6 And the young men arose, wound him Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the

> 26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence .

27 And when they had brought them, 9 Then Peter said unto her, How is it that they set them before the council: and the

28 Saying, Did not we straitly command and, behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with 10 Then fell she down straightway at his your doctrine, and intend to bring this man's blood upon us.

29 Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, We ought to obey God ra-

30 The God of our fathers raised up Jesus,

31 Him hath God exalted with his right people; (and they were all with one accord hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.

32 And we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, whom

33 ¶ When they heard that, they were cut to the heart, and took counsel to slay them.

34 Then stood there up one in the council, a Pharisee, named Gamaliel, a doctor of the law, had in reputation among all the people, and commanded to put the apostles forth a little space;

35 And said unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to

36 For before these days rose up Theudas, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom 17 Then the high priest rose up, and all a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought.

37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee, in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all,

orth, and said, 20 Go, stand and speak in the temple to the these men, and let them alone; for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come

39 But if it be of God, ye cannot over-But the high priest came, and they throw it, lest haply ye be found even to fight

commanded that they should not speak in the

41 \ And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were count-

42 And daily in the temple, and in every country, and from thy kindred, and come house, they ceased not to teach and preach into the land which I shall shew thee. Jesus Christ.

CHAP. VI.

1 the disciples was inultiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the dwell. Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in the daily ministration.

2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of

God, and serve tables.

3 Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business.

4 But we will give ourselves continually

to prayer, and to the ministry of the word. 5 ¶ And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselvte of Antioch;

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and when they had prayed, they laid their

hands on them.

7 And the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jethe priests were obedient to the faith

8 ¶ And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among

the people.

9 ¶ Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called the synagogue of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, dispating with Stephen.

10 And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake.

II Then they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses, and against God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon him, and caught him, and brought him to

the council,

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law:

14 For we have heard him say, that this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall change the customs which Moses delivered us.

15 And all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an angel.

CHAP. VII.

THEN said the high priest, Are these

things so?

2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Charran,

3 And said unto him, Get thee out of thy

4 Then came he out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in Charran; and ND in those days, when the number of from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on : yet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when

as yet he had no child.

6 And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat them evil four hundred years.

7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and serve me

in this place.

8 And he gave him the covenant of circumcision; and so Abraham begat Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs.

9 And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: but God was with him,

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and rusalem greatly; and a great company of he made him governor over Egypt, and all his house.

> 11 Now there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chanaan, and great afflic-

> tion: and our fathers found no sustenance.
>
> 12 But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first. 13 And at the second time Joseph was

> made known to his brethren; and Joseph's kindred was made known unto Pharaoh. 14 Then sent Joseph, and called his fa-

> ther Jacob to him, and all his kindred, threescore and fifteen souls.

15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and

died, he, and our fathers,

16 And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the sepulchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the sons of Emmor, the father of Sychem, 17 But when the time of the promise drew

nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied in Egypt,

18 Till another king arose, which knew

not Joseph:

19 The same dealt subtilely with our kindred, and evil-entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live.

20 In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his

father's house three months:

21 And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son.

22 And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds.

23 And when he was full forty years old,

the children of Israel.

he defended him, and avenged him that was the wilderness? oppressed, and smote the Egyptian;

have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them; but they understood not.

26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?

27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a

ruler and a judge over us?

28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou didst the

Egyptian yesterday?
29 Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Madian, where he begat two sons.

30 And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him, in the wilderness of mount Sina, an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush.

31 When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold it, the voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 Saying, I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold.

33 Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place where them which shewed before of the coming of

thou standest is holy ground.

34 I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send

three into Egypt.
35 This Moses, whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God send to be a ruler and a

appeared to him in the bush.

36 He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of opened, and the Son of man standing on the Egypt, and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty years.

37 This is that Moses which said unto the children of Israel, A Prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren like unto me; him shall ye hear.

38 This is he that was in the church in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sina, and with our fathers: who received the lively oracles to give unto us;

39 To whom our fathers would not obey, but thrust him from them, and in their hearts

furned back again into Egypt,

40 Saying unto Aaron, Make us gods to go before us: for as for this Moses, which brought us out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

41 And they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands.

worship the host of heaven; as it is written Samaria, except the apostles.

it came into his heart to visit his brethren, in the book of the prophets, O ye house of Israel, have ye offered to me slain beasts 24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, and sacrifices by the space of forty years in

43 Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Mo-25 For he supposed his brethren would loch, and the star of your god Remphan, figures which ye made to worship them; and I will carry you away beyond Babylon.

44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen:

45 Which also our fathers that came after brought in with Jesus into the possession of the Gentiles, whom God drave out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of David;

46 Who found favour before God, and desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jacob.

47 But Solomon built him a house.

48 Howbeit the Most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet,

49 Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord; or what is the place of my rest?

50 Hath not my hand made all these

things ?

51 ¶ Ye stiff-necked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye.

52 Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain the Just One; of whom we have been now the betrayers and murderers:

53 Who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have not kept it.

54 \ When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with their teeth.

55 But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw deliverer, by the hand of the angel which the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God,

56 And said, Behold, I see the heavens

right hand of God.

57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him

with one accord,

58 And cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul.

59 And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my

spirit.

60 And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their And when he had said this, he fell charge. asleep.

CHAP. VIII.

ND Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the church which was at Jerusalem: and they were all scattered 42 Then God turned, and gave them up to abroad throughout the regions of Judea and 2 And devout men carried Stephen to his

church, entering into every house, and haling villages of the Samaritans. men and women, committed them to prison.

went every where preaching the word.

5 Then Philip went down to the city of from Jerusalem unto Gaza, which is desert. Samaria, and preached Christ unto them.

heed unto those things which Philip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did.

7 For unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed with them: and many taken with palsies, riot, read Esaias the prophet.
29 Then the Spirit said unto Philip, Go

8 And there was great joy in that city.

9 T But there was a certain man, called Simon, which beforetime in the same city used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving out that himself was some great one:

10 To whom they all gave heed, from the

least to the greatest, saying, This man is the

great power of God.

11 And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries.

12 But when they believed Philip preaching the things concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, both men and women.

13 Then Simon himself believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the mira-

cles and signs which were done.

14 T Now, when the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them

Peter and John:
15 Who, when they were come down, prayed for them, that they might receive

the Holy Ghost.

16 (For as yet he was fallen upon none of thein: only they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.)

17 Then laid they their hands on them,

and they received the Holy Ghost.

18 And when Simon saw that through laving on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money,

19 Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive

the Holy Ghost.

20 But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that the gift of God may be purchased with

money.

21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is not right in the sight of God.

22 Repent therefore of this thy wicked-ness, and pray God, if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee.

3 For I perceive that thou art in the gall

things which ye have spoken come upon me.

25 And they, when they had testified and burial, and made great lamentation over him. preached the word of the Lord, returned to 3 As for Saul, he made havock of the Jerusalem, and preached the gospel in many

26 T And the angel of the Lord spake 4 Therefore they that were scattered abroad unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go toward the south, unto the way that goeth down

27 And he arose and went: and, behold, 6 And the people with one accord gave a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch of great authority under Candace queen of the Ethiopians, who had the charge of all her treasure, and had come to Jerusalem for to worship,

28 Was returning; and sitting in his cha-

near, and join thyself to this chariot.

30 And Philip ran thither to him, and heard

him read the prophet Esaias, and said, Understandest thou what thou readest? 31 And he said, How can I, except some

man should guide me? And he desired Philip that he would come up and sit with him. 32 The place of the scripture which he

read was this, He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth:

33 In his humiliation his judgment was taken away; and who shall declare his generation? for his life is taken from the

earth.

34 And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man?

35 Then Philip opened his mouth, and began at the same scripture, and preached un-

to him Jesus.

36 And as they went on their way, they came unto a certain water: and the ennuch said, See, here is water; what doth hinder me to be baptized?

37 And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he an swered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ

is the Son of God.

38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Philip and the cunuch; and he baptized him.

39 And when they were come up out of the water, the Spirit of the Lord caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his way rejoicing.

40 But Philip was found at Azotus: and passing through, he preached in all the cities,

till he came to Cesarea

CHAP. IX.

A ND Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,

2 And desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem.

of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity.

24 Then answered Simon, and said, Pray to the Lord for me, that none of these round about him a light from heaven:

4 And he fell to the earth, and heard a

voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?

5 And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest. It is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

6 And he, trembling and astonished, said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.

stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing

no man.

8 And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus.

9 And he was three days without sight,

and neither did eat nor drink.

10 ¶ And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias; and to him said the Lord in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I am here, Lord.

11 And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the street, which is called Straight, and inquire in the house of Judas for one called Saul of Tarsus: for, behold, he prayeth,

12 And hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias coming in, and putting his

hand on him, that he might receive his sight. 13 Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil be hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem:

14 And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all that call on thy name.

15 But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel:

16 For I will shew him how great things

he must suffer for my name's sake.

17 And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him, said, Brother Saul, the Lord, even Jesus, that appeared unto thee in the way as thou carnest, hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the Holy Ghost.

18 And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales; and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and was baptized.

19 And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus.

20 And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God.

21 But all that heard him were amazed, and said, Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests ?

22 But Saul increased the more in strength, and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is very Christ.

filled, the Jews took counsel to kill him:

Saul: and they watched the gates day and night to kill him.

25 Then the disciples took him by night and let him down by the wall in a basket.

26 And when Saul was come to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple.

27 But Barnabas took him, and brought him to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he 7 And the men which journeyed with him had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus.

28 And he was with them coming in and

going out at Jerusalem.

29 And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, and disputed against the Grecians · but they went about to slay him.

30 Which when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Cesarea, and sent him

forth to Tarsus.

31 Then had the churches rest throughout all Judea, and Galilee, and Samaria, and were edified; and walking in the lear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, as Peter passed

throughout all quarters, he came down also

to the saints which dwelt at Lydda.

33 And there he found a certain man named Eneas, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy,

34 And Peter said unto him, Eneas, Jesus Christ maketh thee whole; arise, and make And he arose immediately.

35 And all that dwelt in Lydda and Sa-

ron saw him, and turned to the Lord.

36 T Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which, by interpretation is called Dorcas: this woman was full of good works and alms-deeds which she did,

37 And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom when they had washed, they laid her in an upper chamber.

38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring him that he would not delay to come to them.

39 Then Peter arose, and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which Dorcas made while she was with them.

40 But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed; and, turning him to the body, said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up.

41 And he gave her his hand, and lifted her up; and when he had called the saints and widows, he presented her alive.

42 And it was known throughout all Joppa; and many believed in the Lord.

43 And it came to pass, that he tarried ma-23. And after that many days were ful- ny days in Joppa with one Simon a tanner.

CHAP. X.

24 But their laying wait was known of THERE was a certain man in Cesarea, called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian band,

with all his house, which gave much alms hear words of thee. to the people, and prayed to God always:

ninth hour of the day, an angel of God coming into him, and saying unto him, Cornelius.

4 And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God.

5 And now send men to Joppa, and call for one Simon, whose surname is Peter;

6 He lodgeth with one Simon a tanner, whose house is by the sea-side: he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do.

And when the angel which spake unto Cornelius was departed, he called two of his household servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited on him contin-

ually; 8 And when he had declared all these things

unto them, he sent them to Joppa.

9 ¶ On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Peter saying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask therewent up upon the house-top to pray about fore for what intent ye have sent for me? the sixth hour :

10 And he became very hungry, and would have eaten: but, while they made ready, he

fell into a trance,

11 And saw heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, and let down to the earth;

12 Wherein were all manner of four-footed beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things; and fowls of the air.

13 And there came a voice to him, Rise, speak unto thee.

Peter; kill, and eat.

14 But Peter said, Not so, Lord; for I

15 And the voice spake unto him again the second time, What God hath cleansed,

that call not thou common. 16 This was done thrice: and the vessel

was received up again into heaven.

17 Now, while Peter doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen should mean, behold, the men which were sent from Cornelius had made inquiry for Simon's house, and stood before the gate,

18 And called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were lodged

19 ¶ While Peter thought on the vision, the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men

seek thee. 20 Arise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I

have sent them.

21 Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius, and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what is the cause wherefore ye are come?

22 And they said, Cornelius the centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and Jews, was warned from God by a holy and and drinkwith him after he rose from the dead.

2 A devout man, and one that feared God gel to send for thee into his house, and to

23 Then called he them in, and lodged 3 He saw in a vision evidently, about the them. And on the morrow Peter went away with them, and certain brethren from Joppa accompanied him.

24 And the morrow after they entered into Cesarea. And Cornelius waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and

near friends.

25 And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet and wor shipped him.

26 But Peter took him up, saying, Stand

up; I myself also am a man. 27 And as he talked with him, he went in,

and found many that were come together. 28 And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but God hath shewed me that I should not call any man common or unclean.

29 Therefore came I unto you without gain-

30 And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing,

31 And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in

the sight of God.

32 Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a tanner. by the sea-side: who, when he cometh, shall

33 Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. have never eaten any thing that is common Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are com-

manded thee of God.

34 Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no

respecter of persons:

35 But in every nation, he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him.

36 The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus

Christ; (he is Lord of all;

37 That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached:

38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost, and with power; who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil: for God was with him.

39 And we are witnesses of all things which he did, both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew, and hanged on a tree:

40 Him God raised up the third day, and

shewed him openly;

41 Not to all the people, but unto witnesses of good report among all the nation of the chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat

42 And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which Lord, how that he said, John indeed bap-was ordained of God to be the Judge of tized with water; but ye shall be baptized quick and dead.

43 To him give all the prophets witness,

an him shall receive remission of sins.

the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. lieved were astonished, as many as came with repentance unto life.

Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost. 46 For they heard them speak with tongues,

and magnify God. Then answered Peter, 47 Can any man forbid water, that these none but unto the Jews only. should not be baptized, which have received

the Holy Ghost as well as we?

48 And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then prayed ing the Lord Jesus.

21 And the hand of the Lord was with they him to tarry certain days. CHAP. XI.

ND the apostles and brethren that were turned unto the Lord. A in Judea heard that the Gentiles had

also received the word of God.

2 And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, they that were of the circumcision contended with him,

3 Saving, Thou wentest in to men uncir-

cumcised, and didst eat with them.

4 But Peter rehearsed the matter from the cleave unto the Lord. beginning, and expounded it by order unto

them, saying,

5 I was in the city of Joppa praying: and people was added unto the Lord. in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descending, asit had been a great sheet, let to seek Saul: down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me:

6 Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw four-footcreeping things, and fowls of the air.

7 And I heard a voice saying unto me,

Arise, Peter; slay, and eat.

8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing tered into my mouth.

heaven, What God hath cleansed, that call of Claudius Cesar. not thou common.

10 And this was done three times all were drawn up again into heaven.

11 And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from Cesarea unto me.

12 And the Spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover, these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into

the man's house :

13 And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his bouse, which stood and said un- with the sword to him, Send men to Joppa, and call for Simon whose surname is Peter;

14 Who shall tell thee words, whereby

thou and all thy house shall be saved.

fell on them, as on us at the beginning.

16 Then remembered I the word of the with the Holy Ghost.

17 Forasmuch then as God gave them that, through his name, whosoever believeth the like gift as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ, what was I, that

44 T While Peter yet spake these words, I could withstand God?

18 When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, 45 And they of the circumcision which be- Then hath God also to the Gentiles granted

> 19 ¶ Now they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stephen, travelled as far as Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the word to

20 And some of them were men of Cyprus and Cyrene, which, when they were come to Antioch, spake unto the Grecians, preach-

them; and a great number believed, and

22 ¶ Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem; and they sent forth Barnabas, that he should go as far as Antioch:

23 Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would

24 For he was a good man, and full of the Hely Ghost, and of faith: and much

25 Then departed Barnabas to Tarsus, for

26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught much people. ed beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and And the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch.

27 \ And in these days came prophets from

Jerusalem unto Antioch.

28 And there stood up one of them, named common or unclean hath at any time en- Agabus, and signified by the Spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all 9 But the voice answered me again from the world: which came to pass in the days

29 Then the disciples, every man accordand ing to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judea:

30 Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

CHAP, XII.

NOW, about that time, Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the church.

2 And he killed James, the brother of John,

3 And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were the days of unleavened bread.)

4 And when he had apprehended him, he 15 And as I began to speak, the Holy Ghost put him in prison, and delivered him to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intend-

5 Peter therefore was kept in prison; but

church unto God for him.

6 And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleep- is the voice of a god, and not of a man. ing between two soldiers, bound with two kept the prison.

And, behold, the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his

chains fell off from his hands.

8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals: and so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me.

9 And he went out, and followed him; and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought he saw a vision.

10 When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city; which opened to them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street; and forth-Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto with the angel departed from him.

11 And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from ali the expectation of the people of the Jews.

12 And when he had considered the thing, he came to the house of Mary the mother of John, whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered together praying.

13 And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came to hearken, named

Rhoda.

14 And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Peter stood before the

15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even

Then said they, It is his angel.

itim, they were astonished.

17 But he, beckoning unto them with the with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him, hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the mischief, thou child of the devil, thou eneprison. And he said, Go shew these things! unto James, and to the brethren. And he to pervert the right ways of the Lord? departed, and went into another place.

become of Peter.

and found him not, he examined the keep- lead him by the hand. ers, and commanded that they should be put! to death. And he went down from Judea was done, believed, being astonished at the to Cesarea, and there abode.

20 T And Herod was highly displeased made Blastus the Ling's chamberiain their returned to Jerusalem.

ing after Easter to bring him forth to the friend, desired peace; because their country was nourished by the king's country.

21 And upon a set day, Herod arrayed prayer was made without ceasing of the in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them.

22 And the people gave a shout, saing, It

23 And immediately the angel of the chains: and the keepers before the door Lord smote him, because he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.

24 T But the word of God grew and multiplied

25 And Barnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled their ministry, and took with them John, whose surname was Mark.

CHAP. XIII.

OW there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and Simeon that was cailed Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul.

2 As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me

I have called them.

3 And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on them, they sent them

4 T So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, departed unto Seleucia; and from thence they sailed to Cyprus.

5 And when they were at Salamis, they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also John to their

minister.

6 And when they had gone through the isle unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bar-jesus;

7 Which was with the deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desired

to hear the word of God.

8 But Elymas the sorcerer (for so is his 16 But Peter continued knocking: and name by interpretation) with stood them, seekwhen they had opened the door, and saw ing to turn away the deputy from the faith. 9 Then Saul, (who also is called Paul,) filled

10 And said, O full of all subtilty and all my of all rightecusness, wilt thou not cease

11 And now, behold, the hand of the 18 Now, as soon as it was day, there was Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, no small stir among the soldiers, what was not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a dark-19 And when Herod had sought for him, ness; and he went about seeking some to

12 Then the deputy, when he saw .vhat

doctrine of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his company with them of Tyre and Sidon: but they loosed from Paphos, they came to Perga in came with one accord to him, and, having Pamphylia: and John, departing from them,

ga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and I begotten thee. 14 T But when they departed from Per- cond psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have

day, and sat down.

the prophets, the rulers of the synagogue you the sure mercies of David. sent unto them, saying, Ye men and bre- 35 Wherefore he saith als thren, if ye have any word of exhortation psalm, Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One for the people, say on.

16 Then Paul stood up, and beckoning

that fear God, give audience.

17 The God of this people of Israel chose ruption: our fathers, and exalted the people when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Egypt, and no corruption. with a high arm brought he them out of it.

18 And about the time of forty years suffered he their manners in the wilderness.

19 And when he had destroyed seven na-

fifty years, until Samuel the prophet. And afterward they desired a king: and God gave unto them Saul the son of work which ye shall in no wise believe, Cis, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, by the though a man declare it unto you space of forty years.

up unto them David to be their king; to whom these words might be preached to them the also he gave testimony, and said, I have found next sabbath. David the son of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will.

23 Of this man's seed hath God, accord-

ing to his promise, raised unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus:

24 When John had first preached before his coming the baptism of repentance to all most the whole city together to hear the

the people of Israel.

25 And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Who think ye that I am? I am not he: but, they were filled with envy, and spake behold, there cometh one after me, whose against those things which were spoken by shoes of his feet I am not worthy to loose.

26 Men and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among and said, It was necessary that the word of you feareth God, to you is the word of this God should first have been spoken to you:

salvation sent.

their rulers, because they knew him not, nor we turn to the Gentiles: yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath-day, they have fulfilled saying, I have set thee to be a light of the

them in condemning him.

28 And though they found no cause of unto the ends of the earth. death in him, yet desired they Pilate that he

should be slain.

from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre. 30 But God raised him from the dead:

31 And he was seen many days of them

lrow that the promise which was made unto their coasts.

the fathers,

33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us

51 But they shook off the dust of the against them, and came unto leculum. their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the se- and with the Holy Ghost. 742

up from the dead, now no more to return to 15 And after the reading of the law and corruption, he said on this wise, I will give

35 Wherefore he saith also in another

to see corruption.

36 For David, after he had served his own with his hand, said, Men of Israel, and ye generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw cor

37 But he, whom God raised again, saw

38 The it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins:

39 And by him all that believe are justifitions in the land of Chanaan, he divided ed from all things, from which ye could not their land to them by lot. be justified by the law of Moses.

20 And after that, he gave unto them judges, about the space of four hundred and you which is spoken of in the prophets; 41 Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a

42 And when the Jews were gone out of 22 And when he had removed him, he raised the synagogue, the Gentiles besought that

45 Now, when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and religious proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas; who, speaking to them, persuaded them to continue in the grace of God.

44 ¶ And the next sabbath-day came al-

word of God.

45 But when the Jews saw the multitudes, Paul, contradicting and blaspheming.

46 Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, but seeing ye put it from you, and judge 27 For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo,

> 47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation

43 And when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the 29 And when they had fulfilled all that Lord: and as many as were ordained to was written of him, they took him down eternal life, believed.

49 And the word of the Lord was publish-

ed throughout all the region.

50 But the Jews stirred up the devout and which came up with him from Galilee to Jeru-honourable women, and the chief men of salem, who are his witnesses unto the people. the city, and raised persecution against Paul 32 And we declare unto you glad tidings, and Barnabas, and expelled them out of

51 But they shook off the dust of their feet

52 And the disciples were filled with joy,

CHAP. XIV.

ND it came to pass in Iconium, that Barnabas to Derbe. they went both together into the synamultitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed.

2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil-affected

against the brethren.

3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands.

4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part

with the apostles.

5 And when there was an assault made both of the Gentiles, and also of the Jews, with their rulers, to use them despitefully, and to stone them,

6 They were ware of it, and fled unto Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycaonia, and unto the region that lieth round about :

7 And there they preached the gospel.

8 ¶ And there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his the Gentiles. mother's womb, who never had walked:

9 The same heard Paul speak; who stedfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed,

10 Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked.

11 And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lycaonia, The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men.

12 And they called Barnabas, Jupiter; and Paul, Mercurius, because he was the

chief speaker.

\$3 Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrilice with the people.

14 Which when the apostles, Barnabas and

Paul, heard of, they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out,

15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you, that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, and all things that are therein;

16 Who in times past suffered all nations

to walk in their own ways.

17 Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.

18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not

done sacrifice unto them.

19 ¶ And there came thither certain Jews bare them witness, giving them the Holy an Antioch and Iconium, who persuaded Ghost, even as he did unto us; from Antioch and Iconium, who persuaded the people, and having stoned Paul, drew him out of the city, supposing he had been them, purifying their hearts by faith.

20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which

city: and the next day he departed with

21 And when they had preached the gosgroupe of the Jews, and so spake, that a great pel to that city, and had taught many, they returned again to Lystra, and to Iconium, and to Antioch,

22 Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation

enter into the kingdom of God.

23 And when they had ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

24 And after they had passed throughout

Pisidia, they came to Pamphylia. 25 And when they had preached the word

in Perga, they went down into Attalia 26 And thence sailed to Antioch, from

whence they had been recommended to the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled.

27 And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had opened the door of faith unto

28 And there they abode long time with

the disciples.

CHAP. XV.

ND certain men, which came down from A Judea, taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner

of Moses, ye cannot be saved.

2 When therefore Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and elders about this question.

3 And being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phenice and Samaria, declaring the conversion of the Gentiles: and they caused great joy unto all the

brethren.

4 And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the church, and of the apostles and elders, and they declared all things that God had done with them.

5 I But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed, saying, That which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Moses.

6 And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter.

7 And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.

8 And God, which knoweth the hearts,

9 And put no difference between us and

10 Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put

about him, he rose up, and came into the neither our fathers nor we were able to bear

11 But we believe that, through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, we shall be saved, joiced for the consolation.

even as they.

and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul, declaring what miracles and wonders God had wrought among the Gentiles by them.

13 \ And after they had held their peace, James answered, saying, Men and brethren,

hearken unto me:

14 Simeon hath declared how God at the first did visit the Gentiles, to take out of them a people for his name.

15 And to this agree the words of the pro-

phets: as it is written,

16 After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of David which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and I will set it up;

17 That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Gentiles, upon whom my name is called, saith the Lord,

who doeth all these things.

18 Known unto God are all his works

from the beginning of the world.

19 Wherefore my sentence is, that we trouble not them which from among the Gentiles are turned to God:

20 But that we write unto them, that they abstain from pollutions of idols, and from fornication, and from things strangled, and from blood

21 For Moses of old time hath in every city them that preach him, being read in the sy-

nagogues every sabbath-day.

22 1 Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to Antioch with Paul and Barnabas; namely, Judas surnamed Barsabas, and Silas, chief men among the brethren:

23 And they wrote letters by them after this manner; The apostles, and elders, and brethren, send greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gentiles in Antioch, and they knew all that his father was a Greek.

tain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ve must be circumcised, and keep the law;

to whom we gave no such commandment: 25 It seemed good untous, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto Phrygia and the region of Galatia, and were you, with our beloved Barnabas and Paul;

26 Men that have hazarded their lives for word in Asia,

the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

27 We have sent therefore Judas and Silas, who shall also tell you the same things suffered them not. by mouth.

28 For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, to Troas. and to us, to lay upon you no greater bur-

den than these necessary things;

29 That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, yeshall do well. Fareye well. mediately we endeavoured to go into Mace-

to Antioch; and when they had gathered the called us for to preach the gespel unto them. multitude together, they delivered the epistle: 11 Therefore lossing from Truas, we came

31 Which when they had read, they re-

32 And Judas and Silas, being prophets 12 Then all the multitude kept silence, also themselves, exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed them. 33 And after they had tarried there a space.

they were let go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles.

34 Notwithstanding, it pleased Silas to abide there still.

35 Paul also and Barnabas continued in Antioch, teaching and preaching the word

of the Lord, with many others also. 36 ¶ And some days after, Paul said unto Barnabas, Let us go again and visit our brethren in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, and see how they do.

37 And Barnabas determined to take with them John, whose surname was Mark.

38 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, who departed from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work.

39 And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other; and so Barnabas took Mark,

and sailed unto Cyprus;

40 And Paul chose Silas, and departed, being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.

41 And he went through Syria and Cilicia, confirming the churches.

CHAP. XVI.

THEN came he to Derbe and Lystra:
and, behold, a certain disciple was there, named Timotheus, the son of a certain woman, which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father was a Greek:

2 Which was well reported of by the hrethren that were at Lystra and Iconium.

3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and took and circumcised him, because of the Jews which were in those quarters: for-

Syria, and Cilicia:

4 And as they went through the cities,
24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that certhat were ordained of the apostles and elders

which were at Jerusalem.

5 And so were the churches established in the faith, and increased in number daily.

6 Now, when they had gone throughout forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the

7 After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia: but the Spirit

8 And they, passing by Mysia, came down

9 ¶ And a vision appeared to Paul in the night: There stood a man of Macedonia, and praved him, saying, Come over into Macedonia, and help us.

10 And after he had seen the vision, im-30 So when they were dismissed, they came donia, assuredly gathering that the Lord had

the next day to Neapolis;
12 And from thence to Philippi, which is the chief city of that part of Macedonia, and a colony: and we were in that city abiding certain days.

13 And on the sabbath we went out of the thy house. city by a river-side, where prayer was went to be made; and we sat down, and spake the Lord, and to all that were in his house. unto the women which resorted thither.

a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira, baptized, he and all his, straightway. which worshipped God, heard us: whose heart the Lord opened, that she attended his house, he set meat before them, and re-

15 And when she was baptized, and her household, she besought us, saying, If ye sent the serjeants, saying, Let those men go. have judged me to be faithful to the Lord,

she constrained us.

16 I And it came to pass, as we went to peace. prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a 37 But Paul said unto them, They have spirit of divination met us, which brought beaten us openly uncondemned, being Roher masters much gain by soothsaying:

cried, saying, These men are the servants of let them come themselves and fetch us out. the most high God, which shew unto us the

way of salvation.

18 And this did she many days. But Paul, heard that they were Romans. being grieved, turned, and said to the spirit, I command thee, in the name of Jesus Christ, brought them out, and desired them to depart to come out of her. And he came out the out of the city.

Paul and Silas, and drew them into the mar-them, and departed,

ket-place unto the rulers,

ingly trouble our city,

21 And teach customs, which are not law- the Jews: ful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Romans.

22 And the multitude rose up together against them; and the magistrates rent off their clothes, and commanded to beat them.

ipon them, they cast them into prison, chargng the jailer to keep them safely:

hrust them into the inner prison, and made vout Greeks a great multitude, and of the

heir feet fast in the stocks.

25 ¶ And at midnight Paul and Silas pray-

oners heard them.

were shaken: and immediately all the doors to bring them out to the people. were opened, and every one's bands were

out of his sleep, and seeing the prison-doors pen, he drew out his sword, and would oners had been fled.

28 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying,

Do thyself no harm; for we are all here. rulers 29 Then he called for a light, and sprang things,

with a straight course to Samothracia, and in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas;

30 And brought them out, and said, Sirs,

what must I do to be saved?

31 And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and 32 And they spake unto him the word of

33 And he took them the same hour of 14 ¶ And a certain woman named Lydia, the night, and washed their stripes; and was

34 And when he had brought them into unto the things which were spoken of Paul. joiced, believing in God with all his house.

35 And when it was day, the magistrates

36 And the keeper of the prison told this come into my house, and abide there And saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore depart, and go in

mans, and have cast us into prison; and now 17 The same followed Paul and us, and do they thrust us out privily? nay verily; but

38 And the serjeants told these words unto the magistrates: and they feared, when they

39 And they came and besought them, and

40 And they went out of the prison, and 19 I And when her masters saw that the entered into the house of Lydia: and when hope of their gains was gone, they caught they had seen the brethren, they comforted

CHAP. XVII.

20 And brought them to the magistrates, NOW, when they had passed through saying, These men, being Jews, do exceed-Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where was a synagogue of

2 And Paul, as his manner was, went in unto them, and three sabbath-days reasoned

with them out of the scriptures;

3 Opening and alleging that Christ must needs have suffered, and risen again from 23 And when they had laid many stripes the dead; and that this Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is Christ.

4 And some of them believed, and con-24 Who, having received such a charge, sorted with Paul and Silas; and of the de-

chief women not a few.

5 T But the Jews which believed not, ed, and sang praises unto God: and the pri-moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered 26 And suddenly there was a great earth- a company, and set all the city on an uproar, quake, so that the foundations of the prison and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought

6 And when they found them not, they drew Jason and certain brethren unto the rulers of 27 And the keeper of the prison awaking the city, crying, These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also;

7 Whom Jason hath received; and these all have killed himself, supposing that the pri- do contrary to the decrees of Cesar, saying, That there is another king, one Jesus.

8 And they troubled the people, and the rulers of the city, when they heard these

9 And when they had taken security of they might feel after him, and find him. Jason, and of the other, they let them go.

10 T And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: our being; as certain also of your own powho, coming thither, went into the syna- ets have said, For we are also his offspring,

gogue of the Jews.

word with all readiness of mind, and searched graven by art and man's device. the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

12 Therefore many of them believed; also every where to repent: of honourable women which were Greeks,

and of men, not a few.

13 T But when the Jews of Thessalonica had knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul at Berea, they came thither also, and stirred up the people.

14 And then immediately the brethren sent away Paul, to go as it were to the sea: but Silas and Timotheus abode there still.

15 And they that conducted Paul brought him unto Athens: and receiving a commandment unto Silas and Timotheus for to come to him with all speed, they departed.

16 Now, while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was stirred in him, when he saw the city wholly given to idolatry.

17 Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him.

18 Then certain philosophers of the Epicureans, and of the Stoics, encountered him. And some said, What will this babbler say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth he abode with them, and wrought: (for by of strange gods: because he preached unto their occupation they were tent-makers.) them Jesus, and the resurrection.

unto Areopagus, saying, May we know what the Greeks. this new doctrine, whereof thou speakest, is?

to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean.

21 (For all the Athenians, and strangers which were there, spent their time in nothing else,

but either to tell, or to hear some new thing.) 22 ¶ Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars-own heads; I am clean: from henceforth I hill, and said, Ye men of Athens, I perceive will go unto the Gentiles. that in all things ve are too superstitious.

tions, I found an altar with this inscription, one that worshipped God, whose house join TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you.

24 God, that made the world, and all things house; and many of the Corinthians hearing therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and believed, and were baptized. earth, dwelleth not in temples made with

hands

25 Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things;

26 And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times be- months, teaching the word of God among fore appointed, and the bounds of their habi- them.

27 That they should seek the Lord, if haply Achaia, the Jews made insurrection with one

though he be not far from every one of us. 28 For in him we live, and move, and have

29 Forasmuch then as we are the offspring

II These were more noble than those of God, we ought not to think that the Godin Thessalonica, in that they received the head is like unto gold, or silver, or stone,

30 And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men

31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead.

32 \ And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee again of this matter

33 So Paul departed from among them. 34 Howbeit certain men clave unto him. and believed: among the which was Diony-

sius the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII. FTER these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth

2 And found a certain Jew, named Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy, with his wife Priscilla, (because that Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from Rome,) and came unto them.

3 And because he was of the same craft,

4 And he reasoned in the synagogue 19 And they took him, and brought him every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and

5 And when Silas and Timotheus were 20 For thou bringest certain strange things come from Macedonia, Paul was pressed in the Spirit, and testified to the Jews that Jesus was Christ.

6 And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook his raiment, and said unto them, Your blood be upon your

7 ¶ And he departed thence, and enter-23For as I passed by, and beheld your devo- ed into a certain man's house, named Justus, Whom ed hard to the synagogue.

8 And Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his

9 Then spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:

10 For I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee; for I have much

people in this city.

11 And he continued there a year and six

12 I And when Gallio was the deputy of

accord against Paul, and brought him to the were ye baptized? And they said, Unto judgment-seat, John's baptism. judgment-seat, 13 Saying, This fellow persuadeth men to

worship God contrary to the law.

14 And when Paul was now about to open his mouth, Gallio said unto the Jews, If it which should come after him, that is, on were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O ye Jews, reason would that I should bear with you:

15 But if it be a question of words and

will be no judge of such matters. 16 And he drave them from the judgment-

him before the judgment-seat: and Gallio cerning the kingdom of God.

cared for none of those things.

brethren, and sailed thence into Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having shorn Jis head in Cenchrea: for he had a vow.

there: but he himself entered into the syna-

gogue, and reasoned with the Jews.
20 When they desired him to tarry longer

time with them, he consented not; 21 But bade them farewell, saying, I must Jerusalem: but I will return again unto you, if God will. And he sailed from Ephesus.

22 And when he had landed at Cesarea, and gone up, and saluted the church, he

went down to Antioch.

23 And after he had spent some time there, he departed, and went over all the country of Galatia and Phrygia in order, strengthening all the disciples.

24 \ And a certain Jew, named Apollos, born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, and mighty in the scriptures, came to Ephesus.

5 This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and, being fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing only the baptism of John.

26 And he began to speak boldly in the synaheard, they took him unto them, and expounded unto him the way of God more perfectly.

27 And when he was disposed to pass into Achaia, the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, helped them much which had believed through grace:

23 For he mightily convinced the Jews, and that publickly, shewing by the scriptures sand pieces of silver, that Jesus was Christ.

CHAP. XIX

ND it came to pass, that, while Apollos and finding certain disciples,

2 He said unto them, Have ye received I must also see Rome. the Holy Ghost since ye believed? And they

whether there be any Holy Ghost.

3 And he said unto them, Unto what then a seasen.

4 Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saving unto the people, that they should believe on him Christ Jesus.

5 When they heard this, they were bap-

tized in the name of the Lord Jesus.

6 And when Paul had laid his bands upon names, and of your law, look ve to it; for I them, the Holy Ghost came on them; and they spake with tongues, and prophesied.

7 And all the men were about twelve.

8 And he went into the synagogue, and 17 Then all the Greeks took Sosthenes, spake boldly for the space of three months, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat disputing and persuading the Jings con-

9 But when divers were hardened, and 18 ¶ And Paul after this tarried there yet believed not, but spake evil of that way bea good while, and then took his leave of the fore the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, disputing daily

in the school of one Tyrannus.

10 And this continued by the space of two 19 And he came to Ephesus, and left them years; so that all they which dwelt in Asia heard the word of the Lord Jesus, both Jews and Greeks.

11 And God wrought special miracles by

the hands of Paul:

12 So that from his body were brought unby all means keep this feast that cometh in to the sick handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them.

13 Then certain of the vagabond Jews, exorcists, took upon them to call over them

which had evil spirits, the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, We adjure you by Jesus, whom Paul preacheth. 14 And there were seven sons of one Sceva,

a Jew, and chief of the priests, which did so. 15 And the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who

are ye

16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was, leaped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.

17 And this was known to all the Jews gogue: whom when Aquila and Priscilla had and Greeks also dwelling at Ephesus; and fear fell on them all, and the name of the

Lord Jesus was magnified.

18 And many that believed came, and confessed, and shewed their deeds.

19 Many of them also which used curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all men: and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thou-

20 So mightily grew the word of God, and

prevailed.

21 T After these things were ended, Paul A was at Corinth, Paul, having passed purposed in the spirit, when he had passed through the upper coasts, came to Ephesus: through Macedonia and Achaia, to go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there,

22 So he sent into Macedonia two of there said unto him, We have not so much as heard that ministered unto him, Timotheus and Erastus; but he himself stayed in Asia for

stir about that way.

24 For a certain man named Demetrius, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for missed the assembly. Diana, brought no small gain unto the crafts-

25 Whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ve know that by this craft we have our wealth:

26 Moreover, ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all and had given them much exhortation, he Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned came into Greece, away much people, saying, that they be no gods which are made with hands:

ger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world worshippeth.

28 And when they heard these sayings, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying,

Great is Diana of the Ephesians.

29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and, having caught Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre.

30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him

31 And certain of the chief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring him that he would not adventure himself into the

some another; for the assembly was confused; he sunk down with sleep, and fell down and the more part knew not wherefore they

were come together.

33 And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And Alexander beckoned with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people.

34 But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice, about the space of departed. two hours, cried out, Great is Diana of the

Ephesians.

35 And when the town-clerk had appeared the people, he said, Ye men of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephèsians is a worshipper of the self to go afoot. great goddess Diana, and of the image which fell down from Jupiter?

36 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to

do nothing rashly.

37 For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of churches, nor

yet blasphemers of your goddess.

38 Wherefore if Demetrius, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, the law is open, and there are deputies; let them implead one another.

39 But if ye inquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a

lawful assembly

40 For we are in danger to be called in I have been with you at all seasons, question for this day's uproor, there being no 19 Serving the Lord with all humility of

23 And the same time there arose no small cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.

41 And when he had thus spoken, he dis-

CHAP. XX.

ND after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto him the disciples, and embraced them, and departed for to go into Macedonia.

2 And when he had gone over those parts.

3 And there abode three months: and when the Jews laid wait for him, as he was about 27 So that not only this our craft is in dan- to sail into Syria, he purposed to return through Macedonia.

4 And there accompanied him into Asia, Sopater of Berea; and of the Thessalonians, Aristarchus and Secundus; and Gaius of Derbe, and Timotheus; and of Asia, Tychi-

cus and Trophimus.

5 These going before tarried for us at Troas. 6 And we sailed away from Philippi after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Troas in five days; where we abode seven days.

7 I And upon the first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his

speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights in the upper chamber, where they were gathered together.

9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eutychus, being fallen into a 32 Some therefore cried one thing, and deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, from the third left, and was taken up dead

10 And Paul went down, and fell on him, and, embracing him, said, Trouble not your-

selves; for his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he

12 And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted

13 ¶ And we went before to ship, and sailed unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, minding him-

14 And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in, and came to Mitylene.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next day over against Chios; and the next day we arrived at Samos, and tarried at Trogyllium; and the next day we came to Miletus.

16 For Paul had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in Asia; for he hasted, if it were possible for him, to be at Jerusalem the day of Pentecost.

17 ¶ And from Miletushe sent to Ephesus, and called the clders of the church.

18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner

mind, and with many tears and temptations, we came with a straight course unto Cooswhich befell me by the lying in wait of the and the day following unto Rhodes, and

Jews; 20 And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, nicia, we went aboard, and set forth. and have taught you publickly, and from 3 Now, when we had discovered Cyprus, house to house.

faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem. that shall befall me there:

abide me.

24 But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so prayed. that I might finish my course with joy, and Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace home again. of God.

25 And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more.

26 Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I am pure from the blood of all men.

27 For I have not shunned to declare

unto you all the counsel of God.

28 Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood.

29 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among

you, not sparing the flock

30 Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.

31 Therefore watch, and remember, that, by the space of three years, I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inhe-

ritance among all them which are sanctified. 33 I have coveted no man's silver, or gold,

or apparel.

34 Yea, ye yourselves know, that these we ceased, saying, The will of the Lord be hands have ministered unto my necessities, done:

and to them that were with me.

35 I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, than to receive.

36 \ And when he had thus spoken, he kneeled down, and prayed with them all.

37 And they all wept sore, and fell on

Paul's neck, and kissed him;

38 Sorrowing most of all for the words present. which he spake, that they should see his unto the ship.

CHAP. XXI.

gotten from them, and had launched, brother, how many thousands of Jews there

from thence unto Patara;

2 And finding a ship sailing over unto Phe-

we left it on the left hand, and sailed into 21 Testifying both to the Jews, and also Syria, and landed at Tyre: for there the to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and ship was to unlade her burden.

ith toward our Lord Jesus Christ. 4 And finding disciples, we tarried there 22 And now, behold, I go bound in the seven days; who said to Paul through the

5 And when we had accomplished those 23 Save that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in days, we departed, and went our way; and every city, saying that bonds and afflictions they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till we were out of the city: and we kneeled down on the shore, and

6 And when we had taken our leave one the ministry which I have received of the of another, we took ship; and they returned

7 And when we had finished our course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one

8 And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Cesarea; and we entered into the house of Philip the evangelist, (which was one of the seven,) and abode with him.

9 And the same man had four daughters,

virgins, which did prophesy.

10 And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Judea a certain pro-

phet, named Agabus. 11 And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that ownerh this girdle, and shall

deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles. 12 And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him

not to go up to Jerusalem.

13 Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep, and to break mine heart? for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus.

14 And when he would not be persuaded,

15 And after those days we took up our

carriages, and went up to Jerusalem.

16 There went with us also certain of the and to remember the words of the Lord Je- disciples of Cesarea, and brought with them sus, how he said, It is more blessed to give one Mnason of Cyprus, an old disciple, with whom we should lodge.

17 And when we were come to Jerusalem,

the brethren received us gladly.

18 And the day following Paul went in with us unto James; and all the elders were

19 And when he had saluted them, he face no more. And they accompanied him declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his ministry.

20 And when they heard it, they glorified ND it came to pass, that, after we were the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest.

are which believe; and they are all zealous,

of the law:

21 And they are informed of thee, that thou teachest all the Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying, That they ought not to circumcise their children, speak Greek? neither to walk after the customs.

22 What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together; for they will dest out into the wilderness four thousand

hear that thou art come.

23 Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have a vow on a Jew of Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, a citizen

24 Them take, and purify thyself with fer me to speak unto the people. them, and be at charges with them, that they may shave their heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were the hand unto the people. And when there informed concerning thee, are nothing; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law.

25 As touching the Gentiles which believe, we have written and concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and

from fornication.

26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them entered into the temple, to signify the accomplishan offering should be offered for every one of them

27 ¶ And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up

all the people, and laid hands on him, 26 Crying out, Men of Israel, help: This is the man that teacheth all men every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and further, brought Greeks also into for to be punished. the temple, and hath polluted this holy place.

in the city, Trophimus an Ephesian, whom cus about noon, suddenly there shone from they supposed that Paul had brought into heaven a great light round about me.

7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard

people ran together; and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple : and forthwith the doors were shut.

31 And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the chief captain of the

band, that all Jerusalem was in an uproar: 32 Who immediately took soldiers and centurious, and ran down unto them. when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left beating of Paul.

33 Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded him to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he

was, and what he had done.

34 And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude; and when he cording to the law, having a good report of could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into the castle.

35 And when he came upon the stairs, so And the same hour I looked up upon him. it was that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the people.

36 For the multitude of the people follow-

ed after, crying, Away with him.

37 ¶ And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou

38 Art not thou that Egyptian, which before these days madest an uproar, and led-

men that were murderers?

39 But Paul said, I am a man which am of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, suf-

40 And when he had given him licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and beckoned with was made a great silence, he spake unto them in the Hebrew tongue, saying,

CHAP, XXII.

MEN, brethren, and fathers, hear ye my defence which I make now unto you.

2 (And when they heard that he spake in the Hebrew tongue to them, they kept the

more silence: and he saith.)

3 I am verily a man which am a Jew, born in Tarsus, acity in Cilicia, yet brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, and taught according to the perfect manner of ment of the days of purification, until that the law of the fathers, and was zealous toward God, as ye all are this day.

4 And I persecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons

both men and women.

5 As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and all the estate of the elders: from whom also I received letters unto the brethren, and went to Damascus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jerusalem,

6 And it came to pass, that, as I made my 29 (For they had seen before with him journey, and was come nigh unto Damas-

30 And all the city was moved, and the a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why

persecutest thou me?

8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Naza-

reth, whom thou persecutest.

9 And they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.

11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus.

12 And one Ananias, a devout man acall the Jews which dwelt there,

13 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight.

14 And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know near the voice of his mouth.

15 For thou shalt be his witness unto all men of what thou hast seen and heard.

16 And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord.

17 And it came to pass, that, when I was people. come again to Jerusalem, even while I pray-

ed in the temple, I was in a trance;

cerning me.

19 And I said, Lord, they know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them a dissension between the Pharisees and the

that believed on thee:

20 And when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed, I also was standing by, and resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit; but consenting unto his death, and kept the rai- the Pharisees confess both. ment of them that slew him.

send thee far hence unto the Gentiles.

22 1 And they gave him audience unto this word, and then lifted up their voices, and said, Away with such a fellow from the earth; for it is not fit that he should live.

23 And as they cried out, and cast off their

clothes, and threw dust into the air,

be brought into the castle, and bade that he him into the castle. should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Paul, him

25 And as they bound him with thongs, so must thou bear witness also at Rome. Paul said unto the centurion that stood by,

went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man had made this conspiracy. is a Roman.

said, Yea.

28 And the chief captain answered, With

Paul said, But I was free-born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.

30 On the morrow, because he would have to the castle, and told Paul. known the certainty wherefore he was acall their council to appear, and brought Paul thing to tell him.

down, and set him before them.

CHAP. XXIII. all good conscience before God until this day.

2 And the high priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him to smite him on the hand, and went with him aside privately,

3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite tell me? thee, thou whited wall: for sittest thou to

ais will, and see that Just One, and shouldest judge me after the law, and commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law?

4 And they that stood by said, Revilest thou

God's high priest?

5 Then said Paul, I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest : for it is written, Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy 6 But when Paul perceived that the one

part were Sadducees, and the other Phari-18 And saw him saying unto me, Make sees, he cried out in the council, Men and haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem : brethren, I am a Pharisec, the son of a Phafor they will not receive thy testimony con-rises: of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question.

7 And when he had so said, there arose

Sadducees: and the multitude was divided. 8 For the Sadducees say that there is no

9 And there arose a great cry: and the 21 And he said unto me, Depart: for I will scribes that were of the Pharisees' part arose, and strove, saying, We find no evil in this man; but if a spirit or an angel hath spoken

to him, let us not fight against God.

10 And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take 24 The chief captain commanded him to him by force from among them, and to bring

> 11 And the night following the Lord stood for as thou hast testified of me,in Jerusalem,

12 And when it was day, certain of the Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is Jews banded together, and bound themselves a Roman, and uncondemned?

Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse, saying that they would nei-Roman, and uncondemned? under a curse, saying that they would nei-26 When the centurion heard that, he ther eat nor drink till they had killed Paul.

13 And they were more than forty which

14 And they came to the chief priests and 27 Then the chief captain came, and said elders, and said, We have bound ourselves unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He under a great curse, that we will eat nothing

until we have slain Paul.

15 Now therefore ye with the council siga great sum obtained I this freedom. And nify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to-morrow, as though ye would inquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him.

16 And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered in-

17 Then Paul called one of the centurions cused of the Jews, he loosed him from his unto him, and said, Bring this young man bands, and commanded the chief priests and unto the chief captain; for he hath a certain

18 So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner ND Paul, earnestly beholding the coun-called me unto him, and prayed me to bring cil, said, Men and brethren, I have lived in this young man unto thee, who hath some-

thing to say unto thee.

19 Then the chief captain took him by the and asked him, What is that thou hast to

20 And he said, The Jews have agreed to

desire thee that thou wouldest bring down dious unto thee, I pray thee that thou would-Paul to-morrow into the council, as though est hear us of thy clemency a few words, they would inquire somewhat of him more

perfectly.

there lie in wait for him of them more than leader of the sect of the Nazarenes: forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor the temple; whom we took, and would have drink till they have killed him: and now are judged according to our law: they ready, looking for a promise from thee.

man depart, and charged him, See thou tell out of our hands, no man that thou hast shewed these things to

saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to of we accuse him. go to Cesarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third these things were so. hour of the night;

24 And provide them beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring him safe unto

Felix the governor.

25 And he wrote a letter after this manner:

26 Claudius Lysias unto the most excellent governor Felix, sendeth greeting.

27 This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was a Roman.

28 And when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought

him forth into their council:

29 Whom I perceived to be accused of questions of their law, but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds.

30 And when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and gave commandment to his accusers also to say before thee what they had against him. Farewell.

31 Then the soldiers, as it was command16 And herein do I exercise myself, to

night to Antipatris.

32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle;

33 Who, when they came to Cesarea, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him.

34 And when the governor had read the letter, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that he was of Cilicia;

35 I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in Herod's judgment-hall.

CHAP. XXIV.

ND after five days, Ananias the high priest descended with the elders, and with a certain erator named Tertullus, who having more perfect knowledge of that way, informed the governor against Paul.

lus began to accuse him, saying, Seeing that know the uttermost of your matter. by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation Paul, and to let him have liberty, and that

by thy providence, 3 We accept it always, and in all places, most noble Felix, with all thankfulness.

4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further te- with his wife Drusilla, which was a Jewess,

5 For we have found this man a pestilent fellow, and a mover of sedition among all 21 But do not thou yield unto them; for the Jews throughout the world, and a ring-

6 Who also hath gone about to profane

7 But the chief captain Lysias came upon 22 So the chief captain then let the young us, and with great violence took him away

8 Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom, thyself may-23 And he called unto him two centurions, est take knowledge of all these things where-

9 And the Jews also assented, saying that

10 Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself:

11 Because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet but twelve days since I

went up to Jerusalem for to worship.

12 And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city:

13 Neither can they prove the things

whereof they now accuse me.

14 But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call heresy, so worship I the God of my fathers, believing all things which

are written in the law and in the prophets:
15 And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall

ed them, took Paul, and brought him by have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men.

17 Now, after many years, I came to

bring alms to my nation, and offerings. 18 Whereupon certain Jews from Asia found me purified in the temple, neither

with multitude, nor with tumult : 19 Who ought to have been here before thee,

and object, if they had aught against me. 20 Or else let these same here say, if they have found any evil-doing in me, while I

stood before the council,

21 Except it be for this one voice, that I cried, standing among them, Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in ques-

tion by you this day.

22 ¶ And when Felix heard these things, he deferred them, and said, When Lysias 2 And when he was called forth, Tertul-the chief captain shall come down, I will

23 And he commanded a centurion to keep he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister or come unto him.

24 And after certain days, when Felix came

he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment

the faith in Christ.

25 And as he reasoned of righteousness, this time; when I have a convenient season the accusers face to face, and have licence I will call for thee.

26 He hoped also that money should have laid against him. been given him of Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the oftener, ther, without any delay on the morrow I sat

and communed with him.

27 But after two years, Porcius Festus came into Felix' room: and Felix, willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound. CHAP. XXV.

JOW, when Festus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Cesarea to Jerusalem.

2 Then the high priest, and the chief of the Jews, informed him against Paul, and

besought him,

3 And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to Jerusalem, laying wait in the way to kill him.

be kept at Cesarea, and that he himself

would depart shortly thither.

5 Let them therefore, said he, which among you are able, go down with me, and accuse this man, if there be any wickedness in him.

6 And when he had tarried among them more than ten days, he went down unto Cesarea; and the next day, sitting on the judgment-seat, commanded Paul to be

7 And when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jerusalem stood round about, and laid many and grievous complaints against Paul, which they could not

prove:

8 While he answered for himself, Neither against the law of the Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cesar, have I offended any thing at all.

pleasure, answered Paul, and said, Wilt determined to send him. thou go up to Jerusalem, and there be judg-

ed of these things before me?

very well knowest.

II For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not send a prisoner, and not withal to signify to die: but if there be none of these things the crimes laid against him.

CHAP. XXVI ver me unto them. I appeal unto Cesar.

12 ¶ Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appeal- Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered unto Cesar? unto Cesar shalt thou go. |ed for himself:

13 And after certain days king Agrippa and

days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the of I am accused of the Jews; king, saying, There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:

lem, the chief priests and the elders of the thee to hear me patiently.

against him.
16 To whom I answered, It is not the temperance, and judgment to come, Felix manner of the Romans to deliver any man trembled, and answered, Go thy way for to die, before that he which is accused have

> to answer for himself concerning the crime 17 Therefore, when they were come hi-

on the judgment-seat, and I commanded the man to be brought forth;

18 Against whom, when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of

such things as I supposed:

19 But had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirme to be alive.

20 And because I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judg-

ed of these matters.

21 But when Paul had appealed to be re-4 But Festus answered, that Paul should served unto the hearing of Augustus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him

> 22 Then Agrippa said unto Festus, I would also hear the man myself.

row, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when Agrippa. was come, and Bernice, with great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing with the chief captains and principal men of the city, at Festus' commandment Paul was brought forth.

24 And Festus said, King Agrippa, and all men which are here presen, with us, ye see this man, about whom all the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at Jerusalem, and also here, crying that he ought

not to live any longer.

25 But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he 9 But Festus, willing to do the Jews a himself hath appealed to Augustus, I have

26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have 10 Then said Paul, I stand at Cesar's brought him forth before you, and specialjudgment-seat, where I ought to be judged; ly before thee, O king Agrippa, that, after to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou examination had, I might have somewhat to write.

27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to

THEN Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then

2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, Bernice came unto Cesarea to salute Festus, because I shall answer for myself this day 14 And when they had been there many before thee, touching all the things where-

3 Especially because I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions which 15 About whom, when I was at Jerusa- are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech

was at the first among mine own nation at than those which the prophets and Moses did Jerusalem, know all the Jews:

5 Which knew me from the beginning, (if they would testify,) that after the most straitest sect of our religion, I lived a Pharisee.

6 And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made of God unto our

fathers:

7 Unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come: fer which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews.

8 Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise the

9 I verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of

Jesus of Nazareth.

10 Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and many of the saints did I shut up in prisou, having received authority from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against them.

11 And I punished them oft in every synagogue, and compelled them to blaspheme: and, being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted them even unto strange cities.

12 Whereupon, as I went to Damascus king rose up, and the governor, and Berwith authority and commission from the chief

light from heaven, above the brightness of man doeth nothing worthy of death, or of the sun, shining round about me, and them bonds

which journeyed with me.

14 And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying, in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? It is hard for thee

to kick against the pricks.

15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus, whom thou persecutest.

16 But rise, and stand upon thy feet; for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee:

17 Delivering thee from the people, and from the Gentiles, unto whom now I send

thee,

18 To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in

19 Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not

disobedient unto the heavenly vision:

20 But shewed first unto them of Damascoasts of Judea, and then to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance.

21 For these causes the Jews caught me which is called, the Fair Havens; nigh wherein the temple, and went about to kill me.

22 Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to and when sailing was now dangerous, be-

4 My manner of life from my youth, which, small and great, saving none other things say should come;

23 That Christ should suffer, and that he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and should shew light unto the people, and to the Gentiles.

24 ¶ And as he thus spake for himself, Festus said with a loud voice, Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make

thee mad.

25 But he said, I am not mad, most noble Festus: but speak forth the words of truth

and soberness.

26 For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things are hidden from him; for this thing was not done in a corner.

27 King Agrippa, believest thou the pro-

phets? I know that thou believest.

28 Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Almost thou persuadest me to be a Christian.

29 And Paul said, I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these bonds.

30 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, the

nice, and they that sat with them.

31 T And when they were gone aside, they 13 At mid-day, O king, I saw in the way a talked between themselves, saying, This

> 32 Then said Agrippa unto Festus, This man might have been set at liberty, if he had not appealed unto Cesar.

CHAP. XXVII.

ND when it was determined that we should sail into Italy, they delivered Paul, and certain other prisoners, unto one named Julius, a centurion of Augustus' band.

2 And, entering into a ship of Adramyttium, we launched, meaning to sail by the coasts of Asia; one Aristarchus, a Macedo-

nian of Thessalonica, being with us. 3 And the next day we touched at Sidon. And Julius courteously entreated Paul, and

gave him liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself.

4 And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under Cyprus, because the winds were contrary.

5 And when we had sailed over the sea of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra,

a city of Lycia.

6 And there the centurion found a ship of Alexandria sailing into Italy; and he put us

therein. 7 And when we had sailed slowly many cus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the days, and scarce were come over against Cnidus, the wind not suffering us, we sailed

under Crete, over against Salmone; 8 And, hardly passing it, came unto a place

unto was the city of Lasea.

9 T Now, when much time was spent,

cause the fast was now already past, Paul

admonished them,

10 And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but foreship, also of our lives.

11 Nevertheless the centurion believed the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul.

12 And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to Phenice, and there to winter; which is a haven of Crete, and lieth toward the south-west and north-west.

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their purpose, loosing thence, they sailed close by

Crete.

14 But not long after there arose against it a tempestuous wind, called Euroclydon.

15 And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we let her

16 And running under a certain island which is called Clauda, we had much work

to come by the boat:

17 Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and so were driven

18 And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next day they lightened the ship; 19 And the third day we cast out with our

own hands the tackling of the ship.

20 And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on us, all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

21 ¶ But, after long abstinence, Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crete, and to have gained this harm and loss.

22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of any man's life among you, but of the ship.

23 For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and whom I serve,

24 Saying, Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought before Cesar: and, lo, God hath

given thee all them that sail with thee. 25 Wherefore, Sirs, be of good cheer: for I believe God, that it shall be even as it was

told me. 26 Howbeit we must be cast upon a cer-

tain island. 27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Adria, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country;

28 And sounded, and found it twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found it fifteen fathoms.

29 Then fearing lest they should have fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of nomous beast hang on his hand, they said the stern, and wished for the day.

Among themselves, No doubt this man is a

30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the

31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye

cannot be saved.

32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of

the boat, and let her fall off.

33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought them all to take meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing

34 Wherefore I pray you to take some meat; for this is for your health: for there shall not a hair fall from the head of any of

35 And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and gave thanks to God in presence of them all and when he had broken it, he began to eat.

36 Then were they all of good cheer, and

they also took some meat.

37 And we were in all in the ship two hundred threescore and sixteen souls.

38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea.

39 And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship.

40 And when they had taken up the anchors, they committed themselves unto the sea, and loosed the rudder-bands, and hoised up the mainsail to the wind, and made toward shore.

41 And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship aground: and the fore-part stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves.

42 And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim

out, and escape.

43 But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from their purpose, and commanded that they which could swim should cast themselves first into the sea, and get to land:

44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship. And so it came to pass, that they escaped all safe to land.

CHAP. XXVIII.

ND when they were escaped, then they knew that the island was called Melita.

2 And the barbarous people shewed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold.

3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened

on his hand.

4 And when the barbarians saw the ve-

the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live. cause of death in me.

5 And he shook off the beast into the fire,

and felt no harm.

6 Howheit, they looked when he should that I had aught to accuse my nation of. have swollen, or fallen down dead suddeniy: but, after they had looked a great while, for you, to see you, and to speak with you: and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and said that he was a god.

7 In the same quarters were possessions of the cnief man of the island, whose name was Publius; who received us, and lodged

us three days courteously.

8 And it came to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever, and of a bloody thinkest: for as concerning this sect, we flux: to whom Paul entered in, and prayed, know that every where it is spoken against. and laid his hands on him, and healed him.

were healed:

nours; and when we departed, they laded and out of the prophets, from morning till us with such things as were necessary.

II And after three months we departed in a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in

the isle, whose sign was Castor and Pollux.

there three days.

13 And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhegium: and after one thers. day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Puteoli;

14 Where we found brethren, and were stand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perdesired to tarry with them seven days: and ceive

so we went toward Rome.

heard of us, they came to meet us as far as their eyes have they closed; lest they should Appii Forum, and the Three Taverns; whom see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took and understand with their heart, and should courage.

16 And when we came to Rome, the conturion delivered the prisoners to the captain the salvation of God is sent unto the Genof the guard: but Paul was suffered to dwell tiles, and that they will hear it. by himself with a soldier that kept him.

days, Paul called the chief of the Jews together: and when they were come together. SO And Paul dwelt two whole years in his be said unto them, Men and brethren, own hired house, and received all that came though I have committed nothing against in unto him, the people or customs of our fathers, yet was hands of the Romans:

18 Who, when they had examined me, man forbidding him.

murderer, whom, though he hath escaped would have let me go, because there was no

19 But when the Jews spake against it. I was constrained to appeal unto Cesar; not

20 For this cause therefore have I called because that for the hope of Israel [am bound with this chain.

21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Judea concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came shew-

ed or spake any harm of thee.

22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou

23 And when they had appointed him a 9 So when this was done, others also, day, there came many to him into his lodgwhich had diseases in the island, came, and ing; to whom he expounded and testificate the kingdom of God, persuading them con-10 Who also honoured us with many ho-cerning Jesus, both out of the law of Moses,

24 And some believed the things which

were spoken, and some believed not.

25 And when they agreed not among 12 And landing at Syracuse, we tarried themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, Well spake the Hely Ghost by Esaias the prophet unto our fa-

> 26 Saying, Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not under-

27 For the heart of this people is waxed 15 And from thence, when the brethren gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and be converted, and I should heal them.

28 Be it known therefore unto you, that

29 And when he had said these words. 17 And it came to pass, that after three the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.

31 Preaching the kingdom of God, and I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the teaching those things which concern the Lord Jesus Christ, with all confidence, no

The Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the ROMANS.

CHAP. I.

to be an apostle, separated unto the gos- all nations for his name; pel of God,

2 (Which he had promised afore by his Jesus Christ:

prophets in the holy scriptures,)

Lord, which was made of the seed of David from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus according to the flesh,

4 And declared to be the Son of God with by the resurrection from the dead;

5 By whom we have received grace and AUL, a servant of Jesus Christ, called apostleship, for obedience to the faith among

6 Among whom are ye also the called of

7 To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, 3 Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our called to be saints: Grace to you, and peace, Christ.

8 First, I thank my God through Jesus power, according to the Spirit of holiness, Christ fee you all, that your faith is spoken

of throughout the whole world.

with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that error which was meet. without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers;

10 Making request (if by any means now

at length I might have a prosperous journey by the will of God) to come unto you.

11 For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established:

12 That is, that I may be comforted together with you, by the mutual faith both of

you and me.

13 Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but was let hitherto,) that I might have some fruit among you also, even as among other Gentiles.

14 I am debtor both to the Greeks and to the Barbarians, both to the wise and to the unwise.

15 So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also.

Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew the same things. first, and also to the Greek.

revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, commit such things.

The just shall live by faith.

heaven against all ungodliness and un-the same, that thou shalt escape the judgrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in ment of God? unrighteousness;

God is manifest in them: for God hath not knowing that the goodness of God lead-

shewed it unto them.

20 For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:

21 Because that, when they knew God, they glorified .him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

22 Professing themselves to be wise, they

became fools.

23 And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and four-footed beasts, and creeping things.

24 Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness, through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies be-

tween themselves:

25 Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for Amen.

26 For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did

against nature:

27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their the law, do by nature the things contained lust one toward another; men with men in the law, these, having not the law, are a working that which is unseemly, and received law unto themselves;

9 For God is my witness, whom I serve ing in themselves that recompence of their

28 And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient :

29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, de-

ceit, malignity; whisperers,

30 Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, dis-

obedient to parents,

31 Without understanding, covenant-breakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: 32 Who, knowing the judgment of God,

that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them.

CHAP. II.

THEREFORE thou art inexcusable, O mau, whosoever thou art that judgest: 16 For I am not ashamed of the gospel of for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest

2 But we are sure that the judgment of 17 For therein is the righteousness of God God is according to truth against them which

3 And thinkest thou this, O man, that 18 For the wrath of God is revealed from judgest them which do such things, and doest

4 Or despisest thou the riches of his good-19 Because that which may be known of ness, and forbearance, and long-suffering;

eth thee to repentance?

5 But, after thy hardness and impenitent heart, treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God;

6 Who will render to every man accord-

ing to his deeds:
7 To them who, by patient continuance in well-doing, seek for glory, and honour, and immortality, eternal life;

8 But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteous-

ness, indignation and wrath,

9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil; of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile:

10 But glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good; to the Jew first,

and also to the Gentile :

11 For there is no respect of persons with God

12 For as many as have sinned without law, shall also perish without law; and as many as have sinned in the law, shall be judged by the law;

13 (For not the hearers of the law are just change the natural use into that which is before God, but the doers of the law, shall

be justified:

14 For when the Gentiles, which have not

15 Which shew the work of the law written i in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts the mean while why yet am I also judged as a sinner? accusing or else excusing one another;)

8 And not rather, (as we be slanderously accusing or else excusing one another;)
16 In the day when God shall judge the

secrets of men by Jesus Christ, according to

my gospel.

17 Behold, thou art called a Jew, and restest in the law, and makest thy boast of

18 And knowest his will, and approvest the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law;

19 And art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which

are in darkness,

20 An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, which hast the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law.

21 Thou therefore which teachest another,

teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal? 22 Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adulte-

ry? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit sacrilege? 23 Thou that makest thy boast of the law.

through breaking the law dishonourest thou 24 For the name of God is blasphemed

among the Gentiles through you, as it is

written. 25 For circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep the law: but if thou be a breaker of the law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision.

26 Therefore, if the uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted for circumcision?

27 And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, judge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law?

28 For he is not a Jew which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision which

is outward in the flesh:

29 But he is a Jew which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.

CHAP. III.

VHAT advantage then bath the Jew? or what profit is there of circumcision? 2 Much every way: chiefly, because that

unto them were committed the oracles of God. 3 For what if some did not believe? shall

4 God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

5 But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? (I

speak as a man,)

judge the world?

7 For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory;

reported, and as some affirm that we say,) Let us do evil, that good may come? whose

damnation is just.

9 What then? are we better than they? No, in no wise: for we have before proved both Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin ;

10 As it is written, There is none righte-

ous, no, not one:

11 There is none that understandeth, there

is none that seeketh after God.

12 They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one. 13 Their throat is an open sepulchre;

with their tongues they have used deceit: the poison of asps is under their lips:

14 Whose mouth is full of cursing and bit-

terness: 15 Their feet are swift to shed blood:

16 Destruction and misery are in their ways: 17 And the way of peace have they not

18 There is no fear of God before their

19 Now we know, that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law; that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before

20 Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by

the law is the knowledge of sin.

21 But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; 22 Even the righteousness of God, which is

by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe; for there is no difference:

23 For all have sinned, and come short of

the glory of God;

24 Being justified freely by his grace, through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus 25 Whom God hath set forth to be a propi-

tiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;

26 To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness; that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus.

27 Where is boasting then? It is excluded. their unbelief make the faith of God without By what law? of works? Nay; but by the law of faith.

> 28 Therefore we conclude, that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

29 Is he the God of the Jews only? is he not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also:

30 Seeing it is one God which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.

31 Do we then make void the law through 6 God forbid: for then how shall God faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the

llaw.

CHAP. IV.

HAT shall we then say that Abraham, our father as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

2 For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory, but not before God.

3 For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

4 Now to him that worketh is the reward.

not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

5 But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. 6 Even as David also describeth the bless-

edness of the man, unto whom God impu-

teth righteousness without works,

7. Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

8 Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.

9 Cometh this blessedness then upon the elreumeision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness.

10 How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.

11 And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith in due time Christ died for the ungodly. which he had not being uncircumcised: that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also:

12 And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had being yet

uncircumcised.

13 For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.

14 For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise

made of none effect

15 Because the law worketh wrath: for

where no law is, there is no transgression. 16 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed: not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham, who is the father of us all,

17 (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, even God, who guickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not,

as though they were;

18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to that which was spoken,

So shall thy seed be.

19 And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about a hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sara's womb:

through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;

21 And being fully persuaded, that what he had promised he was able also to perform.

22 And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

23 Now, it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;

24 But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead;

25 Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

CHAP. V

THEREFORE, being justified by faith, we have peace with God, through our Lord Jesus Christ:

2 By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.

3 And not only so, but we glory in tribu-

lations also: knowing that tribulation work. eth patience;

4 And patience, experience; and expe-

rience, hope:

5 Andhope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us,

6 For when we were vet without strength.

7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die; yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

8 But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

9 Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.

10 For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son; much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life.

11 And not only so, but we also joy in God, through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we

have now received the atonement.

12 Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:

13 (For until the law, sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law.

14 Nevertheless, death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come.

15 But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead; much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many.

16 And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the gift: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but the free gift is of ma-

ny offences unto justification.

17 For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive 20 He staggered not at the promise of God abundance of grace, and of the gift of righteousness, shall reign in life by one, Jesus the heart that form of doctrine which was

18 Therefore, as by the offence of one 18 Being then made free from singled generation and the servants of righteousness. tion; even so by the righteousness of one

of one shall many be made righteous. 20 Moreover, the law entered, that the offence might abound: but where sin abound- ye were free from righteousness.

ed, grace did much more abound; even so might grace reign through righte- of those things is death. ousness unto eternal life, by Jesus Christ our Lord.

CHAP. VI.

7HAT shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound? 2 God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?

3 Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ, were bapti-

zed into his death?

4 Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death; that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the is bound by the law to her husband so long Father, even so we also should walk in as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, newness of life.

5 For if we have been planted together in

the likeness of his resurrection:

cified with him, that the body of sin might is no adulteress, though she be married to be destroyed, that henceforth we should not another man.

7 For he that is dead is freed from sin. 8 Now, if we be dead with Christ, we

believe that we shall also live with him: 9 Knowing that Christ, being raised from that we should bring forth fruit unto God. the dead, dieth no more; death hath no

more dominion over him. 10 For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.

11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to through Jesus Christ our Lord.

12 Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the

lusts thereof:

13 Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

14 For sin shall not have dominion over was dead you: for ye are not under the law, but un-

der grace.

15 What then? shall we sin, because we vived, and I died. are not under the law, but under grace?

Ged forbid.

16 Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye mandment, deceived me, and by it slew me. are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness? commandment holy, and just, and good.

servants of sln; but ye have obeyed from unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might

delivered you. 18 Being then made free from sin, ve be-

19 I speak after the manner of men, bethe free gift came upon all men unto justificause of the infirmity of your flesh: for as cation of life. tion of life.

ye have yielded your members servants to 19 For as by one man's disobedience ma- uncleanness and to iniquity, unto iniquity; ny were made sinners; so by the obedience even so now yield your members servants to righteousness, unto holiness.

20 For when ye were the servants of sin.

21 What fruit had ye then in those things 21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end

> 22 But now, being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life.

> 23 For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life, through Jesus Christ our Lord

CHAP. VII.

NOW ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth?

2 For the woman which hath a husband she is loosed from the law of her husband.

3 So then if, while her husband liveth, the likeness of his death, we shall be also in she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be 6 Knowing this, that our old man is cru-dead, she is free from that law; so that she

> 4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, even to him who is raised from the dead,

> 5 For when we were in the flesh, the motions of sins, which were by the law, did work in our members to bring forth fruit unto death.

6 But now we are delivered from the law, be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and

not in the cldness of the letter.

7 What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin but by the law: for I had not known lust, except the law had said, Thou shalt not covet.

8 But sin, taking occasion by the com-mandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For without the law sin

9 For I was alive without the law once; but when the commandment came, sin re-

10 And the commandment which was ordained to life, I found to be unto death.

11 For sin, taking occasion by the com-

12 Wherefore the law is holy, and the

17 But God be thanked, that ye were the 13 Was then that which is good made death

appear sin, working death in me by that raised up Christ from the dead shall also which is good; that sin by the command-quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit ment might become exceeding sinful. that dwelleth in you.

14 For we know that the law is spiritual;

but I am carnal, sold under sin.

15 For that which I do, I allow not: for

16 If then I do that which I would not, I

consent unto the law that it is good.

17 Now then, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

18 For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is cry, Abba, Father.

The spirit itself beareth witness which is good, I find not.

19 For the good that I would, I do not : of God: but the evil which I would not, that I do.

20 Now, if I do that I would not, it is no

21 I find then a law, that, when I would so glorified together. do good, evil is present with me.

22 For I delight in the law of God after

the inward man: 23 But I see another law in my members warring against the law of my mind, and creature waiteth for the manifestation of the bringing me into captivity to the law of sin

which is in my members.

deliver me from the body of this death? 25 I thank God, through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God, but with the flesh the law of sin.

CHAP. VIII.

tion to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

2 For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ

sin and death.

3 For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin condemned sin in the flesh;

4 That the righteousness of the law might then do we with patience wait for it. be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the

flesh, but after the Spirit.

5 For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are al-

ter the Spirit the things of the Spirit. 6 For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace:

7 Because the carnal mind is enmity against God; for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be

3 So then they that are in the flesh can-

not please God.

9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell Now, if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

10 And if Christ be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the Spirit is life

because of righteousness.

11 But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that ed, them he also glorified,

12 Therefore, brethren, we are debtors,

not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

13 For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, die : but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

14 For as many as are led by the Spirit

of God, they are the sons of God

15 For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we

with our spirit, that we are the children

17 And if children, then-heirs; heirs of God, and joint heirs with Christ: if so be more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. I that we suffer with him, that we may be al-

18 For I reckon, that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us,

19 For the earnest expectation of the sons of God.

20 For the creature was made subject to 24 O wretched man that I am! who shall vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the some in hope;

> 21 Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

22 For we know that the whole creation THERE is therefore now no condemna groaneth and travaileth in pain together un-

23 And not only they, but ourselves also,

which have the first-fruits of the Spirit; even we ourselves groan within ourselves, wait-Jesus hath made me free from the law of ing for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body.

24 For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen, is not hope: for what a man

seeth, why doth he yet hope for?

25 But if we hope for that we see not,

26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought; but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.

27 And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints accord-

ing to the will of God.
28 And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his

purpose. 29 For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the first-born

among many brethren.

30 Moreover, whom he did predestinate, them he also called; and whom he called, them he also justified; and whom he justifi-

31 What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us?

32 He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?

33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? It is God that justifieth.

34 Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who

maketh intercession for us. 35 Who shall separate us from the love of

Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril,

or sword? 36 (As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.)

37 Nay, in all these things we are more than

conquerors, through him that loved us.

38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, 39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other

creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our

CHAP. IX.

SAY the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the

2 That I have great heaviness and contin- the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles

ual sorrow in my heart.

the adoption, and the glory, and the cove-nants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and the promises;

5 Whose are the fathers, and of whom, as concerning the flesh, Christ came, who is over

all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

6 Not as though the word of God hath tawhich are of Israel:

7 Neither because they are the seed of

shall thy seed be called:

8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed.

9 For this is the word of promise, At this time will I come, and Sara shall have a son.

10 And not only this, but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, even by our father

11(For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth,)

12 It was said upto her, The elder shall

serve the younger.

13 As it is written, Jacob have I loved,

but Esau have I hated.

14 What shall we say then? Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid.

15 For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 So then, it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth

mercy.

17 For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and is even at the right hand of God, who also that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he hard-

19 Thou wilt say then unto me. Why doth be yet find fault? for who hath resisted his will?

20 Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

22 What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much long-suffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction;

23 And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory,

24 Even us, whom he hath called, not of

25 As he saith also in Osee, I will call them

3 For I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ, for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh:

4 Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth

4 who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth

be relevation and the clear and the state of my people; there shall they be called the chil-

dren of the living God. 27 Esaias also crieth concerning Israel, Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be

saved:

28 For he will finish the work, and cut it ken none effect. For they are not all Israel, short in righteousness; because a short work

will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And as Esaias said before, Except the Abraham, are they all children: but, In Isaac Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed, we had been as Sodoma, and been made like unto Gomorrha.

30 What shall we say then? That the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righ-

teousness which is of faith;

31 But Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness.

32 Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law: for they stumbled at that stumbling-stone;

33 As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumbling-stone, and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

CHAP. X.

BRETHREN, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved.

a zeal of God, but not according to know- saith of Elias? how he maketh intercession

ledge.

3 For they, being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their digged down thine altars; and I am left own righteousness, have not submitted them- alone, and they seek my life? selves unto the righteousness of God.

teousness to every one that believeth. 5 For Moses describeth the righteousness

which is of the law, That the man which doeth those things shall live by them.

6 But the righteousness which is of faith peaketh on this wise, Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down from obore;)

7 Or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead.)

8 But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith which we preach;

the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine hoart that God hath raised him from the not hear) unto this day. dead, thou shalt be saved.

righteousness; and with the mouth confession

is made unto salvation.

11 For the scripture saith, Whosoever be-

lieveth on him shall not be ashamed.

12 For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek; for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.

13 For whosoever shall call upon the name

of the Lord shall be saved.

14 How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?

15 And how shall they preach, except they as I am the apostle of the Gentiles, I mag-be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are mify mine office; the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

16 But they have not all obeyed the gospel: for Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our

report?

hearing by the word of God.

18 But I say, Have they not heard? Yes, is also holy; and if the root be hely, so are verily, their sound went into all the earth, the branches. and their words unto the ends of the world.

nation I will anger you.

20 But Esaias is very bold, and saith, I was found of them that sought me not; I was thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the made manifest unto them that asked not af- root thee

ter me.

21 But to Israel he saith, All day long I broken off, that I might be graffed in. have stretched forth my hands unto a disobe-

dient and gainsaying people. CHAP. XI.

SAY then, Hath God cast away his peo elite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of thee. Benjamin.

2 God hath not cast away his people which verity of God: on them which fell, severi-

2 For I bear them record, that they have be foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture to God against Israel, saying,

3 Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and

4 But what saith the answer of God unto 4 For Christ is the end of the law for righ- him? I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Baal.

> 5 Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election

of grace.

6 And if by grace, then is it no more of works; otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace; otherwise work is no more work.

7 What then? Israel hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the election hath obtained it, and the rest were blinded

8 (According as it is written, God hath 9 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth given them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should

9 And David saith, Let their table be 10 For with the heart man believeth unto made a snare, and a trap, and a stumblingblock, and a recompence unto them:

10 Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow down their back al-

way.

It I say then, Have they stumbled that they should fall? God forbid: but rather through their fall salvation is come unto the Gentiles, for to provoke them to jealousy.

12 Now, if the fall of them be the riches of the world, and the diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles; how much more their

fulness?

13 For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch

14 If by any means I may provoke to emulation them which are my flesh, and might

save some of them.

15 For if the casting away of them be the reconciling of the world, what shall the re-17 So then faith cometh by hearing, and ceiving of them be, but life from the dead?

16 For if the first-fruit be holy, the lump

17 And if some of the branches be broken 19 But I say, Did not Israel know? First, off, and thou, being a wild olive-tree, wert Moses saith, I will provoke you to jealousy graffed in among them, and with them parby them that are no people, and by a foolish takest of the root and fatness of the olive-18 Boast not against the branches: but if

19 Thou wilt say then, The branches were

20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be

not high-minded, but fear:
21 For if God spared not the natural ple? God forbid. For I also am an Isra- branches, tuke heed lest he also spare not

22 Behold therefore the goodness and se-

ty; but toward thee, goodness, if thou continue in his goodness; otherwise thou also the grace that is given to us, whether propheshalt be cut off.

23 And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able

to graff them in again.
24 For if thou wert cut out of the olivetree, which is wild by pature, and wert graff- he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; ed contrary to nature into a good olive-tree; how much more shall these, which be the natural brunches, he graffed into their own olive-tree?

25 For I would not, brethren, that ye is good. should be ignorant of this mystery, (lest ye blindness in part is happened to Israel, until one another: the fulness of the Gentiles be come in.

26 And so all Israel shall be saved; as it spirit; serving the Lord; is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodiness tion; continuing instant in prayer;

from Jacob :

27 For this is my covenant unto them, given to hospitality.

when I shall take away their sins.

- 28 As concerning the gospel, they are enemies for your sakes; but as touching the election, they are beloved for the fathers'
- 29 For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance.

30 For as ye in times past have not believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief;

31 Even so have these also now not believed, that through your mercy they also live peaceably with all men.

may obtain mercy.

ever. Amen.

32 For God hath concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all.

33 O the depth of the riches both of the saith the Lord. wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so past finding out1

34 For who hath known the mind of the head. Lord? or who hath been his counsellor?

35 Or who hath first given to him, and it

shall be recompensed unto him again ! 36 For of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: to whom be glory for

CHAP. XII. BESEECH you therefore, brethren, by bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable that resist shall receive to themselves damunto God, which is your reasonable service. nation.

2 And be not conformed to this world; but be ye transformed by the renewing of your works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be mind, that ye may prove what is that good, afraid of the power? Do that which is good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God.

- 3 For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to for good. God hath dealt to every man the measure of ger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil, faith.
- body, and all members have not the same office;

5 So we, being many, are one body in Christ, tinually upon this very thing. and every one members one of another.

6 Having then gifts differing according to cy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith;

7 Or ministry, let us wait on our ministering; or he that teacheth, on teaching;

8 Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness.

9 Let love be without dissimulation. hor that which is evil; cleave to that which

10 Be kindly affectioned one to another should be wise in your own conceits,) that with brotherly love; in honour preferring

11 Not slothful in business; fervent in

12 Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribula-13 Distributing to the necessity of saints;

14 Bless them which persecute you; bless,

and curse not.

15 Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and

weep with them that weep.

16 Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.

17 Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you,

19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves; but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay,

20 Therefore, if thine enemy hunger, feed doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his

21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome

evil with good.

CHAP. XIII.

ET every soul be subject unto the higher powers; for there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God.

2 Whosoever therefore resisteth the pow the mercies of God, that ye present your er, resisteth the ordinance of God; and they

3 For rulers are not a terror to good

and thou shalt have praise of the same. 4 For he is the minister of God to thee But if thou do that which is evil, think of himself more highly than he ought be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in to think; but to think soberly, according as vain: for he is the minister of God, a reven-

5 Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not 4 For as we have many members in one only for wrath, but also for conscience' sake.

6 For, for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending con-

7 Render therefore to all their dues: tri-

764

bute to whom tribute is due; custom to Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour every tongue shall confess to God.

8 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath

fulfilled the law

tery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not fall, in his brother's way. steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

therefore love is the fulfilling of the law.

11 And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed.

12 The night is far spent, the day is at and joy in the Holy Ghost. hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of is acceptable to God, and approved of men.

light.

13 Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying

14 But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil

the lusts thereof

CHAP. XIV.

IIM that is weak in the faith receive ye, but not to doubtful disputations.

things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs. himself in that thing which he alloweth.

3 Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and let not him which eat, because he eateth not of faith: for whateateth not, judge him that eateth: for God soever is not of faith is sin hath received him.

4 Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or

5 One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own but, as it is written, The reproaches of them

6 He that regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not aforetime were written for our learning; the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it, that we, through patience and comfort of He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he the scriptures, might have hope. giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God tion grant you to be like minded one toward thanks.

7 For none of us liveth to himself, and no

man dieth to himself.

8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord Jesus Christ. Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we Christ also received us, to the glory of God. are the Lord's.

rose, and revived, that he might be Lord confirm the promises made unto the fathers:

both of the dead and living.

for we shall all stand before the judgment-tiles, and sing unto thy name. 10 And again he saith, Rejoice, ye Gen-

11 For it is written, As I live, saith the tiles, with his people.

12 So then every one of us shall give ac-

count of himself to God.

13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more; but judge this rather, that no 9 For this, Thou shalt not commit adul- man put a stumbling block, or an occasion to

14 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of itself: commandment, it is briefly comprehended but to him that esteemeth any thing to be

unclean, to him it is unclean.

15 But if thy brother be grieved with thy 10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: meat, now walkest thou not charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat for whom Christ died.

16 Let not then your good be evil spoken of: 17 For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace,

18 For he that in these things serveth Christ

19 Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify another.

20 For meat destroy not the work of God. All things indeed are pure; but it is evil for

that man who eateth with offence.

21 It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor any thing whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.

22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself be-2 For one believeth that he may eat all fore God. Happy is he that condemneth not

23 And he that doubteth is damned if he

CHAP. XV.

E then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not falleth: yea, he shall be holden up; for to please ourselves.

2 Let every one of us please his neighbour

for his good to edification.

3 For even Christ pleased not himself; that reproached thee fell on me.

4 For, whatsoever things were written

5 Now the God of patience and consola-

another, according to Christ Jesus;

6 That ye may with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our

7 Wherefore receive ve one another, as

8 Now I say, that Jesus Christ was a minis-9 For to this end Christ both died, and ter of the circumcision for the truth of God, to

9 And that the Gentiles might glorify God 10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? for his mercy; as it is written, For this or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? cause I will confess to thee among the Gen-

Gentiles; and laud him, all ye people.

12 And again Esaias saith. There shall be reign over the Gentiles; in him shall the Gentiles trust.

13 Now, the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the

Holy Ghost.

14 And I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another.

15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, because of the grace

that is given to me of God,

16 That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost.

17 I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ, in those things which

pertain to God.

18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ-hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed,

19 Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ.

20 Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named, lest I should build upon another man's foundation:

21 But as it is written, To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: and they that have not heard shall understand.

22 For which cause also I have been much hindered from coming to you.

23 But now having no more place in these

parts, and having a great desire these many

years to come unto you;

24 Whensoever I take my journey into
Spain, I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, and to be brought his mother and mine.
on my way thitherward by you, if first I be 14 Salute Asyncric somewhat filled with your company.

25 But now I go unto Jerusalem to minis-

ter unto the saints.

26 For it hath pleased them of Macedonia and Achaia to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jerusalem.

27 It hath pleased them verily; and their The churches of Christ salute you. debtors they are. For if the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty is also to minister unto them in trary to the doctrine which ye have learned; carnal things.

28 When therefore I have performed this,

come by you into Spain.

29 And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.

11 And again, Praise the Lord, all ye of the Spirit, that ye strive together with me in your prayers to God for me:

31 That I may be delivered from them a root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to that do not believe in Judea; and that my service which I have for Jerusalem may be accepted of the saints;

32 That I may come unto you with joy by the will of God, and may with you be

33 Now the God of peace be with you all.

CHAP. XVI.

COMMEND unto you Phebe our sister, which is a servant of the church which is at Cenchrea;

2 That ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you: for she hath been a succourer of many, and of myself also.

3 Greet Priscilla and Aquila, my helpers

in Christ Jesus;

4 (Who have for my life laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gentiles .)

5 Likewise greet the church that is in their house. Salute my well-beloved Epenetus, who is the first-fruits of Achaia unto Christ.

6 Greet Mary, who bestowed much la-

bour on us.

7 Salute Andronicus and Junia, my kinsmen, and my fellow-prisoners, who are of note among the apostles, who also were in Christ before me.

8 Greet Amplias, my beloved in the Lord. 9 Salute Urbane, our helper in Christ,

and Stachys my beloved.

10 Salute Apelles, approved in Christ. Salute them which are of Aristobulus' household.

11 Salute Herodion my kinsman. Greet them that be of the household of Narcissus,

which are in the Lord.

12 Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa, who labour in the Lord. Salute the beloved Persis, which laboured much in the Lord.

13 Salute Rufus, chosen in the Lord, and

14 Salute Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermas, Patrobas, Hermes, and the brethren which are with them.

15 Salute Philologus, and Julia, Nereus, and his sister, and Olympas, and all the

saints which are with them.

16 Salute one another with a holy kiss.

17 Now, I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences conand avoid them.

18 For they that are such serve not our and have sealed to them this fruit, I will Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive

the hearts of the simple.

19 For your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I am glad therefore on your 30 Now, I beseech you, brethren, for the behalf: but yet I would have you wise unto Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and for the love that which is good, and simple concerning evil;

20 And the God of peace shall bruise Sa-lish you according to my gospel, and the tan under your feet shortly. The grace of preaching of Jesus Christ, (according to the our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen. revelation of the mystery, which was kept

21 Timotheus my work-fellow, and Lu-secret since the world began, cius, and Jason, and Sosipater, my kinsmen, salute you.

you in the Lord.

23 Gaius mine host, and of the whole faith;)
27 To God only wise, be glory through church, saluteth you. Erastus, the chamberlain of the city, saluteth you, and Quartus Jesus Christ for ever. Amen. a brother.

24 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

25 Now, to him that is of power to estab-

en, salute you. scriptures of the prophets, according to the 22 I Tertius, who wrote this epistle, salute commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all nations for the obedience of

26 But now is made manifest, and by the

Written to the Romans from Corinthus, and sent by Phebe, servant of the church at Cenchrea.

¶ The First Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the CORINTHIANS.

CHAP. I.

Christ, through the will of God, and

Sosthenes our brother,

2 Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called to be saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours:

3 Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ;

5 That in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance, and in all knowledge;

confirmed in you:

7 So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Greeks seek after wisdom:

end, that ye may be blameless in the day of Greeks foolishness;

called unto the fellowship of his son Jesus and the wisdom of God. Christ our Lord.

name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all stronger than men. speak the same thing, and that there be no 26 For ye see your calling, brethren, how divisions among you; but that ye be per-that not many wise men after the flesh, not feetly joined together in the same mind, and many mighty, not many noble, are called: in the same judgment.

you, my brethren, by them which are of the hath chosen the weak things of the world to house of Chloe, that there are contentions confound the things which are mighty;

among you.

I of Cephas, and I of Christ.

13 Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name-of sence

Paul?

you, but Crispus and Gaius;

15 Lest any should say that I had baptized in mine own name.

16 And I baptized also the household of Stephanas: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other.

17 For Christ sent me not to baptize, but DAUL, called to be an apostle of Jesus to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect.

18 For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish, foolishness; but unto us which are saved, it is the power of God.

19 For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.

20 Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?

21 For after that in the wisdom of God, the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleas-6 Even as the testimony of Christ was ed God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.

22 For the Jews require a sign, and the

23 But we preach Christ crucified, unto 8 Who shall also confirm you unto the the Jews a stumbling-block, and unto the

our Lord Jesus Christ.

24 But unto them which are called, both
9 God is faithful, by whom ye were Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God,

25 Because the foolishness of God is wiser 10 Now, I beseech you, brethren, by the than men; and the weakness of God is

27 But God hath chosen the foolish things 11 For it hath been declared unto me of of the world to confound the wise; and God

28 And base things of the world, and 12 Now this I say, that every one of you things which are despised, hath God chosen, saith, I am of Paul, and I of Apollos, and yea, and things which are not, to bring to

nought things that are;

29 That no flesh should glory in his pre-

aul?

30 But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who
14 I thank God that I baptized none of of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption;

31 That, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord. CHAP. II.

ND I, brethren, when I came to you, A came not with excellency of speech, or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimo-

2 For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified.

in fear, and in much trembling.

4 And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of

5 That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God.

6 Howbeit we speak wisdom among them that are perfect; yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nought:

7 But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory

8 Which none of the princes of this world

knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.

9 But, as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him.

10 But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all

things, yea, the deep things of God.

11 For what man knoweth the things of a man, save the spirit of man which is in him? even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God.

12 Now we have received not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are free-

ly given to us of God.

the words which man's wisdom teacheth. but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual.

14 But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him; neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.

15 But he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man.

16 For who hath known the mind of the God's. Lord; that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ.

CHAP. III.

ND I, brethren, could not speak unto A you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ.

2 I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able.

3 For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?

4 For while one saith, I am of Paul; and

the Lord gave to every man?

6 I have planted, Apolios watered; but God gave the increase.

7 So then, neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God

that giveth the increase.

8 Now he that planteth and he that wa-

tereth are one; and every man shall receive 3 And I was with you in weakness, and his own reward, according to his own labour. 9 For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry; ye are God's

building.

10 According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise master-builder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.

11 For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ.

12 Now if any man build upon this foundation, gold, silver, precious stones, wood,

hay, stubble;

13 Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

14 If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.

15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.

16 Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in

17 If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy: for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

18 Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world. let him become a fool, that he may be wise.

19 For the wisdom of this world is foolish-13. Which things also we speak, not in ness with God: for it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

20 And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

Therefore let no man glory in men .

for all things are yours;

22 Whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours;

23 And ye are Christ's; and Christ is

CHAP. IV.

ET a man so account of us, as of the mi-I nisters of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God.

2 Moreover, it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful.

3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's judgment; yea, I judge not mine own self;

4 For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth

me is the Lord.

5 Therefore judge nothing before the time, another, I am of Apollos; are ye not carnal? until the Lord come, who both will bring to 5 Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, light the hidden things of darkness, and will but ministers by whom ye believed, even as make manifest the counsels of the hearts; and then shall every man have praise of God.

6 And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself and to Apollos for your sakes; that ye might learn in us the destruction of the flesh, that the spinot to think of men above that which is writ-rit may be saved in the day of the Lord ten, that no one of you be puffed up for one Jesus against another.

other? and what hast thou that thou didst not lump?

reigned as kings without us; and I would to for us: God ye did reign, that we also might reign

the apostles last, as it were appointed to bread of sincerity and truth. death: for we are made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men.

10 We are fools for Christ's sake, but ye are wise in Christ: we are weak, but ye are of this world, or with the covetous, or ex

spised.

11 Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked, and are to keep company, if any man that is called buffeted, and have no certain dwelling-place; a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an

hands. Being reviled, we bless; being per-tortioner; with such a one no not to eat.

secuted, we suffer it :

13 Being defamed, we entreat: we are also that are without? do not ye judge them made as the filth of the world, and are the that are within? off-scouring of all things unto this day.

but, as my beloved sons, I warn you.

15 For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet have ye not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the gospel.

16 Wherefore, I beseech you, be ye fol-

lowers of me.

motheus, who is my beloved son, and faith- smallest matters? ful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, how much more, things that pertain to this as I teach every where in every church.

18 Now some are puffed up, as though

I would not come to you.

19 But I will come to you shortly, if the are least esteemed in the church. Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power.

20 For the kingdom of God is not in word,

21 What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and in the spirit of meekness?

CHAP. V.

as is not so much as named among the Gen-defrauded? tiles, that one should have his father's wife.

2 And ye are puffed up, and have not rather that your brethren. mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you.

I were present, concerning him that hath so themselves with mankind, done this deed,

when ye are gathered together, and my spi-rit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, 11 And such were so

6 Your glorying is not good. Know ye 7 For who maketh thee to differ from an-not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole

receive? now, if thou didst receive it, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received it? ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. 8 Now ye are full, now ye are rich, ye have For even Christ our passover is sacrificed

8 Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice 9 For I think that God hath set forth us and wickedness; but with the unleavened

9 I wrote unto you in an epistle not to

company with fornicators:

10 Yet not altogether with the fornicators strong: ye are honourable, but we are de-tortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of the world.

11 But now I have written unto you not 12 And labour, working with our own idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an ex-

12 For what have I to do to judge them

13 But them that are without God judgeth. 14 I write not these things to shame you, Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

CHAP. VI.

DARE any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints?

2 Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be 17 For this cause have I sent unto you Ti- judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the

3 Know ye not that we shall judge angels?

life :

4 If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who

5 I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren ?

6 But brother goeth to law with brother,

and that before the unbelievers.

7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with T is reported commonly that there is for- another: why do ye not rather take wrong? nication among you, and such fornication why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to be

8 Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, and

9 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not de-3 For I verily, as absent in body, but pre-ceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor sent in spira, have judged already as though adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunk-4 In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, ards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall in-

11 And such were some of you but ye 5 To deliver such a one unto Satan for are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are

justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and

by the Spirit of our God.

things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any.

13 Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and Now the body is not for fornication, but for the Lord; and the Lord for the body.

14 And God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us by his own power.

members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make them the members of a harlot? God forbid.

16 What! know ye not that he which is joined to a harlot is one body? for two

(saith he) shall be one flesh.

17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is

one spirit.

18 Flee fornication. Every sin that a man him walk: and so ordain I in all churches. doeth is without the body: but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own

19 What! know ye not that your body is cumcised. the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not

20 For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your ing wherein he was called. spirit, which are God's.

CHAP. VII.

JOW, concerning the things whereof ye use it rather. wrote unto me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman.

every man have his own wife, and let every

woman have her own husband.

3 Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife

unto the husband.

4 The wife bath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife.

5 Defraud ve not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

6 But I speak this by permission, and not seek not a wife.

of commandment.

7 For I would that all men were even as I myself: but every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

29 But this I say, brethren, The time is after that.

8 I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, It is good for them if they abide

even as I.

9 But if they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.

10 And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord; Let not the wife depart from her husband

11 But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife.

12 But to the rest speak I, not the Lord; If any brother hath a wife that believeth 12 All things are lawful unto me, but all not, and if she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away.

13 And the woman which hath a husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to

dwell with her, let her not leave him:

14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband : else were your children unclean; but now are they holy.

15 But if the unbelieving depart, let him 15 Know ye not that your bodies are the depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called

us to peace.

16 For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt save thy husband? Or how knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save thy wife ?

17 But as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called every one, so let

18 Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised: is any called in uncircumcision? let him not be cir-

19 Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the keeping of the commandments of God.

20 Let every man abide in the same call-

21 Art thou called being a servant? care not for it; but if thou mayest be made free,

22 For he that is called in the Lord, being a servant, is the Lord's free man: likewise 2 Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let also he that is called, being free, is Christ's servant.

23 Ye are bought with a price; be not ye

the servants of men.

24 Brethren, let every man, wherein he is

called, therein abide with God.
25 Now concerning virgins, I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one that bath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful.

26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present distress; I say, that it is good for

a man so to be.

27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife?

28 But and if thou marry, thou hast not

sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned: nevertheless such shall have trou-

short: it remaineth, that both they that have

wives be as though they had none;

30 And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not;

31 And they that use this world, as not abusing it: for the fashion of this world

passeth away.

32 But I would have you without carefulness. He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

please his wife.

34 There is difference also between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth weak brother perish, for whom Christ died : for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that and wound their weak conscience, ye sin is married careth for the things of the world, against Christ. how she may please her husband.

not that I may cast a snare upon you, but standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

36 But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she not ye my work in the Lord? pass the flower of her age, and need so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth doubtless I am to you: for the seal of mine

not; let them marry.

37 Nevertheless, he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath me is this; power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth well.

38 So then he that giveth her in marriage doeth well; but he that giveth her not in

marriage doeth better.

39 The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband own charges? who planteth a vineyard, and be dead, she is at liberty to be married to eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedwhom she will; only in the Lord.

40 But she is happier if she so abide, after flock? my judgment: and I think also that I have

the Spirit of God.

CHAP. VIII.

ledge. Knowledge puffeth up, but charity care for oxen? edifieth.

ought to know.

3 But if any man love God, the same is partaker of his hope.

known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the eating of things, is it a great thing if we shall reap those things that are offered in sacrifice un- your carnal things? to idols, we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that there is none other God over you, are not we rather? Nevertheless

whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be Christ.

gods many, and lords many,)

and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are tar are partakers with the altar?

14 Even so hath the Lord ordained, that

knowledge: for some, with conscience of the the gospel.

idol unto this hour, eat it as a thing offered

15 But I have used none of these things; idol unto this hour, eat it as a thing offered unto an idol; and their conscience being neither have I written these things, that it weak is defiled

for neither, if we eat, are we the better; make my glorying void. neither, if we eat not, are we the worse.

liberty of yours become a stumblingblock to on me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not them that are weak.

10 For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple.

33 But he that is married careth for the shall not the conscience of him which is things that are of the world, how he may weak be emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols;

11 And through thy knowledge shall the

12 But when ye sin so against the brethreu-

13 Wherefore, if meat make my brother 35 And this I speak for your own profit; to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world

CHAP. 1X

M I not an apostle? am I not free? have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? are

2 If I be not an apostle unto others, yet apostleship are ye in the Lord.

3 Mine answer to them that do examine

4 Have we not power to eat and to drink?

5 Have we not power to lead about a sis? ter, a wife, as well as other apostles, and as the brethren of the Lord, and Cephas?

6 Or I only and Barnabas, have not we

power to forbear working?

7 Who goeth a warfare at any time at his eth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the

8 Say I these things as a man? or saith

not the law the same also?

9 For it is written in the law of Moses, OW, as touching things offered unto Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox idols, we know that we all have know- that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take

10 Or saith he it altogether for our sakes? 2 And if any man think that he knoweth For our sakes, no doubt, this is written: any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he that he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be

11 If we have sown unto you spiritual

12 If others be partakers of this power we have not used this power: but suffer all 5 For though there be that are called gods, things, lest we should hinder the gospel of

13 Do ye not know, that they which mi-6 But to us there is but one God, the Fa-nister about holy things live of the things of ther, of whom are all things, and we in him; the temple? and they which wait at the al-

all things, and we by him.

14 Even so hath the Lord ordained, that
7 Howbeit there is not in every man that they which preach the gospel should live of

should be so done unto me: for it were bet-8 But meat commendeth us not to God: ter for me to die, than that any man should

16 For though I preach the gospel, I have 9 But take heed, lest by any means this nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid up-

the gospel!

17 For if I do this thing willingly, I have them for ensamples: and they are written a reward: but if against my will, a dispen-sation of the gaspel is committed unto me. the world are come.

18 What is my reward then? Verily, that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the standeth take heed lest he fall. gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse

have I made myself servant unto all, that I

might gain the more.

20 And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might from idolatry. gain them that are under the law :

21 To them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain

them that are without law.

22 To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all men, that I might by all means save some.

23 And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with you.

24 Know ye not that they which run in a race, run all, but one receiveth the prize?

So run, that ye may obtain.

25 And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. they do it to obtain a corruptible crown, but we an incorruptible.

26 I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air:

27 But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection; lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway.

CHAP. X. OREOVER, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed ful for me, but all things edify not. through the sea

2 And were all baptized unto Moses in the man another's wealth.

cloud and in the sea

3 And did all cat the same spiritual meat; 4 And did all drink the same spiritual sake: drink: (for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them; and that Rock was fulness thereof. Christ:)

5 But with many of them God was not well pleased; for they were overthrown in

the wilderness.

6 Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil

things, as they also lusted.

them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play.

some of them committed, and fell in one another man's conscience?

day three and twenty thousand.

them also tempted, and were destroyed of thanks?

10 Neither murmur ye, as some of them whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God. also muriaured, and were destroyed of the

destroyer. 11 Now all these things happened unto God:

12 Wherefore, let him that thinketh he

13 There hath no temptation taken you not my power in the gospel.

19 For though I be free from all men, yet faithful, who will not suffer you to be temption. ed above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee

15 I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I say.

16 The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? the bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ?

17 For we, being many, are one bread, and one body: for we are all partakers of

that one bread.

18 Behold Israel after the flesh. Are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of

the altar

19 What say I then? that the idol is any thing? or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.

21 Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be par-takers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.

22 Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy?

are we stronge than he?

23 All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are law-

24 Let no man seek his own, but every

25 Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, that eat, asking no question for conscience'

26 For the earth is the Lord's, and the

27 If any of them that believe not bid you to a feast, and ye be disposed to go, whatsoever is set before you eat, asking no ques-

tion for conscience' sake.

28 But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

29 Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of 8 Neither let us commit fornication, as the other: for why is my liberty judged of

30 For if I by grace be a partaker, why 9 Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of am I evil spoken of for that for which I give

31 Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or

32 Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the church of

33 Even as I please all men in all things, shall I say to you? shall I praise you in not seeking mine own profit, but the profit this? I praise you not. of many, that they may be saved.

CHAP. XI.

of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me in all things, and keep the ordinances, as I delivered them to you.

3 But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head

Christ is God.

4 Every man praying or prophesying, having his head covered, dishonoureth his head. me.

5 But every woman that prayeth or pronoureth her head: for that is even all one till he come. as if she were shaven.

also be shorn: but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be co-

his head, forasmuch as he is the image and that cup. glory of God: but the woman is the glory

the woman of the man.

9 Neither was the man created for the sickly among you, and many sleep.

woman; but the woman for the man.

10 For this cause ought the woman to have should not be judged. power on her head, because of the angels. 11 Nevertheless, neither is the man with-

out the woman, neither the woman without be condemned with the world. the man, in the Lord.

12 For as the woman is of the man, even

so is the man also by the woman; but all things of God.

13 Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame

unto him

15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a covering.

16 But if any man seem to be conten-

churches of God.

praise you not, that ye come together not for Holy Ghost. the better, but for the worse.

18 For first of all, when ye come together the same Spirit. in the church, I hear that there be divisions among you; and I partly believe it.

19 For there must be also heresies among made manifest among you.

20 When ye come together therefore

supper. other his own supper: and one is hungry, knowledge by the same Spirit;

and another is drunken. 22 What! have ye not houses to eat and another the gifts of healing by the same

23 For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the E ye followers of me, even as I also am Lord Jesus, the same night in which he was betrayed, took bread:

24 And, when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat; this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in re-

membrance of me.

25 After the same manner also he took the of the woman is the man; and the head of cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of

26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and phesieth with her head uncovered, disho-drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death

27 Wherefore, whosoever shall eat this 6 For if the woman be not covered, let her bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.

28 But let a man examine himself, and 7 For a man indeed ought not to cover so let him eat of that bread, and drink of

29 For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to 8 For the man is not of the woman; but himself, not discerning the Lord's body.

30 For this cause many are weak and

31 For if we would judge ourselves, we

32 But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not

35 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another.

34 And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the rest will I set in order when I come.

CHAP. XII,

OW, concerning spiritual gifts, bre-thren, I would not have you ignorant.

2 Ye know that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as

ye were led.

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, tious, we have no such custom, neither the that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed; and that no man 17 Now in this that I declare unto you, I can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the

4 Now there are diversities of gifts, but

5 And there are differences of administra tions, but the same Lord.

6 And there are diversities of operations, you, that they which are approved may be but it is the same God which worketh all in

7 But the manifestation of the Spirit is into one place, this is not to eat the Lord's given to every man to profit withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit the 21 For in eating every one taketh before word of wisdom; to another the word of

9 To another faith by the same Spirit; to

to drink in? or despise ye the church of Spirit;
God, and shame them that have not? What 10 To another the working of miracles;

of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; tinkling cymbal. to another the interpretation of tongues :

self-same Spirit, dividing to every man se-

verally as he will.

12 For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body; so also is Christ.

13 For by one Spirit are we all baptized fiteth me nothing. into one body, whether we be Jews or Genbeen all made to drink into one Spirit.

14 For the body is not one member. but

15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it hopeth all things, endureth all things.

therefore not of the body?

17 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? if the whole were hear-

ing, where were the smelling?

18 But now hath God set the members every one of them in the body as it hath in part

pleased him.

19 And if they were all one member,

where were the body?

20 But now are they many members, yet but one body.

21 And the eye cannot say unto the hand,

I have no need of thee; nor again the head ish things. to the feet, I have no need of you.

tody, which seem to be more feeble, are ne-then shall I know even as also I am known.

cessary:

23 And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we bestow more abundant honour and our uncomeparts have more abundant comeliness.

24 For our comely parts have no need; but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that

part which lacked:

25 That there should be no schism in the body; but that the members should have the

same care one for another.

26 And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it.

27 Now ye are the body of Christ, and

members in particular.

28 And God hath set some in the church; tongues

29 Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all workers of miracles?

30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?

31 But covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way:

CHAP. XIII. men and of angels, and have not chabe known what is piped or harped?

to another prophecy; to another discerning rity, I am become as sounding brass, or a

2 And though I have the gift of prophecy, Il But all these worketh that one and the and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

3 And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it pro

4 Charity suffereth long, and is kind; chatiles, whether we be bond or free; and have rity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,

5 Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, think

etn no evil;

6 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth;

7 Beareth all things, believeth all things,

8 Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.

9 For we know in part, and we prophesy

10 But when that which is perfect is come. then that which is in part shall be done away

11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child; but when I became a man, I put away child-

12 For now we see through a glass, darkly; 22 Nay, much more those members of the but then face to face : now I know in part; but

> 13 And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is cha-

CHAP. XIV.

OLLOW after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may pro-

2 For he that speaketh in an unknown tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man understandeth him; how beit in the spirit he speaketh mysteries.

3 But he that prophesieth, speaketh unto men to edification, and exhortation, and

comfort.

4 He that speaketh in an unknown tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church.

5 I would that ye all spake with tongues, first, apostles; secondarily, prophets; third-but rather that ye prophesied: for greater is ly, teachers; after that miracles; then gifts he that prophesieth than he that speaketh of healings, helps, governments, diversities of with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive editying. 6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you

speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesy-

ing, or by doctrine?

And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except they THOUGH I speak with the tongues of give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it ound, who shall prepare himself to the bat- tongue, let it be by two, or at the most by

9 So likewise ye; except ye utter by the pret. ongue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye keep silence in the church; and let him speak shall speak into the air.

10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them is and let the other judge.

without signification.

11 Therefore, if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh shall be a barbarian unto me.

12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zeal- ject to the prophets. ous of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel

to the edifying of the church.

13 Wherefore, let him that speaketh in an unknown tongue, pray that he may interpret.

my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is der obedience, as also saith the law.

unfruitful.

spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also; I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing with the understanding also.

16 Else, when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room thanks, seeing he understandeth not what mandments of the Lord. thou sayest?

17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but ignorant.

the other is not edified.

more than ye all: 19 Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that by my voice I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an unknown tongue.

20 Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye children, but

in understanding be men.

21 In the law it is written, With men of other tongues and other lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith the Lord.

22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to them that believe not: but prophesying serveth not for rose again the third day according to the them that believe not, but for them which scriptures;

believe.

23 If therefore the whole church be come of the twelve: together into one place, and all speak with learned, or unbelievers, will they not say that ye are mad?

24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or one unlearned, he of all the apostles. is convinced of all, he is judged of all;

25 And thus are the secrets of his heart as of one born out of due time. made manifest; and so, falling down on his face, he will worship God, and report that am not meet to be called an apostle, because God is in you of a truth.

26 How is it then, brethren? when ye things be done unto edifying.

8 For if the trumpet give an uncertain 27 If any man speak in an unknown three, and that by course; and let one inter-

28 But if there be no interpreter, let him

to himself, and to God.

29 Let the prophets speak two or three,

30 If any thing be revealed to another that

sitteth by, let the first hold his peace. 31 For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted.

32 And the spirits of the prophets are sub-

33 For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.

34 Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them 14 For if I pray in an unknown tongue, to speak; but they are commanded to be un-35 And if they will learn any thing, let

15 What is it then? I will pray with the them ask their husbands at home; for it is a shame for women to speak in the church.

36 What! came the word of God out from

you? or came it unto you only?

37 If any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that of the unlearned say Amen at thy giving of the things that I write unto you are the com-

38 But if any man be ignorant, let him be

39 Wherefore, brethren, covet to prophe-18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues sy, and forbid not to speak with tongues.

40 Let all things be done decently, and in order.

CHAP. XV.

OREOVER, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

2 By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless

ye have believed in vain ;

3 For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;

4 And that he was buried, and that he

5 And that he was seen of Cephas, then

6 After that, he was seen of above five tongues, and there come in those that are un-hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep. 7 After that, he was seen of James; then

8 And last of all he was seen of me also,

9 For I am the least of the apostles, that

I persecuted the church of God.

10 But by the grace of God I am what I come together, every one of you hath a am; and his grace which was bestowed upon psalm, hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath me was not in vain; but I laboured more a revelation, hath an interpretation. Let all abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.

11 Therefore, whether it were I or they, est not that hody that shall be, but bare grain, so we preach, and so ye believed.

12 Now if Christ be preached that he rose grain from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead?

13 But if there be no resurrection of the

dead, then is Christ not risen.

14 Aud if Christ pe not risen, then is our beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds. preaching vain, and your faith is also vain.

of God; because we have testified of God is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is anthat he raised up Christ: whom he raised other. not up, if so be that the dead rise not.

Christ raised

17 And if Christ be not raised, your faith other star in glory. is vain; ye are yet in your sins

in Christ are perished.

19 If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable.

20 But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the first-fruits of them that slept.

21 For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead.

22 For as in Adam all die, even so in

Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But every man in his own order: Christ the first-fruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming.

24 Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down the second man is the Lord from beaven. all rule, and all authority and power.

enemies under his feet.

26 The last enemy that shall be destroyed

is death. 27 For he hath put all things under his heavenly. But when he saith, all things are put

which did put all things under him. 28 And when all things shall be subdued

unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all. 29 Else what shall they do which are bap-

tized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead?

30 And why stand we in jeopardy every hour?

31 I protest by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily.

32 If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? let us eat and drink; for to-morrow we die.

corrupt good manners.

34 Awake to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak this to your shame.

35 But some man will say, How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.

quickened, except it die:

it may chance of wheat, or of some other 38 But God giveth it a body as it hath plea-

sed him, and to every seed his own body. 39 All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of

40 There are also celestial bodies, and bo-15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses dies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial

41 There is one glory of the sun, and an 16 For if the dead rise not, then is not other glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars; for one star differeth from an-

42 So also is the resurrection of the dead: 18 Then they also which are fallen asleep it is sown in corruption, it is raised in incor-

ruption:

43 It is sown in dishonour, it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness, it is raised in power:

44 It is sown a natural body, it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body. and there is a spiritual body.

45 And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul, the Adam was made a quickening spirit.

46 Howbeit that was not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and af-

terward that which is spiritual.

47 The first man is of the earth, earthy;

48 As is the earthy, such are they also 25 For he must reign, till he hath put all that are earthy; and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly,

> 49 And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the

50 Now this I say, brethren, that flesh under him, it is manifest that he is excepted and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

51 Behold, I shew you a mystery; Wo shall not all sleep, but we shall all be

changed,

52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump; (for the trumpet shall sound;) and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

53 For this corruptible must put on corruption, and this mortal must put on im

mortality.

54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to d drink; for to-morrow we die. pass the saying that is written, Death is 33 Be not deceived; Evil communications swallowed up in victory.

55 O death, where is thy sting? O grave,

where is thy victory?

56 The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law

57 But thanks be to God which giveth us

58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye 36 Thou fool, that which thou sowest is not stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, for asmuch as ye know 37 And that which thou sowest, thou sow- that your labour is not in vain in the Lord. CHAP. XVI.

NOW concerning the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the

churches of Galatia, even so do ye.

2 Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come.

3 And when I come, whomsoever ye shall approve by your letters, them will I send to bring your liberality unto Jerusalem.

4 And if it be meet that I go also, they laboureth.

shall go with me.

5 Now I will come unto you, when I shall pass through Macedonia; (for I do pass through Macedonia:)

6 And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may bring me

on my journey whithersoever I go.

7 For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while with you, if the Lord permit.

8 But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pen-

9 For a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and there are many adversaries.

10 Now, if Timotheus come, see that he may be with you without fear: for he work- | Christ, let him be Anathema, Maran-atha. eth the work of the Lord, as I also do.

11 Let no man therefore despise him; but with you.

24 My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. conduct him forth in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the

12 As touching our brother Apollos, I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to

come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time.

13 Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit

you like men, be strong.

14 Let all your things be done with charity.

15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know the house of Stephanas, that it is the first-fruits of Achaia, and that they have addicted themselves to the ministry of the saints,)

16 That ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with us, and

17 I am glad of the coming of Stephanas, and Fortunatus, and Achaicus: for that which was lacking on your part they have supplied.

13 For they have refreshed my spirit and yours: therefore acknowledge ye them that

19 The churches of Asia salute you. Aquila and Priscilla salute you much in the Lord, with the church that is in their house.

20 All the brethren greet you. Greet ye

one another with a holy kiss.

21 The salutation of me Paul with mine own hand. 22 If any man love not the Lord Jesus

23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be

Amen.

The first epistle to the Corinthians was written from Philippi, by Stephanas, and Fortunatus, and Achaicus, and Timotheus.

The Second Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the CORINTHIANS.

CHAP. I.

AUI., an apostle of Jesus Christ by the even of life: will of God, and Timothy our brother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, selves, that we should not trust in ourselves, with all the saints which are in all Achaia; but in God which raiseth the dead;

2 Grace be to you, and peace, from God

10 Who delivered us from so

our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. death, and doth deliver; in whom we trust

3 Blessed be God, even the Father of our that he will yet deliver us: Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies,

and the God of all comfort; that we may be able to comfort them which be given by many on our behalf. are in any trouble, by the comfort where-

with we ourselves are comforted of God.

Christ.

6 And whether we be afflicted, it is for ly to you-ward. your consolation and salvation, which is eflectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, it is for your consolation and

7 And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the consolation.

8 For we would not, brethren, have you a second benefit; ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed out of measure, and to come again out of Macedonia unto

labove strength, insomuch that we despaired

9 But we had the sentence of death in our-

10 Who delivered us from so great a

11 Ye also helping together by prayer for us, that, for the gift bestowed upon us by 4 Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, the means of many persons, thanks may

12 For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and 5 For as the sufferings of Christ abound in godly sincerity, not with fleshly wisdom, but us, so our consolation also aboundeth by by the grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundant.

> 13 For we write none other things unto you than what ye read or acknowledge, and I trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end,

> 14 As also ye have acknowledged us in part, that we are your rejoicing, even as ye also are ours in the day of the Lord Jesus.

> 15 And in this confidence I was minded to come unto you before, that ye might have

16 And to pass by you into Macedonia,

toward Judea.

17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I use lightness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose according to the flesh, maketh manifest the savour of his knowledge that with me there should be yea, yea, and by us in every place nay, nay?

you was not yea and nay.

yea and nay, but in him was yea. 20 For all the promises of God in him are

21 Now he which establisheth us with you in Christ. in Christ, and hath anointed us, is God

22 Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

on my soul, that to spare you I came not as of commendation from you? yet unto Corinth.

24 Not for that we have dominion over known and read of all men : your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for

by faith ye stand. CHAP. II.

I would not come again to you in hea- in fleshly tables of the heart. viness.

2 For if I make you sorry, who is he then to God-ward: that maketh me glad, but the same which is

made sorry by me?

3 And I wrote this same unto you, lest, sufficiency is of God; when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; having confidence in you all, that my joy is the joy of you all.

4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; not that ye should be grieved, but that ye the children of Israel could not stedfastly

abundantly unto you.

5 But if any have caused grief, he hath not grieved me, but in part; that I may not overcharge you all.

6 Sufficient to such a man is this punish-

ment, which was inflicted of many.

7 So that contrariwise, ye ought rather to forgive him, and comfort him, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow.

8 Wherefore I beseech you, that ye would confirm your love toward him.

might know the proof of you, whether ye be is glorious. obedient in all things.

10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I for-give also: for if I forgave any thing, to I it in the person of Christ;

11 Lest Satan should get an advantage of is abolished us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

13 I had no rest in my spirit, because I

found not Titus my brother: but, taking my read, the vail is upon their heart.

you, and of you to be brought on my way leave of them, I went from thence into Macedonia.

14 Now thanks se unto God, which

15 For we are umo God a sweet savour 18 But as God is true, our word toward of Christ, in them that are saved, and in

them that perish.

19 For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who 16 To the one we are the savour of death was preached among you by us, even by unto death; and to the other the savour of the, and Silvaeus, and Timotheus, was not life unto life: and who is sufficient for these things?

17 For we are not as many, which coryea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of rupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we

CHAP. III.

O we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some others, 23 Moreover, I call God for a record up-epistles of commendation to you, or letters

2 Ye are our epistle written in our hearts,

3 Forusmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ, ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of DUT I determined this with myself, that the living God; not in tables of stone, but

4 And such trust have we through Christ

5 Not that we are sufficient of ourselves think any thing as of ourselves; but our

6 Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

7 But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that might know the love which I have more behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance; which glory was to be done away;

8 How shall not the ministration of the

Spirit be rather glorious?

9 For if the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in

10 For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason

of the glory that excelleth.

11 For if that which is done away was 9 For to this end also did I write, that I glorious, much more that which remaineth

12 Seeing then that we have such hope,

we use great plainness of speech;

13 And not as Moses, which put a vail whom I forgave it, for your sakes forgave over his face, that the children of Israel could not stedfastly look to the end of that which

14 But their minds were blinded: for un-12 Furthermore, when I came to Troas til this day remaineth the same vail untato preuch Christ's gospel, and a door was ken away in the reading of the old testa-opened unto me of the Lord, ment; which vail is done away in Christ.

15 But even unto this day, when Moses is

16 Nevertheless, when it shall turn to the seen: for the things which are seen are tem-Lord, the vail shall be taken away. 17 Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where are eternal.

the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty.

18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image, from glory to have a building of God, a house not made glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord.

CHAP. IV. nistry, as we have received mercy, we from heaven:

2 But have renounced the hidden things not be found naked. of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but, by manifestation of the truth, commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the mortality might be swallowed up of life.

5 Now he that hath wrought us for the sight of God.

them that are lost:

4 In whom the god of this world hach not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of body, we are absent from the Lord: Christ who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants be present with the Lord.

for Jesus' sake.

shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

7 But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power

may be of God, and not of us.

8 We are troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but not in de-

spair 9 Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast made manifest in your consciences.

down, but not destroyed;

Jesus might be made manifest in our body.

11 For we which live are always deliver- and not in heart. ed unto death for Jesus' sake, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh.

12 So then death worketh in us, but life

13 We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak

14 Knowing that he which raised up the and rose again. Lord Jesus, shall raise up us also by Jesus,

and shall present us with you.

15 For all things are for your sakes, that known Christ after the flesh, yet now hencethe abundant grace might, through the forth know we him no more. thanksgiving of many, redound to the glory of God.

though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day.

17 For our light affliction, which is but hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation; for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory;

poral; but the things which are not seen

CHAP. V.

FOR we know, that, if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we with hands, eternal in the heavens.

2 For in this we groan, earnestly desiring HEREFORE, seeing we have this mi- to be clothed upon with our house which is

3 If so be that being clothed, we shall

4 For we that are in this tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but clothed upon, that

3 But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to self-same thing is God, who also hath given

unto us the earnest of the Spirit.

6 Therefore we are always confident, blinded the minds of them which believe knowing that, whilst we are at home in the

7 (For we walk by faith, not by sight:) 8 We are confident, I say, and willing 5 For we preach not ourselves, but Christ rather to be absent from the body, and to

9 Wherefore we labour, that, whether 6 For God, who commanded the light to present or absent, we may be accepted of

10 For we must all appear before the judgment-seat of Christ, that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad.

11 Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men: but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are

12 For we commend not ourselves again 10 Always bearing about in the body the unto you, but give you occasion to glory on dying of the Lord Jesus, that the life also of our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to answer them which glory in appearance,

13 For whether we be beside ourselves, it is to God; or whether we be sober, it is for

14 For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead:

15 And that he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them,

16 Wherefore, henceforth know we no man after the flosh; yea, though we have

17 Therefore, if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed 16 For which cause we faint not; but away; behold, all things are become new.

18 And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and

19 To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing 18 While we look not at the things which their trespasses unto them; and hath com-ere seen, but at the things which are not mitted unto us the word of reconciliation.

20 Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we have corrupted no man, we have dewe pray you in Christ's stead, be ye recon- frauded no man. ciled to God.

21 For he hath made him to be sin for us, have said before, that ye are in our hearts who knew no sin; that we might be made to die and live with you.

the righteousness of God in him.

CHAP. VI.

beseech you also that ye receive not all our tribulation. the grace of God in vain.

2 (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation.)

3 Giving no offence in any thing, that the

ministry be not blamed:

4 But in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,

5 In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults,

in labours, in watchings, in fastings;

6 By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Hely Ghost. by love unfeigned,

7 By the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the

right hand and on the left,

8 By honour and dishonour, by evil report

and good report : as deceivers, and yet true; 9 As unknown, and yet well known; as dying, and, behold, we live; as chastened, and not killed;

10 As sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

11 O ye Corinthians, our mouth is open

unto you, our heart is enlarged.

12 Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are

straitened in your own bowels.

13 Now, for a recompence in the same, (I speak as unto my children,) be ye also enlarged.

14 Be ve not unequally yoked together with unbelievers; for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth

with an infidel?

16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore, come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch dant toward you, whilst he remembereth not the unclean thing; and I will receive

18 And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the dence in you in all things.

Lord Almighty CHAP. VII.

TAVING therefore these promises, dearfrom all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

2 Receive us; we have wronged no man,

3 I speak not this to condemn you: for I

4 Great is my boldness of speech toward you, great is my glorying of you: I am fill-E then, as workers together with him, ed with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in

5 For, when we were come into Macedo. nia, our flesh bad no rest, but we were troubled on every side; without were fightings,

within were fears.

6 Nevertheless God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by the

coming of Titus:

7 And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me : so that I rejoiced the more.

8 For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though it were but for a season.

9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing.

10 For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the

sorrow of the world worketh death.

11 For, behold, this self-same thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what revenge! In all things ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter

12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, I did it not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God

might appear unto you.

13 Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his

spirit was refreshed by you all.

14 For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which I made before Titus, is found a truth.

15 And his inward affection is more abunthe obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him.

16 I rejoice therefore that I have confi

CHAP. VIII. OREOVER, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Macedonia;

2 How that in a great trial of affliction, the abundance of their joy, and their deep

poverty, abounded unto the riches of their

3 For to their power, (I bear record,) yea, and beyond their power, they were willing of memselves ;

4 Praying us with much entreaty that we would receive the gift, and take upon us the the messengers of the churches, and the glofellowship of the ministering to the saints.

5 And this they did, not as we hoped, but first gave their own selves to the Lord, and

unto us by the will of God:

6 Insomuch that we desired Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you

the same grace also.

7 Therefore, as ye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us, see that ye abound in this grace also.

8 I speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to

prove the sincerity of your love.

9 For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich.

10 And herein I give my advice: for this is expedient for you, who have begun be-

a year ago.

11 Now therefore perform the doing of it; that as there was a readiness to will, so there may be a performance also out of that which ye have.

12 For if there be first a willing mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not.

13 For I mean not that other men be eased,

and you burdened;

14 But by an equality, that now at this time your abundance may be a supply for their want, that their abundance also may be a supply for your want; that there may

15 As it is written, He that had gathered much had nothing over; and he that had

gathered little had no lack.

16 But thanks be to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus for

17 For indeed he accepted the exhortation; but, being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you.

18 And we have sent with him the brother, whose praise is in the gospel throughout all

the churches;

19 And not that only, but who was also chosen of the churches to travel with us with this grace, which is administered by us to the glory of the same Lord, and declaration of your ready mind:

20 Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is admi-

nistered by us:

21 Providing for henest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of

22 And we have sent with them our broher, whom we have oftentimes proved dili-

diligent, upon the great confidence which I have in you. 23 Whether any do inquire of Titus, he is my partner and fellow-helper concerning you; or our brethren be inquired of, they are ry of Christ.

gent in many things, but now much more

24 Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and

of our boasting on your behalf. CHAP. IX.

OR as touching the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write

to you:

2 For I know the forwardness of your mind, for which I boast of you to them of Macedonia, that Achaia was ready a year ago;

and your zeal hath provoked very many.

3 Yet have I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye may be ready:

4 Lest haply if they of Macedonia come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting.

5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exfore, not only to do, but also to be forward hort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your bounty, whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, as a matter of bounty, and not as of covetousness.

6 But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bounti-

7 Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God leveth a cheerful giver.

8 And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work:

9 (As it is written, He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his

righteousness remaineth for ever.

10 Now he that ministereth seed to the sower, both minister bread for your food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your righteousness:)

11 Being enriched in every thing to all bountifulness, which causeth through us

thanksgiving to God.

12 For the administration of this service not only supplieth the want of the saints, but is abundant also by many thanksgivings unto God;

13 While by the experiment of this ministration they glorify God for your professed subjection unto the gospe! of Christ; and for your liberal distribution unto them. and unto all men;

14 And by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding grace of

God in you.

15 Thanks be unto God for his unspeaka-

CHAP. X.

OW I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, who in presence am base among you, but being with me.

absent am bold toward you :

bold when I am present with that confidence wherewith I think to be bold against some, which think of us as if we walked according to the flesh.

not war after the flesh:

4 (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pull-

ing down of strong holds:)

Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of

6 And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is

fulfilled.

7 Do ye look on things after the outward appearance? If any man trust to himself that he is Christ's, let him of himself think this again, that, as he is Christ's, even so are we Christ's.

8 For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed :

"9 That I may not seem as if I would ter-

rify you by letters.

10 For his letters (say they) are weighty self and powerful; but his bodily presence is weak, and his speech contemptible.

11 Let such a one think this, that such

as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such will we be also in deed when we

are present.

12 For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves : but they, measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are

13 But we will not boast of things without our measure, but according to the measure of the rule which God hath distributed to us,

14 For -we stretch not ourselves beyond our measure, as though we reached not unto you; for we are come as far as to you also

in preaching the gospel of Christ:

a measure to reach even unto you.

15 Not boasting of things without our measure, that is, of other men's labours; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be enlarged by you, according to our rule abundantly,

16 To preach the gospel in the regions beyond you, and not to boast in another man's line of things made ready to our hand.

17 But he that glorieth, let him glory in

the Lord.

is approved, but whom the Lord com- you on the face. mendeth. 782

CHAP. XI.

OULD to God ye could bear with me a little in my folly: and indeed bear

2 For I am jealous over you with godly 2 But I beseech you, that I may not be jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste vir-

gin to Christ.

3 But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so 3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do your minds should be corrupted from the

simplicity that is in Christ. 4 For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ve receive another spirit, which ye have not re-

ceived, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.
5 For I suppose I was not a whit behind.

the very chiefest apostles.

6 But though I be rude in speech, yet notin knowledge: but we have been thoroughly made manifest among you in all things.

7 Have I committed an offence in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely :

8 I robbed other churches, taking wages

of them, to do you service.

9 And when I was present with you, and wanted, I was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me the brethren which came from Macedonia supplied; and in all things I have kept myself from being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep my-

10 As the truth of Christ is in me, no man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions

of Achaia.

11 Wherefore? because I love you not? God knoweth.

12 But what I do, that I will do, that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we.

13 For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the

apostles of Christ.

14 And no marvel; for Satan himself is

transformed into an angel of light.

15 Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

16 I say again, Let no man think me a fool: if otherwise, yet as a fool receive me, that I

may boast myself a little.

17 That which I speak, I speak it not after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, in this confidence of boasting.

18 Seeing that many glory after the flesh,

I will glory also.

19 For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye

yourselves are wise. 20 For ye suffer, if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take 18 For not he that commendeth himself of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite

21 I speak as concerning reproach, as

ishly,) I am bold also.

22 Are they Hebrews? so am I. Are they Israelites? so am I. Are they the seed of

Abraham? so am I.

23 Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool,) I am more: in labours more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons ties, in reproaches, in necessities, in persemore frequent, in deaths oft.

25 Of the Jews five times received I forty

stripes save one.

25 Thrice was I beaten with rods, once was I stoned, thrice I suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep;

26 In journeyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils by mine own countrymen, in perils by the heathen, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren;

27 In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings

often, in cold and nakedness.

23 Besides those things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, the care of all the churches.

29 Who is weak, and I am not weak? who

is offended, and I burn not:

30 If I must needs glory, I will glory of the

things which concern mine infirmities. 31 The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.

32 In Damascus the governor under Aretas the king kept the city of the Damascenes

with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me; 33 And through a window in a basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.

CHAP. XII.

glory: I will come to visions and revelations-of the Lord.

2 I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot to the third heaven.

3 And I knew such a man, (whether in tumults: the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell:

God knoweth:)

4 How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it

is not lawful for a man to utter. 5 Of such a one will I glory: yet of myself I will not glory, but in mine infirmi-

6 For though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth but now I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me to be, or that he heareth of me.

7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, ling in me, which to you-ward is not weak est I should be exalted above measure.

though we had been weak. Howbeit, 8 For this thing I besought the whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak fool-thrice that it might depart from inc. 8 For this thing I besought the Lord

9 And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee; for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

10 Therefore I take pleasure in infirmicutions, in distresses, for Christ's sake: for

when I am weak, then am I strong.

11 I am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you; for in nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though I be nothing.

12 Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs,

and wonders, and mighty deeds.

13 For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except it be that I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong.

14 Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you; for I seek not yours, but you: for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children.

15 And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly

I love you, the less I be loved.

16 But be it so, I did not burden you: pevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

17 Did I make a gain of you by any of

them whom I sent unto you?

18 I desired Titus, and with him I sent a brother; did Titus make a gain of you? walked we not in the same spirit? walked we not in the same steps?

19 Again, think ye that we excuse our-T is not expedient for me doubtless to selves unto you? we speak before God in Christ: but we do all things, dearly beloved,

for your edifying.
20 For I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and that I shall tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot be found unto you such as ye-would not; tell: God knoweth;) such a one caught up lest there be debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings,

21 And lest, when I come again, my God will humble me among you, and that I shall bewail many which have sinned already, and have not repented of the uncleanness, and fornication, and lasciviousness, which they

have committed CHAP. XIII.

THIS is the third time I am coming I to you. In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

2 I told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present the second time; and being absent, now I write to them which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that if I come again, I will not spare :

3 Since ye seek a proof of Christ speak

Ibut is mighty in you.

4 For though he was crucified through 10 Therefore I write these things, being weakness, yet he liveth by the power of absent, lest being present I should use sharp-God: for we also are weak in him, but we ness, according to the power which the Lord shall live with him by the power of God to- hath given me to edification, and not to deward you.

5 Examine yourselves whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye fect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ live in peace; and the God of love and

is in you, except ye be reprobates?

6 But I trust that ye shall know that we

are not reprobates.

7 Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though and the love of God, and the communion of we be as reprobates.

8 For we can do nothing against the truth,

but for the truth.

9 For we are glad when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, even your perfection.

struction.

11 Finally, brethren, farewell. Be per-

peace shall be with you.

12 Greet one another with a holy

13 All the saints salute you.

14 The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen.

The second epistle to the Corinthians was written from Philippi, a city of Macedonia, by Titus and Lucas.

¶ The Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the GALATIANS.

CHAP. I.

DAUL, an apostle, (not of men, neither ditions of my fathers. by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead,)

2 And all the brethren which are with me unto the churches of Galatia:

God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus ately I conferred not with flesh and blood:

17 Neither went I up to Jerusalem to

might deliver us from this present evil I went into A world, according to the will of God and our to Damascus. Father:

Amen.

6 I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of save James the Lord's brother. Christ, unto another gospel:

7 Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert

the gospel of Christ.

8 But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

9 As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be

10 For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of

11 But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not

after man.

12 For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ.

13 For ye have heard of my conversation God, and wasted it;

14 And profited in the Jews' religion age: above many my equals in mine own nation, 5 To whom we gave place by subjection,

being more exceedingly zealous of the tra-

15 But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and calfed me by his grace,

16 To reveal his Son in me, that I might 3 Grace be to you, and peace, from preach him among the heathen; immedi-

4 Who gave himself for our sins, that he them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and returned again un-

18 Then, after three years, I went up to 5 To whom be glory for ever and ever. Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode with him

fifteen days.

19 But other of the apostles saw I none,

20 Now the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie not.

21 Afterwards I came into the regions of

Syria and Cilicia; 22 And was unknown by face unto the

churches of Judea which were in Christ: 23 But they had heard only, that he which persecuted us in times past, now preacheth

the faith which once he destroyed. 24 And they glorified God in me.

CHAP. II.

THEN, fourteen years after, I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, and took Titus with me also.

2 And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain.

3 But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circum-

4 And that because of false brethren unin time past in the Jews' religion, how that awares brought in, who came in privily to beyond measure I persecuted the church of spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bond-

pel might commune with your

6 But of those who seemed to be some- among you? what, whereoever they were, a maketh no matter to me : God accepteth no man's per- ved we the Spira by the wirks of the law, son: for they who seemed to be somewhat in or by the bearing of takin? conference added nothing to me:

7 Box contrariwise, when they saw that the gospel of the unerrouncision was commined amo me, as the guspel of the circum-

cision mas unto Peter:

the same was mighty in me toward the the hearing of takh?

Gentiles .)

9 And when James. Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace that was given upto me, they gave to in faith, the same are the children of Abrame and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship, that we should go main the beathen, and they unto the circumcision

10 Only they would that we should remem-

forward to de.

11 But when Peter was come to Amboch, ed with familial Abraham I withstood him to the face, because he was

to be tlamed.

James, he did eat with the Gentles, but in all things which are written in the book when they were come, he withdrew, and of the law to do them. separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision.

13 And the other Jews dissembled like- just shall live by facts. wise with him : insompon that Barnabas also was carried away wind their dissimulation.

14 But when I saw that they walked not Oprightly according to the truth of the gos- curse of the law, being made a curse for us: pel, I said unto Peter before them all. If for it is written, Cursed is every one that thon, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentues, and not as do the Jews, why compellast thou the Gentiles to live as on the Jews ' come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ;

sinuers of the Gentles.

16 Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but ty the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ. that we might be justified by the facts of Christ, and and by the works of the law . for by the works of the law shall no fiesh be justified.

17 But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we conselves also are found sunbers, or there here Carist the minister of sin? God fort of

18 For if I build again use things which I destroyed. I make myself a transgressor.

19 For I through the law am dead to the

law, that I might five unit God.

loss I live; yet not I, but Carist Even in me : and the life which I now live in the who loved me, and gave bimself for me.

21 I do not frustrate the grace of God. for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain

CHAP. III.

FOOLISH Galalians, who hash be-

no. not for an hour; that the troth of the gos-, the truth, before whose ewes Jesus Christ bath been evidently set forth cromfied

2 This only would I learn of you, Recei-

3 Are ye so holish? having begun in the Spirit, are we now made perfect by the fiesh? 4 Have we suffered so many things in

value? if of he yes in value.

ā He therefore than ministereth to you the 8 (For he that wrong'tt effectually in Pe- Source, and workeds miracles among you, fer to the apositethin of the circumcision, don't be move the works of the law, or by

> 6 Even as Abraham believed God, and is was accommed to him for regimeousness.

7 Know we therefore that they which are

3 And the symptome, foreseeing that God would justify the beather through faith, preached before the gospel case Abraham. ber the poor; the same which I also was unjury, In thee shell all annous he blessed.

9 So men they which be of falls are bless-

10 For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse : for it is writ-12 For before that certain came from year. Cursed is every one that continues a not

> 11 But that no man is justified by the law is the sight of God, it is evident: ite. The

12 And the law is not of faith : but, The

man user doeth them shall live in them.

13 Christ half redeemed as from the hangeth on a tree :

14 That the blessing of Abraham might 15 We also are Jews by nature, and not that we might receive the promise of the

Spirit through faith.

15 Bremeen. I speak after the manner of men : Though & de lot a man's covenant, yet if whe eccirmed, no man dissimilarly, or adjusts therens.

16 New to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He said not. And to seeds, as of many, but as of one, And to

my seed, which is Carist

17 And this I say. That the covename, that was confirmed before of God to Christ, the law, which was four bundred and thirty years after, cannot disasmel, man it soould make the promise of none effert.

18 For if the inheritance is of the law, if 20 I am crucified with Cares : neverthe- is no more of produce : but God gave it to

Abraham by promise.

19 Wherefore then served the law? It flesh. I live by the faint of the Son of God, was added testames of transcressions, to the seed should come to whom the promise was made, and we was ordained by angels in the hand of a medianic.

23 New a mediance is not a mediator of

case : hos God is one.

"I Is the law then against the promises of whiched you, that ye should not obey God? God herbid: for if there had been a

law given which could have given life, ve- 15 Where is then the blessedness ve spake rily righteousness should have been by the of? for I bear you record, that, if it had been

under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

23 But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

24 Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we always in a good thing, and not only when might be justified by faith.

25 But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

26 For ye are all the children of God by

faith in Christ Jesus. 27 For as many of you as have been bap-

tized into Christ have put on Christ. 28 There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ve are all one in Christ Jesus.

29 And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the pro-

mise.

CHAP. IV.

ow I say, Thus the near, as is a child, different nothing from a ser-TOW I say, That the heir, as long as he vant, though he be lord of all;

2 But is under tutors and governors until

the time appointed of the father.

3 Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world:

4 But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a wo-

man, made under the law, law, that we might receive the adoption of husband.

6 And because ve are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father.

7 Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

8 Howbeit then, when ye knew not God, ye did service unto them which by nature with the son of the free-woman

are no gods.

9 But now, after that ye have known of the bond-woman, but of the free. God, or rather are known of God, how turn ye again to the weak and beggarly ele- CTAND fast therefore in the liberty ments, whereunto ye desire again to be in wherewith Christ hath made us free, bondage?

10 Ye observe days, and months, and times, of bondage.

and years.

ed upon you labour in vain.

for I am as ye are: ye have not injured me whole law. at all.

flesh, I preached the gospel unto you at the ye are fallen from grace.

14 And my temptation which was in my hope of righteousness by faith. flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but re-Jesus.

possible, ye would have plucked out your 22 But the scripture hath concluded all own eyes, and have given them to me.

16 Am I therefore become your enemy,

because I tell you the truth?

17 They zealously affect you, but not well: yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them.

18 But it is good to be zealously affected

I am present with you.

19 My little children, of whom I travail in birth again until Christ be formed in you, 20 I desire to be present with you now,

and to change my voice; for I stand in doubt

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the

law, do ye not hear the law? 22 For it is written, that Abraham had two sons; the one by a bond-maid, the other by a free-woman.

23 But he who was of the bond-woman was born after the flesh; but he of the free-

woman was by promise.

24 Which things are an allegory : for these are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar.

25 For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is,

and is in bondage with her children. 26 But Jerusalem which is above is free.

which is the mother of us all. .

27 For it is written, Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath 5 To redeem them that were under the many more children than she which hath a

28 Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are

the children of promise.

29 But as then he that was born after the flesh persecuted him that was born after the

Spirit, even so it is now.

30 Nevertheless, what saith the scripture? Cast out the bond-woman and her son: for the son of the bond-woman shall not be heir

31 So then, brethren, we are not children

CHAP. V.

TAND fast therefore in the liberty and be not entangled again with the yoke

2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be 111 am afraid of you, lest I have bestow-circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing.

3 For I testify again to every man that is 12 Brethren, I beseech you, he as I am; circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the

4 Christ is become of no effect unto you, 13 Ye know how, through infirmity of the whosoever of you are justified by the law;

5 For we through the Spirit wait for the

6 For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision ceived me as an angel of God, even as Christ availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by love.

hat ye should not obey the truth? 3 This persuasion cometh not of him that

alleth you.

9 A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump. Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but he that troubleth you shall bear his

udgment, whosoever he be. 11 And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, why do I yet suffer persecution? hen is the offence of the cross ceased.

12 I would they were even cut off which

rouble you.

13 For, brethren, ye have been called uno liberty; only use not liberty for an occaion to the flesh, but by love serve one another.

14 For all the law is fulfilled in one word, ven in this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour

15 But if ye bite and devour one another, ake heed that ye be not consumed one of everlasting.

nother

16 This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.

17 For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, nd the Spirit against the flesh: and these re contrary the one to the other; so that ye annot do the things that ye would.

18 But if ye be led by the Spirit, ye are

lot under the law.

19 Now the works of the flesh are maniest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, incleanness, lasciviousness,

20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, mulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,

21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, rerellings, and such like : of the which I tell you efore, as I have also told you in time past, hat they which do such things shall not inerit the kingdom of God.

22 But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, beace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness,

aith,

23 Meekness, temperance: against such but a new creature.

here is no law.

24 And they that are Christ's have cruciied the flesh, with the affections and lusts. 25 If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk

n the Spirit. 26 Let us not be desirous of vain-glory,

provoking one another, envying one another. CHAP. VI.

BRETHREN, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual restore

7 Ye did run well; who did hinder you, such a one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.

2 Bear ye one another's burdens, and so

fulfil the law of Christ.

3 For if a man think himself to be some-10 I have confidence in you through the thing, when he is nothing, he deceiveth him-

> 4 But let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself

alone, and not in another.

5 For every man shall bear his own bur-6 Let him that is taught in the word com-

municate unto him that teacheth in all good things. 7 Be not deceived; God is not mocked:

for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he

also reap. 8 For he that soweth to his flesh, shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit, shall of the Spirit reap life

9 And let us not be weary in well-doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint

10 As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of the household of faith.

11 Ye see how large a letter I have writ-

ten unto you with mine own hand.

12 As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ.

13 For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your

flesh.

14 But God forbid that I should glory. save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world.

15 For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision,

16 And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God.

17 From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks of the

Lord Jesus.

18 Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

I Unto the Galatians, written from Rome.

¶ The Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the EPHESIANS.

Ephesus, and to the faithful in Christ Jesus: him in love:

2 Grace be to you, and peace, from God

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our according to the good pleasure of his will, Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with Christ;

4 According as he hath chosen us in him DAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the before the foundation of the world, that we will of God, to the saints which are at should be holy and without blame before

5 Having predestinated us unto the adopour Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. tion of children by Jesus Christ to himself,

6 To the praise of the glory of his grace, all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in wherein he hath made us accepted in the Beloved:

7 In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according quickened us together with Christ; (by grace to the riches of his grace;

8 Wherein he hath abounded toward us in

all wisdom and prudence;

9 Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure, which he hath purposed in himself: 10 That in the dispensation of the fulness

of times, he might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth, even in him:

11 In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will;

12 That we should be to the praise of his

glory, who first trusted in Christ.

13 In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also, after that ye beileved, ye were sealed with that Holy Spirit of promise,

14 Which is the earnest of our inheritance, until the redemption of the purchased pos-

session, unto the praise of his glory.

15 Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all

the saints,

16 Cease not to give thanks for you, ma-

king mention of you in my prayers;

17 That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of Glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him:

18 The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints,

19 And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power,

20 Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his by one Spirit unto the Father.

own right hand in the heavenly places, 21 Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but

also in that which is to come; 22 And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things

to the church,

23 Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

CHAP. II.

ND you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins;

2 Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that the grace of God which is given me to younow worketh in the children of disobedience:

3 Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our unto me the mystery; as I wrote afore in flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of few words, the mind; and were by nature the children of wrath, even as others.

4 But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us,

5 Even when we were dead in sins, hath ye are saved;)

6 And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places, in

Christ Jesus:

7 That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus.

8 For by grace are ye saved through faith, and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of

God:

9 Not of works, lest any man should boast. 10 For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

11 Wherefore remember, that ye being in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands;

12 That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without

God in the world:

13 But now, in Christ Jesus, ye, who somewere far off, are made nigh by the blood of Christ.

14 For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle

wall of partition between us:

15 Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, so making peace;

16 And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain

the enmity thereby

17 And came and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were

18 For through him we both have access

19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the household of God,

20 And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ him-

self being the chief corner-stone;

21 In whom all the building, fitly framedtogether, groweth unto a holy temple in the Lord:

22 In whom ye also are builded together for a habitation of God through the Spirit. CHAP. III.

OR this cause, I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles,

2 If ye have heard of the dispensation of

3 How that by revelation he made known

4 Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ,

5 Which in other ages was not made

known unto the sons of men, as it is now up on high, he led captivity captive, and revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets gave gifts unto men.

9 Now that he ascended, what is it but

6 That the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, that he also descended first into the lower and of the same body, and partakers of his parts of the earth?

promise in Christ by the gospel:

ing to the gift of the grace of God given un- he might fill all things. to me by the effectual working of his power.

all saints, is this grace given, that I should some, pastors and teachers; preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ:

9 And to make all men see what is the the body of Christ: fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ;

10 To the intent that now, unto the principalities and powers in heavenly places, might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God,

he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord: 12 In whom we have boldness and ac-

cess with confidence by the faith of him. 13 Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at head, even Christ:

my tribulations for you, which is your glory.

the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,

and earth is named, 16 That he would grant you, according

to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man;

17 That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love,

18 May be able to comprehend with all saints what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;

passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled

with all the fulness of God.

20 Now, unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask have been taught by him, as the truth is in or think, according to the power that work- Jesus

21 Unto him be glory in the church by conversation, the old man, which is corrupt Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world with-

out end. Amen

CHAP. IV.

THEREFORE, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you, that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, 2 With all lowliness and meekness, with

long-suffering, forbearing one another in every man truth with his neighbour: for we

love

3 Endeavouring to keep the unity of the

Spirit in the bond of peace.

4 There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; 5 One Lord, one faith, one baptism,

6 One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.

7 But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ

3 Wherefore he saith, When he ascended grace unto the hearers.

10 He that descended is the same also 7 Whereof I was made a minister, accord-that ascended up far above all heavens, that

11 And he gave some, apostles; and 8 Unto me, who am less than the least of some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and

12 For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of

13 Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ:

14 That we henceforth be no more chil-dren tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight 11 According to the eternal purpose which of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby

they lie in wait to deceive;

15 But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the

16 From whom the whole body fitly join-14 For this cause I bow my knees unto ed together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effec-15 Of whom the whole family in heaven tual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body, unto the edifying of itself in love.

17 This 1 say therefore, and testify in the

Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind;

18 Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:

19 Who, being past feeling, have given 19 And to know the love of Christ, which themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work

all uncleanness with greediness.

20 But ye have not so learned Christ; 21 If so be that ye have heard him, and

22 That ye put off, concerning the former

according to the deceitful lusts;

23 And be renewed in the spirit of your

24 And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness.

25 Wherefore, putting away lying, speak are members one of another.

26 Be ye angry, and sin not; let not the sun go down upon your wrath;

27 Neither give place to the devil.

28 Let him that stole steal no more; but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

29 Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister

30 And grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of re- wife, even as Christ is the Head of the demption.

31 Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil-speaking, be put to Christ, so let the wives be to their own

away from you, with all malice:

32 And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

CHAP. V

children:

2 And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savour.

3 But fornication, and all uncleanness, or their own bodies: he that loveth his wife covetousness, let it not be once named among

you, as becometh saints;

4 Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but as the Lord the church:

rather giving of thanks.

5 For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, the kingdom of Christ and of God.

6 Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of dis-

obedience.

7 Be not ye therefore partakers with them.

8 For ye were sometime darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light;

9 (For the fruit of the Spirit is in all good-

ness, and righteousness, and truth;)

10 Proving what is acceptable unto the is the first commandment with promise,) Lord.

11 And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them.

12 For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in se-

13 But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

14 Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ

shall give thee light.

15 See then that ye walk circumspectly,

not as fools, but as wise,

16 Redeeming the time, because the days

17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is.

18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;

19 Speaking to yourselves in psalms, and hymns, and spiritual songs, singing and ma- Lord, and in the power of his might. king melody in your heart to the Lord;

20 Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our

Lord Jesus Christ;

21 Submitting yourselves one to another

in the fear of God.

22 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord.

23 For the husband is the head of the church: and he is the Saviour of the body.

24 Therefore, as the church is subject un-

husbands in every thing.

25 Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it; 26 That he might sanctify and cleanse it

E ye therefore followers of God, as dear with the washing of water by the word;

27 That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

28 So ought men to love their wives as

loveth himself.

29 For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even

30 For we are members of his body, of

his flesh, and of his bones.

31 For this cause shall a man leave his who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh.

32 This is a great mystery: but I speak

concerning Christ and the church.

33 Nevertheless, let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife see that she reverence her hus-

CHAP. VI.

HILDREN, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.

2 Honour thy father and mother, (which

3 That it may be well with thee, and thou

mayest live long on the earth.

4 And, ye fathers, provoke not your chil-

dren to wrath: but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. 5 Servants, be obedient to them that are your masters according to the flesh, with fear

and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ; 6 Not with eye-service, as men-pleasers;

but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart; 7 With good will doing service, as to the

Lord, and not to men:

8 Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether he be bond or free.

9 And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him.

10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the

11 Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

12 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness lin high rlaces.

13 Wherefore take unto you the whole boldly, to make known the mystery of the armour of God, that ye may be able to with-gospel, stand in the evil day, and having done all,

14 Stand therefore, having your loins I ought to speak. girt about with truth, and having on the

breast-plate of righteousness; 15 And your feet shod with the prepara-

tion of the gospel of peace;

16 Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

18 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;

19 And for me, that utterance may be given unto me that I may open my mouth

bonds; that therein I may speak boldly, as

20 For which I am an ambassador in

21 But that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do, Tyenicus, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things:

22 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and that he might comfort your hearts.

23 Peace be to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Grace be with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. Amen.

Written from Rome unto the Ephesians, by Tychicus.

¶ The Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the PHILIPPIANS.

CHAP. I.

PAUL and Timotheus, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the bishops and deacons:

2 Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 I thank my God upon every remembrance of you,

4 Always in every prayer of mine for you

all making request with joy,

5 For your fellowship in the gospel, from

the first day until now;

6 Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you, will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:

7 Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot are partakers of my grace.

8 For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus

9 And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all judgment;

10 That ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere, and with-

out offence, till the day of Christ

ness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the to you again.

glory and praise of God.

12 But I would ye should understand, bre-cometh the gospel of Christ; that whether thren, that the things which happened unto I come and see you, or else be absent, I may me have fallen out rather unto the further- hear of your affairs, that ye stand fast in one ance of the gospel;

13 So that my bonds in Christ are mani- the faith of the gospel; fest in all the palace, and in all other places;

14 And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, are much ken of perdition, but to you of salvation, and more bold to speak the word without fear,

15 Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife, and some also of good will:

not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to

17 But the other of love, knowing that I

am set for the defence of the gospel. 18 What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.

19 For I know that this shall turn to my

salvation through your prayer, and the sup-ply of the Spirit of Jesus Christ,

20 According to my earnest expectation and my hope, that in nothing I shall be ashamed, but that with all boldness, as always, so now also Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether it be by life, or by death.

21 For to me to live is Christ, and to die

22 But if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit

23 For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better:

24 Nevertheless, to abide in the flesh is more needful for you.

25 And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all,

for your furtherance and joy of faith; 26 That your rejoicing may be more abun-

11 Being filled with the fruits of righteous- dant in Jesus Christ for me, by my coming

27 Only let your conversation be as it be-

spirit, with one mind striving together for 28 And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: which is to them an evident to-

that of God.

29 For unto you it is given, in the behalf and strife, and some also of good will:

of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake;

PHILIPPIANS.

30 Having the same conflict which ye saw in me, and now hear to be in me.

Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fel-wants. lowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies,

2 Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be like-mind-that he had been sick. ed, having the same love, being of one ac-

cord, of one mind.

3 Let nothing be done through strife or vain-glory; but in lowliness of mind let each row upon sorrow. esteem other better than themselves.

4 Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.

5 Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:

6 Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God;

7 But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men;

8 And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself and became obedient unto to me indeed is not grievous, but for you it

death, even the death of the cross.

9 Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is beware of the concision. above every name:

should bow, of things in heaven, and things Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh. in earth, and things under the earth;

God the Father.

12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out brew of the Hebrews; as touching the law, a your own salvation with fear and trembling : Pharisee; 13 For it is God which worketh in you both

to will and to do of his good pleasure.

14 Do all things without murmurings and law, blameless.

disputings:

15 That we may be blameless and harm- I counted loss for Christ. less, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world;

may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have them but dung, that I may win Christ, not run in vain, neither laboured in vain.

17 Yea, and if I be offered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy and rejoice with you all.

18 For the same cause also do ye joy and

rejoice with me.

Timotheus shortly unto you, that I also may death be of good comfort when I know your state.

20 For I have no man like-minded, who the resurrection of the dead.

will naturally care for your state.

which are Jesus Christ's.

a son with the father, he hath served with

me in the gospel.

24 But I trust in the Lord that I also myself shall come shortly.

25 Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you Epaphroditus, my brother, and com CHAP. II.

panion in labour, and fellow-soldier, but your messenger, and he that ministered to my

26 For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard

27 For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sor-

28 I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful.

29 Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and hold such in reputation:

30 Because for the work of Christ he was nigh vnto death, not regarding his life, to supply your lack of service toward me.

CHAP. III.

INALLY, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, és safe.

2 Beware of dogs, beware of evil, workers,

3 For we are the circumcision, which wor-10 That at the name of Jesus every knee ship God in the Spirit, and rejoice in Christ

earth, and things under the earth;

4 Though I might also have confidence in the flesh. If any other man thinketh that he that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of bath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I

5 Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, a He-6 Concerning zeal, persecuting the church;

touching the righteousness which is in the

7 But what things were gain to me, those

8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have 16 Holding forth the word of life; that I suffered the loss of all things, and do count

9 And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith;

10 That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his 19 But I trust in the Lord Jesus to send sufferings, being made conformable unto his

11 If by any means I might attain unto

12 Not as though I had already attained,

21 For all seek their own, not the things either were already perfect; but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which 22 But ye know the proof of him, that, as also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus.

13 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, forgetting 23 Him therefore I hope to send presently, those things which are behind, and reaching so soon as I shall see how it will go with me. forth unto those things which are before,

14 I press toward the mark, for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus.

15 Let us therefore, as many as be perfect, ever things are of good report; if there he be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think etherwise minded, God shall reveal even this

mind the same thing.

17 Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ye have now at the last your care of me hath flourish-

us for an ensample.

18 (For many walk, of whom I have told ye lacked opportunity. you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of

19 Whose end is destruction, whose god is their belly, and whose glory is in their

shame, who mind earthly things.)

20 For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the need.

Lord Jesus Christ;

21 Who shall change our vile body, that it strengtheneth me. may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able ye did communicate with my affliction. even to subdue all things unto himself.

CHAP. IV.

loved and longed for, my joy and crown, ted with me, as concerning giving and reso stand fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved. ceiving, but ye only.

2 I beseech Euodias, and beseech Syn
16 For even in Thessalonica ye sent once

tyche, that they be of the same mind in the and again unto my necessity.

Lord. 17 Not because I desire a gift; but I de-

3 And I entreat thee also, true yoke-fellow, sire fruit that may abound to your account. help those women which laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and with having received of Epaphroditus the things other my fellow-labourers, whose names are which were sent from you, an odour of a in the book of life.

4 Rejoice in the Lord always: and again pleasing to God.

I say, Rejoice.

men. The Lord is at hand.

6 Be careful for nothing: but in every thing by prayer and supplication, with for ever and ever. Amen. thanksgiving, let your requests be made known unto God.

7 And the peace of God, which passeth all

minds through Christ Jesus.

8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are with you all. Amen. true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatso-

on these things.

16 Nevertheless, whereto we have already ed, and received, and heard, and seen in me, attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us do: and the God of peace shall be with

> 10 But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that ed again; wherein ye were also careful, but

11 Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, therewith to be content.

12 I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where, and in all things, I am instructed, both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer

13 I can do all things through Christ which

14 Notwithstanding ye have well done that

15 Now, ye Philippians, know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I depart-THEREFORE, my brethren dearly be-ed from Macedonia, no church communica-

18 But I have all, and abound: I am full, sweet smell, a sacrifice acceptable, well-

19 But my God shall supply all your need 5 Let your moderation be known unto all according to his riches in glory by Christ

20 Now unto God and our Father be glory

21 Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren which are with me greet you. 22 All the saints salute you, chiefly they

understanding, shall keep your hearts and that are of Cesar's household.

23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be

I It was written to the Philippians from Rome, by Epaphroditus.

¶ The Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the COLOSSIANS.

CHAP. I.

DAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the word of the truth of the gospel; will of God, and Timotheus our brother,

ou, and peace, from God our Father, and knew the grace of God in truth:

Lord Jesus Christ.

do aWe give thanks to God and the Father dear fellow-servant, who is for you a faiththant Lord Jesus Christ, praying always ful minister of Christ;

ince we heard of your faith in Christ the Spirit. 2509 Had of the love which ye have to all

5 For the hope which is laid up for you in to desire that ye might be filled with the

heaven, whereof ye heard before in the

6 Which is come unto you, as it is in all To the saints and faithful brethren in the world; and bringeth forth fruit, as it doth anst which are at Colosse: Grace be unto also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and

7 As ye also learned of Epaphras our

8 Who also declared unto us your love in

9 For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and

knowledge of his will in all wisdam and spi- cording to his working, which worketh in

ritual understanding;

10 That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;

11 Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience

and long-suffering with joyfulness :

hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light;

13 Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the wisdom and knowledge.

kingdom of his dear Son;

14 In whom we have redemption through guile you with enticing words. his blood, even the forgiveness of sins:

15 Who is the image of the invisible God,

the first-born of every creature:

16 For by him were all things created that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers; all things were created by him, and for him;

17 And he is before all things, and by him

all things consist;

18 And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the first-born from the dead; that in all things he might have the pre-eminence:

19 For it pleased the Father, that in him

should all fulness dwell:

20 And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

21 And you, that were sometime alienated, and enemies in your mind by wicked works,

vet now hath he reconciled

22 In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy, and unblameable, and

unreproveable in his sight;

23 If ye continue in the faith grounded and hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul nances that was against us, which was couam made a minister;

24 Who now rejoice in my sufferings for ing it to his cross; you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body's

sake, which is the church:
25 Whereof I am made a minister, ac-Gnd ;

26 Even the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is but the body is of Christ.

made manifest to his saints:

what is the riches of the glory of this myste-ping of angels, intruding into those this ry among the Gentiles; which is Christ in which he hath not seen, vainly puffed ! you, the hope of glory

23 Whom we preach, warning very man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that all the body by joints and bands hands we may present every man perfect in Christ nourishment ministered, and knit to Jesus:

29 Whereunto I also labour, striving ac-

me mightily. CHAP. II.

OR I would that ye knew what great conflict I have for you, and for them at Laodicea, and for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh;

2 That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all 12 Giving thanks unto the Father, which riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgment of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ:

3 In whom are hid all the treasures of

4 And this I say, lest any man should be-

5 For though I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding your order, and the stedfastness of your faith in Christ.

6 As ye have therefore received Christ

Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him;

7 Rooted and built up in him, and estabo lished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving.

8 Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ:

9 For in him dwelleth all the fulness of

the Godhead bodily.

10 And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and power;

11 In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ;

12 Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with him through the faith of the operation of God, who hath raised

him from the dead.

13 And you, being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he settled, and be not moved away from the quickened together with him, having forgiven you all trespasses;

14 Blotting out the hand-writing of orditrary to us, and took it out of the way, nail-

15 And, having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly,

triumphing over them in it.

16 Let no man therefore judge you in cording to the dispensation of God which is meat, or in drink, or in respect of a holygiven to me for you, to fulfil the word of day, or of the new-moon, or of the sabbathdays

17 Which are a shadow of things to come:

ade manifest to his saints:

18 Let no man beguile you of your to ward in a voluntary humility and worship his fleshly mind;

19 And not holding the Head, from ing increaseth with the increase of Goul.

20 Wherefore, if ye be dead with Christ

from the rudiments of the world, why, as things: for this is well-pleasing unto the though living in the world, are ye subject to Lord. ordinances,

21 (Touch not, taste not, handle not,

22 Which all are to perish with the using,) after the commandments and doctrines of men?

23 Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will-worship and humility, and neglecting of the body; not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh. CHAP. III.

F ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

2 Set your affection on things above, not

on things on the earth.

3 For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. 4 When Christ, who is our life, shall ap-

pear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory

5 Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:

6 For which things' sake the wrath of God

cometh on the children of disobedience.

7 In the which ye also walked sometime,

when ye lived in them.

8 But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth.

9 Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds:

10 And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of

him that created him:

11 Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all, and in all.

12 Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, long-

suffering;

13 Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any; even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye.

rity, which is the bond of perfectness.

15 And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one

body; and be ye thankful.

16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admomishing one another in psalms, and hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

17 And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

18 Wives, submit yourselves unto your m husbands, as it is fit in the Lord.

²4 19 Husbands, love your wives, and be not is in his house. atter against them.

20 Children, obey your parents in all you, cause that it be read also in the church

21 Fathers, provoke not your children to

anger, lest they be discouraged.

22 Servants, obey in all things your masters according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as men-pleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God:

23 And whatsoever ye do, do it heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men;

24 Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ.

25 But he that doeth wrong, shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and

there is no respect of persons. CHAP. IV.

MASTERS, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.

2 Continue in prayer, and watch in the

same with thanksgiving;

3 Withal praying also for us, that God would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in bonds:

4 That I may make it manifest, as I ought

to speak.

5 Walk in wisdom toward them that are

without, redeeming the time.

6 Let your speech be always with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.

7 All my state shall Tychicus declare unto you, who is a beloved brother, and a faithful minister and fellow-servant in the Lord:

8 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and

comfort your hearts;

9 With Onesimus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is one of you: they shall make known unto you all things which are done

10 Aristarchus my fellow-prisoner saluteth you, and Marcus, sister's son to Barnabas; (touching whom ye received commandments; if he come unto you, receive him;)

11 And Jesus, which is called Justus, who 14 And above all these things put on cha- are of the circumcision. These only are my fellow-workers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me.

> 12 Epaphras, who is one of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of

13 For I bear him record, that he hath a great zeal for you, and them that are in Laodicea, and them in Hierapolis.

14 Luke, the beloved physician, and De-

mas, greet you.

15 Salute the brethren which are in Laodicea, and Nymphas, and the church which

16 And when this epistle is read among

I. THESSALONIANS.

read the epistle from Laodicea.

17 And say to Archippus, Take heed to the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.

18 The salutation by the hand of me Paul.

of the Laodiceans; and that ye likewise Remember my bonds. Grace be with you. Amen.

> Written from Rome to the Colossians by Tychicus and Onesimus.

The First Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the THESSALONIANS.

CHAP. I.

PAUL, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, un-to the church of the Theoremsein, unto the church of the Thessalonians which as in God the Father, and in the Lord Je- you, we were willing to have imparted unto sus Christ: Grace be unto you, and peace, you, not the gospel of God only, but also from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus our own souls, because ye were dear unto us. Christ.

3 Remembering without ceasing your any of you, we preached unto you the goswork of faith, and labour of love, and papel of God. tience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father;

tion of God.

word only, but also in power, and in the (as a father doth his children,)
Holy Ghost, and in much assurance; as ye 12 That ye would walk worthy of God, know what manner of men we were among who hath called you unto his kingdom and you for your sake.

6 And ye became followers of us, and of

affliction, with joy of the Holy Ghost:

believe in Macedonia and Achaia.

8 For from you sounded out the word of fectually worketh also in you that believe. the Lord not only in Macedonia and Achaia, not to speak any thing.

9 For they themselves shew of us what they have of the Jews; manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols, to serve their own prophets, and have persecuted us;

the living and true God,

10 And to wait for his Son from heaven, to all men; whom he raised from the dead, even Jesus, CHAP. II.

OR yourselves, brethren, know our en- on them to the uttermost. trance in unto you, that it was not in

fore and were shamefully entreated, as ye your face with great desire. know, at Philippi, we were bold in our God to speak unto you the gospel of God with you (even I Paul) once and again; but Samuch contention.

3 For our exhortation was not of deceit,

nor of uncleanness, nor in guile :

4 But as we were allowed of God to be put of our Lord Jesus Christ at his coming : in trust with the gospel, even so we speak ; not as pleasing men, but God, which trietle our hearts.

5 For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloak of covet- be left at Athens alone;

ourness; God is witness:

of you, nor yet of others, when we might the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to have been burdensome, as the apostles of comfort you concerning your faith; Christ.

7 But we were gentle among you, even

8 So, being affectionately desirous of

9 For ye remember, brethren, our labour 2 We give thanks to God always for you and travail: for labouring night and day, all, making mention of you in our prayers; because we would not be chargeable unto

10 Ye are witnesses, and God also, how holily, and justly, and unblameably, we be-4 Knowing, brethren beloved, your elec- haved ourselves among you that believe :

on of God.

11 As ye know how we exhorted and 5 For our gospel came not unto you in comforted and charged every one of you.

glory.

13 For this cause also thank we God, the Lord, having received the word in much without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye So that ye were ensamples to all that received it not as the word of men, but (as it is in truth) the word of God, which ef

14 For ve, brethren, became followers of but also in every place your faith to God-the churches of God which in Judea are in ward is spread abroad; so that we need Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as

15 Who both killed the Lord Jesus and and they please not God, and are contrary

16 Forbidding us to speak to the Genwhich delivered us from the wrath to come. tiles, that they might be saved, to fill up their sins always: for the wrath is come up-

17 But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, not in heart, 2 But even after that we had suffered be-endeavoured the more abundantly to see

18 Wherefore we would have come unto

tan hindered us.

19 For what is our hope, or joy, or crown of rejoicing? Are not even ye in the presence

20 For ye are our glory and joy. CHAP. III.

HEREFORE, when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good to longer forbear, we thought it good to

2 And sent Timotheus, our brother, and 6 Nor of men sought we glory, neither minister of God, and our fellow-labourer in

3 That no man should be moved by these

afflictions: for yourselves know that we are

appointed thereunto.

4 For verily, when we were with you, your own hands, as we commanded you; we told you before that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and ye them that are without, and that ye may have know

5 For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, lest by some means the tempter have tempted you,

and our labour be in vain.

6 But now, when Timotheus came from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity, and that ye have good remembrance of us always, desiring greatly to see us, as we also to see you:

7 Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our affliction and distress

by your faith .

8 For now we live, if ye stand fast in the

Lord

9 For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we

joy for your sakes before our God ;

10 Night and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith

11 Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way unto

12 And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love one toward another, and toward all ..., even as we do toward you :

13 To the end he may establish your hearts day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints

CHAP. IV.

TURTHERMORE then, we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how we omit to walk and to please God, so ye would around more and more.

2 For ye know what commandments we

gave you by the Lord Jesus.

3 For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication:

4 That every one of you should know how to pessess his vessel in sanctification and honeur :

as the Gentiles which know not God:

6 That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter; because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you, and testified.

cleanness, but unto holiness.

8 He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given un- and edity one another, even as also ye do. to us his Holy Spirit.

9 But as touching brotherly love, ye need not that I write unto you; for ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another.

brethren which are in all Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and more ;

11 And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with

12 That ye may walk honestly toward

lack of nothing.

13 But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concern ig them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope.

14 For if we believe that Jesus died, and rose again, even so them also which sleep

in Jesus will God bring with him.

15 For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord, shall not prevent them which are asleep.

16 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God; and the dead in Christ shall rise first :

17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

13 Wherefore, comfort one another with

these words.

CHAP. V.

BUT of the times and the seasons, bre-thren, ye have no need that I write unto you.

2 For yourselves know perfectly, that the

night

3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety, then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

4 But ye, brethren, are not in darkness. that that day should overtake you as a thief.

5 Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

6 Therefore let us not sleep, as do others;

but let us watch and be sober.

7 For they that sleep, sleep in the night; and they that be drunken, are drunken in the night.

8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and 5 Not in the lust of concupiscence, even love; and for a helmet the hope of salva-

9 For God hath not appointed us to wrath. but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus

Christ,

10 Who died for us, that, whether we 7 For God hath not called us unto un- wake or sleep, we should live together with

11 Wherefore comfort yourselves together, 12 And we beseech you, brethren, to know

them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you;

13 And to esteem them very highly in 10 And indeed ye do it toward all the love for their work's sake. Ind be at peace

among yourselves.

14 Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the feeble-

II. THESSALONIANS.

minded, support the weak, be patient toward all men.

any man; but ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all men.

16 Rejoice evermore.

17 Pray without ceasing.

18 In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning

19 Quench not the Spirit.

20 Despise not prophesyings.

21 Prove all things: hold fast that which is good

22 Abstain from all appearance of evil.

23 And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly: and I pray God your whole spirit, 15 See that none render evil for evil unto and soul, and body, be preserved blameless y man; but ever follow that which is good, unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Faithful is he that calleth you, who al-

so will do it.

25 Brethren, pray for us.

26 Greet all the brethren with a holy kiss. 27 I charge you by the Lord that this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren.

28 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be

with you. Amen.

The first epistle unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

\P The Second Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the THESSALONIANS. CHAP. I.

AUL, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians in God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ:

2 Grace unto you, and peace, from God a falling away first, and that man of sin be our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that your faith groweth exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth:

4 So that we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God, for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that

ye endure ;

5 Which is a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ve also suffer :

6 Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble

And to you who are troubled, rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed

from heaven with his mighty angels, 8 In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not

the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: 9 Who shall be punished with everlasting might be saved.

destruction from the presence of the Lord,

and from the glory of his power;

10 When he shall come to be glorified in his his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you believed not the truth, but had pleasure in was believed) in that day.

11 Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would count you worthy of this calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of his goodness, and the work of faith with

12 That the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him according to the grace of our God and of the

Lord Jesus Christ.

coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him,

be troubied, neither by spirit, nor by word, and good hope through grace,

nor by letter as from us, as that the day of

Christ is at hand. 3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come

revealed, the son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he, as God, sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet

with you, I told you these things?

6 And now we know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, un-

til he be taken out of the way:

8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

9 Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan, with all power, and signs,

and lying wonders,

10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they

11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a

12 That they all might be damned who

unrighteousness.

13 But we are bound to give thanks always to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation, through sanctification of the Spirit, and belief of the truth:

-14 Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Je-

sus Christ.
15 Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and TOW we beseech you, brethren, by the taught, whether by word, or our epistle.

16 Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which hath loved us, 2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or and hath given us everlasting consolation,

17 Comfort your hearts, and establish you make ourselves an ensample unto you to fo!in every good word and work.

CHAP. III.

word of the Lord may have free course, work, neither should he eat. and be glorified, even as it is with you;

2 And that we may be delivered from un-walk among you disorderly, working not at

not faith.

blish you, and keep you from evil. 4 And we have confidence in the Lord bread touching you, that ye both do and will do the

things which we command you. 5 And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for

Christ.

6 Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us.

7 For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved not ourselves dis- hand, which is the token in every epistle: so

orderly among you;
8 Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but wrought with labour and travail with you all. Amen. night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you:

9 Not because we have not power, but to

low us. 10 For even when we were with you, this VINALLY, brethren, pray for us, that the we commanded you, that if any would not

11 For we hear that there are some which

reasonable and wicked men: for all men have all, but are busybodies.

12 Now them that are such we command 3 But the Lord is faithful, who shall esta- and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own

13 But ye, brethren, be not weary in well-

doing.

14 And if any man obey not our word by this epistie, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

15 Yet count him not as an enemy, but ad-

monish him as a brother.

16 Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord be with you all. 17 The salutation of Paul with mine own

18 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be

The second epistle to the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

¶ The First Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to TIMOTHY.

CHAP. I. commandment of God our Saviour, and trust

Lord Jesus Christ, which is our hope;

ther, and Jesus Christ our Lord. sus, when I went into Macedonia, that thou

mightest charge some that they teach no other doctrine,

4 Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith; so do.

5 Now, the end of the commandment is conscience, and of faith unfeigned;

6 From which some having swerved, have

turned aside unto vain jangling;

7 Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

8 But we know that the law is good, if a

man use it lawfully:

9 Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and thers and murderers of mothers, for man-mightest war a good warfare; slayers,

10 For whoremongers, for them that de- which some having put away, concerning file themselves with mankind, for men-steal- faith have made shipwreck: ers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if sound doctrine,

11 According to the glorious gospel of the DAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the blessed God, which was committed to my

12 And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, 2 Unto Timothy, my own son in the faith: who hath enabled me, for that he count Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Fame faithful, putting me into the ministry of the more than the who hath enabled me, for that he counted

13 Who was before a blasphemer, and a 3 As I besought thee to abide still at Ephe-persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because I did it ignorantly in unbelief.

14 And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith and love which is in

Christ Jesus.

15 This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into charity, out of a pure heart, and of a good the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief.

16 Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all long-suffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting.

17 Now, unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and

glory for ever and ever. Amen.
18 This charge I commit unto thee, son disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, Timothy, according to the prophecies which for unholy and profane, for murderers of fa- went before on thee, that thou by them

19 Holding faith, and a good conscience;

20 Of whom is Hymeneus and Alexander; there be any other thing that is contrary to whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

CHAP. II.

EXHORT therefore, that, first of all, sup- found blameless. plications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men;

2 For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peace- wife, ruling their children and their own able life in all godliness and honesty.

3 For this is good and acceptable in the

sight of God our Saviour;

to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

5 For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; to come unto thee shortly; 6 Who gave himself a ransom for all, to

be testified in due time.

and he not.) a teacher of the Gentiles in truth. faith and verity.

and doubting.

9 In like manner also, that women adorn in the world, received up into glory. emselves in modest apparel, with shamethemselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broidered bair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array;

10 But (which becometh women profess-

ing godliness) with good works.

11 Let the women learn in silence with

all subjection.

12 But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

13 For Adam was first formed, then Eve. 14 And Adam was not deceived; but the

woman, being deceived, was in the transgression.

15 Notwithstanding, she shall be saved in child-bearing, if they continue in faith, and charity, and holiness, with sobriety.

CHAP. III.

THIS is a true saying, If a man desire the office of a hishop, he desireth a

good work. 2 A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, soher, of good bles, and exercise thyself rather unto godli-

behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to teach; 3 Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler,

not covetous;

4 One that ruleth well his own house, having his children in subjection with all

gravity;

5 (For if a man know not how to rule his church of God?)

6 Not a novice, lest, being lifted up with ly of those that believe. pride, he fall into the condemnation of the

reproach and the snare of the devil.

8 Likewise must the deacons be grave, not double-tongued, not given to much wine, to exhortation, to doctrine. not greedy of filthy lucre;

pure conscience.

10 And let these also first be proved; then tery.

let them use the office of a deacon, being

11 Even so must their wives be grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things.

12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one houses well

13 For they that have used the office of a deacon well, purchase to themselves a good 4 Who will have all men to be saved, and degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

14 These things write I unto thee, hoping

15 But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself 7 Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, in the house of God, which is the church of and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, the living God, the pillar and ground of the

16 And without controversy, great is the 8 I will therefore that men pray every mystery of godliness: God was manifest in where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on

OW the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;

2 Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their

conscience seared with a hot iron:

3 Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.

4 For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with

thanksgiving:

5 For it is sanctified by the word of God

and prayer.

6 If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

7 But refuse profane and old wives' fa-

8 For bodily exercise profiteth little; but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come.

9 This is a faithful saying, and worthy of

all acceptation.

10 For therefore we both labour and sufown house, how shall he take care of the fer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviourof all men, especial-

11 These things command and teach.

12 Let no man despise thy youth; but be 7 Moreover, he must have a good report thou an example of the believers, in word, of them which are without; lest he fall into in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity.

13 Till I come, give attendance to reading,

14 Neglect not the gift that is in thee, 9 Holding the mystery of the faith in a which was given thee by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may

appear to all.

16 Take heed unto thyself, and unto the self pure. doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them wine for thy stomach's sake, and thine often that hear thee.

CHAP. V. REBUKE not an elder, but entreat him as going before to judgment; and some men a father; and the younger men as bre-they follow after.

3 Honour widows that are widows indeed.

4 But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to shew piety at home, and to requite their parents: for that all honour, that the name of God and his is good and acceptable before God.

5 Now she that is a widow indeed, and

supplications and prayers night and day

while she liveth.

7 And these things give in charge, that bort.

they may be blameless.

6 But if any provide not for his own, and not to wholesome words, even the words of especially for those of his own house, he hath our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.

9 Let not a widow be taken into the number under threescore years old, having been

the wife of one man,

10 Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children. if she have lodged strangers, if she have washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work.

11 But the younger widows refuse; for when they have begun to wax wanton gain

against Christ, they will marry;

12 Having damnation, because they have

cast off their first faith.

13 And withal they learn to be idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tanters also and busybodies, speaking things which they ought not.

14 I will therefore that the younger wo-men marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak

reproachfully.

ter Satan.

have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve them that are widows indeed.

17 Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double bonour, especially they

who labour in the word and doctrine.

16 For the scripture saith, Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And. The labourer is worthy of his reward. 19 Against an elder receive not an accu-

sation, but before two or three witnesses. 20 Them that sin rebuke before all, that

others also may fear.

2! I charge the before God, and the Lord is the blessed and only Potentate, the King Jesus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou of kings, and Lord of lords; abserve these things, without preferring one

15 Meditate upon these things; give thy, before another, doing nothing by partiality. 22 Lay hands suddenly on no man, neither

be partaker of other men's sins: keep thy-

23 Drink no longer water, but use a little

infirmities.

24 Some men's sins are open beforehand,

2 The elder women as mothers; the are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

CHAP. VI.

ET as many servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of

doctrine be not blasphemed.

2 And they that have believing masters, let desolate, trusteth in God, and commute in them not despise them, because they are brethren; but rather do them service, because 6 But she that liveth in pleasure is dead they are faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. These things teach and ex-

3 If any man teach otherwise, and consent

which is according to godliness;

4 He is proud, knowing nothing, but do-ting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,

5 Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw

thyseif.

6 But godliness with contentment is great

7 For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. & And having food and raiment, let us be

therewith content.

9 But they that will be rich fall into temptation, and a snare, and into many foolish and burnful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.

10 For the love of money is the root of all evil; which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced

15 For some are already turned aside af-r Satan.

11 But thou, O man of God, flee these 16 If any man or woman that believeth things; and follow after righteousness, god-

liness, faith, love, patience, meekness. 12 Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou are also called, and hast professed a good profession be-

fore many witnesses. 13 I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and before Christ Jesus, who befure Ponnus Pilate witnessed

a good confession,

14 That thou keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Curist :

15 Which in his times he shall show, who

16 Who only hath immertality, dwelling

in the light which no man can approach un-|good foundation against the time to come, to; whom no man hath seen, nor can see: that they may lay hold on eternal life. to whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen.

world, that they be not high-minded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to en-concerning the faith. Grace be with thee.

18 That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing

to communicate;

19 Laying up in store for themselves a

20 O Timothy, keep that which is com-

mitted to thy trust, avoiding profane and 17 Charge them that are rich in this vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called: 21 Which some professing, have erred

Amen.

T-The first to Timothy was written from Laodicea, which is the chiefest city of Phrygia Pacatiana.

¶ The Second Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to TIMOTHY.

CHAP. I. will of God, according to the promise

of life which is in Christ Jesus, 2 To Timothy, my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Fa-

ther, and Christ Jesus our Lord.

3 I thank God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day

4 Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with

5 When I call to remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and thy mother Eunice; and I am persuaded that in thee also.

6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in

thee by the putting on of my hands.

7 For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a

sound mind.

8 Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prison-er: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of fully. the gospel, according to the power of God;

9 Who hath saved us, and called us with be first partaker of the fruits. a holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, give thee understanding in all things. which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began;

10 But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life doer, even unto bonds; but the word of God and immortality to light through the gospel: is not bound.

11 Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles.

things: nevertheless I am not ashamed; for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which have committed unto him against that

13 Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and

love which is in Christ Jesus.

14 That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Holy Ghost which divelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that all they which DAUL, an apostic of Jesus Christ by the are in Asia be turned away from me; of whom are Phygellus and Hermogenes.

16 The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft refreshed me.

and was not ashamed of my chain: 17 But, when he was in Rome, he sought

me out very diligently, and found me. 18 The Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord in that day: and in how many things he ministered unto me at

Ephesus, thou knowest very well. CHAP. II.

HOU therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.

2 And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also.

3 Thou therefore endure hardness, as a

good soldier of Jesus Christ.

4 No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life, that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a sol-

5 And if a man also strive for masteries.

6 The husbandman that laboureth must

7 Consider what I say; and the Lord

8 Remember that Jesus Christ, of the seed of David, was raised from the dead,

according to my gospel:
9 Wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil-

10 Therefore I endure all things for the elect's sake, that they may also obtain the 12 For the which cause I also suffer these salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory.

11 It is a faithful saying: For if we be

dead with him, we shall also live with him: 12 If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us:

13 If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful; he cannot deny himself.

14 Of these things put them in remembrance, charging them before the Lord that they strive not about words to no profit, but to the subverting of the hearers.

802

15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

16 But shun profane and vain babblings; for they will increase unto more ungodliness.

17 And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymeneus, and Philetus;

saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some.

standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity.

20 But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour,

and some to dishonour.

21 If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and prepared unto every good work.

22 Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure

heart.

23 But foolish and unlearned questions

avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes. 24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to

teach, patient;

25 In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth

26 And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken

captive by him at his will.

CHAP. III.

HIS know also, that in the last days pe-

rilous times shall come:

2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy

3 Without natural affection, truce-breakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, des-

pisers of those that are good,

4 Traitors, heady, high-minded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

5 Having a form of godliness, but deny-

ing the power thereof: from such turn away. 6 For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts;

7 Ever learning, and never able to come

to the knowledge of the truth.

8 Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith.

9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all men,

as theirs also was.

10 But thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, long-suffering, charity, patience,

11 Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but out of them all the Lord delivered me.

12 Yea, and all that will live godly in

Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.

13 But evil men and seducers shall wax 18 Who concerning the truth have erred, worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

14 But continue thou in the things which 19 Nevertheless the foundation of God thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned

them;

15 And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.

16 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for dectrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righ-

teousness;

17 That the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works.

CHAP. IV CHARGE thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall

judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom;

2 Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort, with

all long-suffering and doctrine. 3 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves

teachers, having itching ears; 4 And they shall turn away their ears from

the truth, and shall be turned unto fables. 5 But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry.

6 For I am now ready to be offered, and

the time of my departure is at hand.

7 I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith:

8 Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, shall give me at that day : and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

9 Do thy diligence to come shortly unto

10 For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia.

11 Only Luke is with me. Take Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is profita-

ble to me for the ministry.

12 And Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus. 13 The cloak that I left at Troas with Carpus, when thou comest, bring with thee, and the books, but especially the parchments.

14 Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil; the Lord reward him according

to his works:

15 Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood our words.

16 At my first answer no man stood with

me, but all men forsook me: I pray God that it may not be laid to their charge.

17 Notwithstanding, the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by me the ter. Eubulus greeteth thee, and Pudens, and preaching might be fully known, and that all the Gentiles might hear: and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion.

18 And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory

19 Salute Prisca and Aquila, and the household of Onesiphorus.

for ever and ever. Amen.

The Epistle of PAUL to TITUS.

CHAP. I. PAUL, a servant of God, and an apostle minable, and disobedient, and unto every of Jesus Christ, according to the faith good work reprobate. of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness;

2 In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;

3 But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is commit-ted unto me, according to the commandment of God our Saviour;

4 To Titus, mine own son after the common faith; Grace, mercy, and peace, from

our Saviour.

5 For this cause left I thee in Crete; that thou shouldest set in order the things that good, obedient to their own husbands, that are wanting, and ordain élders in every city, as I had appointed thee:

6 If any be blameless, the husband of minded. one wife, having faithful children, not ac-

cused of riot, or unruly.

7 For a bishop must be blameless, as the ness, gravity, sincerity, steward of God; not self-willed, not soon. angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre;

8 But a lover of hospitality, a lover of you.

good men, sober, just, holy, temperate;

9 Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by things; not answering again; sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.

10 For there are many unruly and vain of God our Saviour in all things. talkers and deceivers, especially they of the

circumcision;

11 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

12 One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are always glorious appearing of the great God and our

liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

13 This witness is true: wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith

14 Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and works. commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

15 Unto the pure all things are pure: but thee. unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled.

20 Erastus abode at Corinth: But Trophimus have I left at Miletum sick.

21 Do thy diligence to come before win-Linus, and Claudia, and all the brethren.

22 The Lord Jesus Christ be with thy

spirit. Grace be with you. Amen.

The second epistle unto Timotheus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Ephesians, was written from Rome, when Paul was brought before Nero the second time.

but in works they deny him, being abo-

CHAP. II.

UT speak thou the things which become sound doctrine: 2 That the aged men be sober, grave, tem-

perate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience. 3 The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false

accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;

4 That they may teach the young women

God the Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children, 5 To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home,

the word of God be not blasphemed.

6 Young men likewise exhort to be sober-

7 In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorrupt-

8 Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of

9 Exhort servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well in all

fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine

11 For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men,

12 Teaching us, that, denying ungodliness righteously, and godly, in this present world;

13 Looking for that blessed hope, and the

Saviour Jesus Christ;

14 Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unte himself a peculiar people, zealous of good

15 These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise

CHAP. III. DUT them in mind to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magi-16 They profess that they know God; strates, to be ready to every good work,

PHILEMON.

2 To speak evil of no man, to be no logies, and contentions, and strivings about brawlers, but gentle, shewing all meekness the law; for they are unprofitable and vain. unto all men.

3 For we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another.

4 But after that the kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man appeared,

5 Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost;

6 Which he shed on us abundantly wanting unto them.

through Jesus Christ our Saviour ;

should be made heirs according to the hope not unfruitful.

of eternal life.

things I will that thou affirm constantly, that you all. they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain goodworks. These things are good and profitable unto men

9 But avoid foolish questions, and genea-

10 A man that is a heretick, after the first and second admonition, reject;

11 Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of

12 When I shall send Artemas unto thee, or Tychicus, be diligent to come unto me to Nicopolis; for I have determined there to

winter.

13 Bring Zenas the lawyer and Apollos on their journey diligently, that nothing be

14 And let ours also learn to maintain 7 That, being justified by his grace, we good works for necessary uses, that they be

15 All that are with me salute thee. Greet 8 This is a faithful saying, and these them that love us in the faith. Grace be with Amen.

> I It was written to Titus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cretians, from Nicopolis of Macedonia.

¶ The Epistle of PAUL to PHILEMON.

PAUL, a prisoner of Jesus Christ, and Timothy our brother, unto Philemon our dearly beloved, and fellow-labourer,

2 And to our beloved Apphia, and Archippus our fellow-soldier, and to the church a season, that thou shouldest receive him

in thy house :

3 Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

thee always in my prayers,

5 Hearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all saints;

6 That the communication of thy faith may become effectual by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus.

7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints

are refreshed by thee, brother.

8 Wherefore, though I might be much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is

convenient, 9 Yet, for love's sake, I rather beseech thee, being such a one as Paul the aged, for I trust that through your prayers I shall and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ.

10 I beseech thee for my son Onesimus,

whom I have begotten in my bonds: 11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me:

12 Whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own bowels;

13 Whom I would have retained with me, that in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel:

14 But without thy mind would I do nothing; that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.

15 For perhaps he therefore departed for

for ever;

16 Not now as a servant, but above a servant, a brother beloved, especially to me, 4 I thank my God, making mention of but how much more unto thee, both in the flesh, and in the Lord?

17 If thou count me therefore a partner,

receive him as myself.

18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth thee aught, put that on mine account;

19 I Paul have written it with mine own hand, I will repay it; albeit I do not say to thee how theu owest unto me even thine own self besides.

20 Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: refresh my bowels in the Lord.

21 Having confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say.

22 But withal prepare me also a lodging:

be given unto you.

23 There salute thee Epaphras, my fellow-prisoner in Christ Jesus :

24 Marcus, Aristarchus, Demas, Lucas, my fellow-labourers.

25 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

Written from Rome to Philemon, by Onesimus a servant.

The Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the HEBREWS.

GOD, who at sundry times, and in divers ing, What is man, that thou art mindful of manners, spake in time past unto the him? or the son of man, that thou visitest Fathers by the prophets,

2 Hath in these last days spoken unto us

all things, by whom also he made the worlds; 3 Who, being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his powsat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high ;

4 Being made so much better than the

a more excellent name than they.

5 For unto which of the angels said he at that he by the grace of God should taste any time, Thou art my Son, this day have death for every man. I begotten thee? And again, I will be to

begotten into the world, he saith, And let

all the angels of God worship him.

7 And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire.

8 But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever; a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom.

9 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness And again, Behold, I and the children which above thy fellows.

10 And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the

heavens are the works of thine hands: 11 They shall perish, but thou remainest;

and they all shall wax old as doth a garment; 12 And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

13 But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I

make thine enemies thy footstool?

14 Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?

CHAP. II.

THEREFORE we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should let them slip.

For if the word spoken by angels was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward;

3 How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him;

4 God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles. and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to

his own will?

5 For unto the angels hath he not put in than the house. subjection the world to come, whereof we speak

6 But one in a certain place testified, say-

7 Thou madest him a little lower than the by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of angels: thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of

thy hands: 8 Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in suber, when he had by himself purged our sins, jection under him, he left nothing that is not put under him. But now we see not yet all things put under him .

9 But we see Jesus, who was made a litangels, as he hath by inheritance obtained the lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour;

10 For it became him, for whom are all him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son? things, and by whom are all things, in bring-6 And again, when he bringeth in the first-ling many sons unto glory, to make the Captain of their salvation perfect through suffer-

> 11 For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified are all of one; for which cause he is not ashamed to call them breth-

12 Saying, I will declare thy name unto my brethren; in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.

13 And again, I will put my trust in him.

God hath given me.

14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

15 And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bond-

16 For verily he took not on him the nature of angels; but he took on him the seed of Abraham.

17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful High Priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people:

18 For in that he himself hath suffered, being tempted, he is able to succour them

that are tempted.

CHAP. III.

HEREFORE, holy brethren, parta-kers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus;

2 Who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Moses was fuithful in all his

house.

3 For this man was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he who hath builded the house hath more honour

4 For every house is builded by some man; but he that built all things is God,

5 And Moses verily was faithful in all his house, as a servant, for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after;

6 But Christ as a Son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

7 Wherefore, as the Holy Ghost saith,

To-day, if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wil- example of unbelief. derness;

me, and saw my works forty years.

10 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do always err in their heart; and they have not known my ways.

11 So I sware in my wrath, They shall not

enter into my rest.

any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

is called To-day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin

14 For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence

stedfast unto the end;
15 While it is said, To-day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the

provocation.

16 For some, when they had heard, did provoke; howbeit not all that came out of Egypt by Moses.

years? was it not with them that had sinned,

whose carcases fell in the wilderness ? 18 And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not?

19 So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief

CHAP. IV.

ET us therefore fear, lest, a promise be-4 ing left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.

2 For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with

faith in them that heard it.

3 For we which have believed do enter art a priest for ever, after the order of Melinto rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the werld.

4 For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, And God did rest the seventh day from all his works.

enter into my rest.

must enter therein, and they to whom it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief:

7 (Again, he limited a certain day, saying in David, To-day, after so long a time; as it is said, To-day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts. 807

8 For if Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day.

9 There remaineth therefore a rest to the

people of Ged.

10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his.)

11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same

12 For the word of God is quick, and 9 When your fathers tempted me, proved powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

13 Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are na-12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in ked and opened unto the eyes of him with

whom we have to do.

14 Seeing then that we have a great High 13 But exhort one another daily, while it Priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession.

15 For we have not a high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin.

16 Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy,

and find grace to help in time of need. CHAP. V.

OR every high priest, taken from among men, is ordained for men in things per-17 But with whom was he grieved forty taining to God, that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins:

2 Who can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way ; for that he himself also is compassed with

infirmity

3 And by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins.

4 And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as was Aaron.

5 So also Christ glorified not himself to be made a high priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son, to-day have I begotten thee.

6 As he saith also in another place, Thou

chisedec.

7 Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers and supplications, with strong crying and tears, unto him that was able to save him from death, and was heard in that he feared:

8 Though he were a Son, yet learned he 5 And in this place again, If they shall obedience by the things which he suffered;

9 And being made perfect, he became the 6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

10 Called of God a high priest, after the

order of Melchisedec:

11 Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing.

12 For when for the time ye ought to be

teachers, ye have need that one teach you fied for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set again which be the first principles of the before us: eracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat.

skilful in the word of righteousness; for he

is a habe.

14 But strong meat belongeth to them that ever, after the order of Melchisedec. are of full age, even those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

CHAP. VI.

HEREFORE, leaving the principles of the kings, and blessed him; the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unthe doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundapart of all; first being, by interpretation, tion of repentance from dead works, and of King of righteousness, and after that also faith toward God,

2 Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the out descent, having neither beginning of

dead, and of eternal judgment.

3 And this will we do, if God permit.

4 For it is impossible for those who were ance enlightened, and have tasted of the unto whom even the patriarch Abraham heavenly gift, and were made partakers of gave the tenth of the spoils. the Holy Ghost,

5 And have tasted the good word of God,

and the powers of the world to come,

again unto repentance; seeing they crucify of their brethren, the put him to an open shame.

7 For the earth, which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth blessed him that had the promises. forth herbs meet for them by whom it is

dressed, receiveth blessing from God: 8 But that which beareth thorns and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; but there he receiveth them, of whom it is

whose end is to be burned. 9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better

salvation, though we thus speak.

your work and labour of love, which ye have

rance of hope unto the end:

12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience in-there is made of necessity a change also of herit the promises.

13 For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, ken pertaineth to another tribe, of which no he sware by himself,

14 Saying, Surely blessing I will bless

thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee. 15 And so, after he had patiently endured,

he obtained the promise.

16 For men verily swear by the greater: and an oath for confirmation is to them an ariseth another priest, end of all strife

ly to shew unto the heirs of promise the im- of an endless life. mutability of his counsel, confirmed it by an

oath;
18 That by two immutable things, in might have a strong consolation, who have weakness and unprofitableness thereof.

19 Which hope we have as an anchor of

the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which 13 For every one that useth milk is un-entereth into that within the vail;

20 Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made a high priest for

CHAP. VII.

I OR this Melchisedec, king of Salem, priest of the most high God, who men Abraham returning from the slaughter of

King of Salem, which is, King of peace;
3 Without father, without mother, with-

days, nor end of life; but, made like unto the Son of God, abideth a priest continually.

4 Now consider how great this man was.

5 And verily they that are of the sons of

Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes 6 If they shall fall away, to renew them of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of

> 6 But he, whose descent is not counted from them, received tithes of Abraham, and

7 And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the better.

8 And here men that die receive tithes: witnessed that he liveth.

9 And, as I may so say, Levi also, who things of you, and things that accompany receiveth tithes, payed tithes in Abraham.

vation, though we thus speak.

10 For God is not unrighteous, to forget when Melchisedec met him.

11 If therefore perfection were by the Leshewed toward his name, in that ye have witical priesthood, (for under it the people ministered to the saints, and do minister. 11 And we desire that every one of you do there that another priest should rise after the shew the same diligence, to the full assu-order of Melchisedec, and not be called after the order of Aaron?

12 For the priesthood being changed,

the law.

13 For he of whom these things are spoman gave attendance at the altar.

14 For it is evident that our Lord sprang out of Judah; of which tribe Moses spake

nothing concerning priesthood.

15 And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Melchisedec there

16 Who is made, not after the law of a 17 Wherein God, willing more abundant- carnal commandment, but after the power

17 For he testifieth, Thou art a priest for

ever, after the order of Melchisedec. 18 For there is verily a disannulling of which it was impossible for God to lie, we the commandment going before, for the

19 For the law made nothing perfect, but not in my covenant, and I regarded them the bringing in of a better hope did; by the not, saith the Lord. which we draw nigh unto God.

he was made priest :

an eath; but this with an eath by him that and I will be to them a God, and they shall said unto him, The Lord sware, and will not be to me a people: repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec :)

of a better testament.

23 And they truly were many priests, bereason of death :

24 But this man, because he continueth ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood.

25 Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them.

26 For such a high priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens;

27 Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own table, and the shew-bread; which is called sins, and then for the people's: for this he the Sanctuary. did once, when he offered up himself.

28 For the law maketh men high priests cle which is called the Holiest of all; which have infirmity; but the word of the Son; who is consecrated for evermore.

CHAP. VIII

TOW of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such a high priest, who is set on the right hand of dowing the mercy-seat; of which we cannot the throne of the Majesty in the heavens;

2 A minister of the sanctuary, and of the

and not man.

3 For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore it is of necessity that this man have somewhat also

4 For if he were on earth he should not rors of the people: be a priest, seeing that there are priests that

offer gifts according to the law;

dow of heavenly things, as Moses was admonshed of God when he was about to make 9 Which was a figure for the time then the tabernacle: for, See (saith he) that thou present, in which were offered both gifts make all things according to the pattern and sacrifices, that could not make him that shewed to thee in the mount.

6 But now hath he obtained a more ex- conscience; cellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which and divers washings, and carnal ordinances,

was established upon better promises.

7 For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought of good things to come, by a greater and

for the second.

8 For, finding fault with them, he saith, hands, that is to say, not of this building; Behold the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house calves, but by his own blood, he entered in of Israel, and with the house of Judah :

9 Not according to the covenant that eternal redemption for us I made with their fathers in the day when I 13 For if the blood of bulls and of goats, took them by the hand to lead them out of and the ashes of a heifer sprinkling the unthe land of Egypt; because they continued clean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh;

10 For this is the covenant that I will 20 And inasmuch as not without an oath make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws in-21 (For those priests were made without to their mind, and write them in their hearts;

11 And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, 22 By so much was Jesus made a surety saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

12 For I will be merciful to their unrightecause they were not suffered to continue by ousness, and their sins and their iniquities

will I remember no more.

13 In that he saith, A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish

CHAP. IX.

THEN verily the first covenant had also ordinances of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary.

2 For there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein was the candlestick, and the

3 And after the second vail, the taberna-

4 Which had the golden censer, and the oath, which was since the law, maketh the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant;

5 And over it the cherubims of glory sha-

now speak particularly.

6 Now, when these things were thus ortrue tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, dained, the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service of God :

7 But into the second went the high priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the er-

8 The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet 5 Who serve unto the example and sha- made manifest, while as the first tabernacle

did the service perfect, as pertaining to the

10 Which stood only in meats and drinks, imposed on them until the time of reformation.

11 But Christ being come a high priest more perfect tabernacle, not made with

12 Neither by the blood of goats and once into the holy place, having obtained

14 How much more shall the blood of world, he saith, Sacrifice and offering thou Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offer- wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared ed himself without spot to God, purge your me: conscience from dead works to serve the liv-

ing God?

15 And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the premise of eternal inheritance.

16 For where a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator.

17 For a testament is of torce after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth.

18 Whereupon neither the first testament

was dedicated without blood.

19 For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, with water, and scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people,

20 Saying, This is the blood of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you.

21 Moreover, he sprinkled likewise with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.

22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding

of blood is no remission.

23 It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.

24 For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us

25 Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others;

since the foundation of the world;) but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared, to put away sin by the sacrifice of house of God; himself.

27 And as it is appointed unto men once in full assurance of faith, having our hearts

to die, but after this the judgment;

28 So Christ was once effered to bear the sins of many: and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time, without sin, unto salvation.

CHAP. X.

OR the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image make the comers thereunto perfect:

2 For then would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers have received the knowledge of the truth, once purged should have had no more con-

science of sins.

brance again made of sins every year.

4 For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

5 Wherefore, when he cometh into the

6 In burnt-offerings and sacrifices for sin

thou hast had no pleasure: 7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume

of the book it is written of me) to do thy will, O God. 8 Above, when he said, Sacrifice, and offering, and burnt-offerings, and offering for sin, thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; (which are offered by the

Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he

may establish the second.

10 By the which will we are sanctified, through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.

11 And every priest standeth daily ministering, and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins:

12 But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins, for ever sat down on the

right hand of God;

13 From henceforth expecting till his engmies be made his footstool.

14 For by one offering he hath perfected

for ever them that are sanctified;

15 Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before,

16 This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them;

17 And their sins and iniquities will I re-

member no more.

18 Now, where remission of these is, there

is no more offering for sin.

19 Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus,

20 By a new and living way, which he 26 (For then must be often have suffered hath consecrated for us through the vail,

that is to say, his flesh;

21 And having a high priest over the

22 Let us draw near with a true heart,

sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water.

23 Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful

that promised;)

24 And let us consider one another, to provoke unto love, and to good works:

25 Not forsaking the assembling of ourof the things, can never with those sacrifices, selves together, as the manner of some is; which they offered year by year continually, but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

26 For if we sin wilfully after that we there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful looking for of 3 But in those sacrifices there is a remem-judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

28 He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses;

29 Of how much sorer punishment, sup-

pose ye, shall he be thought worthy who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath mise, as in a strunge country, dwelling in counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and with him of the same promise:

hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

10 For he looked for a city which halls

30 For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, And again, The Lord shall saith the Lord.

judge his people.

31 It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands

of the living God.

32 But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great fight of afflictions;

33 Partly, while ye were made a gazingstock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ye became companions of them

that were so used.

34 For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance. 35 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence of reward.

36 For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might

receive the promise.

37 For yet a little while, and he that shall

come will come, and will not tarry.

38 Now, the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.

39 But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

CHAP. XI.

ped for, the evidence of things not seen. 2 For by it the elders obtained a good re-

3 Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God; so that things which are seen were not made of

things which do appear.

4 By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts; and by it he, being dead, yet speaketh.

should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before

pleased God.

6 But without faith it is impossible to believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder sures of sin for a season;

of them that diligently seek him.

pared an ark to the saving of his house; by reward. he which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by the wrath of the king: for he endured, as

8 By faith Abraham, when he was called eceive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he stroyed the first-born should touch them. vent out, not knowing whither he went.

9 By faith he sojourned in the land of protabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs

foundations, whose builder and maker is

11 Through faith also Sara herself received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him faithful who had promised.

12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good as dead, so many as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand

which is by the sea-shore innumerable.

13 These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.

14 For they that say such things declare

plainly that they seek a country.

15 And truly, if they had been mindful of that country from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned:

16 But now they desire a better country, that is, a heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God; for he hath

prepared for them a city.

17 By faith Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac: and he that had received the promises offered up his only-begotten son,

18 Of whom it was said, That in Isaac

shall thy seed be called:

19 Accounting that God was able to raise TOW faith is the substance of things ho- him up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure.

20 By faith Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau

concerning things to come.

21 By faith Jacob, when he was a dving, blessed both the sons of Joseph; and worshipped, leaning upon the top of his staff.

2 By faith Joseph, when he died, made mention of the departing of the children of Israel; and gave commandment concerning

his bones.

23 By faith Moses, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they 5 By faith Enoch was translated that he saw he was a proper child; and they were not afraid of the king's commandment.

24 By faith Moses, when he was come to his translation he had this testimony, that he years, refused to be called the son of Pha-

raoh's daughter;

25 Choosing rather to suffer affliction with please him: for he that cometh to God must the people of God, than to enjoy the plea-

26 Esteeming the reproach of Christ 7 By faith Noah, being warned of God of greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: shings not seen as yet, moved with fear, pre- for he had respect unto the recompence of the

27 By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing

seeing him who is invisible.

28 Through faith he kept the passover, o go out into a place which he should after and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that de-

i 29 By faith they passed through the Red

sea as by dry land; which the Egyptians assaying to do were drowned.

30 By faith the walls of Jericho fell down, tards, and not sons.

after they were compassed about seven days. with them that believed not, when she had them reverence: shall we not much rather received the spies with peace.

32 And what shall I more say? for the and live: time would fail me to tell of Gedeon, and of Barak, and of Samson, and of Jephthae; ed us after their own pleasure; but he for of David also, and Samuel, and of the prophets:

33 Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises,

stopped the mouths of lions,

the edge of the sword, out of weakness were exercised thereby. made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens.

35 Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might ob-

tain a better resurrection:

36 And others had trial of *cruel* mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and

imprisonment:

37 They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheep-skins and goat-skins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented:

38 (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains,

and in dens and caves of the earth.

39 And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise:

40 God having provided some better thing for us, that they without 'us should not be fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and made perfect.

CHAP. XII.

7HEREFORE, seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,

Looking unto Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith; who, for the joy that was set before him, endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the

right hand of the throne of God.

3 For consider him that endured such contradiction of smners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds.

4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood,

striving against sin.

- 5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked that speaketh better things than that of Abel. of him
- eth, and scourgeth every son whom he re-
- 7 If ye endure chastening, God dealeth eth from heaven; with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?

8 But if ye be without chastisement. whereof all are partakers, then are ye bas-

9 Furthermore, we have had fathers of 31 By faith the harlot Rahab perished not our flesh which corrected us, and we gave be in subjection unto the Father of spirits.

> 10 For they verily for a few days chastenour profit, that we might be partakers of his

holiness.

11 Now, no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievas: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable 34 Quenched the violence of fire, escaped fruit of righteousness unto them which are

12 Wherefore lift up the hands which hang

down, and the feeble knees;

13 And make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed.

14 Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the

15 Looking diligently, lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled:

16 Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat

sold his birthright

17 For ye know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears,

18 For ye are not come unto the mount that might be touched, and that burned with

tempest,

19 And the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which voice they that heard entreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more:

20 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or

thrust through with a dart:

21 And so terrible was the sight, that Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake:)

22 But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels,

23 To the general assembly and church of the first-born, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spi-

rits of just men made perfect,

24 And to Jesus the mediator of the new My son, despise not thou the chastening of covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling,

25 See that ye refuse not him that speak-6 For whom the Lord leveth he chasten- eth: for if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaks

26 Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once

27 And this word, Yet once more, signishaken, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain.

28 Wherefore, we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, but we seek one to come. whereby we may serve God acceptably with

reverence and godly fear:

29 For our God is a consuming fire. CHAP. XIII.

ET brotherly love continue.

2 Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares.

3 Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; and them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body

4 Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.

5 Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

6 So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man

shall do unto me.

7 Remember them which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God; whose faith follow, considering the end of their conversation;

8 Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to-

day, and for ever.

9 Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines: for it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

10 We have an altar, whereof they have salute you. no right to eat which serve the tabernacle.

11 For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the

more I shake not the earth only, but also high priest for sin, are burned without the

camp.
12 Wherefore Jesus also, that he might beth the removing of those things that are sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate.

13 Let us go forth therefore unto him

without the camp, bearing his reproach.

14 For here have we no continuing city,

15 By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips, giving thanks to his name.

16 But to do good, and to communicate, forget not; for with such sacrifices God is

well pleased.

17 Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give account; that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you.

18 Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live

honestly.

19 But I beseech you the rather to do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner.

20 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the sheep, through the

blood of the everlasting covenant,

21 Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is well-pleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever.

22 And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of exhortation; for I have written

a letter unto you in few words.

23 Know ye that our brother Timothy is set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you.

24 Salute all them that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of Italy

25 Grace be with you all. Amen.

Written to the Hebrews from Italy, by Timothy.

The general Epistle of JAMES.

CHAP. I. TAMES, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting.

2 My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations;

3 Knowing this that the trying of your

faith worketh patience.

4 But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting

5 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and

6 But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering: for he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

receive any thing of the Lord.

8 A double-minded man is unstable in all his ways.

9 Let the brother of low degree rejoice

in that he is exalted;

10 But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.

11 For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

12 Blessed is the man that endureth tempupbraideth not; and it shall be given him. tation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath pro-

mised to them that love him.

13 Let no man say, when he is tempted, I am 7 For let not that man think that he shall tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man;

14 But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed.

15 Then, when lust hath conceived, it as transgressors. bringeth forth sin; and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.

16 Do not err, my beloved brethren.

17 Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

18 Of his own will begat he us with the 18 Of his own will begat he us with the 12 So speak ye, and so do, as they that word of truth, that we should be a kind of shall be judged by the law of liberty.

first-fruits of his creatures.

19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath:

20 For the wrath of man worketh not the

righteousness of God.

21 Wherefore, lay apart all filthiness, and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the ingrafted word, which is able to save your souls.

22 But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.
23 For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass:

24 For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what

manner of man he was.

25 But whose looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

26 If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain.

27 Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father, is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world. CHAP. II.

Y brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory,

with respect of persons.

2 For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile lot justified by works, when she had reraiment

3 And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool:

4 Are ye not then partial in yourselves,

and are become judges of evil thoughts? 5 Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which be hath promised to them that love him?

6 But ye have despised the poor. not rich men oppress you, and draw you be-

fore the judgment-seats?

7 Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called?

as flyself, ye do well:

9 But if ye have respect to persons, ve commit sin, and are convinced of the law

10 For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guil-

ty of all.

11 For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now, if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.

13 For he shall have judgment without mercy that hath shewed no mercy; and

mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

14 What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have

not works? can faith save him?

15 If a brother or sister be naked, and

destitute of daily food,

16 And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body, what doth it profit?

17 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is

18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and

tremble.

20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that

faith without works is dead?

21 Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar?

22 Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?

23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God.

24 Ye see then how that by works a man

is justified, and not by faith only.

25 Likewise also was not Rahab the harceived the messengers, and had sent them out another way?

26 For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

CHAP. III.

MY brethren, be not many masters, know ing that we shall receive the greater condemnation.

2 For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole, body.

3 Behold, we put bits in the horses mouths, that they may obey us; and we

turn about their whole body.

4 Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of fierce 8 If ye fulfil the royal law according to winds, yet are they turned about with a vethe scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour ry small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth

and boasteth great things. Behold, how great your joy to heaviness.

10 Humble yourselves in the sight of the

6 And the tongue is a fire, a world of Lord, and he shall lift you up. iquity: so is the tongue among our meminiquity: so is the tongue among our memteth on fire the course of nature; and it is judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, set on fire of hell.

and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is judge.

12 There is one lawgiver, who is able to

an unruly evil, full of deadly poison.

9 Therewith bless we God, even the Faare made after the similitude of God.

10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these

things ought not so to be.

11 Doth a fountain send forth at the same

place sweet water and bitter i

12 Can the fig-tree, my brethren, bear clive-berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh.

13 Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation his works with meek-

ness of wisdom.

14 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth.

15 This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish.

16 For where envying and strife is, there

is confusion, and every evil work.

17 But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be entreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypoerisy.

18 And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

CHAP. IV

FROM whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members?

2 Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain : ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.

3 Ye ask, and receive not, because ye

ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon

your lusts.

4 Ye adulterers, and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth Judge standeth before the door.

to envy?

grace unto the humble.

7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy. and purify your hearts, we double-minded.

5 Even so the tongue is a little member, your laughter be turned to mourning, and

bers, that it defileth the whole body, and set- He that speaketh evil of his brother, and and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the 7 For every kind of beasts and of birds, law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a

8 But the tongue can no man tame; it is save and to destroy: who art thou that judg-

est another?

13 Go to now, ye that say, To-day, or tother; and therewith curse we men, which morrow, we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain;

14 Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow: for what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. 15 For that ye ought to say, If the Lord

will, we shall live, and do this, or that.

16 But now ye rejoice in your boastings:

all such rejoicing is evil.

17 Therefore to him that knoweth to de good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

CHAP. V.

O to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon

2 Your riches are corrupted, and your

garments are moth-eaten.

3 Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days.

4 Behold, the hire of the labourers which have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of Sabaoth.

5 Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your

hearts, as in a day of slaughter.

6 Ye have condemned and killed the just;

and he doth not resist you.

7 Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain.

8 Be ye also patient; establish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

9 Grudge not one against another, bre-5 Do ye think that the scripture saith in thren, lest ye be condemned: behold, the

10 Take, my brethren, the prophets, who 6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore have spoken in the name of the Lord, for he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth an example of suffering affliction, and of pa-

11 Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of the patience of 8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; that

12 But above all things, my brethren, 9 Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let swear not; neither by heaven, neither by let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

13 Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms.

14 Is any sick among you? let him call.

for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the gave rain, and the earth brought forth her name of the Lord:

15 And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and truth, and one convert him; if he have committed sins, they shall be for-

given him.

pray one for another, that ye may be healed. multitude of sins.

the earth, neither by any other oath: but The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

17 Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain; and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.

18 And he prayed again, and the heaven

fruit.

19 Brethren, if any of you do err from the

20 Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall 16 Confess your faults one to another, and save a soul from death, and shall hide a

¶ The First Epistle general of PETER.

CHAP. I.

DETER, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia,

2 Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied.

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which, according to his abundant mercy, hath begotten us again unto a lively hope, by the resurrection of Je-

sus Christ from the dead,

4 To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you,

5 Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation, ready to be re-

vealed in the last time:

6 Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season (if need be) ye are in heaviness

through manifold temptations:

7 That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise, and honour, and glory, at the appearing of Jesus Christ:

8 Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet beheving, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable, and

full of glory:

9 Receiving the end of your faith, even

the salvation of vour souls.

10 Of which salvation the prophets have inquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that should come unto

11 Searching what, or what manner of time, the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should

follow 12 Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us, they did minister the things which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you, with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; which things the angels desire to look into.

13 Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end, for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ:

14 As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in

your ignorance:

15 But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ve holy in all manner of conversa-

16 Because it is written, Be ye holy; for !

am holy.

17 And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear:

18 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;

19 But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot: 20 Who verily was fore-ordained before the

foundation of the world, but was manifest in

these last times for you, 21 Who by him do believe in God that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in

22 Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervent-

23 Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.

24 For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof faileth away

25 But the word of the Lord endureth for And this is the word which by the

gospel is preached unto you. CHAP. II.

HEREFORE, laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil-speakings,

2 As new-born babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby;

3 If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is

and precious, not; but committed by Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a judgeth righteously: spiritual house, a holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by own body on the tree, that we, being dead Jesus Christ.

6 Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner-stone, elect, precious: and he that be-

l'eveth on him shall not be confounded 7 Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

8 And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient; whereunto also

they were appointed.

9 But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of in that which is not corruptible, even the him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light:

10 Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained ed themselves, being in subjection unto their

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you, as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts,

which war against the soul;

12 Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evil-doers, they may, by your good works which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.

13 Submit yourselves to every ordinance that your prayers be not hindered. of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be

to the king, as supreme;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them that be pitiful, he courteous; are sent by him for the punishment of evil-

well-dring ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men:

a cloak of maliciousness, but as the servants and his lips that they speak no guile: of God 17 Honour all men. Love the brother- him seek peace, and ensue it.

hood. Fear God. Honour the king. but also to the froward.

19 For this is thank-worthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffer- be followers of that which is good?

ing wrongfully

buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it pa- their terror, neither be troubled; tiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer tiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer 15 But sanctify the Lord God in your for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable hearts: and be ready always to give an an-

cause Christ also suffered for us, leaving fear: us an example, that ye should follow his iteps:

22 Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:

4 To whom coming, as unto a living stone, 23 Who, when he was reviled, reviled disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that

> 24 Who his own self bare our sins in his to sins, should live unto righteousness: by

whose stripes ye were healed.

25 For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

CHAP. III.

IKEWISE, ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives;

2 While they behold your chaste conver-

sation coupled with fear:

3 Whose adorning, let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;

4 But let it be the hidden man of the heart, ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

5 For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorn-

own husbands;

6 Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

7 Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life;

8 Finally, be we all of one mind, having compassion one of another; love as brethren,

9 Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for doers, and for the praise of them that do well. railing : but contrariwise, blessing ; knowing 15 For so is the will of God, that with that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing.

10 For he that will love life, and see good 16 As free, and not using your liberty for days, let him refrain his tongue from evil,

11 Let him eschew evil, and do good; let

12 For the eyes of the Lord are over the 13 Servants, be subject to your masters with righteous, and his ears are open unto their all fear : not only to the good and gentle, prayers : but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil.

13 And who is he that will harm you, if ve

14 But and if ye suffer for righteousness' 20 For what glory is it, if, when ye be sake, happy ore ye; and be not atraid of

swer to every man that asketh you a reason 21 For even hereunto were ve called; be- of the hope that is in you, with meekness and

16 Having a good conscience; that whereas they speak evil of you, as of evil-doers,

they may be ashamed that falsely accuse

your good conversation in Christ.

17 For it is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well-doing, than for

evil-doing.

ains, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is flesh, but quickened by the Spirit:

19 By which also he went and preached

unto the spirits in prison;

20 Which sometime were disobedient, when once the long-suffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls, were saved by water.

21 The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us, (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ:

22 Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels, and authorities, and powers, being made subject unto him. CHAP. IV.

CORASMUCH then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from

2 That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but

to the will of God.

3 For the time past of our life may suffice us to have wrought the will of the Gentiles, when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries

4 Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with them to the same excess of riot,

speaking evil of you:

5 Who shall give account to him that is

ready to judge the quick and the dead. 6 For, for this cause was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they

might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit.

7 But the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer. 8 And, above all things, have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall

cover the multitude of sins. 9 Use hospitality one to another without

grudging.

10 As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of

God

11 If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God; if any man minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth; that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ; to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though come strange thing happened anto you:

13 But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

14 If ye be reproached for the name of 13 For Christ also hath once suffered for Christ, happy are ue; for the Spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part glorified.

15 But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evil-doer, or as a bu-

sy-body in other men's matters.

16 Yet if any man suffer as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify

God on this behalf. 17 For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that

obey not the gospel of God?

18 And if the righteous soarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner ap-

pear

19 Wherefore, let them that suffer according to the will of God commit the keeping of their souls to him in well-doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

CHAP. V.

THE elders which are among you I ex hort, who am also an elder, and a wit ness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed:

2 Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre,

but of a ready mind;

3 Neither as being lords over God's heritage, but being ensamples to the flock:

4 And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away.

5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder; yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility; for God resisteth the proug, and giveth grace

to the humble. 6 Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you

in due time;

7 Casting all your care upon him; for he

careth for you.

8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

9 Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.

10 But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, establish, strengthen, settle

11 To him be glory and dominion for ever

Amen,

and ever. 12 By Silvanus, a faithful brother unto you, (as I suppose,) I have written briefly, exhorting, and testifying that this is the true grace of God wherein ye stand.

13 The church that is at Babylon, elected. Marcus my son.

14 Greet ye one another with a kiss of together with you, saluteth you; and so doth charity. Peace be with you all that are in Christ Jesus.

¶ The Second Epistle general of PETER.

IMON PETER, a servant and an apos- sed. tle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained like precious faith with us, through the righteousness of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ:

2 Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus

our Lord,

3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge the scripture is of any private interpretation. of him that hath called us to glory and vir-

tue:

4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises; that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

5 And besides this, giving all diligence,

6 And to knowledge, temperance; and to swift destruction. temperance, patience; and to patience, god-

7 And to godliness, brotherly kindness; and shall be evil spoken of.

to brotherly kindness, charity.

they make you that ye shall neither be barren whose judgment now of a long time lingereth nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord not, and their damnation slumbereth not. Jesus Christ.

9 But he that lacketh these things is blind,

that he was purged from his old sins.

10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure; for if ye do these things, ye shall never

11 For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus

12 Wherefore I will not be negligent to out you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them, and be established in the present truth.

in this tabernacle, to stir you up, by putting ful deeds:)

you in remembrance ;

14 Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shewed me.

15 Moreover, I will endeavour that ye

things always in remembrance.

16 For we have not followed cunninglydevised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eye-witnesses of his majesty. power and might, bring not railing accusa-

17 For he received from God the Father tion against them before the Lord. nonour and glory, when there came such a

is my beloved Son, in whom I am well plea-

18 And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in the holy mount.

19 We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day-star arise in your hearts :

20 Knowing this first, that no prophecy of

21 For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man; but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

CHAP. II.

BUT there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring add to your faith, virtue; and to virtue, in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord knowledge;

> 2 And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth

3 And through covetousness shall they with 8 For if these things be in you, and abound, feigned words make merchandise of you:

4 For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and deand cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten livered them into chains of darkness, to be

reserved unto judgment;

5 And spared not the old world, but saved N ah, the eighth person, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly;

6 And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes, condemned them with an overthrow, making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly;

7 And delivered just Lot, vexed with the

filthy conversation of the wicked:

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righ-13 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am teous soul from day to day with their unlaw-

> 9 The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be pun

10 But chiefly them that walk after the may be able after my decease to have these flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous are they, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities:

11 Whereas angels, which are greater in

12 But these, as natural brute beasts, made voice to him from the excellent glory, This to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the

utterly perish in their own corruption;

13 And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure that by the word of God the heavens were to riot in the day-time. Spots they are and of old, and the earth standing out of the wablemishes, sporting themselves with their own ter and in the water: deceivings while they feast with you:

14 Having eyes full of adultery, and that overflowed with water, perished: cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable

vetous practices; cursed children:

15 Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam the son of Bosor, who loved the thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thouwages of unrighteousness,

that are carried with a tempest, to whom to repentance. the mist of darkness is reserved for ever.

words of vanity, they allure through the lusts vens shall pass away with a great noise, and of the fiesh, through much wantonness, those the elements shall melt with fervent heat, that were clean escaped from them who live the earth also, and the works that are therein error.

19 While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: dissolved, what manner of persons ought ye for of whom a man is overcome, of the same to be in all holy conversation and godliness;

is he brought in bondage.

lutions of the world, through the knowledge being on fire shall be dissolved, and the eleof the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they ments shall melt with fervent heat? are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

I For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, look for such things, be diligent that ye may holy commandment delivered unto them.

22 But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog is turned to our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved his own vomit again; and the sow that was brother Paul also, according to the wisdom washed to her wallowing in the mire.

CHAP. III.

pure minds by way of remembrance;

which were spoken before by the holy prophets, and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour;

in the last days scoffers, walking after their fall from your own stedfastness:

own lusts,

things that they understand not, and shall things continue as they were from the begin-

ning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of,

6 Whereby the world that then was, being

7 But the heavens and the earth which souls: a heart they have exercised with co- are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one sand years, and a thousand years as one day.

16 But was rebuked for his iniquity; the dumb ass, speaking with man's voice, forbade promise, as some men count slackness; but the madness of the prophet. Is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that 17 These are wells without water, clouds any should perish, but that all should come

10 But the day of the Lord will come as 18 For when they speak great swelling a thief in the night; in the which the heain, shall be burned up.

11 Seeing then that all these things shall be

12 Looking for and hasting unto the com-20 For if, after they have escaped the polling of the day of God, wherein the heavens

> 13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth,

wherein dwelleth righteousness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye after they have known it, to turn from the be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless:

> 15 And account that the long-suffering of given unto him, hath written unto you;

16 As also in all his epistles, speaking in HIS second epistle, beloved, I now write them of these things; in which are some unto you; in both which I stir up your things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as 2 That ye may be mindful of the words they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction

17 Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, be-3 Knowing this first, that there shall come ing led away with the error of the wicked,

18 But grow in grace, and in the know-4 And saying, Where is the promise of his ledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all To him beglory both now and for ever. Amen.

¶ The First Epistle general of JOHN.

CHAP. I.

THAT which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked clare we unto you, that ye also may have felupon, and our hands have handled, of the lowship with us; and truly our fellowship is word of life;

2 (For the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew un- your joy may be full.

to you that eternal life which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;)

3 That which we have seen and heard dewith the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ.

4 And these things write we unto you, that

5 This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that that are in the world. If any man love the

God is light, and in him is no darknes at all. world, the love of the Father is not in him.

6 If we say that we have fellowship with

16 For all that is in the world, the lust of the father is not in him.

7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the world. the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of cleanseth us from all sin.

8 If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.

9 If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us whereby we know that it is the last time. from all unrighteousness.

CHAP. II.

Y little children, these things write I nifest that they were not all of us. unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Fa- One, and ye know all things. ther, Jesus Christ the righteous:

2 And he is the propitiation for our sins; and not for ours only, but also for the sins of it, and that no he is of the truth.

the whole world.

3 And hereby we do know that we know

him, if we keep his commandments.

4 He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.

5 But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby

know we that we are in him.

himself also so to walk, even as he walked. 7 Brethren, I write no new commandment unto you, but an old commandment promised us, even eternal life. which ye had from the beginning. The old commandment is the word which Je have concerning them that seduce you. heard from the beginning.

9 He that saith he is in the light, and ha- taught you, ye shall abide in him.

the light, and there is none occasion of stum-confidence, and not be ashamed before him

bling in him: 11 But he that hateth his brother is in darknot whither he goeth, because that darkness ness is born of him. hath blinded his eyes.

name's sake.

have known him that is from the beginning. him not. I write unto you, young men, because ye 2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God; have overcome the wicked one. I write unto and it doth not yet appear what we shall be; the Father.

14 I have written unto you, fathers, be- as he is. cause ye have known him that is from the beginning. I have written unto you, young him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

men, because ye are strong, and the word

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgressof God abideth in you, and ye have over-eth also the law: for sin is the transgression come the wicked one.

15 Love not the world, neither the things

16 For all that is in the world, the lust of him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the not the truth:

17 And the world passeth away, and the

God abideth for ever. 18 Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists;

19 They went out from us, but they were 10 If we say that we have not sinned, we not of us; for if they had been of us, they make him a liar, and his word is not in us. would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, that they might be made ma-

20 But ye have an unction from the Holy

21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know

22 Who is a liar, but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? Heis antichrist, that deni-

eth the Father and the Son.

23 Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: [but he that ucknow-ledgeth the Son hath the Father also.]

24 Let that therefore abide in you which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning 6 He that saith he abideth in him, ought shall remain in you, ye also shall continue in mself also so to walk, even as he walked. the Son, and in the Father.

25 And this is the promise that he hath

26 These things have I written unto you

27 But the anciuting which ye have re-8 Again, a new commandment I write un-ceived of him abideth in you; and ye need to you, which thing is true in him and in you; not that any man teach you: but as the same because the darkness is past, and the true anointing teacheth you of all things, and is light now shineth.

28 And now, little children, abide in him; teth his brother, is in darkness even until now.

23 And now, little children, abide in him;
10 He that loveth his brother, abideth in that, when he shall appear, we may have

at his coming.
29 If ye know that he is righteous, ye ness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth know that every one that doeth righteous-

CHAP. III.

12 I write unto you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for his BEHOLD what manner of love the Facuse your sins are forgiven you for his should be called the sons of God! therefore 13 I write unto you, fathers, because ye the world knoweth us not, because it knew

you, little children, because ye have known but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him

3 And every man that hath this hope in

to take away our sins; and in him is no sin. into the world.

6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, nei- Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ ther known him.

7 Little children, let no man deceive you:

even as he is righteous.

8 He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested that he might destroy the works of the overcome them; because greater is he that devil.

9 Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him; and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

fest, and the children of the devil; whose- not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, ever doeth not righteousness is not of God, and the spirit of error. neither he that leveth not his brother.

11 For this is the message that we heard love is of God; and every one that loveth from the beginning, that we should love one is born of God, and knoweth God.

another.

12 Not as Cain, who was of that wicked for God is love. one, and slew his brother. And wherefore evil, and his brother's righteous.

13 Marvel not, my brethren, if the world live through him.

hate you.

14 We know that we have passed from but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be death unto life, because we love the breth-the propitiation for our sins. ren. He that leveth not his brother abideth in death.

15 Whosoever hateth his brother is a mur-

eternal life abiding in him.

16 Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us : and we and he in us. because ne nath given us of

ought to lay down our lives for one breinien, ors spirit. 17 But whose hath the world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of his borets of compassion from him, how the world. awelleth the love of God in him?

18 My little children, let us not love in the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and word, neither in tongue; but in deed and he in God.

in truth.

20 For Four heart condemn us, God is and God in him. greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.

21 Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, ment: because as he is, so are we in this then have we confidence toward God.

22 And whatsoever we ask, we receive

sight.

23 And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son 20 If a man say, I love God, and hateth Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth gave us commandment.

ments, dwelleth in him, and he in him. And 21 And this commandment have we from hereby we know that he abideth in us, by him, That he who loveth God, love his brothe Spirit which he hath given us. CHAP. IV.

BELOVED, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God; WHOSOEVER believeth that Jesus is the Christ, is born of God: and eve-

5 And ye know that he was manifested because many false prophets are gone out

2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God;

is come in the flesh, is of God:

3 And every spirit that confesseth not that he that doeth righteousness is righteous, Jesus Christ is come in the flesh, is not of God. And this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

4 Ye are of God, little children, and have

is in you, than he that is in the world.

5 They are of the world; therefore speak they of the world, and the world hearetisthem.

6 We are of God: he that knoweth God 10 In this the children of God are mani- heareth us; he that is not of God, heareth

7 Beloved, let us love one another: for

8 He that loveth not, knoweth not God;

9 In this was manifested the love of God slew he him? Because his own works were toward us, because that God sent his only begetten Son into the world, that we might

11 Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

12 No man hath seen God at any time. derer: and ye know that no murderer hath If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us.

13 Hereby know we that we dwell in him.

14 And we have seen, and do testify, that

15 Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is

16 And we have known and believed the 19 And hereby we know that we are of the love that God hath to us. God is love; and truth, and shall assure our hearts before him. he that dwelleth in love, dwelleth in God,

> 17 Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judg-

world.

18 There is no fear in love; but perfect of him, because we keep his commandments, love casteth out fear: because fear hath torand do those things that are pleasing in his ment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love.

19 We love him, because he first loved us. 20 If a man say, I love God, and hateth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can 24 And he that keepeth his command- he love God whom he hath not seen?

ther also. CHAP. V.

also that is begotten of him.

2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep that hath not the Son of God, hath not life. his commandments.

3 For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments; and his com-

mandments are not grievous.

4 For whatsoever is born of God, overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son

of God ?

6 This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.

7 For there are three that hear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy

Chost: and these three are one.

8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.

If we receive the witness of men, the toucheth him not. witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his the whole world lieth in wickedness.

hath the witness in himself: he that believ- that we may know him that is true; and we eth not God, hath made him a liar; because are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus he believeth not the record that God gave of Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life. his Son.

11 And this is the record, that God hath idols. Amen.

my one that loveth him that begat, loveth him given to us eternal life; and this life is in his Son.

12 He that hath the Son, hath life; and he

13 These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God, that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

14 And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according

to his will, he heareth us.

15 And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the

petitions that we desired of him.

16 If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it.

17 All unrighteousness is sin: and there is

a sin not unto death.

18 We know that whosoever is born of God, sinneth not: but he that is begotten of God, keepeth himself, and that wicked one

19 And we know that we are of God, and

20 And we know that the Son of God is 10 He that believeth on the Son of God, come, and hath given us an understanding,

21 Little children, keep yourselves from

¶ The Second Epistle of JOHN.

THE elder unto the elect lady and her world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is and not I only, but also all they that have antichrist. known the truth;

us, and shall be with us for ever:

3 Grace be with you, mercy, and peace,

children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father.

5 And now I beseech thee, lady, not as house, neither bid him God speed: though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, that we love one another.

That, as ye have heard from the beginning, face, that our joy may be full.

ye should walk in it.

7 For many deceivers are entered into the thec.

children, whom I love in the truth: come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an 8 Look to yourselves, that we lose not

2 For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in those things which we have wrought, but

that we receive a full reward.

9 Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he 4 I rejoiced greatly, that I found of thy hath both the Father and the Son. 10 If there come any unto you, and bring

not this doctrine, receive him not into your

11 For he that biddeth him God speed, is

partaker of his evil deeds.

12 Having many things to write unto you, 6 And this is love, that we walk after his I would not write with paper and ink; but commandments. This is the commandment, I trust to come unto you, and speak face to

13 The children of thy elect sister greet

Amen.

I The Third Epistle of JOHN.

whom I love in the truth. 2 Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even my children walk in truth.

as thy soul prospereth.

THE elder unto the well-beloved Gaius, ren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as thou walkest in the truth.

4 I have no greater joy than to hear that

5 Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever 3 For I rejoiced greatly, when the breth-thon doest to the brethren, and to strangers;

6 Which have borne witness of thy charity the brethren, and forbiddeth them that before the church; whom if thou bring for- would, and casteth them out of the church. ward on their journey after a godly sort, thou shalt do well:

went forth, taking nothing of the Gentiles.

8 We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellow-helpers to the truth.

9 I wrote unto the church; but Diotrephes, who loveth to have the pre-eminence

among them, receiveth us not.

10 Wherefore, if I come, I will remem-

ber his deeds which he doeth, prating against we shall speak face to face. Peace be to us with malicious words: and not content thee. therewith, neither doth he himself receive friends by name.

11 Beloved, follow not that which is evilbut that which is good. He that doeth good 7 Because that for his name's sake they is of God: but he that doeth evil hath not seen God.

12 Demetrius hath good report of all men, and of the truth itself: yea, and we also bear record; and ye know that our record is true.

13 I had many things to write, but I will

not with ink and pen write unto thee:

14 But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and Our friends salute thee. Greet the

¶ The general Epistle of JUDE.

TUDE, the servant of Jesus Christ, and ty, when they feast with you, feeding them-Jesus Christ, and called:

2 Mercy unto you, and peace, and love, plucked up by the roots

be multiplied.

3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to their own shame; wandering stars, to whom write unto you of the common salvation, it is reserved the blackness of darkness for was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you, that we should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to

5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterwards destroyed them that believed not.

6 And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath everlasting chains, reserved in darkness, unto the judgment of the great

7 Even as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities about them, in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

file the flesh, despise dominion, and speak Ghost,

evil of dignities.

9 Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil, (he disputed about Christ unto eternal life. the body of Moses,) durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord a difference : rebuke thee.

which they know not: but what they know spotted by the flesh. naturally, as brute beasts, in those things

they corrupt themselves.

in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after joy,

25 To the only wise God our Saviour, be ed in the gainsaying of Core.

12 These are spots in your feasts of chari-both now and ever. Amen.

brother of James, to them that are sanc- selves without fear : clouds they are without tified by God the Father, and preserved in water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead,

13 Raging waves of the sea, foaming out

ever.

14 And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saving, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousand of his

saints,
15 To execute judgment upon all, and to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning convince all that are ungodly among them the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

Convince all that are ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken

16 These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their mouth speaketh great swelling words, having men's persons in admiration because of advantage.

17 But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of

our Lord Jesus Christ;

18 How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts.

19 These be they who separate themselves,

sensual, having not the Spirit.

20 But ye, beloved, building up yourselves 8 Likewise also these filthy dreamers de- on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy

21 Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus

22 And of some have compassion, making

23 And others save with fear, pulling them

10 But these speak evil of those things out of the fire; hating even the garment 24 Now unto him that is able to keep you

from falling, and to present you faultless be-11 Woe unto them! for they have gone forc the presence of his glory with exceeding

glory and majesty, dominion and power,

The REVELATION of Saint JOHN the Divine.

CHAP. 1. servants things which must shortly come to and the last: pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John:

Who bare record of the word of God, have the keys of hell and of death. and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of

all things that he saw.

3 Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand.

TOHN to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne

5 And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful Witness, and the First-begotten of the dead, and the Prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

6 And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him; and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

3 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and thee, because thou hast left thy first love. which was, and which is to come, the Al-

nnightv.

9 I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of

10 I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day,

first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And, being turned, I saw seven

golden candlesticks;

13 And in the midst of the seven candleabout the paps with a golden girdle.

14 His head and his hairs were white like crown of life. wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were

as a flame of fire;

15 And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as death.

the sound of many waters.

16 And he had in his right hand seven stars; and out of his mouth went a sharp two-edged sword; and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet THE Revelation of Jesus Christ, which as dead. And he laid his right hand upon God gave unto him, to shew unto his me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first

> 18 I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and

19 Write the things which thou bast seen, and the things which are, and the things

which shall be hereafter;

20 The mystery of the seven stars, which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

CHAP. II.

NTO the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks:

2 I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are

not, and hast found them liars:

3 And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted.

4 Nevertheless, I have somewhat against

5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ. deeds of the Nicolaitanes, which I also hate.

7 He that hath an ear, let him hear what and heard behind me a great voice, as of a the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him trumpet, 11 Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the of life, which is in the midst of the paradise

> 8 And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive;

> 9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich,) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan.

10 Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some sticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and with a garment down to the foot, and girt ye shall have tribulation ten days : be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a

11 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second

12 And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write: These things saith he which hath the sharp sword with two edges;

13 I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat is: and 35

thou holdest fast my name, and hast not de- 2 Be watchful, and strengthen the things nied my faith, even in those days wherein which remain, that are ready to die: for I Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was have not found thy works perfect before

slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.

14 But I have a few things against thee, Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and what hour I will come upon thee. to commit fornication.

15 So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitanes, which thing I hate.

16 Repent; or else I will come unto thee are worthy. quickly, and will fight against them with the

sword of my mouth.

that overcometh will I give to eat of the hid- before his angels. den manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which the Spirit saith unto the churches.

Thyatira write; These things saith the Son holy, he that is true, he that bath the key of of God, who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet are like fine brass;

19 I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works: and the last to be more than the first.

20 Notwithstanding. I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

21 And I gave her space to repent of her and to know that I have loved thee.

fornication; and she repented not.

22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their world, to try them that dwell upon the earth. deeds.

and all the churches shall know that I am he crown. which searchoth the reins and hearts: and

to your works.

24 But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thyatira, As many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan, as they speak; I will put upon you none other burden:

25 But that which ye have already, hold

fast till I come.

26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give

power over the nations:

27 And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers; even as I received of my Father.

28 And I will give him the morning-star. 29 He that hath an ear, let him hear what of my mouth:

the Spirit saith unto the churches.

CHAP. III. ND unto the angel of the church in Sara hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven naked. stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead.

God.

3 Remember therefore how thou hast rebecause thou hast there them that hold the ceived and heard, and hold fast, and repent. doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balak to If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come cast a stumblingblock before the children of on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know

> 4 Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they

5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot 17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what out his name out of the book of life, but I the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him will confess his name before my Father, and

6 He that hath an ear, let him hear what

no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it. • 7 And to the angel of the church in Phila-David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth;

8 I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my

9 Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet,

10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the

eds. 23 And I will kill her children with death; which thou hast, that no man take thy

12 Him that overcometh will I make a I will give unto every one of you according pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God; and I will write upon him my new name.

13 He that hath an ear, let him hear what

the Spirit saith unto the churches.

14 And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true Witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

15 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

16 So then, because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out

17 Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of no thing; and knowest not that thou art wretch-A dis write; These things saith he that ed, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and

> 18 I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and

white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, 2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming and that the shame of thy nakedness do not with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open appear; and anoint thine eyes with eye- the book, and to loose the seals thereof? salve, that thou mayest see.

ten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

20 Behold, I stand at the door and knock: If any man hear my voice, and open the found worthy to open and to read the book, door. I will come in to him, and will sup with neither to look thereon. him, and he with me.

ther in his throne.

22 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

CHAP. IV.

first voice which I heard was as it were of a sent forth into all the earth. trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which the right hand of him that sat upon the must be hereafter.

2 And immediately I was in the Spirit: and, behold a throne was set in heaven, and

one sat on the throne.

a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was which are the prayers of saints. a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

. 4 And round about the throne were four open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in out of every kindred, and tongue, and peowhite raiment; and they had on their heads ple, and nation; crowns of gold.

5 And out of the throne proceeded light-ngs, and thunderings, and voices: and 11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice

6 And before the throne there was a sea of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst and thousands of thousands; of the throne, and round about the throne, 12 Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is teere four beasts full of eyes before and be- the Lamb that was slain to receive power, hind.

7 And the first beast was like a lion, and honour, and glory, and blessing. the second beast like a calf, and the third

beast was like a flying eagle.

eyes within: and they rest not day and teen upon the throne, and unto the Lamb, night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God for ever and ever.

Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.

J And when those beasts give glory, and the four and twenty elders fell down and bemour, and thanks, to him that sat on the worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

throne, who liveth for ever and ever,

ship him that liveth for ever and ever, and noise of thunder, one of the four beasts sayeast their crowns before the throne, saying, ling, Come and see.

11 Theu art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory, and honour, and power: for thou hast and he that sat on him had a bow; and a created all things, and for thy pleasure they crown was given unto him: and be went

are and were created.

CHAP. V. A sat on the throne a book written within and see. and on the back side, sealed with seven seals. 4 And there went out another horse that

3 And no man in heaven, nor in earth; 19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chas neither under the earth, was able to open the

book, neither to look thereou.

4 And I wept much, because no man was

5 And one of the elders saith unto me, 21 To him that overcometh will I grant Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of to sit with me in my throne, even as I also Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to overcame, and am set down with my Fa-open the book, and to loose the seven seals

thereof.

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had FTER this I looked, and, behold, a been slain, having seven horns and seven door was opened in heaven: and the eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God

7 And he came and took the book out of

throne.

8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of 3 And he that sat was to look upon like them harps, and golden vials full of odours,

9 And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood

10 And hast made us unto our God kings

nings, and thunderings, and voices: and 11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice there were seven lamps of fire burning before of many angels round about the throne, and the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God. the beasts, and the elders: and the number

and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and

13 And every creature which is in heaven, beast had a face as a man, and the fourth and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in 3 And the four beasts had each of them them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, six wings about him; and they were full of and glory, and power, be unto him that sit-

CHAP. VI.

10 The four and twenty elders fall down AND I saw when the Lumb opened one before him that sat on the throne, and wor- A of the seals; and I heard, as it were the

2 And I saw, and behold a white horse

torth conquering, and to conquer.

3 And when he had opened the second ND I saw in the right hand of him that seal, I heard the second beast say, Come

was red; and power was given to him that the east, having the seal of the living God; sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and he cried with a loud voice to the four and that they should kill one another: and langels, to whom it was given to hurt the there was given unto him a great sword.

5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and, lo, a plack horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his

hand.

6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast

say, Come and see.

8 And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and hell followed with him: and power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with bunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the

9 And wher he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the

testimony which they held:

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on

them that dwell on the earth?

11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest vet for a little season, until their fellow-servants also, and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig-tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind :

14 And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every moun-rayed in white robes? and whence came tain and island were moved out of their they?

places

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bond-man, and every free-man, hid themselves in the dens, and in the rocks of the mountains:

16 And said to the mountains and rocks. Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the

wrath of the Lamb :

17 For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

CHAP. VII.

earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another angel ascending from the space of half an hour.

earth and the sea.

3 Saving, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed; and there were sealed a hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

5 Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad

were sealed twelve thousand.

6 Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nephthalim were Of the tribe of sealed twelve thousand. Manasses were sealed twelve thousand.

7 Of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Issa-

char were sealed twelve thousand.

8 Of the tribe of Zabulon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin were scaled twelve thousand.

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the

throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four 12 And I beheld when he had opened the beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God, 12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory,

and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for

ever and ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, saving unto me, What are these which are ar-

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou know-And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne

shall dwell among them.

16 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light

on them, nor any heat.

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne, shall feed them, and shall lead ND after these things I saw four angels them unto living fountains of waters: and standing on the four corners of the Godshall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

CHAP. VIII.

ND when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about

2 And I saw the seven angels which stood should not hurt the grass of the earth, neibefore God; and to them were given seven ther any green thing, neither any tree; but

trampets.

3 And another angel came and stood at the God in their foreheads. altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should should not kill them, but that they should be offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the tormented five months; and their torment golden altar which was before the throne.

4 And the smoke of the incense, which striketh a man. came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into derings, and lightnings, and an earth-

6 And the seven angels, which had the seven trumpets, prepared themselves to and their teeth were as the teeth of lions.

7 The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth; and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

8 And the second angel sounded, and as power was to hurt men five months. it were a great mountain burning with fire was east into the sea; and the third part of

the sea became blood:

were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of den altar which is before God, waters;

11 And the name of the star is called Wornwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made

12 And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was sand; and I heard the number of them. darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saving with ters of the earth, by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels,

which are yet to sound !

CHAP. IX.

ND the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottom-

less pit.

2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and do hurt. there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

upon the earth; and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have

power.

4 And it was commanded them that they tion, nor of their thefts.

only those men which have not the seal of

5 And to them it was given that they was as the torment of a scorpion, when he

6 And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

7 And the shapes of the locusts were like the earth: and there were voices, and thun- unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as the hair of women,

9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions; and there were stings in their tails: and their

11 And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, 9 And the third part of the creatures which but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apol-

12 One woe is past. and, behold, there

come two woes more hereafter.

13 And the sixth augel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the gol-

14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are

bound in the great river Euphrates.

15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

16 And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thou-

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabi- of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire, and smoke, and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of

their mouths.

19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they

20 And the rest of the men, which were not killed by these plagues, yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and 3 And there came out of the smoke locusts silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood; which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk :

21 Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornica-

CHAP. X.

cloud; and a rainbow was upon his head, to blood, and to smite the earth with all and his face was as it were the sun, and his plagues, as often as they will. feet as pillars of fire:

open: and he set his right foot upon the sea,

and his left foot on the earth,

3 And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth; and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saving unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth, lifted up his band

to heaven,

6 And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:

7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

8 And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go, and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in

thy mouth sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey; and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

11 And he said unto me, Thou must pro-

phesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings. CHAP. XI.

ND there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, cloth-

ed in sackcloth.

4 These are the two olive-trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of earthquake, and great hail

the earth.

them, he must in this manner be killed.

6 These have power to shut heaven, that ND I saw another mighty angel come it rain not in the days of their prophecy; down from heaven, clothed with a and have power over waters to turn them

7 And when they shall have finished their 2 And he had in his hand a little book testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against

them, and shall overcome them, and kill them. 8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our

Lord was crucified. 9 And they of the people, and kindreds, and tongues, and nations, shall see their dead bodies three days and a half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put

in graves.

10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.

11 And after three days and a half the Spirit of life from God entered into them. and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud:

and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of hea-

14 The second woe is past; and, behold,

the third woe cometh quickly.

15 And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.

16 And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their

faces and worshipped God,

17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee

thy great power, and hast reigned.

18 And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and should-3 And I will give power unto my two est destroy them which destroy the earth.

19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an

CHAP. XII.

ND there appeared a great wonder in 5 And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth A ND there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, their enemies; and if any man will hurt and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

ing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another wonder in name of blasphemy. heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and se- to a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of ven crowns upon his heads.

stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth; and the dragon stood before the wo-

man which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

5 And she brought forth a man-child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their

place found any more in heaven.

9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were

cast out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto

the death.

12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath,

13 And when the dragon saw that he was east unto the earth, he persecuted the wo-man which brought forth the man-child. earth in the sight of men,

14 And to the woman were given two haif a time, from the face of the serpent.

ter as a flood, after the woman, that he might

the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed as would not worship the image of the beast up the flood which the dragon cast out of his should be killed. mouth.

remnant of her seed, which keep the com- heads : mandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ

CHAP. XIII.

ND I stood upon the sand of the sea, and

2 And she, being with child, cried, travail- ing seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the

2 And the beast which I saw was like una bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: 4 And his tail drew the third part of the and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

3 And I saw one of his beads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered

after the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they wor-shipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with

5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things, and blasphemics: and power was given unto him to continue forty

and two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the

foundation of the world. 9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

10 He that leadeth into captivity, shall go into captivity: he that killeth with sword, must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

11 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like

a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth, and them which dwell therein, to worship because he knoweth that he hath but a short the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

13 And he doeth great wonders, so that he

14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the wings of a great eagle, that she might fly earth by the means of those miracles which he into the wilderness, into her place; where had power to do in the sight of the beast; sayshe is nourished for a time, and times, and ling to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast which had 15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth wa- the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto the cause her to be carried away of the flood, image of the beast, that the image of the beast 16 And the earth helped the woman; and should both speak, and cause that as many

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, 17 And the dragon was wroth with the rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a woman, and went to make war with the mark in their right hand, or in their fore-

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the

beast, or the number of his name.

18 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath unsaw a beast rise up out of the sea, hav-lderstanding count the number of the beast

ber is Six hundred threescore and six.

CHAP, XIV.

ND I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him a hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their forcheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder; and I heard the voice of harp-

ers harping with their harps:

3 And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts and the elders; and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thou-

sand, which were redeemed from the earth.

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the first-fruits unto God and to the Lamb.

5 And in their mouth was found no guile : for they are without fault before the throne

of God.

6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

7 Saving with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him, for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the foun-

tains of waters.

8 And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark

in his forehead, or in his hand,

10 The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

11 And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever : and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark

of his name.

12 Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of

God, and the faith of Jesus.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth : Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown,

and in his hand a sharp sickle.

15 And another augel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat! and grievous sore upon the men which had

for it is the number of a man; and his num-, on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.

> 16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

18 And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great wine-press of the

wrath of God.

20 And the wine-press was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the wine-press, even unto the horse-bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

CHAP. XV.

ND I saw another sign in heaven, great A and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God.

2 And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire; and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of

glass, having the harps of God.

3 And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints.

4 Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

5 And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in

heaven was opened.

6 And the seven angels came out of the tomple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

7 And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever

and ever.

8 And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power, and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

CHAP. XVI.

ND I heard a great voice out of the tem-A ple, saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome

the mack of the beast, and upon them which

worshipped his image.

vial upon the sea; and a very living soul thereof was exceeding great.

CHAP, XVII.

4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and

they became blood.

5 And I beard the angel of the waters sav. Those are menteous, O Lord, which are, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged Laus :

6 For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood

to drink ! for they are worthy.

Even so, Lord God Alm ghty, true and righteous are thy judgments.

8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to seerch men with fire.

9 And men were scorched with great beat, and blass hamed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory.

upon the seat of the beast : and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their

tongues for pain.

cause of their pains and their sores, and re-

pented and of their deeds.

12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

13 And I saw three unclean spirits like ten horns. frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon,

of the mornin of the false prophet.

14 Far they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to ga-God Alm guy.

15 T Beloud, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments. less he walk naked, and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered than together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddog.

17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of neaven, from the

throne, saving, It is done.

14 And there were voices, and thunders, cunice, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so hour with the beast. great.

19 And the great city was divided into their power and strength unto the beast, ree parts, and the cities of the nations fell: 14 These shall make war with the Lamb, three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

D And every island fied away, and the sen, and faithful.

mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great ball out of heaven, every stone about the weight 3 And the second angel poured out his of a talent : and men blasphemed God bevial upon the sea; and it became as the cause of the plague of the hall; for the plague

A ND there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great where that sitteth upon many waters;

2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the

wine of her fornication.

3 So he carried me away in the spirit into 7 And I beard another out of the altar say, the willierness: and I saw a woman sit upon a searlet-coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication.

5 And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE 10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HAR-on the seat of the beast; and his kingdom LOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF

THE EARTH.

6 And I saw the woman drunken with the 11 And blasphemed the God of heaven be- blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her,

I wondered with great admiration

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which bath the seven heads and

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is and out of the mouth of the beast, and out not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, (whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world,) when ther from to the battle of that great day of they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven moun-

tains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must contique a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and go-

eth into perdition.

12 And the ten horns which thou sawest and ightmags; and there was a great earth- are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one

13 Tasse have one mind, and shall give

and great Batylog came in remembrance and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he before Good, to give unto her the cup of the is Lord of lords, and King of kings; and they that are with him are called, and cho-

15 And he saith unto me, The waters

which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, ments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil. are peoples, and inultitudes, and nations, and and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and tongues

16 And the ten horns which thou sawest and souls of men. upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and ter are departed from thee, and all things

shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire. 17 For God hath put in their hearts to from thee, and thou shalt find them no more fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their at all. kingdom unto the beast, until the words of

God shall be fulfilled.

that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

CHAP. XVIII.

ND after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory.

voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is many as trade by sea, stood afar off, fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a of her burning, saying, What city is like uncage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings cacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath be not partakers of her sins, and that ye re- avenged you on her. crive not of her plagues :

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities,

6 Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double, according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled, fill to her double.

7 How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

9 And the kings of the earth, who have sorceries were all nations deceived committed fornication and lived deliciously

24 And in her was found the with her, shall bewail her, and lament for prophets, and of saints, and of all that were her, when they shall see the smoke of her slain upon the earth.

10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas! that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour

is thy judgment come.

II And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buy-

oth their merchandise any more:

12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine servants at her hand. linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivo-smoke rose up for ever and ever. ry, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves,

14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted afwhich were dainty and goodly are departed

15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off 18 And the woman which thou sawest is for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,

16 And saying, Alas, alas! that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and

precious stones, and pearls!

17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every shipmaster, and all 2 And he cried mightily with a strong the company in ships, and sailors, and as

18 And cried, when they saw the smoke

to this great city!

19 And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, of the earth have committed fornication with alas! that great city, wherein were made her, and the merchants of the earth are wax-rich all that had ships in the sea by reason ed rich through the abundance of her deli- of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.

20 Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

22 And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

23 And the light of a candle shall shine 8 Therefore shall her plagues come in no more at all in thee; and the voice of the one day, death, and mourning, and famine; bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for |no more at all in thee; for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy

24 And in her was found the blood of

CHAP. XIX.

A ND after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God:

2 For true and righteous are his judgments; for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his

3 And again they said, Alleluia. And her

4 And the four and twenty elders, and the four beasts, fell down and worshipped God that 13 And cirmamon, and odours, and oint-sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.

great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and is come, and his wife hath made herself bound him a thousand years,

ready.

are they which are called unto the marriage- son. supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me,

These are the true sayings of God.

And he said unto me, See thou do it not; headed for the witness of Jesus, and for the I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren word of God, and which had not worshipped that have the testimony of Jesus: worship the beast, neither his image, neither had re-God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit ceived his mark upon their foreheads, or in of prophecy.

hold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True; and in righte- until the thousand years were finished. This ousness he doth judge and make war.

12 His eyes were as a flame of fire, and he himself:

13 And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

14 and the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

sword, that with it he should smite the nations; and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the wine-press of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, ed them.

AND LORD OF LORDS.

Come and gather yourselves together unto ever and ever.

the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty and the heaven fled away; and there was men, and the flesh of horses, and of them found no place for them. that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.

horse, and against his army.

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles were in it; and death and hell delivered up before him, with which he deceived them the dead which were in them: and they that had received the mark of the beast and were judged every man according to their them that worshipped his image. These works. them that worsupped his black of fire burn- 14 And death and hen were cast alive into a lake of fire burn- lake of fire. This is the second death. ing with brimstone.

5 And a voice came out of the throne, 21 And the remnant were slain with the saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, sword of him that sat upon the horse, which and ye that fear him, both small and great. sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all 6 And I heard as it were the voice of a the fowls were filled with their flesh.

CHAP. XX

A ND I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old

3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, 8 And to her was granted that she should and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: that he should deceive the nations no more, for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints. till the thousand years should be fulfilled: 9 And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed and after that he must be loosed a little sea-

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: 10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. and I saw the souls of them that were betheir hands; and they lived and reigned 11 And I saw heaven opened, and be-with Christ a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again

is the first resurrection.

6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in on his bead were many crowns; and he the first resurrection: on such the second had a name written that no man knew but death hath no power; but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,

8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to 15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp battle; the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

9 And they went up on the breadth of the about, and the beloved city: and fire-came 16 And he hath on his vesture and on his down from God out of heaven, and devour-

10 And the devil that deceived them was 17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all where the beast and the false prophet are, the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, and shall be tormented day and night for

the supper of the great God;

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God: and the books were open-19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of ed; and another book was opened, which the earth, and their armies, gathered toge- is the book of life: and the dead were judgther to make war against him that sat on the ed out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which

14 And death and hell were cast into the

15 And whosoever was not found written thousand furlongs: the length, and the in the book of life was cast into the lake of breadth, and the height of it are equal. fire.

CHAP. XXI.

ND I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no

2 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her hus-

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven, saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former

things are passed away.

5 And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the and faithful.

6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end: I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

7 He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall

be my son.

8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake there. which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels, which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee

the bride, the Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

11 Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even

like a jasper-stone, clear as crystal : 12 And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which tions. are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel.

13 On the east, three gates; on the north, three gates; on the south, three gates; and

on the west, three gates.

14 And the wall of the city had twelve twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates

thereof, and the wall thereof.

length is as large as the breadth. And he his servants the things which must shortly measured the city with the reed, twelve be done.

17 And he measured the wall thereof, a hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the an-

18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like

unto clear glass.

19 And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an

amethyst.

21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

22 And I saw no temple therein: for the

temple of it.

23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it; for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

24 And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and

honour into it. 25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day; for there shall be no night

26 And they shall bring the glory and ho-

nour of the nations into it.

27 And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie; but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.

CHAP. XXII.

ND he shewed me a pure river of water A of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

2 In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the na-

3 And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be

in it; and his servants shall serve him. 4 And they shall see his face; and his

name shall he in their foreheads.

5 And there shall be no night there; and foundations, and in them the names of the they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever.

6 And he said unto me, These sayings are faithful and true: and the Lord God of the 16 And the city lieth four-square, and the holy prophets sent his angel to shew unto

7 Behold, I come quickly: blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of and whoremongers, and murderers, and idothis book

S And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, I angel which shewed me these things.

9 Then saith he unto me, See thou do it bright and morning star. not: for I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which

10 And he saith unto me, Seal not the will, let him take the water of life freely. sayings of the prophecy of this book; for the

time is at hand.

still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be ten in this book: righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.

reward is with me, to give every man ac-

cording as his work shall be.

13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

14 Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates with you all. Amen. into the city.

15 For without are dogs, and sorcerers, laters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a

16 I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify fell down to worship before the feet of the unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the

17 And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And keep the sayings of this book: worship God. let him that is athirst come. And whosoever

18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, 11 He that is unjust, let him be unjust If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are writ-

19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God 12 And, behold, I come quickly; and my shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

20 He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly; Amen. Even so,

come, Lord Jesus.
21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be

End of the New Testament.













LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

0 014 165 910 8